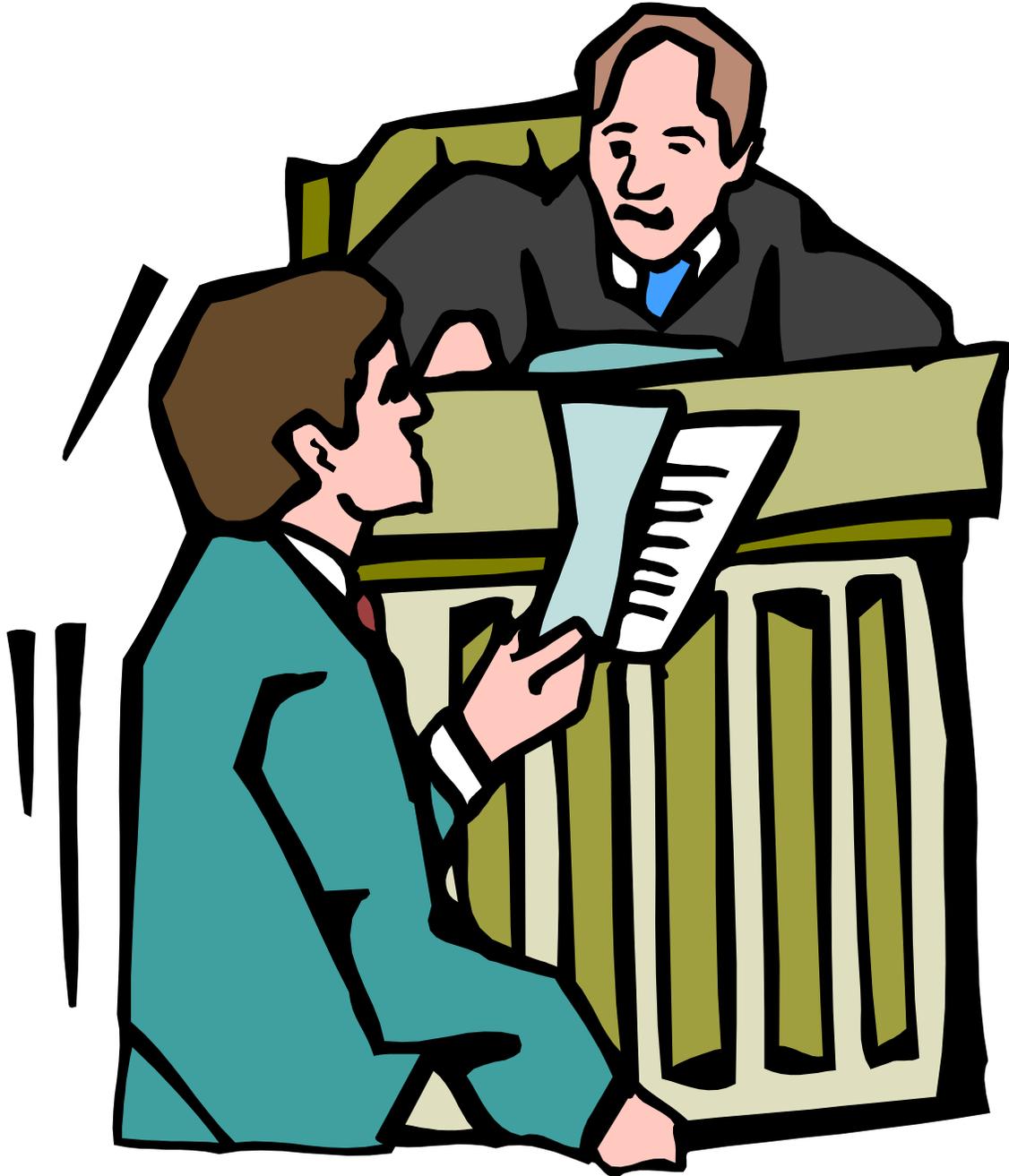


# *Flawed Tax Arguments To Avoid*



©2016 and beyond  
Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/>

## DEDICATION

*“Through Your [God’s] precepts I get understanding; therefore I hate every false way. “*  
[[Psalm 119:104](#), Bible, NKJV]

*“My [God’s] people are destroyed for lack of knowledge [ignorance].”*  
[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

*"Am I therefor made your enemy because I tell you the truth?"*  
[Gal. 4:16, Bible, NKJV]

*“One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God’s law OR man’s law], even his prayer is an abomination.”*  
[Prov. 28:9, Bible, NKJV]

***“The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions.”***  
[Bailey v. Alabama, [219 U.S. 219](#), 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145; Manley v. Georgia, [279 U.S. 1](#), 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215]

***“But the person who does anything presumptuously, whether he is native-born or a stranger, that one brings reproach on the Lord, and he shall be cut off from among his people.”***  
[Numbers 15:30, Bible, NKJV]

***“Ignorance more frequently begets confidence [and presumptions] than does knowledge.”***  
[Charles Darwin (1809-1882) 1871]

*"Believing [PRESUMING without checking the facts and evidence] is easier than thinking. Hence so many more believers than thinkers."*  
[Bruce Calvert]

*“What luck for rulers that men do not think“*  
[Adolf Hitler]

***“And in their covetousness (lust, greed) they will exploit you with false (cunning) arguments [“words of art” that advance FALSE presumptions]. From of old the sentence [of condemnation] for them has not been idle; their destruction (eternal misery) has not been asleep.”***  
[2 Peter 2:3, Bible, Amplified Edition]

*“There is nothing so powerful as truth, and often nothing so strange.”*  
[Daniel Webster]

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
<b>TABLE OF CONTENTS</b> .....	<b>3</b>
<b>LIST OF TABLES</b> .....	<b>7</b>
<b>LIST OF FIGURES</b> .....	<b>8</b>
<b>TABLE OF AUTHORITIES</b> .....	<b>8</b>
<b>1. Introduction</b> .....	<b>65</b>
<b>2. Why You Should Consider a Foreign Tax Status as the ONLY way to lawfully avoid nearly all income tax: Leaving Babylon</b> .....	<b>69</b>
2.1 How American Nationals VOLUNTEER to Pay Income Tax-GRAPHICALLY! .....	69
2.2 Introduction.....	74
2.2.1 Foreign Tax Status.....	75
2.2.2 Domestic Tax Status.....	76
2.2.3 What?! .....	82
2.2.4 Comparison of Foreign v. Domestic Tax Status .....	82
2.3 Which “United States” are you “in”?.....	84
2.3.1 Geographical.....	84
2.3.2 Legal/Corporate.....	85
2.3.3 Implications .....	87
2.3.4 Foreign is someone not operating inside the LEGAL/CORPORATE United States**** .....	87
2.4 What are some of the ADVANTAGES of a Foreign Tax Status? .....	89
2.5 Why is Foreign Tax Status an Option for Every American National?.....	90
2.6 The DOMESTIC “U.S. Person” status is PUBLIC PROPERTY of Uncle Sam and a PRIVILEGE.....	91
2.7 U.S. Supreme Court Agrees that Electing (voluntarily invoking) the “Citizen of the United States” Civil Status by filing a 1040 Return Makes You a “Taxpayer” on Worldwide Earnings.....	94
2.8 SSN is the License to Use or Consume Government/Public Property .....	95
2.9 Then WHAT does FOREIGN and DOMESTIC Really Mean?.....	96
2.10 President Obama Agrees You Work for the Government as an Officer if you Call Yourself a “Citizen”/U.S. person 97	97
2.11 The Income Tax is “Rent” on the Use of the “U.S person” Identity that delivers Privileges and Benefits. ...	100
2.12 Why Seeking Government Privileges/Public Property is Extremely Damaging to Your Liberty.....	103
2.13 How government and private industry hide this information and dissuade American Nationals from pursuing it 105	105
2.13.1 Legislative Branch .....	106
2.13.2 Judicial Branch .....	107
2.13.3 Executive Branch.....	108
2.13.4 Private Industry .....	109
2.13.5 Summary.....	110
2.14 Conclusions.....	111
2.15 A BETTER Way .....	114
<b>3. Methodology and Motivation of the corruption of the tax system</b> .....	<b>117</b>
3.1 Income tax is a public officer kickback program disguised to LOOK like a lawful national tax .....	118
3.2 Background on federal employment contracts.....	119
3.3 The dastardly process to convert PRIVATE government employee salaries to PUBLIC franchise “taxpayer” offices 122	122
3.4 Motivation for the government corruption described here.....	129
3.5 How corrupt judges with a criminal financial conflict of interest protect this secret to the source of their jurisdiction .....	130
<b>4. Choice of Law Rules</b> .....	<b>134</b>
4.1 Itemized list of choice of law rules .....	135
4.2 Summary of choice of law rules .....	140
4.3 Effects of government franchises on choice of law .....	140

4.4	How choice of law rules are illegally circumvented by corrupted government officials to STEAL from You	143
4.5	Rebutting judicial and U.S. attorney and legal profession verbicide and propaganda to discredit common law as a choice of law alternative	146
<b>5.</b>	<b>Main Tools of government deceit: Treason using word games</b>	<b>146</b>
5.1	Ability to add anything one wants to a definition is a legislative function prohibited to constitutional courts	147
5.2	EQUIVOCATION: How corrupt judges and government prosecutors confuse contexts to unlawfully extend the meaning of words	149
5.2.1	How the two contexts are deliberately and maliciously confused and made to appear the same in order to unlawfully and unconstitutionally expand government jurisdiction	150
5.2.2	How Governments Abuse CONFUSION OVER CONTEXT in Statutes and/or Government Forms to Deliberately Create False Presumptions that Deceive, Injure, and Violate Rights of Readers	151
5.2.3	PUBLIC v. PRIVATE context	152
5.2.4	GEOGRAPHICAL v. LEGAL context for words “United States” and “State”	155
5.2.5	STATUTORY v. CONSTITUTIONAL context for citizenship terms	161
5.2.6	“Subject to THE jurisdiction” v. “subject to ITS jurisdiction”	163
<b>6.</b>	<b>What Constitutes a court-admissible basis for “Reasonable Belief” About Your Tax Responsibilities?</b>	<b>166</b>
<b>7.</b>	<b>Overview of the Income Taxation Process</b>	<b>167</b>
<b>8.</b>	<b>Index and Summary of Flawed Arguments to Avoid</b>	<b>174</b>
<b>9.</b>	<b>Government Flawed Tax Arguments</b>	<b>194</b>
9.1	Citizenship	194
9.1.1	POLITICAL “citizens*” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) and CIVIL “citizens**+D” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(a) and (b) are the same	195
9.1.2	American Nationals born in states of the Union are not “U.S. nationals” or cannot file as a nonresident alien	199
9.1.3	Being the CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen of the United States****” (federal corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) is not voluntary	203
9.1.4	An accepted application for a USA passport by a Fourteenth Amendment POLITICAL citizen is sufficient legal evidence to prove that the applicant is the POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizen*” mentioned in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and/or 8 U.S.C. §1401	205
9.2	Foreign Tax Status	208
9.2.1	Nonresident or “Nontaxpayer’s” Arguments are “frivolous”	209
9.2.2	States of the Union are NOT Legislatively “foreign” or “alien” in relation to the “national” government	213
9.2.2.1	The two contexts: Constitutional v. Statutory	214
9.2.2.2	Evidence in support	215
9.2.2.3	Comity Clause in the Constitution removes the disabilities of “alienage”	219
9.2.2.4	Rebutted arguments against our position	221
9.2.3	“Nontaxpayers” being eligible for “tax shelters”	230
9.2.4	Requiring People Other than “franchisees” (e.g. “taxpayers”) to Seek or Exhaust Administrative Remedies	232
9.2.5	American Nationals living in Constitutional States should file “resident” tax forms, such as the 1040, rather than the 1040NR	235
9.2.6	“Exempt” on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax	236
9.2.6.1	Earnings “not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution”	238
9.2.6.2	Avoiding deception on government tax forms	240
9.2.7	God was wrong about the only “taxpayers” being ALIENS and not citizens or residents	246
9.3	Jurisdiction	249
9.3.1	Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A describes a “direct, unapportioned tax”	249
9.3.2	The term “whatever sources derived” found in the Sixteenth Amendment and I.R.C. Section 61 includes EVERYTHING you earn	254
9.3.3	People domiciled in a constitutional state are STATUTORY “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code	256
9.3.4	Federal District and Circuit Courts are Article III Courts	267
9.3.5	Anti-Injunction Act Lawfully Applies to “nontaxpayers”	279

9.3.6	Unlawful tax collection or enforcement constitute “taxes” within the meaning of the Anti-Injunction Act and the Declaratory Judgments Act .....	290
9.3.7	This document and your writings generally are just your opinion and mean nothing .....	294
9.3.8	Burden of Proof is on you, not the government, to prove you are a “nontaxpayer” and “not liable” .....	298
9.3.9	The income tax couldn’t possibly be a “franchise” or an excise because it is upon ALL POLITICAL “citizens or residents” .....	303
9.4	Statutory construction and interpretation .....	312
9.4.1	Word “includes” in a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is “included” .....	312
9.4.2	A STATUTORY “U.S. Person” includes state citizens or residents and is not limited to territorial citizens or residents .....	316
9.4.3	Constitutional “people” and statutory “persons” are equivalent .....	320
9.4.4	“individual” in the Internal Revenue Code means a HUMAN, not a corporation .....	327
9.4.5	“residence” and “resident” in the tax code apply to people living in and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state of the Union .....	332
9.4.6	Deliberately confusing STATUTORY “Nonresident Aliens” with “Aliens” in order to destroy the advantages of being a Nonresident Alien .....	338
9.4.7	Deliberately confusing CONSTITUTIONAL “non-resident aliens” (foreign nationals) with STATUTORY “nonresident aliens” (foreign nationals AND state nationals) .....	352
9.4.8	STATUTORY or CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” are “individuals” in the Internal Revenue Code while in their own country .....	356
9.5	Enforcement authority .....	359
9.5.1	Government “Benefits” constitute consideration under an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and the recipient .....	359
9.5.2	IRS can lawfully assess a tax liability against a “nontaxpayer” or “non-resident non-person” who does not FIRST assess themselves on a signed return .....	364
9.5.3	IRS Form 4549 is valid legal evidence of the existence of a lawfully assessed tax liability .....	367
9.6	Withholding and reporting .....	369
9.6.1	Information returns filed against private humans not working for the government and receiving interest are valid legal evidence of the receipt of “gross income” within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A .....	369
9.6.2	Information Returns are Court Admissible Evidence of the STATUS of the payment as “gross income” or “taxable income” or that the payment is from a source in the GEOGRAPHICAL “United States**” (federal zone) .....	373

**10. Freedom Advocate Flawed Tax Arguments .....378**

10.1	"16th Amendment Was Never Ratified" .....	378
10.2	“Wages” are not taxable or are not “income” .....	379
10.3	Only federal workers are subject to the Internal Revenue Code .....	385
10.4	Workers need not submit accurate tax forms .....	387
10.5	“United States Citizens” are not liable for federal income taxes .....	389
10.6	The Internal Revenue Code applies only within the “federal zone” .....	392
10.7	Federal income taxes, Form 1040, and the nation’s tax laws only apply to federal officers, federal employees, and elected officials of the national government .....	405
10.8	Income from sources not connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States government is not subject to income tax .....	407
10.9	There is no law that imposes an obligation to pay federal income taxes or file federal income tax returns .....	407
10.10	Only federal employees or federal officeholders need to complete Form W-4 .....	411
10.11	Foreign earned income exclusion theory .....	415
10.12	Claiming that Federal Courts Do Not Have Jurisdiction for Cases Involving Title 26 .....	416
10.13	We don’t earn “money” and therefore can’t earn “income” .....	418
10.13.1	Adverse Federal Decisions: .....	420
10.13.2	Adverse State Decisions: .....	420
10.14	Misapplication of the Non-Resident Alien Position .....	421
10.15	Not a “Person” or an “individual” .....	425
10.16	Filing 1099s against IRS Agents .....	429
10.17	Notice of Levy not a “Levy” .....	429
10.18	Title 26 is not positive law .....	430

10.19	“Federal income taxes” are contractual.....	431
10.20	The IRS was Created in 1933 as a Delaware corporation.....	439
10.21	Income Taxes are voluntary for “taxpayers”.....	441
10.22	The Form 1040 is Really a Codicil to a Will.....	444
10.23	Abuse of the C.F.R. Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules.....	444
10.24	Tax collection violates due process of law.....	447
10.25	Expatriation to escape taxation or government jurisdiction.....	448
10.26	We have a society that respects and obeys law rather than men.....	452
10.27	861 Source Position.....	454
10.28	“Zero Returns” without Correcting the Corresponding Information Returns.....	460
10.29	Exempt from income tax because a “state citizen”, “natural born citizen”, citizen of a state, etc.....	461
10.30	Application of the income tax has nothing whatsoever to do with citizenship or residency.....	464
10.31	The U.S. Supreme Court eliminated the Common Law in 1938.....	468
10.32	The Revocation of Election (R.O.E.) SCAM.....	471
<b>11.</b>	<b>Flawed Patriot Arguments Not Associated with Taxation.....</b>	<b>480</b>
11.1	State citizens are Not Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”.....	480
11.2	"Nom de Guerre".....	489
11.3	The UCC Draft Argument.....	492
11.4	The "Straw Man" Sight Drafts (posted September 18, 1999).....	494
11.5	The International Monetary Fund (IMF) Argument.....	499
11.6	The Flag Issue.....	499
11.7	Land Patents can be used to defeat mortgages.....	500
11.8	Executive Order 11110.....	500
11.9	H.J.R.-192 Is Still Enacted Law.....	503
11.10	Use of Postal ZIP codes implies a domicile on federal territory.....	504
11.11	The U.S. Government went bankrupt in 1933.....	505
<b>12.</b>	<b>Techniques for Combatting Government Verbicide and Presumption When Litigating Against the Government.....</b>	<b>508</b>
12.1	Rebuttal of Those who Fraudulently Challenge or Try to Expand the Statutory Definitions in this Document.....	509
12.2	Where does the power to “define” statutory civil statuses and assign civil obligations to the definition come from? 510	
12.3	Identity Theft Prevention During Litigation.....	519
12.4	Using the Overbreadth Doctrine to attack vague or undefined statutes or terms or attempts to compel you to fill out government forms a certain way or punish you for language you accurately used on the form.....	519
12.4.1	Validity of legislation, in general.....	520
12.4.2	Vagueness of legislation.....	521
12.4.3	Overbreadth of legislation; generally.....	522
12.4.4	Procedural aspects of doctrine.....	524
12.4.5	Substantive aspects of doctrine.....	526
12.4.6	Specific fields of legislation.....	530
12.5	Preventing the enforcement of perjury statements and ALL civil franchises against you in court.....	533
12.6	Legal Constraints Upon the Meaning and Interpretation of All “Terms” Used by All Parties Throughout All Pleadings, Motions, and Orders Filed in This Proceeding.....	536
12.7	Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation.....	537
12.8	Presumptions about the Meaning of Terms.....	542
12.8.1	Meaning of specific terms.....	542
12.8.1.1	Human.....	543
12.8.1.2	“Should”, “Shall”, “Must”, “We Recommend”.....	543
12.8.1.3	Private.....	543
12.8.1.4	Government.....	545
12.8.1.5	Civil Status.....	548
12.8.1.6	Civil Service.....	549
12.8.1.7	Common Law.....	549
12.8.1.8	Law.....	553
12.8.1.9	Copyright.....	558
12.8.1.10	Franchise.....	558

12.8.1.11	Frivolous.....	563
12.8.1.12	Federal Income Tax.....	563
12.8.1.13	Tax.....	563
12.8.1.14	Protection.....	564
12.8.1.15	Fact.....	564
12.8.1.16	Statutory.....	564
12.8.1.17	Statutory Citizen.....	564
12.8.1.18	Constitutional.....	566
12.8.1.19	Law Practice.....	566
12.8.1.20	Sovereign.....	567
12.8.1.21	Anarchy.....	567
12.8.1.22	Political.....	569
12.8.1.23	Non-citizen national.....	569
12.8.1.24	State national.....	569
12.8.1.25	“Non-Person” or “Non-Resident Non-Person”.....	571
12.8.1.26	“Advice” or “legal advice”.....	577
12.8.1.27	Socialism.....	577
12.8.1.28	“Grant” or “loan”.....	579
12.8.1.29	Benefit.....	583
12.8.1.30	Weaponization of Government.....	584
12.8.1.31	Natural law.....	588
12.8.1.32	United States.....	589
12.8.1.33	“Citizen*” and “Citizen**+D” and “Citizenship”.....	601
12.8.1.34	Beneficial owner.....	609
12.8.1.35	Rules for interpreting words or terms that are not expressly defined.....	610
12.8.2	Meaning of Geographical and political terms.....	612
12.8.3	Citizenship and nationality.....	616
12.9	Meaning of “United States” based on CONTEXT used.....	617
12.9.1	Three geographical definitions of “United States”.....	617
12.9.2	The two political jurisdictions/nations within the United States*.....	620
12.9.3	“United States” as a corporation and a Legal Person.....	621
12.9.4	Why the STATUTORY Geographical “United States” does not include states of the Union.....	625
12.9.5	Why the CONSTITUTIONAL Geographical “United States” does NOT include federal territory.....	629
12.9.6	Meaning of “United States” in various contexts within the U.S. Code.....	632
12.9.6.1	Tabular summary.....	632
12.9.6.2	Supporting evidence.....	634
12.9.6.3	Position on conflicting stare decisis from federal courts.....	640
12.9.6.4	Challenge to those who disagree.....	642
12.9.6.5	Our answers to the Challenge.....	644
12.10	Administrative Remedies to Prevent Identity Theft on Government Forms.....	648
12.11	Applicability of IRS Presumption Rules in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(3).....	657
<b>13.</b>	<b>When this document does NOT apply.....</b>	<b>660</b>
<b>14.</b>	<b>Questions for those who object to this Document.....</b>	<b>663</b>
<b>15.</b>	<b>Resources for Further Reading, Rebuttal, and Research.....</b>	<b>665</b>

**LIST OF TABLES**

Table 1: Foreign v. Domestic Tax Status.....	82
Table 2: "National" v. "Federal".....	145
Table 3: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office.....	170
Table 4: Index of False Arguments.....	175
Table 5: Civil Tax Litigation Comparison of Courts.....	275
Table 6: Convertibility of citizenship or residency status under the Internal Revenue Code.....	338
Table 7: “Citizenship status” vs. “Income tax status”.....	348

Table 8: Alternative words for "wages" .....	385
Table 9: Meaning of jurisdictional phrases beginning with "subject to ...." .....	482
Table 10: Breakdown of each of the four "United States" .....	596
Table 11: Summary of meaning of various terms and the contexts in which they are used .....	612
Table 12: Meanings assigned to "United States" by the U.S. Supreme Court in <i>Hooven &amp; Allison v. Evatt</i> .....	618
Table 13: Meaning of "United States" in various contexts .....	633

## **LIST OF FIGURES**

Figure 1: How American Nationals VOLUNTEER to pay income tax .....	69
Figure 2: Process for a political citizen to become a nonresident alien. SOURCE: <i>Nonresident Alien Position Course</i> , Form #12.045, Section 9; <a href="https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NRA.pdf">https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NRA.pdf</a> .....	79
Figure 3: Comparison of Nationality with Domicile .....	355
Figure 4: Internal Revenue License .....	436
Figure 5: CIVIL U.S. Person Election Process .....	566
Figure 6: Geographical versions of "United States" .....	590

---

## **TABLE OF AUTHORITIES**

### **Constitutional Provisions**

1:8:1 .....	158
1:8:3 .....	158
13th Amendment .....	163, 483
14th Amend., Sect. 1 .....	348, 349
14th Amendment .....	163
14th article .....	162
14th article [Fourteenth Amendment] .....	639
15th Amendment .....	483, 485
19th Amendment .....	483, 485
26th Amendment .....	485
Amendment 14 .....	484
Amendments 14 and on .....	483
Amendments 15, 19, and 26 .....	484
Annotated Fourteenth Amendment .....	323
Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service .....	158, 324
Art. 1, 2 .....	331
Art. 1, § 2, cl. 3, § 9, cl. 4 .....	330
Art. 1, §10, cl. 1 .....	419
Art. 1, 2 .....	160
Art. 1, 8 .....	331
Art. 1, 9, 4 .....	160, 331
Art. 1, Sec. 8 .....	135, 217
Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const .....	223
Art. 4, 4 .....	592, 641
Art. 4, Sec. 2, Cl. 1 .....	219
Art. 4, Sect. 3, Clause 2 .....	145
Art. I, § 8, cl. 4 .....	265, 307, 637
Art. III .....	93, 269, 291, 308, 551, 552, 560, 659
Article 1, Section 10 .....	245, 412
Article 1, Section 2, Clause 2 .....	483
Article 1, Section 2, Clause 3 .....	250

Article 1, Section 3, Clause 3 .....	483
Article 1, Section 8.....	182, 316, 628
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 .....	394, 409, 416
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1, of the Constitution .....	115
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 .....	192, 223, 230, 397, 415, 481, 482, 565, 615, 616, 618, 619
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 2 .....	187, 418, 419
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 .....	136, 218, 223, 227, 411
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the Constitution .....	88
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 4 .....	223
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 5 .....	187, 227, 418, 419
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 6 .....	136, 218
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7 .....	136, 218, 227
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 8 .....	432
Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3.....	170, 182, 316, 440
Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 11-16 .....	223
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4.....	136, 250
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 .....	263
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the United States Constitution .....	569
Article 3.....	138
Article 3, Section 1, Clause 1 .....	270
Article 4.....	138
Article 4, Section 2, Clause 1 .....	220
Article 4, Section 2, Clause 3 .....	136, 218
Article 4, Section 3.....	118, 208, 510, 591, 600
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2118, 128, 135, 136, 138, 140, 227, 264, 268, 275, 374, 395, 407, 434, 471, 510, 518, 574, 581, 591, 593, 599, 663 .....	
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution .....	103, 311, 562
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution .....	208
Article 4, Section 4.....	74, 545, 581, 656
Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution .....	109, 381
Article I .....	133, 297, 320, 382, 595
Article I (26 U.S.C. §7441) .....	130
Article I, II, or IV .....	417
Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution.....	591
Article III.....	130, 139, 180, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 274, 275, 297, 317, 320, 395, 418, 469, 471, 559, 595
Article III, Section 2 .....	137
Article IV .....	130, 133, 139, 180, 266, 267, 269, 317, 320, 434, 595
Article VI .....	276, 278
Articles of Confederation .....	262, 596
Bill of Rights .....	106, 160, 225, 527, 550, 551, 557, 621
California Constitution, Article III, Sections 1-2 .....	600
Citizenship Clause.....	631
Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.....	635, 636, 637
Comity Clause .....	220
Const. 1:8:17 .....	596
Const. 4:3:2 .....	596
Const. art. 6, cl. 2 .....	409
Const., Art. I, 8.....	218
Const.Art. I, sec. 8, cl. 4.....	308
Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 .....	598
Constitution Article III, Section 2 .....	272
Constitution of Massachusetts.....	580, 661
Constitutional Amendments 15, 19, and 26 .....	483
Declaration of Independence.....	160, 237, 262, 299, 362, 380, 381, 477, 514, 544, 576, 626, 641, 642, 644, 661
Declaration of Independence, 1776.....	152, 153, 167
Declaration of Independence.....	130
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007 .....	381

Eleventh Amendment .....	273
Fed. Const. Article IV .....	596
Federalist Paper # 78 .....	239
Federalist Paper No. 45 (Jan. 1788) .....	225
Federalist Paper No. 62, James Madison.....	537
Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton.....	147, 315, 536
Federalist Papers .....	596
Fifth Amendment .....	98, 169, 170, 171, 300, 428, 580, 646, 663, 664
Fifth Amendment “takings clause” .....	169
Fifth Amendment Takings Clause.....	383
Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments.....	315, 459, 523
First Amendment.... 84, 90, 112, 113, 129, 132, 292, 294, 296, 297, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 535, 553, 565, 614, 643, 647, 660, 661	
Fourteenth Amendment166, 169, 192, 196, 199, 200, 237, 238, 251, 262, 265, 297, 307, 337, 346, 391, 465, 481, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 520, 526, 538, 539, 550, 564, 580, 616, 629, 630, 631, 633, 635, 637, 639, 650, 657	
Fourteenth Amendment Annotated, Findlaw .....	192, 481
Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1 .....	482, 483, 627, 628
Fourteenth Amendment, Section 5 .....	485
Fourth Amendment .....	445
Naturalization Clause .....	634, 637, 638
Ninth and Tenth Amendment .....	264
Revenue Clause of the Constitution .....	636
Sixteenth Amendment .....	127, 185, 225, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 378, 379, 383, 628
Sixteenth Amendment Annotated.....	179, 254
Sixteenth Amendment Authorities .....	378
Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	378
Sixteenth Amendment never properly ratified .....	378
State Constitution .....	596
The Federalist No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed. 1961) .....	147, 624
The Federalist, No. LXXX.....	220
Thirteenth Amendment112, 132, 133, 134, 136, 161, 172, 203, 204, 218, 234, 237, 245, 293, 294, 300, 384, 428, 433, 442, 467, 482, 487, 551, 553, 572, 584, 586, 630, 631, 636, 650, 664	
Thirteenth and Fifteenth Amendments .....	484
Thirteenth and Fourteenth Amendments .....	630, 650
Treaty of Paris, supra, art. IX, 30 Stat. at 1759 .....	632
U.S. Code Title 8.....	307
U.S. Const, art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 .....	265, 307, 637
U.S. Const. amend XIV, § 1 .....	630, 650
U.S. Const. amend. XIII, § 1 .....	630, 650
U.S. Const. amend. XIV, § 1 .....	630
U.S. Const. Art. 1, Section 8, Clause 4.....	633
U.S. Const. art. I, § 8 .....	630, 650
U.S. Const. art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 .....	632
U.S. Const., 14th Amend.....	237, 643
U.S. Const., 14th Amend., cl. 1 .....	307, 638
U.S. Constitution .....	618
U.S. Constitution, Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 .....	584
U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 2 .....	320
U.S.A. Constitution .....	239, 486
United States Constitution .....	158, 220, 267, 467, 616, 656
United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment .....	169

## Statutes

1 Stat. 53, Section 4.....	410
1 U.S.C. §204 .....	167, 212, 253, 265, 280, 294, 297, 409, 414, 430

12 U.S.C. §411 .....	187, 418
12 U.S.C.A. §95a .....	505, 506
15 U.S.C. §17 .....	496
16 Stat. 419.....	390
17 U.S.C. §105 .....	558
18 U.S. Code § 211.....	128
18 U.S.C. §§1001, 1542, and 1621.....	533
18 U.S.C. §§201, 210, and 211 .....	361
18 U.S.C. §§3 and 4 .....	213, 479
18 U.S.C. §1001 .....	387
18 U.S.C. §1028(a)(7).....	431
18 U.S.C. §1028A .....	431
18 U.S.C. §1201 .....	392, 397, 431
18 U.S.C. §1510 .....	414
18 U.S.C. §1512 .....	388
18 U.S.C. §1581 .....	136, 161, 172, 218, 572, 586
18 U.S.C. §1583 .....	584
18 U.S.C. §1589 .....	133, 293, 551, 657
18 U.S.C. §1589(3) .....	136, 218, 234
18 U.S.C. §1589(a)(3).....	563
18 U.S.C. §1593 .....	398
18 U.S.C. §1621 .....	387
18 U.S.C. §201 .....	583, 585
18 U.S.C. §208 .....	130, 143, 212, 256, 269, 278, 297, 326, 381, 545, 583, 585
18 U.S.C. §210 .....	385
18 U.S.C. §2381 .....	143, 551
18 U.S.C. §241 .....	293
18 U.S.C. §287 .....	232
18 U.S.C. §3 and 4 .....	369
18 U.S.C. §3231 .....	417
18 U.S.C. §371 .....	232
18 U.S.C. §472 .....	193, 492
18 U.S.C. §597 .....	583
18 U.S.C. §654 .....	169, 313
18 U.S.C. §872 .....	585, 646
18 U.S.C. §876 .....	646
18 U.S.C. §911 .....	208, 212, 318, 337, 391
18 U.S.C. §912.....	87, 128, 160, 172, 241, 243, 276, 294, 300, 313, 318, 354, 367, 385, 423, 466, 475, 477, 500, 573, 586
18 U.S.C.A. §1718 .....	533
18 U.S.C.A. §2387 .....	533
18 U.S.C.A. §687 .....	270
19 U.S.C. §2 .....	501
1939 Internal Revenue Code, Section 22(a).....	383
22 U.S.C. §212 .....	177, 205, 206
22 U.S.C.A. §286d .....	506
22 U.S.C.A. §286e .....	506
22 U.S.C.A. §286E.....	506
26 U.S.C. ....	446, 519
26 U.S.C. §§3690-3697.....	429
26 U.S.C. §§6014 and 6020(b).....	365
26 U.S.C. §§6212, 6213 .....	285
26 U.S.C. §§6532, 7422 .....	285
26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343 .....	158, 329, 330, 443
26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(14) and 1313 .....	204
26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(39), and 7408(d).....	212
26 U.S.C. §§864 and 871(b).....	250
26 U.S.C. §§931-937.....	604

26 U.S.C. §1 .....	84, 87, 181, 221, 230, 265, 304, 306, 401, 451
26 U.S.C. §1313 .....	279
26 U.S.C. §1402(b) .....	464
26 U.S.C. §1441 .....	107, 110
26 U.S.C. §1441(d)(1).....	83
26 U.S.C. §1461 .....	77, 187, 203, 356, 408, 421
26 U.S.C. §1461 .....	408
26 U.S.C. §151 .....	231
26 U.S.C. §151(e).....	231
26 U.S.C. §162 .....	76, 83, 84, 110, 209, 230, 382, 401, 402, 450, 451
26 U.S.C. §2105(a).....	427
26 U.S.C. §22(b) (1939).....	239
26 U.S.C. §2209 .....	604
26 U.S.C. §301.6109-1(b) .....	109
26 U.S.C. §3121(e).....	145, 221, 238, 389, 427, 485, 486, 570, 650
26 U.S.C. §32 .....	401, 450
26 U.S.C. §3401(a).....	125, 382, 384, 572, 611
26 U.S.C. §3401(a)(6) .....	463
26 U.S.C. §3401(c).....	107, 230, 313, 384, 544, 611, 658
26 U.S.C. §3401(d) .....	384
26 U.S.C. §3401(d) .....	125
26 U.S.C. §3402(p) .....	385, 394, 411
26 U.S.C. §3406 .....	573
26 U.S.C. §3406(b) .....	84
26 U.S.C. §4611 .....	394, 407, 416
26 U.S.C. §4612(a)(4).....	394, 416
26 U.S.C. §5000A .....	103
26 U.S.C. §5001 .....	385, 405, 407
26 U.S.C. §501(c)(4) .....	569
26 U.S.C. §6013(b) .....	476
26 U.S.C. §6013(g) .....	472, 474, 476, 480
26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h) .....	89, 345, 349, 478
26 U.S.C. §6013(g)(1).....	476
26 U.S.C. §6013(g)(6).....	476
26 U.S.C. §6041 .....	308, 369, 423, 428, 573
26 U.S.C. §6041(a).....	174, 240, 329, 402, 423
26 U.S.C. §6049 .....	370
26 U.S.C. §6065 .....	68, 368, 388, 479, 568
26 U.S.C. §6091 and 6903 .....	434
26 U.S.C. §61 .....	84, 402, 456
26 U.S.C. §61(a)(1).....	383
26 U.S.C. §6109 .....	653
26 U.S.C. §6109(a).....	436
26 U.S.C. §6201(a).....	365
26 U.S.C. §6201(a)(1).....	365
26 U.S.C. §6212(a), (c) .....	288
26 U.S.C. §6213(a).....	288
26 U.S.C. §6304 .....	84
26 U.S.C. §6331 .....	429
26 U.S.C. §6331(a).....	386, 411
26 U.S.C. §6428(d)(1).....	103
26 U.S.C. §6428A(d)(1) .....	103
26 U.S.C. §6428B(c)(1) .....	103
26 U.S.C. §643 .....	127
26 U.S.C. §643(b) .....	456
26 U.S.C. §6671 .....	73
26 U.S.C. §6671 .....	154

26 U.S.C. §6671 .....	516
26 U.S.C. §6671(b) .....	107, 154, 158, 159, 263, 278, 279, 291, 314, 320, 354, 390, 404, 438, 442
26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and §7343 .....	570
26 U.S.C. §6672(b) .....	288
26 U.S.C. §6673(a)(1)(C) .....	233
26 U.S.C. §6694(c) .....	288
26 U.S.C. §6700 .....	177, 230, 255, 475
26 U.S.C. §6901-6902 .....	231
26 U.S.C. §6902(a) .....	438
26 U.S.C. §6903 .....	231
26 U.S.C. §7201 .....	359, 417
26 U.S.C. §7203 .....	359, 368, 417
26 U.S.C. §7207 .....	423
26 U.S.C. §7212 .....	494
26 U.S.C. §7343 .....	73, 107, 125, 154, 158, 159, 278, 279, 291, 314, 320, 329, 354, 390, 404, 442, 516
26 U.S.C. §7408(d) .....	77, 142, 346, 392, 397, 400, 403, 415, 422, 423, 604, 616
26 U.S.C. §7421(a) .....	284, 288
26 U.S.C. §7426(a), (b)(1) .....	288, 289
26 U.S.C. §7426(c) .....	289
26 U.S.C. §7426(h)(2) .....	233
26 U.S.C. §7429(b) .....	288
26 U.S.C. §7430(b) .....	233
26 U.S.C. §7432(d) .....	233
26 U.S.C. §7434 .....	402, 423, 429
26 U.S.C. §7441 .....	297, 550
26 U.S.C. §7476 .....	286
26 U.S.C. §7478 .....	286
26 U.S.C. §7601 .....	440
26 U.S.C. §7621 .....	226
26 U.S.C. §7701 .....	92, 181, 312
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1) .....	314, 426, 442, 657
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(10) .....	157, 314, 317, 609, 611, 640
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) .....	159, 173, 212, 231, 244, 279, 291, 292, 365, 431, 441, 457
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16) .....	171, 408
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(18) .....	371
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(21) .....	187, 429
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) 87, 154, 158, 187, 213, 226, 230, 241, 244, 250, 260, 262, 265, 268, 275, 279, 292, 308, 313, 314, 329, 354, 361, 386, 399, 402, 407, 417, 421, 428, 440, 443, 459, 544, 609, 652, 655, 658	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)71, 76, 84, 90, 140, 176, 182, 195, 203, 205, 209, 212, 316, 318, 342, 343, 346, 353, 382, 390, 403, 413, 423, 462, 463, 476, 570, 572, 602, 603, 604, 608, 609, 633, 639, 650	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)(A) .....	605
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) .....	82, 191, 241, 329, 330, 442, 454, 464, 572, 609, 654
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) .....	77, 142, 346, 392, 397, 400, 403, 415, 422, 423, 604, 616
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4) .....	71, 73
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4)-(5) .....	330
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(5) .....	71
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) .....	106, 107, 157, 314, 317, 609, 640
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) ... 83, 84, 96, 123, 138, 151, 159, 161, 182, 183, 185, 197, 203, 227, 243, 261, 316, 332, 333, 337, 339, 346, 353, 373, 376, 389, 391, 392, 399, 407, 451, 458, 467, 473, 476, 572, 573, 609, 613, 627, 633, 640, 650, 651, 653	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) .....	458
26 U.S.C. §7701(b) .....	71, 76, 77, 84, 102, 108, 109, 209, 572, 606
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) .....	138, 332, 333, 338, 342, 345, 348, 353, 422, 463, 474, 478, 572, 653
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) .....	106, 176, 203, 221, 338, 339, 344, 345, 348, 353, 474
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(3) .....	390, 391
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4) .....	472, 475
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)(B) .....	345

26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)(F) .....	472, 476
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5) .....	238, 239, 462
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(a)(A) .....	354
26 U.S.C. §7701(c) .....	328
26 U.S.C. §7701(c) .....	106, 313, 539, 540
26 U.S.C. §861 .....	84, 87, 123, 456
26 U.S.C. §861(a)(3)(C)(i) .....	463, 572
26 U.S.C. §861(a)(8) .....	230, 383
26 U.S.C. §862 .....	84
26 U.S.C. §864 .....	107
26 U.S.C. §864(b) .....	87
26 U.S.C. §864(b)(1)(A) .....	463
26 U.S.C. §864(c) .....	250
26 U.S.C. §864(c)(3) .....	424, 458
26 U.S.C. §864(c)(4)(B) .....	416
26 U.S.C. §871 .....	83, 84, 107, 186, 407, 572
26 U.S.C. §871 and 872 .....	402
26 U.S.C. §871(a) .....	82, 85, 89, 90, 221, 230, 250, 383, 401, 407, 443, 451, 463, 573, 609
26 U.S.C. §871(b) .....	82, 83, 87, 90, 443
26 U.S.C. §872 .....	84, 90, 95, 314, 383, 572
26 U.S.C. §873 .....	76, 83, 84, 96, 103, 109, 110, 176, 203, 209, 604
26 U.S.C. §873(a)(3) .....	83
26 U.S.C. §873(b)(3) .....	573
26 U.S.C. §873(b)(4) .....	83
26 U.S.C. §877 .....	448, 573
26 U.S.C. §877(a) .....	341
26 U.S.C. §911 ... 110, 135, 186, 190, 225, 250, 251, 308, 318, 333, 334, 336, 339, 349, 350, 356, 357, 390, 392, 393, 396, 415, 416, 428, 462, 478, 570, 616 .....	
26 U.S.C. §911(a)(1) .....	415
26 U.S.C. §911(b)(2) .....	83
26 U.S.C. §911(d) .....	221, 251, 341, 391, 472, 616
26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1) .....	83, 187, 261, 425
26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1)(A) .....	336, 475
26 U.S.C. §911(d)(3) .....	393, 443
26 U.S.C. §937 .....	109
26 U.S.C. Chapter 3 .....	318
28 U.S.C. ....	180
28 U.S.C. §§144, 455 .....	130
28 U.S.C. §§144, and 455 .....	545
28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) .....	138, 159, 365, 396, 467, 469, 622
28 U.S.C. §1330(a) .....	274
28 U.S.C. §1332(a) .....	272
28 U.S.C. §1332(c) and (d) .....	392
28 U.S.C. §1332(e) .....	267, 269, 272, 616, 624
28 U.S.C. §1346 .....	204
28 U.S.C. §1366 .....	431
28 U.S.C. §144 .....	139, 143, 256, 297, 381, 583
28 U.S.C. §1602 .....	219
28 U.S.C. §1603(b) .....	392
28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3) .....	486, 624
28 U.S.C. §1605 .....	450, 486
28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(3) .....	352
28 U.S.C. §1652 .....	470
28 U.S.C. §1652 .....	396
28 U.S.C. §1746(1) .....	648
28 U.S.C. §2201 .....	212, 290
28 U.S.C. §2201(a) .....	132, 149, 280

28 U.S.C. §2284 .....	275
28 U.S.C. §2675(a).....	233
28 U.S.C. §2679 .....	470
28 U.S.C. §2679(d)(3).....	131, 139
28 U.S.C. §297 .....	216
28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).....	84, 123, 138, 390, 397, 399, 421, 431, 443, 449, 458, 467, 519, 593, 597, 618, 621
28 U.S.C. §451 .....	275
28 U.S.C. §453 .....	276
28 U.S.C. §455 .....	139, 143, 256, 269, 278, 297, 381, 583
31 U.S.C. §3124 .....	418
31 U.S.C. §321 .....	171
31 U.S.C. §321(d) .....	280, 363
31 U.S.C. §5314 .....	90, 428
31 U.S.C. §5331 .....	403, 424
31 U.S.C. §5336 .....	610
31 U.S.C. §5336(a)(3).....	90
31 U.S.C. §821 .....	501
38 Stat. 1065 et seq. ....	503
4 U.S. Code § 110 .....	599
4 U.S. Code §110 .....	127
4 U.S.C. §§105-113.....	611
4 U.S.C. §106 .....	127
4 U.S.C. §110(d)83, 84, 123, 151, 157, 161, 182, 227, 243, 316, 317, 337, 346, 389, 391, 392, 399, 407, 451, 467, 473, 611, 627, 633, 650, 651, 653	
4 U.S.C. §72. 77, 136, 155, 159, 172, 185, 191, 226, 230, 244, 292, 294, 387, 400, 422, 431, 440, 458, 464, 576, 623, 644, 645, 647	
40 U.S.C. §§3111 and 3112 .....	626
40 U.S.C. §3111 and 3112 .....	135
42 Stat. 375.....	440
42 Stat. 454.....	440
42 U.S. Code Subchapter I-Grants to the States for Old-Age Assistance .....	559
42 U.S.C. ....	519
42 U.S.C. §1301 .....	124
42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1).....	360, 559
42 U.S.C. §1981 .....	135
42 U.S.C. §1981(a).....	485
42 U.S.C. §1983 .....	292, 293, 484, 485, 486, 627
42 U.S.C. §1994 .....	136, 172, 218, 234, 584
42 U.S.C. §408 .....	436
42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 .....	136, 359
43 Stat. 693.....	440
43 Stat. 7.....	440
43 Stat. 757.....	440
43 Stat. 770.....	440
44 Stat. 1033.....	440
44 Stat. 142.....	440
44 Stat. 868.....	440
44 U.S.C. §1505(a).....	188, 250, 417, 444, 445
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1).....	395, 446, 581, 597
44 U.S.C. §1508 .....	444
45 Stat. 168, 1034.....	440
5 U.S.C §301 .....	87
5 U.S.C. §2105 .....	119, 140, 250, 397, 405, 451
5 U.S.C. §2105(a).....	154, 158, 187, 243, 349, 413, 425, 427
5 U.S.C. §301 .....	77, 103, 597
5 U.S.C. §3331 .....	276, 513
5 U.S.C. §552(a)(1).....	134, 250, 515

5 U.S.C. §552a	399
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13)	446
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2)	423
5 U.S.C. §553(a)	581
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(1)	188, 444, 446, 597
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	118, 130, 133, 250, 395, 446, 516, 574, 581, 584, 597
5 U.S.C. §556	300
50 U.S.C. §841	263, 414
52 U.S.C. §10307(c)	97
64 Stat. 419 (Public Law 673, 81st Congress)	501
68 Stat. 86, 145, 807	440
8 U.S.C. §§1101-1537	634
8 U.S.C. §§1401 and 1408	626
8 U.S.C. §§1421-58	635
8 U.S.C. §§1427, 1429	635
8 U.S.C. §1101	164, 340, 571
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)	634
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(15) (F) or (J)	344
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) 133, 162, 164, 177, 184, 205, 207, 221, 253, 339, 340, 341, 342, 345, 346, 348, 349, 356, 428, 450, 451, 463, 481, 486, 564, 569, 571, 572, 601, 616	
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)	478, 564, 572, 629, 633
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A)	265, 341, 348, 425, 476, 479, 569, 622, 633, 634, 640
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)	83, 340, 341, 345, 348, 633, 634
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(23)	635
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(29)	348
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3)	140, 340, 341, 344, 345, 349, 353, 354
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(31)	642, 645
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(36)	571, 625, 633, 634
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38)	625, 629, 633, 634
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36)	348, 349, 625, 629
8 U.S.C. §1105a(a)(5)	630
8 U.S.C. §140177, 83, 101, 133, 137, 138, 140, 144, 145, 151, 162, 163, 176, 177, 187, 196, 197, 203, 205, 206, 207, 208, 212, 238, 253, 265, 307, 308, 333, 336, 337, 338, 341, 342, 345, 346, 348, 357, 390, 391, 397, 425, 450, 451, 463, 476, 478, 479, 485, 486, 564, 570, 573, 613, 616, 621, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 633, 635, 640, 642, 645, 650, 651, 657	
8 U.S.C. §1401(a)	564
8 U.S.C. §1401-1459	196
8 U.S.C. §1402	564, 569
8 U.S.C. §1407	564, 569
8 U.S.C. §1408	196, 201, 340, 341, 354, 564, 569, 570, 616, 629, 633, 636
8 U.S.C. §1408(1)	635
8 U.S.C. §1408(2)	348
8 U.S.C. §1448	207
8 U.S.C. §1448(a)(2)	634
8 U.S.C. §1452	354, 570
8 U.S.C. §1452(a)	633, 638
8 U.S.C. §1452(b)	633, 638
8 U.S.C. §1502	570
8 U.S.C.A. §601	308
80 Stat. 1144	282
9 U.S.C. §1	227
Act of February 21, 1871, ch. 62, § 34, 16 Stat. 419, 426	630, 650
Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	515
Administrative Procedures Act, section 5 U.S.C. §552(a)	445
Affordable Care Act (ACA)	103
Ala. Code §8-9-2	496
Alabama Code §8-9-2	496
Anti-Injunction Act	283, 292

Anti-Injunction Act (“Act”), 26 U.S.C. §7421 .....	288
Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421 .....	180, 279, 280, 290
Assimilated Crimes Act.....	426
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360 .....	119, 120, 121
Buck Act.....	426
Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §105-108.....	127
Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §110(d) .....	308
California Civil Code §1589 .....	436, 623, 652
California Civil Code Section 1428 .....	571
California Civil Code, §§678-680 .....	374, 511
California Civil Code, §655 .....	374, 511
California Civil Code, Section 1589 .....	561
California Revenue and Taxation Code (R&TC) sections 17018 and 6017 .....	611
California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 17018.....	612
California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 6017 .....	612
Civil Right Act of 1866, 14 Stat. 27 .....	165
Civil Rights Act of 1866, 14 Stat. 27-30 .....	165
Communications Decency Act (CDA) .....	521
Corporation Tax Act of 1909 .....	126
Corporation Tax Law of 1909 .....	306
Covenant §501, 90 Stat. at 267.....	637
Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) .....	107, 173, 180, 290
F.A.T.C.A.....	319
Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (F.D.C.P.A.).....	300
Federal Election Campaign Act of 1971 (18 U.S.C.A. §608(b)(1)).....	533
Federal Judiciary Act of 1789, 28 U.S.C. §725, Sept 24, 1789.....	469
Federal Register Act, Section 44 U.S.C. §1505(a) .....	445
Federal Tax Lien Act, Pub.L. No. 89-719, 80 Stat. 1125 .....	282
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act .....	486
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28 U.S.C. §1601-1611 .....	624
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 .....	571
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. §1603 et seq. ....	274
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 .....	88, 210, 213, 344, 349, 381, 548, 576, 617, 643, 646
Freedom of Access to Clinic Entrances Act (FACE) (18 U.S.C.S. §248).....	532
H.J.R.-192 .....	193, 498, 499, 503
House Joint Resolution (HJR) 192, 48 Stat. 112-113.....	503
I.R. Code .....	118
I.R.C. ....	177, 186, 187, 233, 408, 425, 428, 429, 433
I.R.C. §6671(b).....	442
I.R.C. §7343 .....	442
I.R.C. §7408(d) and 7701(a)(39) .....	431
I.R.C. §7478 .....	283
I.R.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) .....	85
I.R.C. 6671(b).....	91, 102
I.R.C. 7343 .....	91, 102
I.R.C. Section 1 .....	203
I.R.C. Section 61 .....	254
I.R.C. Section 7701(a)(31) .....	294
I.R.C. Sections 7408(d) and 7701(a)(39) .....	431
I.R.C. Subtitle A. 136, 185, 186, 188, 203, 204, 249, 291, 292, 365, 366, 386, 389, 393, 405, 407, 408, 411, 428, 434, 447, 448, 466 .....	
I.R.C. Subtitles A and C .....	188, 249, 305, 431, 434, 438, 439
I.R.C. Subtitles A through C .....	363, 364
Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. 1401-1459) .....	196
INA §337(a)(2).....	634
Internal Revenue .....	397
Internal Revenue Act of July 13th, 1866, §19, 14 Stat. 152.....	281

Internal Revenue Code. 84, 118, 156, 157, 158, 163, 172, 186, 225, 226, 227, 228, 231, 232, 239, 243, 297, 339, 340, 353, 390, 391, 393, 394, 397, 399, 409, 414, 416, 440, 441, 442, 453, 458, 576, 609, 623, 627	
Internal Revenue Code of 1939, 53 Stat. 1, Section 4, SEDM Exhibit #05.027	440
Internal Revenue Code of 1986, Section 7428	173, 212, 290, 292
Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A	184, 365, 367
Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C	158, 332, 333
Internal Revenue Code, Section 6041	369
Internal Revenue Code, Section 7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)	294
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A 167, 189, 230, 232, 236, 241, 250, 251, 253, 398, 408, 411, 417, 434, 440, 443, 454, 457, 458	
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C	157
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C	145, 410
Internal Revenue Code, Title 26	127
IRC Section 872	383
Labor Management Relations Act (29 U.S.C.A. §159(h))	532
Longarm Statutes	213
Merchant Marine Act of 1936	456
Mutual Education and Cultural Exchange Act of 1961 (75 Stat. 538)	344
Panama Canal Act of 1979 (22 U.S.C. § 3601 note)	275
Philippines Independence Act of 1934, § 2(a)(1), Pub.L. No. 73-127, 48 Stat. 456	635
Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a	427, 436
Public Law 673	501
Religious Freedom Restoration Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 21B	292, 569
Revenue Act in 1916 (39 Stat. 756)	358
Rules of Decision Act	139, 396
Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652	138, 192, 468
Section 1-201(11)	363
Section 6020(b)(1)	367
Sherman Antitrust Act	594
Sherman Anti-Trust Act	300
Social Security Act	123, 485, 496, 497, 498
Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101	124
Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1)	360
Social Security Act of 1935, Social Security Administration	124
Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7	359
Stat. at L. 216, chap. 60	160
Statutes At Large	180, 262, 267, 440, 641
Statutes at Large after January 2, 1939	166
Statutes at Large, Volume 1	160
Tax Reform Act of 1969	390
Tax Reform Act of 1976	455
Tax Reform Act of 1986	232
The Agricultural Adjustment Act of May 12, 1933	501
Title 18	417
Title 18 of the U.S. Code	482, 485
Title 26	127, 164, 188, 417, 430, 566, 633, 644, 647
Title 26 Appendix, Rule 231	233
Title 26 Appendix, Rule 232	233
Title 26 of the U.S. Code	485
Title 26 of the U.S.C.	424
Title 26 of the United States Code	416
Title 28	267
Title 28 of the U.S. Code	216, 270
Title 28 of the U.S. Code, Part IV, Chapter 97	450
Title 4 U.S.C. (Buck Act)	596
Title 48 of the U.S. Code	612
Title 48 U.S.C.	596

Title 48 United States Code.....	226
Title 5 .....	136
Title 5 of the U.S. Code.....	87
Title 8 .....	565, 627, 628, 640, 644, 648
Title 8 of the U.S. Code.....	194, 626, 627, 644, 647
Title 8 of the United States Code .....	449
Title IX, §§ 903 (a) (3), 904 (a), (b), (e).....	559
Titles 26 and 31 .....	644, 647
Titles 5 and 42 .....	399
Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917, 40 Stat. 911 .....	192, 489
U.C.C. §1.308.....	660
U.C.C. §1-201(c).....	412
U.C.C. §1-204(1).....	130
U.C.C. §1-308 .....	548, 570
U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a) .....	381, 579, 595, 607, 609
U.C.C. §2-104(1).....	381, 579, 595, 607, 609
U.C.C. §2-106(a).....	363
U.C.C. §9-307 .....	458
U.C.C. 1-207 .....	567
U.C.C. 1-308 .....	567
U.S. Information and Educational Exchange Act of 1948 (22 U.S.C. §1446) .....	344
Uniform Commercial Code .....	647
Uniform Consumer Credit Code, §1.301(3).....	412

## Regulations

20 C.F.R. ....	399
20 C.F.R. §416.1103 .....	385
20 C.F.R. §422.103 .....	231, 401
20 C.F.R. §422.103(d).....	396, 560, 574
20 C.F.R. §422.104 .....	398
22 C.F.R. §51.1 .....	201, 572
22 C.F.R. §51.2 .....	201, 205, 206, 261, 475, 478, 603, 604
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 .....	76, 87, 183, 190, 195, 332, 333, 348, 462, 609
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a).....	71, 73, 81, 94, 186, 197, 393, 572, 609
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) .....	77, 79, 176, 195, 199, 203, 572
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (c) .....	78
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) or (b).....	570
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(1).....	306, 333
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii).....	246, 348, 350, 351, 390
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) .....	83, 197, 203, 333, 334, 335, 336
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) and (c) .....	197
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c)71, 77, 79, 84, 145, 159, 177, 195, 196, 197, 199, 205, 208, 238, 251, 253, 336, 337, 342, 345, 346, 357, 389, 391, 397, 422, 423, 427, 428, 463, 485, 486, 586, 603, 604, 605, 608, 616, 633, 639, 650 .....	328
26 C.F.R. §1.1411-1 .....	327
26 C.F.R. §1.1411-1(d)(5).....	356
26 C.F.R. §1.1441 .....	83, 110, 261, 328, 340, 357, 426, 610, 651, 658
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 .....	657
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(2)(i).....	657
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(3).....	106, 204
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(2).....	83, 107, 184, 187, 221, 246, 251, 348, 349, 350, 356, 391, 425, 428, 472, 475, 478, 651, 657
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3).....	202, 338, 340, 341, 345, 348, 572, 609
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) .....	610
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(6) .....	261, 328, 357, 426, 651, 658
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T.....	238
26 C.F.R. §1.312-6.....	426
26 C.F.R. §1.441-1(c)(3).....	

26 C.F.R. §1.469-9.....	380
26 C.F.R. §1.6012(a) and (b).....	443
26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(b).....	468
26 C.F.R. §1.6012-3(b)(2)(i).....	344
26 C.F.R. §1.6019-4(f): Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross income after December 31, 1982.....	369
26 C.F.R. §1.6049-4(a).....	370, 372
26 C.F.R. §1.6049-4(f)(1).....	370
26 C.F.R. §1.861-8.....	455, 456
26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f).....	189, 454, 455
26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f)(1).....	456, 459
26 C.F.R. §1.863-1(c).....	457
26 C.F.R. §1.864-7(b)(2).....	343
26 C.F.R. §1.864-7(d)(1)(i)(b).....	343
26 C.F.R. §1.871-10.....	472, 476
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2.....	345
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b).....	250, 572
26 C.F.R. §1.871-4.....	342, 473
26 C.F.R. §1.871-4(b).....	345
26 C.F.R. §1.871-4(c)(ii).....	345
26 C.F.R. §1.871-5.....	339, 473
26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4).....	464, 572
26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 Gross income of nonresident alien individuals.....	375
26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(b)(1).....	344
26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f).....	464, 467, 572
26 C.F.R. §1.911-2(g) and (h).....	85
26 C.F.R. §1.911-3.....	336
26 C.F.R. §1.931-1(c)(1).....	333
26 C.F.R. §1.937-1.....	109
26 C.F.R. §3.2(b)(3).....	456
26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1.....	544, 658
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1.....	427, 653, 655
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b).....	90, 102, 396
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(1).....	83
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(2).....	83, 573
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(3).....	350
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g).....	102, 413
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1).....	74, 204
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1)(i).....	82, 124
26 C.F.R. §301.6211-1(a).....	366
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1.....	341
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1(c)(2).....	572
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1(c)(2)(ii).....	84
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1(d).....	350
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2.....	95, 604
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(b).....	203, 604
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(c).....	102
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-7.....	339, 340
26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5.....	96, 157, 400, 422, 642, 645, 653
26 C.F.R. §301.7701-7(c)(3)(ii).....	604
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(e)-1.....	613
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(11)-1.....	383
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1.....	83, 383
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1(b).....	573
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1A(c).....	344
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3.....	384, 386, 611
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3.....	173, 611

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3(a) .....	379, 386
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 .....	125, 230, 384, 413, 611
26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1 .....	172, 379, 411, 414
26 C.F.R. §509.103(b)(3) .....	344
26 C.F.R. §509.108(a)(1) .....	344
26 C.F.R. §601.702 .....	134
26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(1) .....	250
26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(2)(ii) .....	250
26 C.F.R. Sec. 29.21-1 (1939).....	239
31 C.F.R. §1.3(a)(4) .....	250
31 C.F.R. §1010.330(c)(11) .....	403
31 C.F.R. §1010.330(d)(2) .....	403, 424
31 C.F.R. §1020.410(b)(3)(x) .....	83, 573
31 C.F.R. §306.10, Note 2.....	83
31 C.F.R. §357.20 .....	497
31 C.F.R. Subpart C - Subpart C—Reports Required To Be Made, Part 1010.....	610
31 C.F.R., part 357 .....	497
5 C.F.R. §2635.101 .....	456
8 C.F.R. §215.1(e).....	633, 639
8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) .....	349, 625, 629
8 C.F.R. §337.1 .....	564, 601, 606
Code of Federal Regulations .....	389, 444
Cuban Asset Control Regulations .....	522
Internal Revenue regulations.....	157
Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules.....	188, 444, 446
Treasury Regulations.....	339, 340, 341, 343

## Rules

California Evidence Code, §600.....	509
Federal Evidence Rule 301.....	509
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 11 .....	65
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 12(b)(1).....	274
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 12(b)(6).....	534
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 .....	133, 138, 184, 364, 365, 396, 468, 571, 576, 642, 645, 646
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(a).....	548
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) 138, 141, 158, 159, 191, 212, 276, 390, 396, 407, 423, 464, 466, 467, 470, 548, 563, 565, 604, 606, 622, 640, 644, 647 .....	
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)(2).....	159, 431
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(d) .....	276
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1 .....	212
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 54(c), prior to Dec. 2002.....	226
Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).....	132, 213, 613
Federal Rule of Evidence 610 .....	294, 297
Federal Rule of Evidence 611(c) .....	245
Federal Rule of Evidence 802 .....	174
Federal Rules of Evidence 610.....	296
Tax Court Rule 34(b)(4) and (5) .....	438

## Cases

1 Strange R. ( The King v. Sir William Louthier,) .....	120, 544
4 Co. 118 .....	652
75 Am.Dec. 509 .....	506
8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357 .....	220
9 Anne, ch. 20 .....	120
97 L.Ed.2d. 903 .....	614

Ableman v. Booth, 62 U.S. 506, 516 (1858).....	221
Abood v. Detroit Bd. of Ed., 431 U.S. 209, 97 S.Ct. 1782, 52 L.Ed.2d. 261, 95 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2411, 81 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 55041 (1977) .....	614
Adams v. Richardson, 337 S.W.2d. 911.....	506
Adderley v. State of Fla., 385 U.S. 39, 56, 87 S.Ct. 242 (U.S.Fla. 1966) .....	104
Adderley v. State of Fla., 385 U.S. 39, 87 S.Ct. 242, 17 L.Ed.2d. 149 (1966).....	524
Adderley v. State of Florida, 385 U.S. 39, 49 (1967).....	66, 139
Adkins v. Children's Hospital, 261 U.S. 525, 544 , 43 S.Ct. 394, 24 A.L.R. 1238 .....	409
Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967) .....	309
Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253, 257, 87 S.Ct. 1660, 1662, 18 L.Ed.2d. 757 (1967) .....	632
Akinseye v. District of Columbia, 339 F.3d. 970, 971 (D.C.Cir.2003).....	272
Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 (1999) .....	228, 404, 643, 646
Alexander v. "Americans United" Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 757-58, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2056-57, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974) .....	288
Alexander v. "Americans United" Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 760, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2058, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974).....	284
Alexander v. "Americans United" Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 760, and n. 11, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2058, and n. 11, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974).....	286
Alla v. Kornfeld, 84 F.Supp. 823 (1949).....	488
Allen v. Craig, 1 Kan.App.2d. 301, 564 P.2d. 552 (1977) .....	420
Allen v. Regents, 304 U.S. 439, 454, 58 S.Ct. 980, 987, 82 L.Ed. 1448.....	288, 289
Allnutt v. State, 59 Md.App. 694, 478 A.2d. 321 (1984) .....	420
Altman & Co. v. United States, 224 U.S. 583, 600 , 601 S., 32 S.Ct. 593 .....	229
American Banana Co. v. U.S. Fruit, 213 U.S. 347 at 357-358.....	243
American Banana Co. v. United Fruit Co., 213 U.S. 347, 356 , 29 S.Ct. 511, 16 Ann.Cas. 1047 .....	228
American Communications Ass'n, C.I.O., v. Douds, 339 U.S. 382, 70 S.Ct. 674, 94 L.Ed. 925 (1950) .....	532
American Net & Twine Co. v. Worthington, 141 U.S. 468, 474 .....	85
Andrews v. O'Grady, 44 Misc.2d 28, 252 N.Y.S.2d. 814, 817 .....	432
Aptheker v. Secretary of State, 378 U.S. 500, 84 S.Ct. 1659, 12 L.Ed.2d. 992 (1964).....	529
Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534 .....	410, 437
Armstrong v. United States, 182 U.S. 243, 21 S.Ct. 827, 45 L.Ed. 1086 (1901) .....	630, 650
Arnett v. Comm'r, 473 F.3d. 790 (2007).....	85
Arnett v. Kennedy, 416 U.S. 134, 94 S.Ct. 1633, 40 L.Ed.2d. 15 (1974) .....	530
Arnson v. Murphy, 109 U.S. 238; Barnett v. National Bank, 98 U.S. 555, 558.....	93
Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458 .....	147
Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement Dist., 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936) .....	494
Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936) 135, 217, 218, 224, 440, 627	
Ashton v. Kentucky, 384 U.S. 195, 86 S.Ct. 1407, 16 L.Ed.2d. 469 (1966).....	522
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority Et Al, 297 U.S. 288, 346-348 (1936).....	319
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936).....	120, 238, 395, 555, 581, 664
Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977) .....	93, 269, 559, 659
Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S., at 455, n. 13, 97 S.Ct., at 1269, n. 13 659	
Attorney General v. Coots, 4 Price, 183) .....	332
Austin v. Michigan Chamber of Commerce, 494 U.S. 652, 110 S.Ct. 1391, 108 L.Ed.2d. 652 (1990).....	528
Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360, 84 S.Ct. 1316, 12 L.Ed.2d. 377 (1964) .....	524
Bailey Case ( 219 U.S. 239 , 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) .....	459
Bailey v. Alabama, 219 U.S. 219 , 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145 .....	2, 459, 539
Bain Peanut Co. v. Pinson, 282 U.S. 499, 501, 51 S.Ct. 228, 229 .....	127, 255
Baird v. County Assessors of Salt Lake & Utah Counties, 779 P.2d. 676 (Utah 1989) .....	421
Baker v. Keck, 13 F.Supp. 486 (1936) .....	638
Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735.....	410
Baldwin v. Franks, 120 U.S. 678, 7 S.Ct. 763, 32 L.Ed. 766.....	638
Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers, 73 Ohio.St. 16., 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905).....	227
Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922) .....	486, 520
Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298, 312 (1922) .....	636
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198

Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839).....	218, 323
Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Bank of Commerce & Trust Co. v. Senter, 260 S.W. 144, 147, 149 Tenn. 569.....	119
Bank v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 587 .....	372
Barber v. Gonzales, 347 U.S. 637, 639 n. 1, 74 S.Ct. 822, 823 n. 1, 98 L.Ed. 1009 (1954) .....	631
Barber v. Gonzales, 347 U.S. 637, 639 n.1 (1954).....	637
Barber v. Gonzales, 347 U.S. 637, 639, 74 S.Ct. 822, 98 L.Ed. 1009 (1954) .....	635
Barbier v. Connolly, 113 U.S. 31, S.C. 5 Sup.Ct.Rep. 357 .....	224
Barcroft v. State, 881 S.W.2d. 838, 840 (Tex.App. 1994) .....	493
Barnette v. Wells Fargo Nevada Nat'l Bank, 270 U.S. 438, 70 L.Ed. 669, 46 S.Ct. 326.....	375
Barney v. Baltimore, 6 Wall. 280, 18 L.Ed. 825 .....	222, 615, 619
Beard v. Commissioner, 82 T.C. 766 (1984).....	368
Becker v. United States, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981).....	539
Bell v. Pierce, 51 N.Y. 12.....	332
Bell v. State of Maryland, 378 U.S. 226, 249 (1964) .....	258
Bell v. United States, 349 U.S. 81 (1955) .....	541
Belleville v. Citizens' Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584.....	72, 78, 121, 197
Benny v. O'Brien (1895) 58 N.J.Law. 36, 39, 40, 32 Atl. 696 .....	483
Bente v. Bugbee, 137 A. 552, 103 N.J. Law. 608 (1927).....	306
Benziger v. United States, 192 U.S. 38, 55 .....	85
Berkeley Inv. Group, Ltd. v. Colkitt, 455 F.3d. 195, 217 (3d Cir. 2006) .....	377
Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908) .....	158, 324
Berkshire Hathaway Inc. v. United States, 8 Cl.Ct. 780, 784 (1985).....	431
Bigelow v. Virginia, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975)521, 525, 526, 529	
Birkenstock v. Commissioner, 646 F.2d. 1185 (7th Cir. 1981).....	420
Bishop v. U.S., D.C.Tex., 334 F.Supp. 415, 418.....	137
Blacklock v. Small, 127 U.S. 96, 105, 32 S. L.Ed. 70, 73, 8 Sup.Ct.Rep. 1096 .....	269
Blackstone v. Miller, 188 U.S. 189 .....	86
Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.....	433
Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427 .....	410
Blondheim v. State, 84 Wash. 2d 874, 529 P.2d. 1096 (1975).....	533
Board of Airport Com'rs of City of Los Angeles v. Jews for Jesus, Inc., 482 U.S. 569, 107 S.Ct. 2568, 96 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1987) .....	525, 531
Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362 .....	560
Bob Jones University v. Simon, 416 U.S. 725, 736, 94 S.Ct. 2038, 2045, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 (1974) .....	281, 284
Bob Jones University v. Simon, 416 U.S. 725, 736-37, 94 S.Ct. 2038, 2045-46, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 (1974).....	288
Bob Jones University v. Simon, supra, 416 U.S., at 731-732, n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2043-2044, n. 6.....	286
Bob Jones, 416 U.S., at 747 n. 21, 94 S.Ct., at 2051 n. 21 .....	284
Bob Jones, supra, 416 U.S., at 732 n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2044 n. 6. ....	282
Bolling v. Superior Court for Clallam County, 16 Wash. 2d 373, 133 P.2d. 803 (1943).....	521
Bonaparte v. Tax Court, 104 U.S. 592 .....	86
Boos v. Barry, 485 U.S. 312, 108 S.Ct. 1157, 99 L.Ed.2d. 333 (1988).....	528, 532
Bothke v. Terry, 713 F.2d. 1405, 1414 (1983).....	301, 306
Boumediene v. Bush, 553 U.S. 723, 757-58, 128 S.Ct. 2229, 171 L.Ed.2d. 41 (2008).....	166, 307, 638
Boutilier v. Immigration and Naturalization Service, 387 U.S. 118, 123 (1967) .....	346
Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174 (1926).....	256, 330
Bowers v. National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n, 346 F.3d. 402 (C.A.3 (N.J.),2003) .....	272
Bowlin v. Commonwealth, 65 Kent.Rep. 5, 29 (1867) .....	487
Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928).....	183, 332, 333, 334, 358, 359
Boyce v. C.I.R., 72 T.C.M. ¶ 1996-439 .....	489
Boyd v. State of Nebraska ex rel. Thayer, 1892, 143 U.S. 135, 12 S.Ct. 375, 36 L.Ed. 103 .....	308
Boyd v. State of Nebraska, 143 U.S. 135 (1892) .....	295
Brandenburg v. Ohio, 395 U.S. 444, 89 S.Ct. 1827, 23 L.Ed.2d. 430, 48 Ohio.Op.2d. 320 (1969) .....	533
Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278 .....	73, 122, 198
Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63 .....	304, 371, 559
Britt v. Federal Land Bank Ass'n. of St. Louis, 505 N.E.2d. 387 (Ill. App. 1987).....	500
Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973).....	513, 624

Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973) .....	525, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532
Brooks Transp. Co. v. Merchants' Mut. Casualty Co., 6 W.W.Harr. 40, 171 A. 207.....	534
Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc., 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695 .....	362
Brown v. Pierce, 74 U.S. 205, 7 Wall 205, 19 L.Ed. 134.....	375
Brown v. State of La., 383 U.S. 131, 86 S.Ct. 719, 15 L.Ed.2d. 637 (1966).....	531
Brushaber v. Union P. R. Co., 240 U.S. 1, 17 .....	330
Brushaber v. Union Pac. R.R., 240 U.S. 1, 12-19, 60 L.Ed. 493, 36 S.Ct. 236 (1916) .....	251, 252
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co., 240 U.S. 1, 16-17 (1916) .....	256
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co., 240 U.S. 1, 17-19.....	379
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad, 240 U.S. 1 (1916) .....	83
Bryan v. Kennett, 113 U.S. 179, 5 S.Ct. 407, 28 L.Ed. 908.....	360
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1, 118 -137 (1976) .....	419
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1, 96 S.Ct. 612, 46 L.Ed.2d. 659, 76-1 U.S. Tax Cas. (CCH) ¶ 9189 (1976).....	533
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683.....	93, 291, 309, 551, 560, 659
Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892).....	153, 170, 231, 401
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 259, 55 S.Ct. 695, 699, 79 L.Ed. 1421 (1935).....	285
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421 .....	433
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069 .....	433
Bullen v. Wisconsin, 240 U. S. at page 631, 36 S. Ct. 474 (60 L. Ed. 830) .....	334, 358
Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325 .....	147, 158, 196, 314, 336, 360, 362, 372, 509, 615, 628, 655
Burnet v. Brooks, 288 U.S. 378, 396, 53 S.Ct. 457, 461, 86 A.L.R. 747 .....	229
Burnet v. Brooks, 288 U.S. 378, 396, 53 S.Ct. 457, 86 A.L.R. 747 .....	223
Burnet v. Niagra Falls Brewing Co., 282 U.S. 648, 654 (1931).....	540
Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority, 365 U.S. 715 (1961) .....	143
Button's Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195 .....	433
Bye v. Mack, 519 N.W.2d. 302 (N.D. 1994).....	494
C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939) .....	173, 291
Cabirac v. Commissioner, 120 T.C. 163 (2003).....	367
Caha v. U.S., 152 U.S. 211 (1894).....	466, 626
Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 (1798).....	153, 290
Calif. Bankers Assoc. v. Shultz, 416 U.S. 25, 44, 39 L.Ed.2d. 812, 94 S.Ct. 1494.....	445
Calvin's Case, 7 Coke, 6a .....	484
Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398 .....	174, 264, 280, 311, 563
Cameron v. Hodges, 127 U.S. 322, 326, 32 S. L.Ed. 132, 134, 8 Sup.Ct.Rep. 1154 .....	269
Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U.S. 611, 88 S.Ct. 1335, 20 L.Ed.2d. 182 (1968) .....	524, 528
Campbell v. Board of Dental Examiners, 53 Cal.App.3d. 283, 125 Cal.Rptr. 694, 696 .....	540, 633, 638
Cantwell v. State of Connecticut, 310 U.S. 296, 60 S.Ct. 900, 84 L.Ed. 1213, 128 A.L.R. 1352 (1940) .....	524
Carlisle v. U.S. (1872) 16 Wall. 147, 155 .....	165, 309, 342
Carroll v. Fetty, 121 W.Va. 215, 2 S.E.2d. 521.....	375
Carroll v. President and Com'rs of Princess Anne, 393 U.S. 175, 89 S.Ct. 347, 21 L.Ed.2d. 325, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1016 (1968) .....	523
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936) .....	409
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 294, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865 .....	228
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 295, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865 .....	617
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936) .....	218, 223, 269, 440, 627
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., supra, 298 U.S. 238, at page 295, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865 .....	229
Case of the State Tax on Foreign-Held Bonds, 82 U.S. 300 (1872) at 321 .....	384
Cash v. Granville County Bd. of Education, 242 F.3d. 219, 223 (4th Cir.2001) .....	274
Cavoto v. Hayes, 634 F.3d. 921, 923 (7th Cir. 2011).....	378
Cavoto v. Hayes, No. 08 C 6957, 2009 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 96868, 2009 WL 3380664, at *3-*4 (N.D. Ill. Oct. 19, 2009) 378	
Cavoto, 2010 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 66017, 2010 WL 2679973, at *5.....	378
Central Hudson Gas &Elec. Corp. v. Public Service Commission of New York, 447 U.S. 557, 100 S.Ct. 2343, 65 L.Ed.2d. 341, 6 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1497, 34 Pub. Util. Rep. 4th (PUR) 178 (1980) .....	523
Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.....	140, 168
Chae Chan Ping v. U.S. (1889) 130 U.S. 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.....	165, 309, 342
Chae Chan Ping v. U.S., 130 U.S. 581 (1889) .....	346, 347

Chaplinsky v. State of New Hampshire, 315 U.S. 568, 62 S.Ct. 766, 86 L.Ed. 1031 (1942) .....	522
Charles F. Curry Co. v. Goodman, 737 P.2d. 963 (Okla.App. 1987).....	500
Cheatham v. United States, 92 U.S. 85, 89, 23 L.Ed. 561 (1876). .....	285
Chermack v. Bjornson, 302 Minn. 213, 223 N.W.2d. 659 (1974) .....	420
Chicago & Southern Air Lines, Inc. v. Waterman S.S. Corp., 333 U.S. 103, 110-114, 68 S.Ct. 431, 92 L.Ed. 568 (1948).....	270
Chicago Council of Lawyers v. Bauer, 522 F.2d. 242, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1094 (7th Cir. 1975) .....	531
Chicago ex rel. Cohen v Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452 .....	106
Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452.....	409, 545, 594
Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880.....	410
Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181 .....	106, 409, 545, 594
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793).....	620
Christiansen v. National Savings and Trust Co., 683 F.2d. 520, 529 (D.C. Cir. 1982).....	377
Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337 .....	410
Chy Lung v. Freeman, 92 U.S. 276.....	224
CIR v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614, 96 S.Ct. 1062 (1976) .....	447
Circuit City Stores v. Adams, 532 U.S. 105, 114-115 (2001).....	540
Citizens Tel. Co. v. Cincinnati, N. O. & T. P. R. Co, 192 Ky. 399, 233 S.W. 901, 18 A.L.R. 615 .....	437
City of Boerne v. Flores, 521 U.S. 507 (1997).....	550
City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997).....	128, 153, 234, 277, 328, 623
City of Colton v. Corbly, 323 N.W.2d. 138 (S.D. 1982).....	420
City of Houston, Tex. v. Hill, 482 U.S. 451, 107 S.Ct. 2502, 96 L.Ed.2d. 398 (1987) .....	523
City of Kansas City v. Hayward, 954 S.W.2d. 399 (Mo.App. W.D. 1997) .....	493
City R. Co. v. Citizens' Street R. Co., 166 U.S. 557, 41 L.Ed. 1114, 17 S.Ct. 653 .....	437
Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973) .....	513, 624
Claflin v. Houseman, 93 U.S. 130, 136 (1876).....	215, 221
Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877).....	464
Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363 (1943).....	597
Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) .....	593
Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur, 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215 (1974).....	167, 351, 432, 459
Cleveland v. Cleveland City R. Co., 194 U.S. 517, 48 L.Ed. 1102, 24 S.Ct. 756 .....	437
Cline v. Frink Dairy Co., 274 U.S. 445, 47 S.Ct. 681 (1927).....	539
Coates v. City of Cincinnati, 402 U.S. 611, 91 S.Ct. 1686, 29 L.Ed.2d. 214, 58 Ohio.Op.2d. 481 (1971).....	524, 527, 531
Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. (6 Wheat.) 264, 399, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821) (Marshall, C.J.).....	631
Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821) .....	144, 162, 592
Cohn v. Tucson Elec. Power Co., 138 Ariz. 136, 673 P.2d. 334 (1983) .....	420
Coke in Calvin's Case, 7 Coke, 6a.....	484
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. 379 (1979) .....	271, 317
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. 379 (1979), n. 10 .....	196
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979) .....	196, 271, 314, 317, 540, 616, 656
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 .....	314, 317, 329, 353, 356, 509, 538, 610, 615, 628
Coleman v. Commissioner, 791 F.2d. 68, 70 (7th Cir. 1986).....	438
Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 (1991) .....	147, 624
Colgate v. Harvey, 296 U.S. 404, 427 (1935) .....	488
Collins v. Jordan, 102 F.3d. 406 (9th Cir. 1996).....	532
Collins v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 634, 638, 34 S.Ct. 924 .....	437
Colonial Motor Coach Corporation v. City of Oswego, 215 N.Y.S. 159,163,126 Misc. 829 .....	119
Colten v. Kentucky, 407 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 1953, 32 L.Ed.2d. 584 (1972).....	528, 531
Columbus R. Power & L. Co. v. Columbus, 249 U.S. 399, 63 L.Ed. 669, 39 S.Ct. 349, 6 A.L.R. 1648 .....	437
Comm. of Northern Mariana Islands v. Atalig, 723 F.2d. 682, 691 n. 28 (9th Cir.1984) .....	637
Comm. v. Appel, 652 A.2d. 341, 343 (Pa.Super. 1994).....	500
Commissioner of Internal Revenue v. Plestcheeff, C.C.A.9, 100 F.2d. 62, 64, 65 .....	360
Commissioner v. "Americans United" Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974) .....	282
Commissioner v. Obear-Nester Glass Co., 217 F.2d. 56, 58 (7th Cir. 1954) .....	382
Commissioner v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614, 635, 96 S.Ct. 1062, 1074, 47 L.Ed.2d. 278 (1976) .....	288, 289
Commissioner v. Soliman, 506 U.S. 168, 174 (1993).....	541
Commonwealth Bank v. United States, 6 Cir., 115 F.2d. 327.....	430
Communist Party of Indiana v. Whitcomb, 414 U.S. 441, 94 S.Ct. 656, 38 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1974) .....	532

Conley v. Gibson, 355 U.S. 41, 45-46, 78 S.Ct. 99, 101-02, 2 L.Ed.2d. 80 (1957) .....	273
Connally v. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385 (1926) .....	437, 539
Connecticut Fire Ins. Co. of Hartford, Conn., v. George, 52 Okl. 432, 153 P. 116, 119.....	534
Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983).....	513, 624
Consumer Product Safety Comm'n, supra, 447 U.S., at 118 n. 13, 100 S.Ct., at 2061 n. 13, .....	283
Consumer Product Safety Commission v. GTE Sylvania, 447 U.S. 102, 117, 100 S.Ct. 2051, 2060, 64 L.Ed.2d. 766 (1980) .....	283
Continental Nat. Bank v. Buford, 191 U.S. 120 , 48 L.Ed. 119, 24 Sup.Ct.Rep. 54 .....	269
Cook v. Hudson, 511 F.2d. 744, 9 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 10134 (5th Cir. 1975).....	613
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924) .....	83, 251, 392
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47, 44 S.Ct. 447, 11 Virginia Law Review, 607 (1924) .....	135
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47, 56 (1924) .....	94, 108
Cooke v. United States, 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875).....	593
Cool Fuel, Inc. v. Connett, 685 F.2d. 309, 313 (9th Cir.1982).....	288
Cope v. Flanery, 234 P. 845, 849, 70 CaLApp. 738.....	119
Cortez v. Purolator Air Filtration Products Co., 23 Cal.4th. 163, 168 (Cal. 2000) .....	382
Cory et al. v. Carter, 48 Ind. 327, (1874) headnote 8 .....	487
Cox v. State of Louisiana, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965) .....	522, 524, 530, 531
Cramp v. Board of Public Instruction of Orange County, Fla., 368 U.S. 278, 82 S.Ct. 275, 7 L.Ed.2d. 285 (1961) .....	522
Crane v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 331 U.S. 1, 6 (1947) .....	541
Crooks v. Harrelson, 282 U.S. 55 (1930) .....	540
Crosse v. Bd. of Supvrs of Elections, 221 A.2d. 431 (1966).....	488
Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 52 S.Ct. 285, 76 L.Ed. 598 (1932) .....	659
Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 62 .....	319
Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292.....	659
Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035 .....	119, 395, 514, 574
D.D.B. Realty Corp. v. Merrill, 232 F.Supp. 629, 637.....	237
Dandridge v. Williams, 397 U.S. 471, 90 S.Ct. 1153, 25 L.Ed.2d. 491 (1970) .....	527, 529
Daniels v. Arkansas Power & Light Co., 601 S.W.2d. 845 (Ark. 1980) .....	420
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat (US) 518, 4 L.Ed. 629 .....	439
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637 .....	372
Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637, 658 .....	372
Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611 .....	140, 168
De Jong v. County of Chester, 98 Pa.Cmwlt. 85, 510 A.2d. 902 (1986).....	421
De Lima v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 1, 21 S.Ct. 743, 45 L.Ed. 1041 (1901) .....	630, 650
Dearing v. Brush Creek Coal Co., 182 Tenn. 302, 186 S.W.2d. 329, 331 .....	360
Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky, 2 Cir., 250 F. 554, 557 .....	465, 466, 638, 640
Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky, C.C.A.N.Y., 250 F. 554, 557 .....	465, 466, 638
Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95 .....	119
District of Columbia v. Murphy, 314 U.S. 441 (1941).....	164
DLS, Inc. v. City of Chattanooga, 107 F.3d. 403, 1997 FED.App. 66P (6th Cir. 1997) .....	524
Dodger's Bar & Grill, Inc. v. Johnson County Bd. of County Com'rs, 32 F.3d. 1436 (10th Cir. 1994) .....	533
Doe ex rel. Fein v. District of Columbia, 93 F.3d. 861, 871 (D.C.Cir.1996) .....	271
Dollar Savings Bank v. United States, 19 Wall. 227 .....	422, 432
Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479, 85 S.Ct. 1116, 14 L.Ed.2d. 22 (1965).....	525, 528
Dooley v. United States, 182 U.S. 222, 21 S.Ct. 762, 45 L.Ed. 1074 (1901).....	630, 650
Doran v. Salem Inn, Inc., 422 U.S. 922, 95 S.Ct. 2561, 45 L.Ed.2d. 648 (1975).....	525
Dorgan v. Kouba, 274 N.W.2d. 167 (N.D. 1978).....	420
Dorr v. United States, 195 U.S. 138, 143 (1904).....	636
Dorr v. United States, 195 U.S. 138, 146, 24 S.Ct. 808, 812, 49 L.Ed. 128 (1904) .....	630
Dose v. United States, 86 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9773 (N.D.Iowa 1986) .....	495
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)96, 154, 160, 163, 222, 225, 307, 331, 483, 542, 592, 615, 619, 620, 621, 633, 642 .....	557
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901), Justice Harlan, Dissenting .....	166, 307, 630, 637, 650
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901) .....	630
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 249, 21 S.Ct. 770, 772, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901) .....	630, 650
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 251, 21 S.Ct. 770, 773, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901) .....	565

Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 282 (1901).....	383
Downes, 182 U.S. at 261, 21 S.Ct. at 777 .....	650
Downes, 182 U.S. at 293, 21 S.Ct. 770 .....	166, 307
Downes, 182 U.S. at 312.....	636
Dows v. Chicago, 78 U.S. (11 Wall.) 108, 109-110, 20 L.Ed. 65 (1871) .....	284
Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62 L.Ed. 1054 .....	126
Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185 .....	330
Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Ct. 467 (1918) .....	126
Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed. ....	127
Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.-- .....	240
Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.-- .....	256
Dred Scott v. John F.A. Sanford, 60 U.S. 393 (1856).....	156
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393 (1857).....	511
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 1856 WL 8721 (U.S.1856) .....	268, 395
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856) .....	169
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856) .....	141, 574
Du Vernay v. Ledbetter, 61 So.2d. 573 (1952) .....	488
Dunne v. U. S., 138 F.2d. 137 (C.C.A. 8th Cir. 1943) .....	521, 533
Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., 55 F.Supp. 981, D.C.PA. (1944).....	465, 466, 638, 640
Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026.....	634, 638
Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026 (2012) .....	166, 307, 633
Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026, 1031 (9th Cir. 2012) .....	636
Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972).....	173, 211, 234, 243, 244, 262, 288, 291, 441, 457
Edgewater Realty Co. v. Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad Co., D.C.Md., 49 F.Supp. 807, 809.....	638
Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company, 500 U.S. 614 (1991).....	143
Edwards v. Cuba Railroad, 268 U.S. 628, 633 .....	330
Edwards v. South Carolina, 372 U.S. 229, 83 S.Ct. 680, 9 L.Ed.2d. 697 (1963).....	522, 531
Eisenstadt v. Baird, 405 U.S. 438, 92 S.Ct. 1029, 31 L.Ed.2d. 349 (1972).....	526, 529
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206 (1920) .....	254
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207 .....	330
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207, 40 S.Ct. 189, 9 A.L.R. 1570 (1920) .....	126
Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489 .....	319
Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088.....	120, 238, 395, 555, 664
Elfbrandt v. Russell, 384 U.S. 11, 86 S.Ct. 1238, 16 L.Ed.2d. 321 (1966) .....	532, 533
Elias v. Connett, 908 F.2d. 521, 523 (9thCir.1990).....	288
Elk v. Wilkins, 112 U.S. 94 (1884) .....	482
Elk v. Wilkins, 1884, 112 U.S. 94, 101, 5 S.Ct. 41, 28 L.Ed. 643 .....	308
Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 218, 80 S.Ct. 1437 1444, 4 L.Ed.2d 1669 (1960) .....	302
Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 80 S.Ct. 1437, 4 L.Ed.2d 1669 (1960) .....	301
Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.....	304, 305, 371, 558
Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358.....	78, 121, 198
Empagran S.A. v. F. Hoffman-LaRoche, Ltd., 315 F.3d. 338, 343 (D.C.Cir.2003).....	273
Enochs v. Williams Packing & Navigation Co., 370 U.S. 1, 82 S.Ct. 1125, 8 L.Ed.2d. 292 (1962) .....	281, 287
Enochs v. Williams Packing & Navigation Co., supra, 370 U.S., at 7-8, 82 S.Ct., at 1129.....	285
Epperly v. Alaska, 648 P.2d. 609 (Ak.App. 1982).....	420
Equitable Gas Co. v. Commonwealth, 18 Pa.Comm. 418, 335 A.2d. 892 (1975).....	236
Erie R. Co. v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938) .....	493
Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938).....	137, 192, 253, 468
Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64, 71 (1938).....	469
Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64, 71-80 (1938).....	470
Erznoznik v. City of Jacksonville, 422 U.S. 205, 95 S.Ct. 2268, 45 L.Ed.2d. 125, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1508 (1975).....	528, 529, 530
Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 11 A.L.R. 519 .....	127, 255
Ex parte Bakelite Corp., supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413 .....	93, 269
Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing, 91 U.S. 29, 35 .....	93
Faske v. Gershman, 30 Misc.2d. 442, 215 N.Y.S.2d. 144.....	375

Fauntleroy v. Lum, 210 U.S. 230 , 28 S.Ct. 641 .....	422, 432
Federal Housing Admin. v. The Darlington, Inc., 358 U.S. 84, 90, 79 S.Ct. 141, 145, 3 L.Ed.2d. 132 (1958) .....	283, 287
Federal Land Bank of Spokane v. Redwine, 755 P.2d. 822 (Wash.App. 1988).....	500
Federal Trade Com. v. Simplicity Pattern Co., 360 U.S. 55, p. 55, 475042/56451 (1959) .....	158, 373
Feldman v. United States, 322 U.S. 487, 501, 64 S.Ct. 1082, 1088, 88 L.Ed. 1408 .....	104
Field in Hagar v. Reclamation Dist., No. 108, 111 U.S. 701, 28 L.Ed. 569, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep. 663.....	447
Fink v. Goodson-Todman Enterprises, Limited, 9 C.A.3d. 996, 88 Cal.Rptr. 679, 690 .....	432
Finley v. Philadelphia, 32 Pa. 361 .....	332
First Carolinas Joint Stock Land Bank of Columbia v. New York Title & Mortgage Co., D.C.S.C., 59 F.2d. 350, 351 ..	638
First Nat. Bank of Black Hills v. Treadway, 339 N.W.2d. 119 (S.D. 1983) .....	420
Fischer v. United States, 529 U.S. 667 (2000) .....	541
Flast v. Cohen, 392 U.S. 83 (1968) .....	279
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960) .....	311, 363, 438
Flesch v. Circle City Excavating & Rental Corp., 137 Ind.App. 695, 210 N.E.2d. 865.....	277
Flint v. Stone Tracy Co., 220 U.S. 107, 55 L.Ed. 389, 31 Sup.Ct.Rep. 342, Ann. Cas. ....	126
Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960).....	132, 171
Flores v. U.S., 551 F.2d. 1169 (C.A.9 (Cal.), 1977).....	302
Flores v. United States, 551 F.2d. 1169, 1175 (9th Cir. 1977) .....	301
Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo, 336 U.S. 281 (1949).....	466, 626
Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 (1893).....	346, 602
Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 , 705 et seq., 13 S.Ct. 1016 .....	223, 229
Foster v. U.S., 303 U.S. 118 (1938) .....	537
Fourteenth Amendment 77, 145, 151, 158, 162, 163, 164, 166, 196, 200, 237, 238, 251, 262, 265, 297, 307, 337, 391, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 538, 539, 550, 580, 629, 630, 631, 633, 635, 637, 639, 650, 657	
Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) .....	271, 314, 317, 329, 353, 356, 373, 509, 538, 610, 615, 628
Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.).....	656
Fox v. The State of Ohio, 46 U.S. 410, 5 Howard 410, 12 L.Ed. 213 (1847) .....	223
Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com. 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429 .....	410
Freedman v. State of Md., 380 U.S. 51, 85 S.Ct. 734, 13 L.Ed.2d. 649, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1126 (1965) .....	525
Freedom to Travel Campaign v. Newcomb, 82 F.3d. 1431 (9th Cir. 1996) .....	522
Freeman v. Alderson, 119 U.S. 185, 7 S.Ct. 165, 30 L.Ed. 372.....	277
Freeman v. Mayer, 152 F.Supp. 383 (1957).....	289, 429
Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S. 868 (1991) .....	148, 297, 317
Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 45 S.Ct. 603, 69 L.Ed. 1058, 42 A.L.R. 316 .....	334, 358
Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm'n of California, 271 U.S. 583 .....	641
Frothingham v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447 (1923) .....	279
Fry v. United States, 421 U.S. 542 (1975) .....	552
Fuentes v. Shevin, 407 U.S. 67, 92 S.Ct. 1983 (1972) .....	447
Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536.....	140, 168
FW/PBS, Inc. v. Dallas, 493 U.S. 215, 231, 110 S.Ct. 596, 608, 107 L.Ed.2d. 603 (1990).....	273
Gardina v. Board of Registrars of Jefferson County, 160 Ala. 155, 48 So. 788 (1909) .....	488
Gardina v. Board of Registrars, 160 Ala. 155, 48 S. 788, 791 (1909).....	488
Gardner v. Broderick, 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968) .....	513, 624
Garner v. White, 726 F.2d. 1274 (8th Cir. 1984) .....	525
Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524 .....	106, 409, 545, 594
Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263.....	122, 123, 141, 434
Gibbons v. Ogden, 22 U.S. 21 (1824) .....	224
Gibbons v. Udaras na Gaeltachta, D.C.N.Y., 549 F.Supp. 1094, 1116 .....	237
Givan v. Cripe, 7 Cir., 1951, 187 F.2d. 225 .....	289, 429
Gladstone, Realtors v. Village of Bellwood, 441 U.S. 91, 114-115, and n. 31, 99 S.Ct. 1601, 1614-1615, and n. 31, 60 L.Ed.2d. 66 (1979) .....	273
Glenney v. Crane (Tex Civ App Houston (1st Dist)), 352 S.W.2d. 773 .....	375
Glidden Co. v. Zdanok, 370 U.S., at 548-549, and n. 21, 82 S.Ct., at 1471-1472.....	659
Goldberg v. Kelly, 397 U.S. 254, 90 S.Ct. 1011 (1970).....	447
Gompers v. United States, 233 U.S. 604, 610, 34 S.Ct. 693, Ann.Cas.1915D, 1044.....	127, 255
Gooding v. Wilson, 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972) .....	522, 525, 527, 530, 531
Goodrich v. Edwards, 255 U.S. 527, 535 .....	330

Gordon v. U.S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981) .....	433
Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, 153 (1917) .....	85
Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, at 153 (1917).....	315, 540
Grand Lodge of Fraternal Order of Police v. Ashcroft, 185 F.Supp.2d. 9, 13 (D.D.C.2001).....	273
Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303.....	410
Grausam v. Murphey, 448 F.2d. 197 (3d Cir. 1971) .....	521
Graves v. People of State of New York, 306 U.S. 466 (1939) .....	135, 217, 223
Grayned v. City of Rockford, 408 U.S. 104, 108 (1972) .....	537
Grayned v. City of Rockford, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222 (1972) .....	524, 525, 527, 528, 531
Great Cruz Bay, Inc., St. John v. Wheatley, 495 F.2d. 301, 307 (3d Cir. 1974) .....	393
Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581 .....	319
Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527.....	120, 238, 395, 555, 664
Green v. Biddle, 8 Wheat. 1 .....	412
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) .....	617
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458.....	624
Gregory v. Helvering, 293 U.S. 465, 469 (1935) .....	540
Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 244 (1936) .....	158, 324
Grupo Mexicano de Desarrollo, S.A. v. Alliance Bond Fund, Inc., 527 U.S. 308, 332-333, 119 S.Ct. 1961, 144 L.Ed.2d. 319 (1999) .....	270
Guantanamo Bay, Cuba. 553 U.S. 723, 757-59 (2008).....	637
Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160 .....	305, 371, 559
Gulf, C. & S. F. R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897) .....	293
Haig v. Agee, 453 U.S. 280 (1981) .....	207
Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906) .....	277
Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275 , 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724 .....	222, 269, 440, 627
Hannewinkle v. Georgetown, 82 U.S. (15 Wall.) 547, 548-549, 21 L.Ed. 231 (1873) .....	284
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	174, 264, 280, 311, 563
Harding v. Standard Oil Co. et al. (C.C.), 182 F. 421 .....	638
Harkness v. United States, 469 F.2d. 310, 324 (Fed. Cir. 1972) .....	382
Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965) .....	641
Harris v. Harris, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.....	140
Hassett v. Welch, 303 U.S. 303, 314 (1938) .....	540
Hatter v. U.S, 532 U.S. 557 (2001) .....	547
Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964).....	128, 153, 234, 277, 328, 623
Heider v. Umicume, 142 Or. 416, 20 P.2d. 384 .....	375
Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 (1932).....	167, 290, 315, 459, 509, 539
Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed. 772 (1932) .....	315, 351, 459
Helvering v. Horst, 311 U.S. 112, 118 (1940).....	541
Helvering v. Taylor, 293 U.S. 507, 55 S.Ct. 287, 79 L.Ed. 623 .....	377
Helvering v. Tex-Penn Oil Co., 300 U.S. 481, 498 (1937) .....	301
Henderson et al v. Mayor of N.Y. et al,92 U.S. 258, 268.....	118
Henderson v. Mayor of New York, 92 U.S. 263 .....	224
Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725 .....	72, 78, 121, 198
Hepburn v. Ellzey, 2 Cranch, 445, 2 L.Ed. 332.....	222, 615, 619
Herald v. State, 107 Idaho 640, 691 P.2d. 1255 (1984) .....	420
Herbert v. Natl. Acad. of Scis., 974 F.2d. 192, 197 (D.C.Cir.1992) .....	274
Herriott v. City of Seattle, 81 Wash.2d. 48, 500 P.2d. 101, 109 .....	237, 643
Hershey v. Commonwealth Dep't. of Transportation, 669 A.2d. 517, 520 (Pa.Cmwltth. 1996) .....	439
Hess v. Port Auth. Trans-Hudson Corp., 513 U.S. 30, 39, 115 S.Ct. 394, 130 L.Ed.2d. 245 (1994) .....	274
Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Higley v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 69 F.2d. 160 (1934).....	306
Hilgeford v. People's Bank, 607 F.Supp. 536 (N.D.Ind. 1985) .....	500
Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870.....	433
Hodges v. United States, 203 U.S. 1, 16, 27 S.Ct. 6, 8, 51 L.Ed. 65 (1906) .....	631
Hooper v. Tax Comm'n, 284 U.S. 206, 52 S.Ct. 120, 76 L.Ed. 248 (1931).....	315, 351, 459
Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo., 389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.....	140, 168
Hohri v. United States, 782 F.2d. 227, 241 (D.C.Cir.1986) .....	274

Hollister v. Goodale, 8 Conn. 332, 21 Am.Dec. 674.....	429
Holton v. State, 602 P.2d. 1228 (Alaska 1979).....	529
Hooe v. Jamieson, 166 U.S. 395, 41 L.Ed. 1049, 17 Sup.Ct.Rep. 596.....	222, 615, 619
Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945).....	589, 596, 616, 618
Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652, 678, 65 S.Ct. 870, 883, 89 L.Ed. 1252 (1945) .....	631
Hooven and Allison v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945).....	162
Hosea 4:6.....	112, 245
Housing Authority of Cherokee National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028 .....	169
Howard Gault Co. v. Texas Rural Legal Aid, Inc., 848 F.2d. 544, 128 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2890, 109 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 55908 (5th Cir. 1988).....	532
Howell v. Bowden, TexCiv. App.. 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18 .....	140
Huffman v. Commissioner, 978 F.2d. 1139, 1148 (9th Cir. 1992).....	377
Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991) .....	173, 212, 290, 292
Hunt v. Noll, C.C.A.Tenn., 112 F.2d. 288, 289 .....	237
Hutchinson v. Chase & Gilbert, 45 F.2d 139, 141 .....	102
In re Becraft, 885 F.2d. 547, 548 (9th Cir. 1989).....	251
In re Chicagoland Ideel Cleaners, Inc., 495 F.2d. 1283, 1285 (7th Cir. 1974).....	430
In re Delta America Re Ins. Co., 900 F.2d. 890 (1990).....	274
In re Gdowik, 228 B.R. 481, 482 (S.D.Fla. 1997).....	489
In re Holdsworth, D.C.N.J. 1953, 113 F.Supp. 878, 888.....	289, 429
In re Riggle's Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22 .....	142, 277, 513
In re Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 74 (1873).....	258
In re Twisteroo Soft Pretzel Bakeries, Inc., 21 B.R. 665, 667 (Bankr. E.D. Pa. 1982) .....	236
In re Weinger, Bergman & Co., D.C., 126 F. 875, 877 .....	289, 429
In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999).....	516, 550
Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172.....	106, 409, 545, 594
Indians, United States v. Hester, C.C.A.Okl., 137 F.2d. 145, 147 .....	237
Inglis v. Sailors' Snug Harbour, 28 U.S. (3 Pet.) 99, 155, 7 L.Ed. 617 (1830) (Story, J., concurring and dissenting) .....	631
Inland Revenue v. John Lambert Caldwell, (1904) 7 Session Cases, 146 .....	332
Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283.....	72, 78, 121, 198
INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919 (1983).....	494
INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919, 944 -959 (1983) .....	419
Ins. Corp. of Ireland, Ltd. v. Compagnie des Bauxites de Guinee, 456 U.S. 694, 702, 102 S.Ct. 2099, 2104, 72 L.Ed.2d. 492 (1982).....	272
Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870) .....	158, 323
International Harvester Co. v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 216, 221 , 34 S.Ct. 853 .....	437
International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) .....	577
International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion) .....	309
International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945) .....	88, 548
International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310, 316-317 (1945).....	102
International Trust Co. v. American L. & T. Co., 62 Minn. 501, 65 N.W. 78 .....	119
Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.....	437
Irwin v. Gavit, 268 U.S. 161, 167 .....	330
Itz v. United States Tax Court, 1987 WL 15893, at 5, 87-2 USTC ¶9497 (W.D.Tex. May 6, 1987) .....	425
Ivanhoe Irrigation Dist. v. McCracken, 357 U.S. 275, 294 -296 (1958) .....	552
Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S. 22, 31 (1922).....	265, 307, 637
Jacobs v. The Florida Bar, 50 F.3d. 901, 23 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1718 (11th Cir. 1995) .....	522
Jaeger v. Dubuque County, 880 F.Supp. 640 (N.D.Iowa 1995).....	489
James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903) .....	128, 153, 234, 277, 328, 623
Jameson v. United States, 464 U.S. 942, 78 L.Ed.2d. 321, 104 S.Ct. 359 (1983).....	438
Jeffcott v. Donovan, C.C.A.Ariz., 135 F.2d. 213, 214 .....	638
Jersey City v Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.....	106
Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.....	408, 545, 594
Jizemerjian v. Dept of Air Force, 457 F.Supp. 820.....	237
Jobson v. Henne, 355 F.2d. 129, 131 (2d Cir.1966).....	631
Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Jones v. Alfred H. Mayer Co., 379 F.2d. 33, 43 (1967) .....	488

Jones v. City of Little Rock, 314 Ark. 383, 862 S.W.2d. 273, 274 (1993) .....	493
Jones v. Howard, 99 Ga. 451, 27 S.E. 765, 59 Am.St.Rep. 231 .....	429
Jones v. United States, 137 U.S. 202, 212, 11 S.Ct. 80 .....	222, 229
Jonesboro Trust Co. v. Nutt, 118 Ark. 368, 176 S.W. 322, 324 .....	638
Joseph Burstyn, Inc. v. Wilson, 343 U.S. 495, 72 S.Ct. 777, 96 L.Ed. 1098, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1357 (1952) .....	531
Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884).....	219
K. Tashiro v. Jordan, 201 Cal. 236, 256 P. 545, 48 Supreme Court. 527 (1927) .....	488
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979) .....	309, 577
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979) .....	309, 577
Kaplan v. County of Sullivan, 74 F.3d. 398 (1996) .....	274
Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn. 521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586 .....	168, 401
Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976).....	513, 623
Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y., 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629 (1967).....	522, 524, 528, 532
Kidd v. Alabama, 188 U.S. 730 .....	86
King Iron Bridge & Mfg. Co. v. Otoe County, 120 U.S. 225, 30 L.Ed. 623, Sup.Ct.Rep. 552.....	269
King v. Andrus, 452 F.Supp. 11, 15 (D.D.C.1977) .....	335
Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, 100 U.S. 491.....	86
Kitchen v. Upshaw, 286 F.3d. 179 (C.A.4 (Va.),2002).....	274
Klein v. Board of Supervisors, 282 U.S. 19, 24 .....	102
Kleindienst v. Mandel, 408 U.S. 753 (1972).....	346
Koll v. Wayzata State Bank, 397 F.2d. 124 (8th Cir. 1968).....	420
Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.....	140, 168
Labine v. Vincent, 401 U.S. 532, 91 S.Ct. 1917, 28 L.Ed.2d. 288.....	629, 636
Lacap v. I.N.S., 138 F.3d. 518 (3d Cir. 1998).....	637
Lacap v. I.N.S., 138 F.3d. 518, 519 (3d Cir.1998) .....	166, 307, 638
Lacey v. State, 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710.....	119, 395, 514, 574
Laing v. U.S., 423 U.S. 161, 96 S.Ct. 473 (1976) .....	302
Lamoureaux v. Burrillville Racing Ass'n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215 .....	363
Landi v. Phelps, 740 F.2d. 710 (9th Cir. 1984) .....	500
Lane v. Railey, 280 Ky. 319, 133 S.W.2d. 74, 79, 81 .....	418
Langbord v. U.S. Department of Treasury, CIVIL ACTION No. 06-5315, at *22 (E.D. Pa. July 5, 2011) .....	377
Lanthrip v. State, 235 Ga. 10, 218 S.E.2d. 771 (1975).....	533
Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196.....	410
Larson v. Valente, 456 U.S. 228, 102 S.Ct. 1673, 72 L.Ed.2d. 33 (1982) .....	528
Larue v. United States, 959 F.Supp. 957 (C.D.Ill. 1997) .....	424
Lary v. Commissioner, 842 F.2d. 296 (11th Cir. 1988) .....	420
Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663.....	72, 78, 121, 198
Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283 .....	197
Lathrop v. Donohue, 367 U.S. 820, 81 S.Ct. 1826, 6 L.Ed.2d. 1191 (1961).....	613
Law Students Civil Rights Research Council, Inc. v. Wadmond, 401 U.S. 154, 91 S.Ct. 720, 27 L.Ed.2d. 749 (1971) ..	530, 532
Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 (1932) .....	203, 604
Leary v. United States, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23 L.Ed.2d. 57 (1969).....	315, 351, 459
Lee v. American Nat. Ins. Co., 260 F.3d. 997 (C.A.9 (Cal.),2001).....	273
Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577 (1992) .....	99
Leitch v. Oregon Dept. of Revenue, 519 P.2d. 1045 (Or.App. 1974) .....	420
Leonard v. Baylen Street Wharf Co., 59 Fla 547, 52 So 718 .....	437
Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.....	120, 238, 395, 555, 664
Leonard v. Vicksburg, S. & P.R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422 .....	319
Lerner v. Fleet Bank, N.A., 318 F.3d. 113 (C.A.2 (N.Y.),2003).....	272
Levin v. United States (C.C.A.) 128 F. 826, 830, 831 .....	268
Lewis v. City of New Orleans, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974) .....	525, 527, 530, 531
Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928).....	158, 324
License Cases, 5 How. 583 .....	101, 580, 661
License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866) .....	136, 217, 223, 361

Licudine v. Winter, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 132-34 (D.D.C. 2009) .....	637
Licudine v. Winter, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 134 (D.D.C.2009).....	307, 638
Liebowitz v. Aimexco, Inc., Colo.App. 701 P.2d. 140, 142.....	210
Lincoln County v. Luning, 133 U.S. 529, 530, 10 S.Ct. 363, 33 L.Ed. 766 (1890) .....	273
Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460.....	122, 123, 141, 434
Liverpool, London & Globe Ins. Co. v. Bennett, (1913) A.C. 610 .....	332
Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874) .....	153
Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874).....	174, 264, 280, 292, 311, 413, 562, 563
Loan Association v. Topeka, 87 U.S. 655, 662 (1874) .....	384
Lodi v. Lodi, 173 Cal.App.3d. 628, 219 Cal.Rptr. 116 (1985).....	495
Logan v. Zimmerman Brush Co., 455 U.S. 422, 430-433, 102 S.Ct. 1148, 1155-1156, 71 L.Ed.2d. 265 (1982).....	287
Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922).....	173, 262, 291, 441
Lonsdale v. United States, 919 F.2d. 1440, 1447-48 (10th Cir. 1990) .....	425
Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420 .....	304, 371, 559
Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982) .....	309, 577
Loughborough v. Blake, 5 Wheat. 317, 5 L.Ed. 98 .....	160, 331
Louisville RR v. Motley, 211 U.S. 149, 29 S.Ct. 42 (1908).....	269
Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky 234, 148 S.W. 13 .....	410
Lovell v. United States, 755 F.2d. 517, 519 (7th Cir. 1984) .....	259, 265, 425, 438
Lovell v. United States, 755 F.2d. 517, 519-20 (7th Cir. 1984).....	251
Lucas v. Alexander, 279 U.S. 573, 577 (1929) .....	540
Lucas v. Earl, 281 U.S. 111 (1930) .....	547
Lujan v. Defenders of Wildlife, 504 U.S. 555, 561, 112 S.Ct. 2130, 119 L.Ed.2d. 351 (1992).....	273
Lujan v. Defenders of Wildlife, 504 U.S. 555, 576-577, 112 S.Ct. 2130, 119 L.Ed.2d. 351 (1992) .....	270
Lujan v. National Wildlife Federation, 497 U.S. 871, 883-889, 110 S.Ct. 3177, 3185-3189, 111 L.Ed.2d. 695 (1990) ...	273
Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. 1 (1849).....	297
Macharia v. United States, 334 F.3d. 61, 64, 69 (D.C.Cir.2003) .....	273
Mackenzie v. Hare, 1915, 239 U.S. 299, 36 S.Ct. 106, 60 L.Ed. 297 .....	449
Madden v. Commonwealth of Kentucky, 309 U.S. 83 (1940) .....	485
Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160 .....	78, 198
Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63 .....	72, 121
Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697 .....	106, 409, 545, 594
Madsen v. Women's Health Center, Inc., 512 U.S. 753, 114 S.Ct. 2516, 129 L.Ed.2d. 593 (1994) .....	532
Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408 .....	120, 220, 326, 544, 555, 665
Mahoney v. Babbitt, 105 F.3d. 1452 (D.C. Cir. 1997) .....	529
Malat v. Riddell, 383 U.S. 569, 571 (1966) .....	541
Manlangit v. INS, 488 F.2d. 1073, 1074 (4th Cir.1973) .....	632
Manley v. Georgia, 279 U.S. 1 , 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215.....	2, 459, 539
Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258 .....	433
Mansfield, C. & L. M. R. Co. v. Swan, 111 U.S. 379, 382 , 28 S. L.Ed. 462, 463, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep. 510 .....	269
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137 (1803) .....	239, 452
Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137, 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 (1803) .....	147
Marquez-Almanzar v. INS, 418 F.3d. 210 (2005).....	633, 635
Marsh v. Alabama, 326 U.S. 501 (1946).....	143
Martin v. City of Struthers, Ohio, 319 U.S. 141, 63 S.Ct. 862, 87 L.Ed. 1313 (1943).....	531
Martin v. Hunter, 1 Wheat. 304, 326, 331 .....	557
Massachusetts v. Oakes, 491 U.S. 576, 109 S.Ct. 2633, 105 L.Ed.2d. 493 (1989) .....	523
Massachusetts v. United States, 435 U.S. 444 (1978) .....	553
Mathes v. Commissioner, 576 F.2d. 70 (5th Cir. 1978) .....	420
Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77 .....	174, 264, 280, 311, 563
Mattox v. U.S., 156 U.S. 237 (1938).....	537
Maxfield v. United States Postal Serv., 752 F.2d. 433, 434 (9th Cir.1984) .....	288
Mazzetti v. U. S., 518 F.2d. 781 (10th Cir. 1975) .....	531
McCann v. Greenway, 952 F.Supp. 647 (W.D.Mo. 1997).....	500
McCloud v. Testa, 97 F.3d. 1536, 12 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 1833, 1996 FED App. 335P (6th Cir. 1996).....	614
McCoy v. U.S., 3:00-CV-2786-M, at *1 (N.D. Tex. Nov. 16, 2001).....	254

McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428 .....	237, 239
McCullough v. Virginia, 172 U.S. 102, 112 (1898).....	383
McDonel v. State, 90 Ind. 320, 323(1883) .....	487
McGautha v. California, 402 U.S. 183, 91 S.Ct. 1454, 28 L.Ed.2d. 711, 58 Ohio.Op.2d. 243 (1971) .....	529
McGuire v. Gunn, 133 Kan. 422, 300 P. 654, 656 .....	534
McLaughlin v. CIR, 832 F.2d. 986, 987 (7th Cir. 1987).....	437, 438
McLean v. United States, 226 U.S. 374 .....	93
M'Culloch v. State, 17 U.S. 316, 1819 WL 2135 (U.S.,1819) .....	141
Medbury v. United States, 173 U.S. 492, 198 .....	93
Medellin v. Texas, 552 U.S. 491, 128 S.Ct. 1346, 170 L.Ed.2d 190 (2008) .....	335
Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987).....	196, 271, 314, 317, 540, 616, 656
Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987).....	271, 314, 317, 329, 353, 356, 372, 509, 538, 610, 615, 628, 656
Melugin v. Hames, 38 F.3d. 1478 (9th Cir. 1994) .....	531
Members of City Council of City of Los Angeles v. Taxpayers for Vincent, 466 U.S. 789, 104 S.Ct. 2118, 80 L.Ed.2d. 772 (1984).....	529
Merchants' L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka, 255 U.S. 509, 219 .....	330
Meredith v. United States, 13 Pet. 486, 493 .....	422, 432
Messick v. Southern Pa. Bus Co., D.C.Pa., 59 F.Supp. 799, 800 .....	638
Metcalf v. Watertown, 128 U.S. 586, 587, 32 S.L.Ed. 543, 9 Sup.Ct.Rep. 173 .....	269
Meyer v. Missouri Glass Co., 65 Ark. 286, 45 S.W. 1062, 67 Am.St.Rep. 927 .....	429
Michigan Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt, 4 Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665.....	293
Middlebrook v. Miss. State Tax Comm., 387 So.2d. 726 (Miss. 1980) .....	420
Milam v. United States, 524 F.2d. 629 (9th Cir. 1974) .....	420
Miles v. Safe Deposit Co., 259 U.S. 247, 252-253.....	330
Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954).....	297, 342, 397, 448, 463, 465
Miller v. Albright, 523 U.S. 420, 467 n.2 (1998).....	637
Miller v. Marshall Cty. and Cty. Bd. of Super, 641 N.W.2d. 742, 748 (Iowa 2002) .....	382
Miller v. Standard Nut Margarine Co., 284 U.S. 498, 508 (1932) .....	540
Millsap v. Commissioner, 91 T.C. 926 (1988) .....	367
Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935).....	77, 81, 91, 199, 422, 431, 432
Miners' Bank v. Iowa ex rel. District Prosecuting Attorney, 12 How. 1, 13 L.Ed. 867 .....	619
Minor v. Happersett, 88 U.S. (21 Wall.) 162, 166-168 (1874).....	164, 206
Mobile, J. & K. C. R. Co. v. Turnipseed, 219 U.S. 35, 43 , 31 S.Ct. 136, 32 L.R.A. (N. S.) 226, Ann. Cas. 1912A, 463 538	
Montana Power Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773 .....	168, 401
Moose Lodge No. 107 v. Irvis, 407 U.S. 163, 92 S.Ct. 1965, 32 L.Ed.2d. 627 (1972).....	526
Morgan v. CIR, 78 A.F.T.R.2d. 96-6633 (M.D.Fla. 1996) .....	447
Morissette v. United States, 342 U.S. 246, 263 (1952) .....	538
Mt. Healthy City School Dist. Bd. of Education v. Doyle, 429 U.S. 274, 280, 97 S.Ct. 568, 50 L.Ed.2d. 471 (1977) .....	273
Mt. Healthy, 429 U.S. at 280, 97 S.Ct. 568 .....	273
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876) .....	208, 311, 395, 552, 561, 575, 580, 661
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 124-125 (1877) .....	101
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876) .....	310, 561
Murdock v. Com. of Pennsylvania, 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 870, 87 L.Ed. 1292, 146 A.L.R. 81 (1943) .....	531
Murray's Lessee v. Hoboken Land & Improvement Co., 18 How. 272, 284 (1856) .....	659
Myers v. Bethlehem Shipbuilding Corp., 303 U.S. 41 (1938) .....	233
Mytinger, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979 .....	293
N.Y. v. re Merriam 36 N.E. 505, 141 N.Y. 479, affirmed 16 S.Ct. 1073, 41 L.Ed. 287 .....	449
Najim v. CACI Premier Tech., Inc., 368 F.Supp.3d. 935 (2019) .....	115, 586
National Ass'n for Advancement of Colored People v. Button, 371 U.S. 415, 83 S.Ct. 328, 9 L.Ed.2d. 405 (1963) 522, 524	
National Banks, American Surety Co. v. Bank of California, C.C.A.Or., 133 F.2d. 160, 162.....	237
National League of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S. 833, 853 (1976).....	552
National League of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S., at 842 , n. 12 .....	419
Nat'l R.R. Passenger Corp. v. Nat'l Ass'n of R.R. Passengers, 414 U.S. 453, 465 n. 13, 94 S.Ct. 690, 38 L.Ed.2d. 646 (1974) .....	272
Nebraska Press Ass'n v. Stuart, 427 U.S. 539, 96 S.Ct. 2791, 49 L.Ed.2d. 683, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1064 (1976) ....	531
New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885).....	418, 471

New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company, 115 U.S. 650 (1885) .....	224, 412
New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 25272, 78, 121, 197, 198	
New Orleans v. Winter, 1 Wheat. 91, 4 L.Ed. 44 .....	222, 615, 619
New York State Club Ass'n, Inc. v. City of New York, 487 U.S. 1, 108 S.Ct. 2225, 101 L.Ed.2d. 1, 46 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 38035 (1988).....	524
New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992) .....	147, 494, 624
New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144, 112 S.Ct. 2408, 120 L.Ed.2d. 120 (1992).....	419
Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.....	147, 158, 196, 314, 336, 360, 362, 372, 509, 615, 628, 655
Newman v. Schiff, 778 F.2d. 460, 467 (8th Cir. 1985) .....	438
Newman-Green v. Alfonso Larrain, 490 U.S. 826 (1989) .....	616
Newman-Green, Inc. v. Alfonso-Larrain, 490 U.S. 826, 109 S.Ct. 2218, 104 L.Ed.2d. 893 (1989) .....	273
Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990).....	84, 197, 331
Nishimur Ekiu v. United States, 142 U.S. 651, 659 , 12 S.Ct. 336 .....	223
Nixon v. Individual Head of St. Joseph Mtg. Co., 612 F.Supp. 253 (N.D. Ind. 1985).....	500
Nixon v. Phillipoff, 615 F.Supp. 890 (N.D. Ind. 1985).....	500
Nollan v. California Coastal Comm'n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987) .....	309, 577
Nolos v. Holder, 611 F.3d. 279 (5th Cir. 2010) .....	637
Nolos, 611 F.3d. at 282-84.....	637
Norfolk & Western R. Co. v. Train Dispatchers, 499 U.S. 117 (1991).....	540
North Georgia Finishing, Inc. v. Di-Chem Inc., 419 U.S. 601, 95 S.Ct. 719 (1975).....	447
Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104.....	174, 264, 280, 311
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).....	139, 269, 552, 560, 659
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 69, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983) .....	93
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 69-70, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).....	93
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).....	291, 309, 516
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 (1885) .....	129
Nowell v. Nowell, Tex.Civ.App., 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553 .....	362
Nyhus v. Commissioner, 594 F.2d. 1213 (8th Cir. 1979).....	420
O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) .....	513
O'Donoghue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933) .....	615, 619, 633, 639
Oceanic Navigation Co. v. Stranahan, 214 U.S. 320, 339 (1909) .....	346
O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987).....	624
Oklahoma v. Civil Service Comm'n, 330 U.S. 127, 142 -144 (1947).....	552
Old Colony R. Co. v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 248 U.S. 552, 560 (1932).....	541
Oliver v. INS, 517 F.2d. 426, 427 (2d Cir.1975).....	633, 634
Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438 .....	576
Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438 (1928).....	68, 569
Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 478 (1928).....	299, 647
O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 (1939) .....	547
O'Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982) .....	593
Orient Ins. Co. v. Daggs, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869).....	158, 323
Ortiz-Pinero v. Rivera-Arroyo, 84 F.3d. 7 (1st Cir. 1996) .....	614
Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824).....	263, 330, 374, 386, 407, 648, 652
Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738, 1824 WL 2682 (U.S.,1824).....	269
Osborne v. Ohio, 495 U.S. 103, 110 S.Ct. 1691, 109 L.Ed.2d. 98 (1990) .....	530
Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.....	169
Palmer v. U.S. Civil Service Commission, D.C.Ill., 191 F.Supp. 495, 537 .....	360
Pangburn v. State, Tex.Cr.App., 56 S.W. 72, 73 .....	534
Pannill v. Roanoke, 252 F. 910, 914 (1918).....	488
Pannoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 24 L.Ed. 565 .....	277
Papachristou v. City of Jacksonville, 405 U.S. 156 (1972) .....	539
Parish v. MacVeagh, 214 U.S. 124 .....	93
Parker v. Levy, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974) .....	524, 526, 528, 529, 532
Parrish v. Nikolits, 86 F.3d. 1088 (11th Cir. 1996) .....	614
Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869).....	158
Paul v. Virginia, 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357 .....	326

Penhallow v. Doane, 3 Dall. 54, 80, 81, Fed.Cas. No. 10925 .....	228
Pennoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 732-733 (1878).....	459
Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa. 183, 16 A. 836.....	410
People ex re. Atty. Gen. V. Naglee, 1 Cal. 234 (1850) .....	218
People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358 .....	72, 79, 121, 122, 198
People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374 ...	72, 122, 198
People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co. 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768 .....	78, 197
People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931 .....	72, 122, 198
People ex rel. Jackson v. Suburban R. Co., 178 Ill. 594, 53 N.E. 349 .....	437
People v. Katz, 21 N.Y.2d 132, 286 N.Y.S.2d 839, 233 N.E.2d 845 (1967) .....	533
People v. Lawrence, 124 Mich.App. 230, 333 N.W.2d. 525 (Mich.App. 1983) .....	420
People v. Rehman, 253 C.A.2d 119, 61 Cal.Rptr. 65, 85 .....	137
People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859) .....	96, 120, 544
People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69 .....	72, 122, 198
People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243 .....	304, 371
People v. Utica Ins. Co. 15 Johns., N.Y., 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243 .....	559
People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844.....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Perkins v. Elg, 1939, 307 U.S. 325, 59 S.Ct. 884, 83 L.Ed. 1320 .....	449
Perkins v. Elg, 307 U.S. 325 (1939).....	475, 478
Perkins v. State, 61 Wis.2d 341, 212 N.W.2d. 141, 146 .....	219
Perry Educ. Ass’n v. Perry Local Educators’ Ass’n, 460 U.S. 37, 103 S.Ct. 948, 74 L.Ed.2d. 794, 9 Ed.Law.Rep. 23, 112 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2766 (1983).....	529
Perry v. U.S., 294 U.S. 330 (1935).....	219
Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935).....	593
Phillips v. CIR, 283 U.S. 589, 51 S.Ct. 608 (1931).....	447
Phillips v. Commissioner, 283 U.S. 589, 596-597, 51 S.Ct. 608, 611-612, 75 L.Ed. 1289 (1931).....	287
Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484.....	304, 371, 559
Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648.....	319
Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316 .....	120, 238, 395, 555, 664
Piqua Branch Bank v. Knoup, 6 Ohio.St. 393 .....	144, 621
Plummer v. City of Columbus, Ohio, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d. 78 (1973) 524, 525, 527, 530, 531	
Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885).....	234
Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup. St. Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601, 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct.Rep. 912 .....	256
Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup.St.Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601, 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct.Rep. 912 .....	306
Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan and Trust Company, 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895) .....	95
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 599 (1895) .....	383
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895) .....	305
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601 .....	330, 471
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan and Trust, 157 U.S. 429 (1895) .....	560
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601, 634, 637, 15 S.Ct. 912, 39 L.Ed. 1108 (1895) .....	381, 382
Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764.....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Porter v. Valentine, 18 Misc. 213, 41 N.Y.S. 507 .....	534
Portillo v. C.I.R., 988 F.2d. 27 (1993).....	377
Portillo, 932 F.2d. at 1134 .....	377
Porto Rico Ry., Light & Power Co. v. Colom, C.C.A.Puerto Rico, 106 F.2d. 345, 354 .....	360
Powe v. United States, 109 F.2d. 147 (1940) .....	194, 602
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69.....	174, 264, 280, 311, 563
Price v. United States, 269 U.S. 492 , 46 S.Ct. 180.....	422, 432
Printz and Mack v. United States, 521 U.S. 898 (1997).....	494
Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837) 84, 197, 399, 422, 449, 593, 597, 622	
Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830) .....	276, 627
Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514.....	412
Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947) .....	513, 624

Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427, 429-30, 77 S.Ct. 985, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957).....	635
Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427, 432 n. 12, 77 S.Ct. 985, 988 n. 12, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957) .....	631
Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427, 432, 77 S.Ct. 985, 988, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957) .....	632
Rabang v. I.N.S., 35 F.3d. 1449 (9th Cir.1994) .....	166, 307, 638
Rabang v. INS, 35 F.3d 1449, 1452 (9th Cir.1994).....	630
Radich v. Hutchins (1877) 95 U.S. 210.....	165, 309, 342
Radue v. Zanaty, 293 Ala. 585, 308 So.2d. 242 (1975) .....	420
Railroad Co. v. Husen, 95 U.S. 474 .....	224
Railroad Co. v. McClure, 10 Wall. 511.....	412
Railway Emp. Dept. v. Hanson, 351 U.S. 225, 76 S.Ct. 714, 100 L.Ed. 1112 (1956) .....	613
Rakas v. Illinois, 439 U.S. 128, 139-40, 99 S.Ct. 421, 58 L.Ed.2d. 387 (1978).....	273
Rase v. U.S., 129 F.2d. 204 (C.C.A. 6th Cir. 1942) .....	521
Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85 .....	410
Red Lion Broadcasting Co. v. FCC, 395 U.S. 367, 380-381, 89 S.Ct. 1794, 1801-1802, 23 L.Ed.2d. 371 (1969) ...	283, 287
Reese v. CIR, 69 T.C.M. 2814, T.C. Memo. 1995-244 (1995).....	447
Reeves v. McConnell, 631 F.2d. 377 (5th Cir. 1980).....	532
ReMine ex rel. Liley v. District Court for City and County of Denver, Colo., 709 P.2d. 1379, 1382 .....	276
Reno v. American Civil Liberties Union, 117 S.Ct. 2329, 138 L.Ed.2d. 874, 25 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1833 (U.S. 1997)	521
Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022 .....	106, 107, 189, 253, 362, 444, 454
Richardson v. Richardson, 332 N.W.2d. 524 (Mich.App. 1983) .....	420
Richardson v. United States, 294 F.2d. 593, 596 (6th Cir. 1961).....	382
Richey v. Ind. Dept. of State Revenue, 634 N.E.2d. 1375 (Ind. 1994) .....	444
Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353 .....	410
Ricker’s Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890).....	98
Rieser v. District of Columbia, 563 F.2d. 462.....	237
Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262 U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186.....	168, 401
Rio Grande R. Co. v. Gomila, 132 U.S. 478, 10 S.Ct. 155, 33 L.Ed. 400.....	289, 429
RK Ventures, Inc. v. City of Seattle, 307 F.3d. 1045 (C.A.9 (Wash.),2002) .....	272
Robertson v. Baldwin, 165 U.S. 275, 281, 282 S., 17 S.Ct. 326 .....	127, 255
Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971) .....	162, 262, 309, 357, 625, 629, 633, 636, 651
Rosenblum v. United States, 300 F.2d. 843, 844-45 (1st Cir. 1962).....	430
Rosenheck & Co., Inc. v. United States, 79 A.F.T.R.2d (RIA) 2715 (N.D. Ok. 1997).....	490
Rothaker v. Rockwall County Central Appraisal Dist., 703 S.W.2d. 235 (Tex.App. 1985) .....	421
Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005).....	212, 290, 292
Rundle Et Al v. Delaware and Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80 (1852) .....	323
Rundle v. Delaware & Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80, 99 (1852) from dissenting opinion by Justice Daniel .....	512
Rush v. Casco Bank & Trust Co., 348 A.2d. 237 (Me. 1975) .....	420
Russell v. United States, 95 CCH Tax Cases ¶ 50029 (W.D. Mich. 1994) .....	447
Russell v. United States, 969 F.Supp. 24, 25 (W.D. Mich. 1997) .....	489
Russello v. United States, 464 U.S. 16, 23, 78 L.Ed.2d. 17, 104 S.Ct. 296 (1983).....	537
Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990).....	513, 624
Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62, 110 S.Ct. 2729, 111 L.Ed.2d. 52, 5 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 673 (1990) ..	614
Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635 .....	410
Ryan v. Bilby, 764 F.2d. 1325, 1328 (9th Cir. 1985).....	430
Sable Communications of California, Inc. v. F.C.C., 492 U.S. 115, 109 S.Ct. 2829, 106 L.Ed.2d. 93, 16 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1961 (1989).....	528
Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319 .....	119, 544
Sadlier v. Payne, 974 F.Supp. 1411 (D.Utah 1997) .....	500
Saenz v. Roe, 526 U.S. 473, 119 S.Ct. 1430, 143 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1999) .....	151
Saia v. People of State of New York, 334 U.S. 558, 68 S.Ct. 1148, 92 L.Ed. 1574 (1948).....	531
San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States Olympic Committee, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987).....	143
Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep. 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552 .....	304, 371
Sanidad v. INS, 515 U.S. 1130, 115 S.Ct. 2554, 132 L.Ed.2d. 809 (1995).....	630
Scar v. C.I.R., 814 F.2d. 1363 (9th Cir. 1987) .....	233
Schad v. Borough of Mount Ephraim, 452 U.S. 61, 101 S.Ct. 2176, 68 L.Ed.2d. 671, 7 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1426 (1981) .....	529
Schechter Poultry Corp. v. United States, 295 U.S. 495, 549 , 550 S., 55 S.Ct. 837, 97 A.L.R. 947.....	409

Scheidler v. National Organization for Women, 537 U.S. 393 (2003).....	538
Scheuer v. Rhodes, 416 U.S. 232, 236, 94 S.Ct. 1683, 1686, 40 L.Ed.2d. 90 (1974) .....	273
Schlesinger v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 (1926) .....	315, 351, 459
Schneider v. Rusk, (1964) 377 U.S. 163 .....	196
Schneider v. Schlaefter, 975 F.Supp. 1160 (E.D.Wis. 1997) .....	500
Schwartz v. Texas, 344 U.S. 199, 202-203 (1952).....	541
Scott v. Jones, 5 How. 343, 12 L.Ed. 181 .....	222, 615, 619
Scott v. Sandford, 19 How. 393, 476, 15 L.Ed. 691.....	638
Scull v. Com. of Va. ex rel. Committee on Law Reform and Racial Activities, 359 U.S. 344, 79 S.Ct. 838, 3 L.Ed.2d. 865 (1959).....	521
Secretary of Navy v. Avrech, 418 U.S. 676, 94 S.Ct. 3039, 41 L.Ed.2d. 1033 (1974) .....	532
Security Bank of Minnesota v. CIA, 994 F.2d. 432, 436 (CA8 1993) .....	540
Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912).....	158, 324
Sewell v. Georgia, 435 U.S. 982 (1978).....	539
Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139 .....	72, 78, 121, 198
Shelley v. Kraemer, 334 U.S. 1 (1948) .....	143
Shelmadine v. City of Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878 .....	119, 396, 514, 574
Shelton v. Tucker, 364 U.S. 479, 81 S.Ct. 247, 5 L.Ed.2d. 231 (1960) .....	528, 532
Simon v. Eastern Kentucky Welfare Rights Organization, 426 U.S. 26, 96 S.Ct. 1917, 48 L.Ed.2d. 450 (1976) .....	285
Sims v. United States, 359 U.S. 108, 79 S.Ct. 641 (1959) .....	430
Sinclair v. Kleindienst, 711 F.2d. 291, 293 (D.C.Cir.1983).....	273
Singleton v. Wulff, 428 U.S. 106, 112, 96 S.Ct. 2868, 2873, 49 L.Ed.2d. 826 (1976) .....	274
Singleton v. Wulff, 428 U.S. 106, 114, 96 S.Ct. 2868, 2874, 49 L.Ed.2d. 826 (1976) .....	284
Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) .....	91, 174, 326, 412
Siskron v. Temel-Peck Enterprises, 26 N.C.App. 387, 390 (N.C. Ct. App. 1975).....	91, 104
Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873) .....	162, 206, 262, 628, 639
Slaughterhouse Cases, 83 U.S. 36 (1873) .....	165
Smietanka v. First Trust & Savings Bank, 257 U.S. 602, 606 (1922).....	540
Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644 .....	641
Smith v. Packard, 7 Cir., 98 F. 793 .....	289, 429
Smith v. People of the State of California, 361 U.S. 147, 80 S.Ct. 215, 4 L.Ed.2d. 205, 14 Ohio.Op.2d. 459 (1959) .....	522
Smith v. Smith, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94 .....	463, 651
Sniadach v. Family Finance Corp., 395 U.S. 337, 89 S.Ct. 1820 (1969) .....	447
Snyder v. Marks, 109 U.S. 189, 192, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159, 27 L.Ed. 901 (1883) .....	281
Snyder v. Marks, 109 U.S. 189, 193, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159, 27 L.Ed. 901 (1883) .....	281
Snyder v. Marks, 109 U.S. 189, 193-194, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159-160, 27 L.Ed. 901 (1883).....	285
So. Pacific v. Lowe, 238 F. 847, 247 U.S. 30 (1918)(U.S. Dist. Ct. S.D. N.Y. 1917) .....	330
Solomon v. Commissioner, T.C. Memo. 1993-509.....	259
Solyom v. Maryland-National Capital Park & Planning Comm., 452 A.2d. 1283 (Md.App. 1982).....	420
South Carolina v. Katzenbach, 383 U. S., at 325 .....	550
South Carolina v. Katzenbach, 383 U.S. 301, 323-324, 86 S.Ct. 803, 815-816, 15 L.Ed.2d. 769 (1966).....	287
South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367, 380-381, 104 S.Ct. 1107, 1115 (1984) .....	288
South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367, 394, 104 S.Ct. 1107, 1123 (1984) .....	262, 289
South Carolina v. United States, 199 U.S. 437, 448 , 26 S.Ct. 110, 4 Ann.Cas. 737 .....	617
Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335.....	330
Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918) .....	127, 240, 256, 383
Spargo v. New York State Com'n on Judicial Conduct, 351 F.3d. 65 (C.A.2 (N.Y.),2003) .....	271
Spreckles Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain, 192 U.S. 397, 416 (1904) .....	540
Spurgeon v. F.T.B., 160 Cal.App.3d. 524, 206 Cal.Rptr. 636 (1984) .....	421
Spurlock v. Commissioner, T.C. Memo. 2003-124 .....	367
Squire v. Pace, 516 F.2d. 240 (4th Cir. 1975) .....	531
St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469 .....	319
St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351 120, 238, 395, 555, 664	
Stafford v. CIR, T.C.M. 1997-50 .....	447
Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916) .....	252, 379, 628
Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103, 112-113.....	379

State ex rel. Bradford v. Western Irrigating Canal Co. 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349 .....	78, 197
State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52 P.2d. 483, 486 .....	119, 396, 514, 575
State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537 .....	78, 121, 198, 410
State ex rel. Herbert v. Whims, 68 Ohio.App. 39, 38 N.E.2d. 596, 499, 22 O.O. 110 .....	265
State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665 .....	122, 123, 141, 434
State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955 .....	410
State ex rel. Martin v. Ohio Electric Power Co., 35 Ohio.App. 481, 172 N.E. 615, affd 121 Ohio.St. 235, 167 N.E. 877 437	
State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321 .....	106, 408, 545, 594
State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla.), 348 P.2d. 859 .....	72, 78, 121, 122, 197, 198
State Farm Fire & Cas. Co. v. Tashire, 386 U.S. 523, 530-31, 87 S.Ct. 1199, 18 L.Ed.2d. 270 (1967) .....	272
State of Texas v. Florida, 307 U.S. 398 (1939) .....	236, 662
State Railroad Tax Cases, 92 U.S. 575, 613, 23 L.Ed. 663 (1876) .....	285
State Railroad Tax Cases, supra, 92 U.S., at 613, 23 L.Ed. 663 .....	285
State v. Barlow, 107 Utah 292, 153 P.2d. 647 (1944) .....	521
State v. Betts, 24 N.J.L. 557 .....	119
State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199 L.R.A. 1918E, 352 .....	559
State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199 L.R.A. 1918E, 352 .....	304, 371
State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593 .....	119, 122, 396, 514, 575
State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240 .....	304, 371, 558
State v. Fowler, 41 La. Ann. 380, 6 S. 602 (1889) .....	487
State v. Gasser, 306 N.W.2d. 205 (N.D. 1981) .....	420
State v. Gibson, 697 P.2d. 1216 (Idaho 1985) .....	439
State v. Gilman, 33 W.Va. 146, 10 S.E. 283, 6 L.R.A. 847 .....	119
State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895, 896 .....	119, 544
State v. Murray, 28 Wis. 96, 9 Am.Rep. 489 .....	468
State v. Noble, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157 .....	293
State v. Pina, 90 N.M. 181, 561 P.2d. 43 (N.M. 1977) .....	420
State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595 .....	72, 78, 121, 197
State v. Sanders, 923 S.W.2d. 540 (Tenn. 1996) .....	421
State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858 .....	72, 121, 198
State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683 78	
State v. Smith, 14 Siw. 497 .....	468
State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337 .....	305, 371, 559
State v. Wilson, 7 Cranch, 164 .....	412
Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Env't, 523 U.S. 83, 93-94, 118 S.Ct. 1003, 140 L.Ed.2d. 210 (1998) .....	272
Steel Co., 523 U.S. at 101, 118 S.Ct. at 1016 .....	272
Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000) .....	271, 314, 315, 317, 329, 353, 356, 373, 509, 538, 539, 610, 615, 628, 656
Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937) .....	559, 617
Stockton Gas & E. Co. v. San Joaquin County, 148 Cal 313, 83 P 54 .....	437
Stockwell v. United States, 13 Wall. 531, 542 .....	422, 432
Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 818 .....	224
Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522 .....	72, 78, 121, 197, 198
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 414, 58 L.Ed. 285, 34 Sup.Ct. 136 (1913) .....	126
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415 .....	330
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140 .....	126
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136 .....	127, 240, 256
Strawbridge v. Curtiss, 7 U.S. (3 Cranch) 267, 2 L.Ed. 435 (1806) .....	272
Street v. New York, 394 U.S. 576, 89 S.Ct. 1354, 22 L.Ed.2d. 572 (1969) .....	531
Sturges v. Carter, 114 U.S. 511 .....	86
Sui v. Landi, 209 Cal.Rptr. 449 (Cal.App. 1 Dist. 1985) .....	500
Swamer v. U.S., 937 F.2d. 1478 (9th Cir. 1991) .....	531
Swift v. State, 7 Houst. 338, 32 A. 143 (Del. Super., 1886) .....	372
T.C. Summary Opinion 2009-102 UNITED STATES TAX COURT NICHOLAS AND KERRI A. FITZPATRICK, Petitioners v. COMMISSIONER OF INTERNAL REVENUE, Respondent .....	377
Talley v. California, 362 U.S. 60, 80 S.Ct. 536, 4 L.Ed.2d. 559 (1960) .....	531

Tappan v. Merchants' National Bank, 19 Wall. 490 .....	86
Taylor v. United States, 495 U.S. 575, 592 (1990) .....	538
Terry v. Adams, 345 U.S. 461 (1953) .....	143
Texas v. White, 7 Wall. 700, 725 .....	617
Texas v. White, 74 U.S. 700 (1869) .....	603
The Antelope, 23 U.S. 66; 10 Wheat 66; 6 L.Ed. 268 (1825) .....	383
The Bank of the United States vs. Planters Bank of Georgia, 6 L.Ed. (9 Wheat) 244 .....	506
The Chinese Exclusion Case, 130 U.S. 581, 604, 606 S., 9 S.Ct. 623 .....	228
The Chinese Exclusion Case, 130 U.S. 581, 609 (1889).....	346
The Collector v. Day, 11 Wall. 113, 124.....	222
Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143.....	101, 580, 661
Tollett v. U. S., 485 F.2d. 1087 (8th Cir. 1973) .....	533
Tomoya Kawakita v. United States, 190 F.2d. 506 (1951) .....	449
Tot v. United States, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241, 1245-1246, 87 L.Ed. 1519 (1943).....	315, 351, 459
Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691 .....	122, 123, 141, 434
Triplett Grille, Inc. v. City of Akron, 40 F.3d. 129, 1994 FED.App. 386P (6th Cir. 1994) .....	533
Trohimovich v. Dir., Dept. of Labor & Industry, 21 Wash.App. 243, 584 P.2d. 467 (1978).....	420
Trustees of Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673.....	374, 511
Tuana v. U.S.A., Case No. 12-01143 (D.D.C., 2013) .....	163
Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013) .....	265, 307, 633, 637
Tuaua v. US, 788 F.3d. 300 - Court of Appeals, Dist. of Columbia Circuit 2015.....	335
Tulsa Professional Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope, 485 U.S. 478 (1988).....	143
Turner v. United States, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610 (1970) .....	315, 351, 459
Turpin v. Lemon, 187 U.S. 51, 23 S.Ct. 20 (1902) .....	448
Twining v. New Jersey, 211 U.S. 78 (1908) .....	488
Tyger Karl Complete Water Systems Co., Inc. v. Commonwealth, 5 Pa.Comm. 154 (Pa.Comm. Ct. 1972) .....	236
U. S. v. Carlisle, 16 Wall. 147, 155.....	484
U.S. Civil Service Commission v. National Ass'n of Letter Carriers, AFL-CIO, 413 U.S. 548, 93 S.Ct. 2880, 37 L.Ed.2d. 796 (1973) .....	529, 532
U.S. Supreme Court .....	604, 619, 622, 623, 627, 641, 644, 648
U.S. v Johnson, 76 F. Supp. 538, 540 (1947).....	114
U.S. v Winstar, Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996).....	597
U.S. v. 12 200-Foot Reels of Super 8mm. Film, 413 U.S. 123, 93 S.Ct. 2665, 37 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1973) .....	530
U.S. v. Babcock, 240 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919) .....	597
U.S. v. Batchelder, 442 U.S. 114, 123 (1978).....	540
U.S. v. Berrigan, 482 F.2d. 171, 21 A.L.R. Fed. 105 (3d Cir. 1973) .....	532
U.S. v. Bink, 74 F.Supp. 603, D.C.Or. (1947) .....	270
U.S. v. Brice, 926 F.2d. 925 (9th Cir. 1991) .....	531
U.S. v. Burr, 309 U.S. 242 .....	506
U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936) .....	280, 492, 563
U.S. v. Calamaro, 354 U.S. 351, 359 (1956).....	306
U.S. v. Cleveland Indians Baseball Co., 532 U.S. 200, 121 S.Ct. 1433 (2001) .....	537
U.S. v. Collins, 920 F.2d. 619 (1990).....	251
U.S. v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875).....	487
U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936).....	596
U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304, 316 (1936) .....	598
U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304, 317 (1936).....	598
U.S. v. Grace, 461 U.S. 171, 103 S.Ct. 1702, 75 L.Ed.2d. 736 (1983) .....	529
U.S. v. Harbanuk, 2 Cir. 1933, 62 F.2d. 759, 761 .....	308
U.S. v. Huggins, 299 F.3d. 1039 (C.A.9 (Or.),2002) .....	273
U.S. v. Irving, 509 F.2d. 1325 (5th Cir. 1975) .....	533
U.S. v. Josephson, 165 F.2d. 82 (C.C.A. 2d Cir. 1947).....	521
U.S. v. LaBrecque, D.C. N.J., 419 F.Supp. 430, 432 .....	540, 638
U.S. v. Mersky, 361 U.S. 431 (1960) .....	445
U.S. v. Minoru Yasui, D.C.Or., 48 F.Supp. 40, 54.....	237
U.S. v. Orito, 413 U.S. 139, 93 S.Ct. 2674, 37 L.Ed.2d. 513 (1973) .....	532
U.S. v. Prudden, 424 F.2d. 1021 (5th Cir. 1970).....	131

U.S. v. Robel, 389 U.S. 258, 88 S.Ct. 419, 19 L.Ed.2d. 508 (1967) .....	533
U.S. v. Slater, 545 Fed.Supp. 179,182 (1982).....	265
U.S. v. Spelar, 338 U.S. 217 at 222.....	466, 626
U.S. v. Thirty-Seven (37) Photographs, 402 U.S. 363, 91 S.Ct. 1400, 28 L.Ed.2d. 822, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1130 (1971) .....	530
U.S. v. Tweel, 550 F.2d. 297, 299 (5th Cir. 1977) .....	131
U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878) .....	73
U.S. v. Whiteridge, 231 U.S. 144, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 24 (1913) .....	256, 306
U.S. v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936).....	137
U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649 (1898) .....	601
U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898).....	482, 639
U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898).....	602
Udny v. Udny (1869) L. R. 1 H.L.Sc. 441 .....	164
Udny v. Udny, (1869) L.R. 1 H.L. Sc. 441 .....	601
Union Refrigerator Transit Co. v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194, 205 (1905).....	86
United State Bank v. Miller, 335 N.W.2d. 807 (N.D. 1983).....	420
United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 .....	433
United States ex rel. Toth v. Quarles, 350 U.S. 11, 18 (1955) .....	537
United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980) .....	562
United States Supreme Court, Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973).....	459
United States v. Aetna Life Ins. Co. of Hartford, Conn., D.C.Conn. 1942, 146 F.Supp. 30, 37 .....	289, 429
United States v. American Friends Service Committee, 419 U.S. 7, 95 S.Ct. 13, 42 L.Ed.2d. 7 (1974) .....	282
United States v. Anderson, 584 F.2d. 369 (10th Cir. 1978) .....	420
United States v. Andra, 923 F.Supp. 157 (D.Idaho 1996).....	493
United States v. Anthony, 24 Fed.Cas. 829 (No. 14,459), 830 (1873) .....	487
United States v. Babcock, 250 U.S. 328, 331 (1919) .....	93
United States v. Bank of United States, D.C., 5 F.Supp. 942, 944 .....	430
United States v. Benson, 592 F.2d. 257 (5th Cir. 1979).....	420
United States v. Borden Co., 308 U.S. 188, 192 (1939).....	445
United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) .....	593
United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223 .....	106, 409, 545, 594
United States v. Chamberlin, 219 U.S. 250 , 31 S.Ct. 155 .....	422, 432
United States v. Cochrane, 985 F.2d. 1027, 1031 (9th Cir. 1993).....	447
United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875).....	77, 137, 237, 335
United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542, 549 (1875).....	258
United States v. Curtiss-Wright Export Corporation, 299 U.S. 304 (1936) .....	230
United States v. Daly, 481 F.2d. 28 (8th Cir. 1973).....	420
United States v. Dawes, 874 F.2d. 746, 750-51 (10th Cir. 1989).....	259
United States v. Drefke, 707 F.2d. 978, 981 (8th Cir. 1983).....	438
United States v. Dykstra, 991 F.2d. 450 (8th Cir. 1993) .....	429
United States v. Dykstra, 991 F.2d. 450, 453 (8th Cir. 1994) .....	494
United States v. Eiland, 223 F.2d. 118, 121 (4th Cir. 1955) .....	430
United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882) .....	237, 239
United States v. Frech, 149 F.3d. 1192 (10th Cir. 1998).....	490
United States v. Gainly, 380 U.S. 63 (1965) .....	167
United States v. Gardiner, 531 F.2d. 953 (9th Cir. 1976).....	420
United States v. Gerads, 999 F.2d. 1255, 1256 (8th Cir. 1993).....	258, 425
United States v. Greenstreet, 912 F.Supp. 224 (N.D.Tex. 1996).....	493
United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 (1966).....	128, 153, 234, 277, 328, 623
United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883) .....	374, 652
United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883) .....	128, 153, 234, 328, 623
United States v. Heard, 952 F.Supp. 329 (N.D.W.Va. 1996) .....	489
United States v. Higgins, 987 F.2d. 543, 545 (8th Cir. 1993) .....	499
United States v. Hilgeford, 7 F.3d. 1340, 1342 (7th Cir. 1993) .....	258, 424
United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill) 816 F.2d. 304 .....	106
United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 .....	409, 545, 594
United States v. Hori, 470 F.Supp. 1209 (C.D.Cal. 1979) .....	420

United States v. Hurd, 549 F.2d. 118 (9th Cir. 1977).....	420
United States v. Jagim, 978 F.2d. 1032, 1036 (9th Cir. 1992) .....	424, 499
United States v. Janis, 428 U.S. 433, 442, 96 S.Ct. 3021, 3026, 49 L.Ed.2d 1046 (1976).....	377
United States v. Janis, 428 U.S. 433, 96 S.Ct. 3021, 49 L.Ed.2d. 1046 (1976).....	377
United States v. Jones, 345 U.S. 377 (1953) .....	445
United States v. Karlin, 785 F.2d. 90, 91 (3d Cir. 1986).....	425
United States v. Kelley, 539 F.2d. 1199 (9th Cir. 1976) .....	420
United States v. Klimek, 952 F.Supp. 1100 (E.D.Pa. 1997).....	493
United States v. Kuball, 976 F.2d. 529 (9th Cir. 1992).....	429
United States v. Latham, 754 F.2d. 747, 750 (7th Cir. 1985).....	313
United States v. Laughlin, 249 U.S. 440 .....	93
United States v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196, 1 S.Ct. 240 (1882) .....	568
United States v. Lefkowitz, 285 U.S. 452, 467, 52 S.Ct. 420, 424, 82 A.L.R. 775 .....	127, 255
United States v. Lindbloom, 97-2 U.S.T.C. ¶ 50650 (W.D. Wash. 1997).....	490
United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367 .....	545
United States v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995) .....	590
United States v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549, 583 (1995) .....	598
United States v. Lorenzo, 995 F.2d. 1448 (9th Cir. 1993).....	494
United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961) .....	309, 577
United States v. Maurice, 26 F. Cas. 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823) .....	331
United States v. Moon, 616 F.2d. 1043 (8th Cir. 1980) .....	420
United States v. Mundt, 29 F.3d. 233 (6th Cir. 1994) .....	424
United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926) .....	593
United States v. O'Dell, 160 F.2d. 304 (1947).....	289, 430
United States v. O'Dell, 6 Cir., 1947, 160 F.2d. 304, 307 .....	289, 429
United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056 .....	106
United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) .....	545
United States v. Phellis, 257 U.S. 156, 169.....	330
United States v. Pittman, 449 F.2d. 623, 627 (7th Cir. 1971) .....	430
United States v. Price, 361 U.S. 304, 313, 80 S.Ct. 326, 331, 4 L.Ed.2d. 334 (1960) .....	283
United States v. Price, 798 F.2d. 111, 113 (5th Cir. 1986).....	425
United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975) .....	309, 577
United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876).....	128, 153, 234, 277, 328, 623
United States v. Rickman, 638 F.2d. 182 (10th Cir. 1980) .....	420
United States v. Rifien, 577 F.2d. 1111 (8th Cir. 1978).....	420
United States v. Rosnow, 977 F.2d. 399, 413 (8th Cir. 1992).....	499
United States v. San Francisco, 310 U.S. 16 (1940).....	552
United States v. Schiefen, 926 F.Supp. 877, 884 (D.S.D. 1995) .....	500
United States v. Schmitz, 542 F.2d. 782 (9th Cir. 1976).....	420
United States v. Scott, 521 F.2d. 1188 (9th Cir. 1975).....	420
United States v. Silevan, 985 F.2d. 962, 970 (8th Cir. 1993) .....	425
United States v. Sloan, 939 F.2d. 499, 501 (7th Cir. 1991).....	424
United States v. Spurgeon, 671 F.2d. 1198 (8th Cir. 1982).....	417
United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647 .....	433
United States v. Stoecklin, 848 F.Supp. 1521 (M.D. Fla. 1994) .....	493
United States v. Studley, 783 F.2d. 934, 937 n.3 (9th Cir. 1986).....	259
United States v. Supplee-Biddle Co., 265 U.S. 189, 194 .....	330
United States v. Swift & Co., 318 U.S. 442 (1943).....	445
United States v. Tissi, 601 F.2d. 372 (8th Cir. 1979) .....	420
United States v. Verdugo-Urquidez, 494 U.S. 259, 268 (1990) .....	636
United States v. Verdugo-Urquidez, 494 U.S. 259, 291 n. 11, 110 S.Ct. 1056, 1074 n. 11, 108 L.Ed.2d 222 (1990).....	630
United States v. Wangrud, 533 F.2d. 495 (9th Cir. 1976) .....	420
United States v. Ware, 608 F.2d. 400 (10th Cir. 1979) .....	420
United States v. Washington, 947 F.Supp. 87, 92 (S.D.N.Y. 1996).....	489
United States v. Weatherley, 12 F.Supp.2d. 469 (E.D.Pa. 1998) .....	490
United States v. Whitesel, 543 F.2d. 1176 (6th Cir. 1976).....	420
United States v. Wigglesworth, 2 Story, 369 .....	85

United States v. Wiley, 979 F.2d. 365 (5th Cir. 1992) .....	494
United States v. Williams, 514 U.S. 527 (1995) .....	204
United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996) .....	593
United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898) .....	164, 165, 309, 342
United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 693, 18 S.Ct. 456, 473-74, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898) .....	631
United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798).....	159, 513
United States v. Yagow, 953 F.2d. 423 (8th Cir. 1992) .....	429
United States v. Zuger, 602 F.Supp. 889, 891-92 (D. Conn. 1984) .....	430
United States, Haaland v. Attorney General of United States, D.C.Md., 42 F.Supp. 13, 22 .....	237
United States, Von Schwerdtner v. Piper, D.C.Md., 23 F.2d. 862, 863 .....	237
Urtetiqi v. D'Arbel, 9 Peters 692 .....	207
Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754 .....	404, 560
Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.....	72, 121, 198
Valley Forge Christian College v. Americans United for Separation of Church and State, Inc., 454 U.S. 464, 487, 102 S.Ct. 752, 70 L.Ed.2d. 700 (1982).....	270
Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (2d Cir. 1998) .....	637
Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998).....	630, 632, 650, 651
Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914, 920-21 (2d Cir.1998) .....	166, 307, 638
Valmonte, 136 F.3d. at 918-21 .....	637
Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151 (1886).....	276, 627
Van Brocklin v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886) .....	331
Van Valkenbrg v. Brown (1872), 43 Cal.Sup.Ct. 43, 47.....	487
Van Valkenburg v. Brown, 43 Cal. 43 (1872).....	580
VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 (1795).....	276, 627
Vella v. McCammon, 671 F.Supp. 1128, 1129 (S.D. Tex. 1987) .....	500
Verdugo-Urquidez, 494 U.S. at 268.....	636
Vickery v. Jones, 100 F.3d. 1334 (7th Cir. 1996), cert. denied, 117 S.Ct. 1553, 137 L.Ed.2d. 701 (U.S. 1997) .....	614
Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433 .....	78, 121, 198
Vieth v. Jubelirer, 541 U.S. 267, 277-278, 124 S.Ct. 1769, 1776 - 1777 (U.S.Pa.,2004) .....	270
Village of Hoffman Estates v. Flipside, Hoffman Estates, Inc., 455 U.S. 489, 102 S.Ct. 1186, 71 L.Ed.2d. 362 (1982) ..	529
Village of Schaumburg v. Citizens for a Better Environment, 444 U.S. 620, 100 S.Ct. 826, 63 L.Ed.2d. 73 (1980) .....	525
Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People, 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711 .....	305, 371, 559
Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179.....	410
Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235 .....	432, 459
Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973) .....	351
Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235 (1973) .....	167
Wabol v. Villacrusis, 958 F.2d. 1450, 1459 n. 18 (9th Cir.1990) .....	637
Wadleigh v. Newhall 136 F. 941 (1905) .....	487
Walby v. United States, 144 Fed.Cl. 1 (2019).....	108
Walby v. United States, 957 F.3d. 1295 (2020) .....	108
Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58 .....	119, 395, 514, 574
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229 .....	120, 238, 395, 555, 664
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411-412 .....	319
Walz v. Tax Comm'n, 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970).....	265, 307, 637
Ward v. Rock Against Racism, 491 U.S. 781, 109 S.Ct. 2746, 105 L.Ed.2d. 661 (1989) .....	523, 529
Ward vs. Smith, 7 Wall. 447 .....	506
Washington v. Harper, 494 U.S. 210 (1990).....	647
Waterloo Water Co. v. Village of Waterloo, 193 N.Y.S. 360, 362, 200 App.Div. 718.....	119
Watts v. IRS, 925 F.Supp. 271, 276 (D.N.J. 1996) .....	493
Weimerskirch v. C. I. R., 596 F.2d. 358 (C.A.9, 1979).....	302
West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.....	72, 78, 121, 197
Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945) 271, 314, 317, 329, 353, 356, 373, 509, 538, 610, 615, 628, 656 .....	
Westfall vs. Braley, 10 Ohio 188 .....	506
Wheeler v. Burgess, 263 Ky. 693, 93 S.W.2d. 351, 354 .....	638
Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020 .....	304, 371

Whitfield v. State of Ohio, 297 U.S. 431 (1936).....	488
Widmar v. Vincent, 454 U.S. 263, 102 S.Ct. 269, 70 L.Ed.2d. 440, 1 Ed.Law.Rep. 13 (1981) .....	528
Wight v. Davidson, 181 U.S. 371 (1901) .....	204
Wight v. Davidson, 181 U.S. 371, 377 (1901) .....	100
Wildenhus' Case (1887) 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385.....	165, 309, 342
Wilder Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co., 236 U.S. 165, 174-175.....	93
Will v. Michigan Dept. of State Police, 491 U.S. 58, 109 S.Ct. 2304 (U.S.Mich.,1989) .....	511
William E. Peck & Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 165, 172 (1918) .....	379
Williams v. U.S., 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751, (1933).....	268
Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859 .....	198
Williamson v. Puerifoy, 316 F.2d. 774 (5 Cir. 1963).....	269
Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233 .....	433
Wisconsin v. Glick, 782 F.2d. 670 (7th Cir. 1986) .....	500
Wisconsin v. Mitchell, 508 U.S. 476, 113 S.Ct. 2194, 124 L.Ed.2d. 436, 21 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1520 (1993).....	528
Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co., 127 U.S. 265 , 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct. 1370 .....	422, 432
Wolfe v. United States, 798 F.2d. 1241, 1245 (9th Cir. 1986).....	430
Wolff v. New Orleans, 103 U.S. 358 .....	412
Wong Kim Ark v. U.S., 1898, 169 U.S. 649, 702, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 .....	308
Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. at 658, 18 S.Ct. at 460 .....	631
Woodruff v. Trapnall, 10 How. 190.....	412
World-Wide Volkswagen Corp. v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 (1980).....	459
Wright v. U.S., 302 U.S. 583 (1938).....	127, 255
Wyman v. James, 400 U.S. 309, 91 S.Ct. 381, 27 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1971) .....	629, 636
Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239 .....	119, 395, 514, 574
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886) .....	219, 271
Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369 , 6 S. Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071 .....	147
Young v. American Mini Theatres, Inc., 427 U.S. 50, 96 S.Ct. 2440, 49 L.Ed.2d. 310, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1151 (1976) .....	526
Young v. IRS, 596 F.Supp. 141, 147 (N.D. Ind. 1984) .....	440
Young v. IRS, 596 F.Supp. 141, 149 (N.D. Ind. 1984) .....	430
Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978 .....	72, 122, 198
Zimmer v. Acheson, 10 Cir. 1951, 191 F.2d. 209, 211 .....	308
Zwicker v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241, 88 S.Ct. 391, 19 L.Ed.2d. 444 (1967).....	524, 526, 528

## Other Authorities

"Joint Resolution To Suspend The Gold Standard And Abrogate The Gold Clause, June 5, 1933", (See: House Joint Resolution 192, 73rd Congress, 1st Session) .....	506
"Old Wine, New Bottles: Paper Terrorism, Paper Scams and Paper 'Redemption,'" published Nov., 8, 1999 .....	498
"Sovereign"="Foreign", Family Guardian Fellowship .....	607
"The Radical Common Law Movement and Paper Terrorism, The State Response," dated June 2000, by Denise Griffith and L. Cheryl Runyon .....	498
#1: Hospital .....	515
#2: Airplane.....	515
#3: Home .....	515
#4: Dad in Car .....	515
#5: Park .....	515
"Judge" Anna von Reitz.....	505
"Public" v. "Private" Employment: You Really Work for Uncle Sam If You Receive Federal Benefits, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	251, 386
"strict scrutiny" standard of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	89
"Taxpayer" v. "Nontaxpayer": Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	178, 235, 236, 443, 461
"U.S. Person" Position, Form #05.053 .....	205, 587
1 Hale, P. C. 62 .....	484
1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270 .....	305
1 Litt. R. 342 .....	580
1 Messages and Papers of the Presidents, p. 194.....	229

1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries *467 .....	331
1040NR Attachment, Form #09.077 .....	608
1040NR return, years 1980-1983 .....	202
1040NR return, years 1984-2017 .....	202
1040NR tax return .....	202, 604
106 A.L.R. Fed. 396 .....	614
107 A.L.R. Fed. 21 .....	614
108 A.L.R. Fed. 117 .....	614
109 A.L.R. Fed. 9 .....	614
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003) .....	81, 94, 199, 458
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §884 (2003) .....	449
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003) .....	81, 94, 159, 199, 323, 390, 397, 622
19 Corpus Juris Secundum, Corporations, §883 (2003) .....	156
19 Corpus Juris Secundum, Corporations, §886 (2003) .....	156
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 1433 .....	334
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327 .....	131, 167, 660
2 Inst. 4 .....	593
2 Inst. 46-7 .....	593
2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) ...	271, 314, 317, 329, 353, 356, 373, 509, 538, 615, 628, 656
3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322 .....	304, 371, 558
36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999) .....	410
4 Bl.Comm. 74, 92 .....	484
4 Dec. Dig. '06, p. 1197, sec. 11, "Citizens" (1906) .....	488
5 C. WRIGHT & A. MILLER, FEDERAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE § 1350 at 549-550 & n. 77 (1969 & 1985 Supp.) .....	274
5 Elliot's Debates, 212.1 .....	228
6 Webster's Works, 526 .....	484
6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584 .....	120, 220, 326, 544, 555, 665
63C Am.Jur.2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 .....	106
63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999) .....	126, 409, 545, 594
7 FAM 012 .....	200
7 FAM 1100 Appendix P .....	201
7 FAM 1120 .....	201
7 FAM 1125 .....	201
7 FAM 1126 .....	201
7 FAM 1300 Appendix B Endorsement 09 .....	200
8 Stat., European Treaties, 80 .....	228
8 U.S.Sen.Reports Comm. on Foreign Relations, p. 24 .....	229
81A Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), United States, §29 (2003) .....	217
86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories (2003) .....	626
86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1 (2003) .....	156, 216, 450
861 Evidence Video, Larken Rose .....	189, 454, 456
861 Source Position .....	456, 457, 459, 460
A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31 .....	120, 220, 326, 544, 555, 665
A Treatise on the Law of Domicil, National, Quasi-National, and Municipal, M.W. Jacobs, Little, Brown, and Company, 1887, p. 89 .....	261
A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 27, §74 .....	468
Aaron Russo .....	266
About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202 .....	345, 356, 374, 387, 403, 424, 451, 464, 587
About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202, Section 14 .....	110
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #04.104 .....	574
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012 .....	96, 146, 319, 362, 574
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 19 .....	102
Acquiring a Civil Status, FTSIG .....	75, 89, 103, 209
Administrative State: Tactics and Defenses Course, Form #12.041 .....	75, 583, 588

Adolf Hitler .....	2
Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001 ...	163, 191, 192, 389, 451, 463, 465, 481, 487, 519, 534, 649
Affidavit of Corporate Denial, Form #02.004 .....	192, 193, 489, 500
Affidavit of Domicile: Probate, Form #04.223 .....	649
Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005 .....	520, 657
Agent Smith of the IRS .....	114
AI DISCOVERY: How being privileged as an alien or consenting as an American National affects your constitutional rights, FTSIG.....	566
Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975 .....	642, 645
AMENDED version of IRS Form W-8BEN .....	451
American Jurisprudence .....	123
American Jurisprudence 2d, 16A Am.Jur.2d, Constitutional Law, Sections 409 through 414 (1999).....	520
American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional law, §546: Forced and Prohibited Associations (1999).....	614
American Jurisprudence 2d, Duress, §21 (1999).....	376
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999).....	73, 78, 122, 197
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §17: Acceptance or vesting of franchise (1999) .....	437
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §27: Character and extent of powers under grant (1999).....	437
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999).....	122, 123, 141, 434
American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §42: Interest on Claim (1999).....	404
American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999) .....	433
An Elementary Treatise on the Common Law for the Use of Students, Henry T. Terry, The Maruzen-Kabushiki-Kaisha, 1906, pp. 18-20.....	325
An Investigation Into the Meaning of the Term “United States”, Family Guardian .....	95
Anna Von Reitz Comments on Revocation of Election .....	473
AntiShyster News Magazine, Volume 7, No. 2, Alfred Adask, p. 44 .....	416
Are You an “Idiot”?, SEDM .....	88, 101, 607
Are You an “Idiot”?, Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) .....	548
Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand.....	453
Attorney General of the United States.....	470
Authorities on “includes”, Form #10.004.....	89
Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	138, 180, 267, 416
Authorities on Membership, SEDM.....	102
Authorities on Rights as Property, SEDM Blog .....	583
Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023 .....	98, 312, 376, 518, 549, 562, 578, 648, 660, 662, 663
Ayn Rand’s Atlas Shrugged v. SEDM Mission Statement, SEDM .....	117
Babylon Harlot Corporation.....	89
Bank of the United States .....	405
Before Things Get Out of Hand... Judge Anna Von Reitz .....	506
Bills of Exchange .....	499
Bitclub.....	587
Black’s Law Dictionary.....	198, 620
Black’s Law Dictionary (6th ed. 1990), p. 1025 .....	602
Black’s Law Dictionary 1192 (6th ed. 1990) .....	382
Black’s Law Dictionary 11th Edition, p. 1853 .....	201
Black’s Law Dictionary Capitulates with Us and Defines “U.S. Citizen” as a “national”!, SEDM .....	202
Black’s Law Dictionary, 11th Edition, p. 1471 .....	86
Black’s Law Dictionary, 11th Edition, p. 962 .....	86
Black’s Law Dictionary, 4th Edition, pp. 786-787.....	559
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095 .....	141, 168
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470 .....	170
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1128 .....	534
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235 .....	119, 122, 396, 514, 575, 581
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1358 .....	101
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359 .....	101, 544
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593 .....	390, 436, 514
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693 .....	153, 299, 362, 641

Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 310 .....	465, 466, 638
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 311 .....	465, 466, 638
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360 .....	119, 544
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787 .....	305, 372
Black’s Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 1176 .....	144, 621
Black’s Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 740 .....	145, 621
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1005 .....	418
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106 .....	375, 511
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1185 .....	510
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1189 .....	265
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196 .....	403
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1197 .....	79, 198
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231 .....	169
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232 .....	168, 401
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1245 .....	432
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1421 .....	491
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457 .....	293, 441
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536 .....	293
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244 .....	237, 606, 643
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267 .....	362
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 276 .....	138
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322 .....	363
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 422 .....	538
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 423 .....	538
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485 .....	463, 651
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 498 .....	216, 217
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 517 .....	540, 639
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 517 (“ejusdem generis”) .....	633
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 576 .....	449
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581 .....	147, 158, 196, 270, 314, 337, 360, 362, 372, 509, 539, 615, 628, 656
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 647 .....	217, 617
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 648 .....	217, 617
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 668 .....	210
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 688 .....	363
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 763 .....	314
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 793 .....	277
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 801 .....	219
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306 .....	142, 277, 513
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398 .....	404, 560
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1462-1463 .....	232
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 699-799 .....	360
Bluefield Daily Telegraph 2001 .....	499
Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856 263, 327, 335, 339, 351, 390, 393, 394, 408, 410, 434, 452, 466, 514, 571, 594, 641, 643, 646, 652, 660	
Bruce Calvert .....	2
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916), FTSIG .....	95
Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.) .....	435
Burnett, Wisconsin v. Mitchell: First Amendment Fast-Food Style. 4 Temp Pol & Civ Rts LR 379, Spring, 1995 .....	528
Caesar .....	643, 646, 648
Carol Landi .....	500
Case Cites Denouncing the Claim that Subtitle A Federal Income Taxes Only Apply Inside the Federal Zone, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	186, 393
Catalog of Elections and Entity Types in the Internal Revenue Code, FTSIG .....	71, 204
Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052 . 118, 134, 136, 576, 578, 581, 583	
Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook, Form #09.082 .....	76, 90
Charles Darwin .....	2

Chat GPT 3.5: Is a purely contractual franchise a governmental act in a classical sense or a PRIVATE act?, FTSIG .....	114
Chief Justice Taney .....	580, 661
Choice of Law, Litigation Tool #01.010 .....	112, 146, 607
Cites by Topic: Public Office, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	100
Citizenship and Sovereignty Course, Form #12.001 .....	389, 421, 481
Citizenship Diagrams, Form #10.010.....	221
Citizenship Status Profile (CSP) code.....	108
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011.....	221
Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options, Form #10.003 .....	191, 192, 465, 481, 487, 519
Civil Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation, Litigation Tool #10.002.....	180, 279
Civil Status (important!), SEDM.....	549
Civil Status (Important!)-SEDM .....	565, 575
Collectivism and How to Resist It Course, Form #12.024 .....	75, 88, 129, 608
Common Law Practice Guide, Litigation Tool #10.013 .....	192, 468
Communist Manifesto .....	129
Conduct and Belief: Public Employees' First Amendment Rights to Free Expression and Political Affiliation. 59 U Chi LR 897, Spring, 1992 .....	614
Conflicts in a Nutshell, David D. Seigel, West Publishing, 1994; ISBN 0-314-02952-4 .....	135
Conflicts in a Nutshell, David D. Seigel, West Publishing, 1994; ISBN 0-314-02952-4, p. 317.....	139
Confucius, 500 B.C. ....	66, 312, 536
Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., at 1064 (statement of Rep. Hale) .....	550
Congressman Louis McFadden .....	505
Congressman McFadden's Speech on the Federal Reserve Corporation, Arizona Caucus Club .....	507
Congressman, Louis T. McFadden.....	506
Constitution Society, 1731 Howe Av #370, Sacramento, CA 95825 916/568-1022, 916/450-7941VM .....	491
Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine .....	92
Constitutional Tort Action.....	292
Consumer Financial Protection Bureau (CFPB).....	110
Convention Relating to the Settlement of the Conflicts Between the Law of Nationality and the Law of Domicile [Anno Domini 1955], Exhibit #01.008.....	109
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924), Citizenship of George W. Cook, Exhibit #01.025 .....	94
Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 248 .....	372
Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 394 .....	372
Cooley, Const. Lim., 479 .....	292
Cooley, Law of Taxation, 4th Ed., pgs 88-89.....	431
Corporate Takeover of the U.S. Government Well Under Way, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	439
Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024 .....	155, 449, 597
Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024, Section 11: Legal standing and status of corporations in federal court .....	182, 320
Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia .....	156
Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001.....	128, 161, 184, 185, 369, 373, 402, 417, 423, 443, 461, 567
Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001, Section 4.....	373
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042's, Form #04.003 .....	402, 417, 423, 443, 461
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098's, Form #04.004 .....	402, 417, 423, 443, 461
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099's, Form #04.005 .....	402, 417, 423, 443, 461
Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2's, Form #04.006 .....	402, 417, 423, 443, 461
Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation, Litigation Tool #10.002.....	267
Damer, T. Edward (2009), Attacking Faulty Reasoning: A Practical Guide to Fallacy-free Arguments (6th ed.), Wadsworth, p. 121, ISBN 978-0-495-09506-4.....	150
Damer, T. Edward (2009), Attacking Faulty Reasoning: A Practical Guide to Fallacy-free Arguments (6th ed.), Wadsworth, p. 123, ISBN 978-0-495-09506-4.....	150
Daniel Webster.....	2
Dave Bossett.....	456
Dave DeReimer .....	495, 496
De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043 .....	105, 128, 129, 145, 155, 449, 585, 588, 595, 596
De Portibus Maris, 1 Harg. Law Tracts, 78.....	580
Declaration of Cause and Necessity to Abolish and Declaration of Separate and Equal Station .....	506

Declaration of Revocation of Election, Scribd .....	473
Definitions: "in the United States", FTSIG .....	89
Definitions: "United States", FTSIG .....	89
Degan, "Adding the First Amendment to the Fire": Cross Burning and Hate Crime Laws. 26 Creighton LR 1109, June, 1993.....	528
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007 .....	132, 381, 567
Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Currency Transaction Report (CTR), Form #04.008 .	403, 424
Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Information Return (IR), Form #04.007 .....	402, 423, 443
Democrats Advocate that You Should be a "Nonresident Alien", FTSIG .....	97
Demonocracy .....	134
Department of Justice .....	139, 255, 440
Department of Justice (DOJ) attorney .....	368
Department of Justice Criminal Tax Manual 2001, Chapter 40 .....	67
Department of State.....	570
Department of State Foreign Affairs Manual (FAM), 8 FAM 301.1 .....	200
Department of State Regulations.....	201
Department of State Website.....	624
Department of the Treasury.....	440, 471
Developing Evidence of Citizenship and Sovereignty Course, Form #12.002 .....	389
Devil's Advocate: Lawyers, SEDM.....	591
District of Criminals.....	624
Does the Fourteenth Amendment Require Birthright Citizenship?, Heritage Foundation .....	166
Domestic International Sales Corporations (D.I.S.C.) .....	372
Douglas Dillon .....	502
Dunning-Kruger Effect.....	82, 104
E.O. 6073 .....	507
E.O. 6102 .....	507
E.O. 6111 .....	507
E.O. 6260 .....	507
Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972).....	204, 243, 291, 441, 457
Edwin Vieira, Jr.....	419
eGold.....	587
Ellesmere, Postnati, 63 .....	484
Elliott, Madsen v. Women's Health Center, Inc.: Heightened Scrutiny for Injunctions Implicating First Amendment Freedoms. 24 Cap.U.LR. 457, 1995 .....	532
Employer Identification Number (EIN) Application Permanent Amendment Notice, Form #06.022 .....	246
Enumeration of Inalienable Rights, Form #10.002 .....	477, 519, 570
Excluded Earnings and People, Form #14.019.....	90
Executive Documents H. R. No. 10, 1st Sess. 32d Cong. p. 4 .....	484
Executive Order 10289.....	226, 501
Executive Order 11110.....	500, 501, 502
Executive Order 6260.....	505, 506
Executive Orders 6073, 6102, 6111 .....	506
Exhibit #05.051 .....	546
Exhibits #03.005 and 11.006.....	267
Exhibits #05.025 and #05.051 .....	554
Family Guardian Disclaimer .....	180, 294
Family Guardian Disclaimer, Section 1: Introduction.....	295
Family Guardian Forums.....	644
Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1, Citizenship, Domicile, and Nationality.....	192, 481, 489
Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1.1: Meaning of "subject to the jurisdiction" in the Fourteenth Amendment .....	166
Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.2, Federal Jurisdiction Topic .....	665
Family Guardian Opening Page .....	132
Family Guardian Website.....	506
Family Guardian Website Opening Page .....	661
Farewell Address, President Obama.....	572

Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101 .....	185, 387, 414, 424
Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001 .....	356, 587
Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34 .....	351, 432, 459
Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or For Following Its Own Written Procedures!, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	517
Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for its actions or its Words or For Following Its Own Written Procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	68
Federal Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA) .....	84
Federal District and Circuit Courts.....	149
Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032 .....	134, 303, 364, 444, 446, 512, 583, 665
Federal Forms and Publications, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	189, 460
Federal Jurisdiction, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	665
Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018.....	135, 177, 186, 188, 214, 364, 393, 404, 447, 628, 665
Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, Form #15.001	189, 460, 461
Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment, Litigation Tool #01.002 .....	519
Federal Reserve .....	419
Federal Reserve Bank.....	419, 503, 506
Federal Reserve Notes.....	419
Federal Tax Withholding, Form #04.102, Section 3 .....	379
Federal Treasury.....	119
Field, Priv. Corp. §§ 11, 15 .....	372
Fischer, D. H. (June 1970), Historians' fallacies: toward a logic of historical thought, Harper torchbooks (first ed.), New York: HarperCollins, p. 274, ISBN 978-0-06-131545-9, OCLC 185446787.....	150
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 9.3.5 and 9.3.6.....	327
Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act (FATCA), IRS .....	84
Foreign Person Reporting and Withholding Summary, FTSIG .....	111
Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) Website.....	69, 74, 205, 209
Form #02.005 .....	545
Form #04.001 .....	83, 264, 475, 589, 662
Form #04.202 .....	110
Form #05.001 .....	77, 90, 110, 573
Form #05.002 .....	478, 549, 554, 571, 588
Form #05.003 .....	100, 204, 381, 545, 546, 549, 554, 578
Form #05.006 .....	246, 472, 573
Form #05.006, Section 10.3 .....	475
Form #05.006, Section 5.1 .....	635
Form #05.007 .....	264, 546, 556
Form #05.008 .....	480
Form #05.014 .....	106, 264, 311, 426, 546, 556, 561
Form #05.014, Section 15.2.3.5 .....	152
Form #05.018 .....	381
Form #05.020 .....	82, 209, 246, 546, 571
Form #05.022 .....	85, 108
Form #05.030 .....	77, 264, 381, 545, 546, 548, 549, 552, 556, 564, 588
Form #05.033 .....	553, 572
Form #05.037 .....	571, 588
Form #05.040 .....	552
Form #05.042 .....	554, 571
Form #05.043 .....	87, 545, 546, 571
Form #05.044 .....	109
Form #05.046 .....	264, 300, 426, 546, 547, 554, 556, 564
Form #05.048 .....	209, 373, 546
Form #05.050 .....	117, 311, 561, 564, 572
Form #05.053 .....	82, 90
Form #05.055 .....	111
Form #05.056 .....	76, 209

Form #06.001 .....	559
Form #08.021 .....	475
Form #08.024 .....	82
Form #09.081 .....	82, 89
Form #09.084 .....	109
Form #10.002 .....	263, 607
Form #10.011, Section 12 .....	187, 425
Form #10.015 .....	100, 204
Form #11.401 .....	147, 545, 546
Form #12.021 Video 4.....	546
Form #12.022 .....	546
Form #12.023 .....	546, 549, 572
Form #12.024 .....	545
Form #12.025 .....	381, 549
Form #12.038 .....	548
Form #12.040 .....	311, 561, 572
Form #12.045 .....	82
Form #12.046 .....	100, 204
Form #13.007 .....	114, 546, 570
Form #13.008 .....	381, 564, 572, 578
Form #14.018 .....	106
Form #14.019 .....	383
Form #15.001 .....	475
Form 1040 .....	254, 478
Form 1040 and Form 2555.....	391
Form 1042s.....	573
Form I-9 .....	206
Form W-4 .....	573
Form W-7 .....	478, 573
Form W-8.....	83
Former Secy. of State Tillerson Says Government Avoidance of Truth and Deception Undermines the Government, SEDM .....	111
Forms W-4, 1040, SS-4, or SS-5.....	421
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction.....	553
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4 .....	554
Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda ...	68, 129, 267, 542
Founder of Libertarianism, Lysander Spooner .....	104
Frank R. Brushaber Genealogical Records, SEDM Exhibit #09.034 .....	95, 471
Frederic Bastiat .....	553
Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax, Congressional Research Service Report 97-59A .....	67
Frivolous Subject: Revocation of Election (R.O.E.), SEDM .....	103
Frivolous Subjects, Form #08.026.....	378, 665
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008 .....	95, 655
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1 .....	96
FTSIG.....	103
Fundamental Nature of the Federal Income Tax, Form #05.035.....	177, 205
Funk and Wagnalls New Practical Standard Dictionary (1946).....	152
Galileo Paradigm, Form #11.303 .....	473
Gellman, Hate Speech and a New View of the First Amendment. 24 Cap.U.L.R. 309, 1995 .....	528
General Accounting Office Report #GAO/GGD-00-60R IRS' Substitute for Returns (SFR), SEDM Exhibit #05.023 ....	366
Geographical Definitions and Conventions, Form #11.215 .....	66, 139
George Orwell.....	426, 651
Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”, Form #10.012 (HTML).....	177, 205
Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”, Form #10.013.....	586, 660
Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”, Form #10.013 (PDF).....	177, 205
Government Accountability Office Report GAO/GGD-00-60R, p. 1, Footnote 1.....	368

Government Accountability Office Report GAO/GGD-00-60R, p. 2.....	368
Government Burden of Proof, Form #05.025.....	181, 298, 303
Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023 ..	129, 143, 161, 167, 177, 179, 214, 257, 361, 426, 441, 510, 551, 645
Government Establishment of Religion, Form #05.038 .....	113
Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012 .....	101, 181, 304, 312, 553, 562, 582
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046 ....	69, 91, 143, 179, 181, 257, 262, 279, 298, 303, 310, 318, 369, 470, 477, 549, 578, 627, 653
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030 74,	129, 136, 142, 155, 180, 181, 184, 267, 304, 312, 359, 431, 439, 536, 550, 553, 557, 562, 578, 582, 584, 596, 660
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 24 .....	211
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 28.2 .....	641, 645
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3.11 .....	320
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 31.5 .....	182
Gray, C. J.....	260
Great Depression .....	507
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302.....	66, 665
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Chapter 5 .....	183, 338, 352, 386, 405
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Chapter 6 .....	456
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Chapters 3 and 4.....	66
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 3.12.1.10 .....	428
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.....	253
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.17 .....	448
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.17.1 .....	449
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.3 .....	392
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.5.2 .....	252
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.1 .....	159
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.10 .....	416
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.10 .....	394
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.5 .....	438
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.16.....	453
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.12.....	627
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.13 .....	391
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.6: The TWO Sources of Federal Civil Jurisdiction: “Domicile” and “Contract”.....	179, 257
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.3.7 .....	416
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.....	250, 439
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.16.....	438
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.8.....	392
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.5.....	408
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.5.3 .....	428
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.5.4.....	429
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.....	408
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.10.....	404
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.15 .....	171
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.2.....	418
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.7 .....	250, 379, 438
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.1 .....	453
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.13.1 .....	618
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.15 through 3.15.4 .....	444
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.20.1 and 5.1.5.....	253
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.8.11 through 3.8.11.11 .....	185, 378
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.24, 5.1.4, 5.2.12-5.2.13 .....	182, 316
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.27, 5.6.7 .....	185
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.3.15 and 5.2 through 5.2.16 .....	449
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.7 through 4.10 .....	253
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.1 through 5.1.11 .....	178

Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.1 through 5.1.11 and 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.11 .....	250
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.15 and 5.19.....	249
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4 through 5.4.6.....	451
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.1 through 5.4.3.7 .....	411
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.10 through 5.4.13 .....	444
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.5 and 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.11 .....	448
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.9 through 5.4.12 .....	250
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.5.2 and 5.5.3.....	250
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.12 through 5.6.12.15 .....	392
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.1 .....	230
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.15 through 5.6.15.8 .....	421
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections, 5.2.14.2, 6.7.1 .....	108
H.R.Conf.Rep. No. 95-1800, p. 240 (1978) .....	287
H.R.Rep. No. 1884, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 27 (1966).....	283
H.R.Rep. No. 1884, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 27 (1966); S.Rep. No. 1708, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 29 (1966), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, p. 3750.....	286
Hague Convention.....	109
Handbook of Common Law Pleading, Benjamin Shipman.....	552
Handbook of Common Law Pleading, Joseph Koeffler .....	552
Hartford Van Dyke.....	492
Heritage Foundation .....	166
Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship 246, 375, 513, 518, 552	
Highlights of American Legal and Political History CD, SEDM.....	194, 505
Hot Issues: Identification*, SEDM.....	588
Hot Issues: Invisible Consent*, SEDM .....	380, 572, 589
Hot Issues: Laws of Property*, SEDM .....	583
Hot issues: Self, Family, Church, Local Self Governance, and Private Membership Associations (PMAs), Section 2: Private Membership Associations (PMAs), SEDM .....	607
Hot Issues: Common law and Equity Litigation**, SEDM.....	607
Hot Issues: Self, Family, Church, Local Self Governance, and Private Membership Associations (PMAs), Section 2 ....	565
House Congressional Record of June 10, 1932, pp. 399-403.....	507
House of Representatives .....	229
How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024.....	71, 81, 82, 186, 199, 204, 238, 393, 572
How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024, Section 9.....	87
How Our Laws Are Made, Chapt. 19, Senate document 105-14 .....	444
How Our Laws Are Made, United States Senate .....	444
How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship 74, 99, 113, 130, 439, 441, 453, 582	
How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Section 5: A Biblical Example of Someone Who Fought the Corruption, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	100
How the Government Defrauds You Out of Legitimate Exclusions for the Market Value of Your Labor, Form #05.026 179, 254	
How to Cook A Vulture, Lynn Meredith .....	421
How to File Returns, Form #09.074.....	178, 235, 608, 660
How to File Returns, Form #09.074, Section 8 .....	235
How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By Confusing the Two Contexts, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	82, 175, 195, 199
How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights, Form #10.015 .....	102, 398, 565
How You Volunteer-Graphically!, FTSIG.....	82
I.R.M. 3.38.147.3.1(11).....	202
Identity Theft Affidavit, Form #14.020.....	74, 108
Income Tax Withholding and Reporting Course, Form #12.004 .....	356, 428
Individual Taxpayer Identification Number (ITIN) .....	573
Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027.....	303, 312, 381, 517, 535, 562, 609, 653, 657, 663
Instructions for the Requesters of Forms W-8BEN, W-8BEN-E, W-8ECI, W-8EXP, and W-8IMY, p. 1,2,6 (Cat 26698G) .....	573
Internal Revenue Bulletin 2007-14 .....	190, 462

Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M), Section 3.38.147.3.1(10).....	202
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M), Section 3.38.147.3.1(25).....	202
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Chapter 1100, section 1111.1.....	133
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 .....	178, 236
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 (02-26-1999) .....	244
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.2.4 .....	388
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 35.2.2.11 (08-11-2004) .....	367
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 .....	68, 167, 297
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8 .....	65, 136, 414
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8 (05-14-1999).....	253
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004) .....	414
Internal Revenue Service.....	498
Interview of Former IRS Commissioner Shelton Cohen by Aaron Russo, SEDM Exhibit #11.004.....	266, 330
Invisible Consent, FTSIG.....	87, 106, 112, 117
IRS 1040 Instruction Booklet.....	390
IRS 1040NR Form .....	417
IRS Acknowledges Constitutional Citizens as U.S. Nationals in the 1040-NR Instructions for 2023, SEDM.....	201
IRS Commissioner Shelton Cohen.....	266
IRS Document 7130.....	250, 390, 424, 451, 462
IRS Document 7233: 75 Years of Criminal Investigative History .....	439
IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008 .....	134, 188, 444, 446
IRS Form 1040.....	171, 186, 190, 221, 250, 349, 390, 391, 402, 405, 440, 460, 461, 462, 463, 660
IRS Form 1040, 1040X, or 1040EZ .....	385
IRS Form 1040NR .....	190, 340, 450, 462, 660
IRS Form 1040NR for Years 2002 through 2017 .....	353
IRS Form 1042-S .....	370, 428, 443
IRS Form 1078.....	342, 345
IRS Form 1098.....	370, 443
IRS Form 1099.....	370, 443
IRS Form 2678.....	408
IRS Form 4549.....	367, 368, 369
IRS Form 4852.....	385
IRS Form 668(A)(c)(DO), “Notice of Levy” .....	429
IRS Form 8300.....	370, 443
IRS Form 843.....	573
IRS Form 870.....	368
IRS Form 8840.....	342
IRS Form 9423, Collection Appeals Request.....	234
IRS Form K-1.....	370
IRS Form W-2.....	171, 384, 385, 443
IRS Form W-2C .....	385
IRS Form W-4.....	171, 172, 185, 186, 387, 402, 411, 412, 415, 424, 427, 428, 443, 460, 462, 464, 623, 624
IRS Form W-7 ITIN Application .....	350
IRS Form W-8BEN.....	345, 374, 403, 423, 424
IRS Form W-8BEN, Block 3 .....	339, 345
IRS Forms W-2 and W-4.....	171
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, 1099.....	428, 452
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, 1099, and K-1 .....	461
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099 .....	174, 179, 189, 254, 454
IRS forms W-8 and W-9 .....	478
IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”, Form #08.023 .....	75, 209
IRS Humbug: IRS Weapons of Enslavement, Frank Kowalik, ISBN 0-9626552-0-1, 1991, Universalistic Publishers...	280
IRS Internal Revenue Manual, Section 3.38.147 International Tax Returns and Documents, International Notices .....	202
IRS Notice 2007-30: Frivolous Positions, p. 6.....	380
IRS Office of Chief Counsel Memorandum Number 200634001 .....	308
IRS Office of Chief Counsel Memorandum Number 200634001, SEDM Exhibit #09.042 .....	308
IRS Presumption Rules .....	657

IRS Publication 515: Withholding of Tax on Nonresident Aliens and Foreign Corporations .....	343
IRS Publication 519 .....	107, 108, 340
IRS Publication 519, Tax Guide for Aliens.....	340, 341
IRS Publication 519, Tax Guide for Aliens, Year 2007 .....	341
IRS Publication 519: Tax Guide for Aliens.....	343
IRS Publication 519: Tax Guide for Aliens (2007), p. 43 .....	340
IRS Publication 519: U.S. Tax Guide for Aliens, Chapter 1 .....	472
IRS Publications .....	339
IRS Published Products Catalog (2003), p. F-15.....	391, 462
IRS Rebutts Those making Frivolous Tax Arguments on Paying Taxes, Internal Revenue Service .....	67
IRS The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments.....	108
IRS Website .....	610
Irwin Schiff .....	69, 417, 460
Is the U.S. Bankrupt?, St Lois Federal Reserve Bank .....	508
Jack Smith .....	497
James Madison, The Federalist No. 51 (1788).....	299
Jeff Dickstein, a famous patriot attorney.....	251
Jesus of Nazareth: Illegal Tax Protester, Form #11.306.....	178, 246
John Grisham.....	454
John Sasscer .....	417
Jurisdiction over Federal Areas within the States, Form #11.203 .....	665
Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).....	93, 269, 559, 659
Kelly, Silencing the Lambs: Restricting the First Amendment Rights of Abortion Clinic Protestors in Madsen v. Women's Health Center. 68 S.Cal.LR 427, January, 1995.....	532
Kingdom Bible Studies, Lesson 1: WHO'S WHO?-The Correct Meaning of Names, Sheldon Emry Memorial Library .	543
Kurt Kallenbach .....	473
Larken Rose.....	67, 456, 460
Lawfully Avoiding Foreign Person Withholding, FTSIG .....	107, 111
Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course, Form #12.040 .....	112, 517, 583
Laws of the Bible, Litigation Tool #09.001 .....	548
Lee, The First Amendment Doctrine of Underbreadth. 71 Wash U LQ 637, Fall, 1993.....	524
Legal Basis for the Term “Nonresident Alien”, Form #05.036.....	183, 187, 338, 352, 421
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014 66, 69, 76, 128, 139, 144, 147, 179, 181, 189, 209, 257, 267, 312, 316, 319, 388, 454, 459, 486, 508, 542, 556, 586, 656 .....	
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 15.1 .....	262
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 15.2 .....	373, 510
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 15.2.1 .....	147
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 16.1 .....	149
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 18.1 .....	107
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 18.2 .....	89
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 5 .....	509
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Sections 12.4.13, 12.4.17, 12.4.19, and 12.4.26 .....	543
Legal Fictions, Form #09.071 .....	549
Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001 188, 303, 423, 448, 479, 534 .....	
Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009 .....	184, 364, 367, 408, 411
Legal Research and Writing Techniques Course, Form #12.013 .....	194, 505
Legal Research Sources, Family Guardian Website.....	194, 505
Legislative Intent of the Sixteenth Amendment, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	252
Leroy Schweitzer of the Montana Freemen .....	492
Liberty Dollar .....	587
Litigation Tool #01.009.....	588
Litigation Tool #08.008.....	627
Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C. ....	554, 555
Memorandum of Law on the Name, Gordon W. Epperly .....	192, 489, 492
Merriam Webster Dictionary: Dissimulate.....	515
Merriam Webster Dictionary: Kickback; Downloaded 1/22/2020 .....	118

Message to Senator Arthur Capper About the Domestic Impact of the European Economic Crisis. July 18, 1931 .....	508
Message to the Congress on United States Foreign Relations. December 10, 1931 .....	508
META AI: “Nonresident Alien” v. “non-resident alien”, FTSIG .....	111
META AI: Can a privilege not expressly authorized by statute be granted purely by judicial discretion if the judges pay derives from fees connected to paying for the delivery of the privilege?, FTSIG .....	89
META AI: Is a “NATIONAL OF THE UNITED STATES” A “FOREIGN PERSON” under 26 U.S.C. 1441?, FTSIG .....	111
META AI: Proof that 26 U.S.C. 871(a) earnings are PROFIT only and that labor is NOT taxable under this statute, FTSIG .....	87, 90
Microsoft Copilot: Affordable Care Act limited to TERRITORIAL/POLITICAL citizens and nationals, not Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”, FTSIG .....	90
Military Government and Martial Law, William E. Birkhimer .....	489
Minimum Contacts Doctrine .....	209
Mirror Image Rule, Mark De Angelis (law professor) .....	518, 542, 663
Mirror Image Rule, Mark DeAngelis .....	92
Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-Webster, Inc.....	121, 308
Modified W-9 .....	83
Money Laundering Enforcement Scam, Form #05.044 .....	403, 588
Money, Banking and Credit Topic: Banking Discrimination, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	110
Money, Banking, and Credit Page, Family Guardian Website.....	193, 503
My Preferred Pronouns, SEDM .....	607
National Commodity and Barter Association (NCBA) .....	587
Natural Law, Chapter 1, Section IV, Lysander Spooner .....	556
Neo .....	114
Nonresident Alien Position Course, Form #12.045 .....	608
Nonresident Alien Position Course, Form #12.045, Section 9 .....	79
Non-Resident Non-Person Position.... 151, 157, 175, 177, 178, 183, 187, 190, 192, 199, 210, 236, 332, 337, 338, 346, 352, 421, 423, 424, 425, 460, 462, 464, 472, 478	
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.02075, 157, 177, 178, 183, 187, 190, 192, 210, 235, 236, 338, 346, 352, 421, 425, 460, 462, 464, 472, 478, 569, 608, 660	
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 10.2.5 .....	236
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.2 .....	338
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.3 .....	352
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.5 .....	175, 199, 200
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 4 .....	151
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 5.1 .....	183, 332
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 8 .....	337
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Sections 6.4.1, 12.6.11 .....	95
Notary Certificate of Default Method .....	494
Notice of Pseudonym Use and Unreliable Tax Records, Form #04.206 .....	389
Official Immunity Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	131
Official Supreme Court Transcript of Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916), SEDM Exhibit #09.031 .....	95
On Why You MUST Define Franchise “words of art” on all Government Forms and How to Do It, FTSIG.....	94
Oreilly Factor, April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University .....	543
Oreilly Factor, April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	92
Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005 .....	76, 212, 477
Otto Skinner .....	417
Overbreadth Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	519
Overcoming the World 2014 Conference: Against the World, Ligonier Ministries.....	543
Pastor Richard Standring of VIP Sales.....	468
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 2 .....	479, 662
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 5 .....	312, 562
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 5.7 .....	535
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.3 through 5.8 .....	543
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.4 through 5.7 .....	536
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5 through 5.8 .....	583, 663

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5-5.7 .....	87
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.6 and 5.7 .....	518
Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act, Wikipedia .....	84
Paul Harvey on Income Taxes with Rebuttal, SEDM .....	105
Paul Harvey: Freedom to Chains 1965 (Best Version) .....	105
PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9 .....	299
Petition for Admission to Practice, Family Guardian.....	88
Petition to Dismiss Civil or Criminal Tax Case, Litigation Tool #03.002 .....	447
Philosophy of Liberty, SEDM.....	554
Pleadings and Practice in Actions At Common Law, Martin Burks .....	552
Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person", Form #08.023 ... 73, 109, 133, 184, 187, 356, 425	
Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person", Form #08.023, Section 2 .....	510
Policy Document: Pete Hendrickson's "Trade or Business" Approach, Form #08.003.....	465
Policy Document: Rebutted False About Sovereignty, Form #08.018.....	67
Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website, Form #08.011 .....	67
Policy Document: UCC Redemption, Form #08.002 .....	494, 504, 665
Policy Document: Who's Who in the Freedom Community, Form #08.009 .....	665
Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004 .....	140, 148, 166, 192, 481, 605, 660
President Obama Farewell Address.....	565
Presence Test.....	109
President Franklin Delano Roosevelt .....	507
President Hoover .....	508
President Obama .....	553, 572
President Obama Admits in His Farewell Address that "citizen" is a public office, Exhibit #01.018 .....	97, 565
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.01766, 139, 150, 174, 177, 204, 210, 245, 292, 296, 300, 315, 351, 376, 388, 509, 537, 542, 665	
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017, Section 7.1 .....	660
Principles of Common Law Pleading, John McKelvey.....	552
Prior Year Products, Internal Revenue Service .....	202
Private Membership Association (PMA) .....	102, 111, 115
Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044 .....	87, 155, 583
Problems with Atheistic Anarchism Course, Form #08.020 .....	607
Procedure to File Returns, Form #09.075 .....	608
Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption, Form #09.073 .....	583
PROOF OF FACTS: "individual" is a public officer fiction and "U.S. source" means GOVERNMENT source, FTSIG.. 89	
PROOF OF FACTS: "INTERNAL" within "IRS" name means inside the government and "taxpayers" work for the Treasury, FTSIG.....	89
PROOF OF FACTS: Ambiguous tax statutes are to be construed against the government, FTSIG .....	85
Proof of Facts: Authorities on Privileges and Benefits, FTSIG .....	105
PROOF OF FACTS: The "Presence Test" excludes States of the Union in the Case of American Nationals who are "Nonresident Aliens", FTSIG .....	108
PROOF OF FACTS: What the geographical "United States" means in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), FTSIG .....	89
Proof that American Nationals are Nonresident Aliens, Form #09.081 .....	608
Proof that Involuntary Income Taxes on Your Labor are Slavery, Form #05.055 .....	91, 384
Proof That There Is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042 .....	89, 155, 179, 187, 192, 257, 260, 264, 425, 478, 489, 492, 549, 586
Proof That There Is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042, Chapter 15.....	374
Proof: How to Prove in Court that a So-Called Tax is REALLY an Illegal Extortion"*** .....	584
Property View of Income Taxation Course, Form #12.046 .....	74, 205
Pub 515 Inst. p. 7 (Cat. No 16029L) .....	574
Public Employees and the First Amendment Petition Clause: Protecting the Rights of Citizen-Employees Who File Legitimate Grievances and Lawsuits Against Their Government Employers. 90 N.W. U LR 304, Fall, 1995 .....	614
Public Rights Doctrine .....	92
Questions and answers on the individual shared responsibility provision, Question 7, IRS .....	103
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2 .....	299
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4 .....	410, 555
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543 .....	310, 561

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007...	65, 129, 144, 150, 163, 167, 180, 255, 294, 298, 341, 387, 518
REBUTTAL: U.S. Senator Amy Klobuchar Admits at Trump Inauguration on 1/20/25 CIVIL/DOMICILED Citizen**+D is a PUBLIC OFFICE!, SEDM .....	97, 195
Rebutted False Arguments About the Common Law, Form #08.025 .....	146, 553
Rebutted False Statements About Sovereignty in the News, Form #08.027 .....	378, 665
Rebutted version of “Tax Resister Frequently Asked Questions”, by Dan Evans, Form #08.007 .....	68
Rebutted version of Congressional Research Service report 97-59A “Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax”, Form #08.006 .....	67
Rebutted Version of Dan Evan’s Tax Resister FAQ, Form #08.007.....	665
Rebutted Version of the Congressional Research Service Report 97-59A entitled “Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax”, Form #08.006.....	665
Rebutted Version of the IRS pamphlet “The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments”, Form #08.005 .....	67, 665
Reorganization Plan No. 26, 5 U.S.C.A. 903, Public Law 94-564, Legislative History, pg. 5967 .....	506
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003 .....	188, 398, 404, 430, 431, 434, 443, 460, 480, 625
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 9.4 .....	514
Requirement for Due Process of Law, Form #05.045 .....	376, 661
Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment, Form #05.033 .....	585
Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002 ...	146, 192, 193, 362, 385, 399, 404, 423, 431, 446, 451, 462, 479, 489, 500, 534, 623
Responding to “Frivolous” Penalties or Accusations, Form #05.027 .....	177, 210, 213, 519, 661
Restatement 2d, Contracts §174 .....	376
Restatement, Second, Contracts §3 .....	363, 412
Rev. Rul. 2004-29, 2004-1 C.B. 627 .....	380
Rev. Rul. 2007-19, 2007-14 I.R.B. ____ .....	380
Rev.Rul. 357.....	335
Rev.Rul. 489.....	335
Rev.Rul. 74-203 .....	368
Rev.Rul. 75-357 .....	336
Rev.Rul. 75-357, p. 5 .....	336
Rev.Rul. 75-489, p. 511 .....	336
Revenue Ruling 2005-59.....	368
Revenue Ruling 2007-22.....	179, 190, 257, 462
Revocation of Election .....	479
Revocation of Election-Weiss and Associates, Exhibit #12.001.....	472, 473
Rick Shenkman. "When Did Social Security Become the Third Rail of American Politics?". George Mason University. Retrieved 21 October 2014.....	131
Roger Elvick.....	429, 495, 496
Roman Catholicism and the Battle Over Words, Ligonier Ministries.....	543
Roman statesman Cicero .....	554
Ron Knutt.....	495, 496
Rule of Lenity.....	540
Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation, Litigation Tool #01.006 .....	316, 509, 519
S.Rep. No. 1708, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 29 (1966), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 3722, 3750 .....	283
S.Rep. No. 95-1263, 95th Cong., 2d Sess. 150 (1978), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 6761, 6913 .....	284
S.Rep. No. 95-1263, pp. 150-151 (1978), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 6913-14 .....	287
Save A Patriot Fellowship .....	424, 456
SCALIA, J.....	513
Schweitzer, Hate Speech on Campus and the First Amendment: Can They Be Reconciled? 27 Conn LR 493, Winter, 1995 .....	528
Secretary of the Treasury .....	306
Section 1983 Litigation, Litigation Tool #08.008 .....	486
SEDM Contact Us page .....	295
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 1 .....	381
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4 .....	548
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.30: Weaponization of Government .....	595
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.6 .....	588

SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words .....	542, 659
SEDM Exhibit #01.018 .....	572
SEDM Exhibit #05.027 .....	410
SEDM Exhibit #05.041 .....	389
SEDM Exhibit #06.007 .....	419
SEDM Exhibit #08.006: Incorporation Document for the “Internal Revenue Tax and Audit Service” .....	439
SEDM Exhibit #09.023 .....	410
SEDM Form #06.042 .....	573
SEDM Form #06.044 .....	573
SEDM Form W-8SUB, Form #04.231 .....	573
SEDM Forms, Sections 1.5 and 1.8 .....	68
SEDM Forms/Pubs page .....	295
SEDM Forms/Pubs page, Section 1.6: Avoiding Government Franchises .....	312, 562
SEDM Jurisdictions Database, Litigation Tool #09.008 .....	361
SEDM Liberty University .....	295
SEDM Litigation Tools Page .....	267
SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001 .....	295, 303, 389
SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 1.3 .....	296
SEDM Member Forums .....	644
SEDM Opening Page .....	570, 576, 595
Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002 .....	117, 548, 565, 589
Senate Report 93-549, pages 187 & 594 .....	505
Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing .....	66, 312, 536
Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.02571, 91, 113, 115, 155, 185, 255, 311, 373, 378, 545, 548, 558, 561, 564, 576, 583, 585, 588, 658, 664 .....	
Separation of Powers Doctrine .....	227, 431, 465, 551
Separation of Powers Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court .....	157
Separation of Powers Doctrine, Form #05.023 .....	604
Significance of the Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916), Family Guardian .....	95
Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	379
Size and Britton, Is There Hate Speech?: R.A.V. and Mitchell in the Context of First Amendment Jurisprudence. 21 Ohio.NU.LR. 913, 1995 .....	528
Social Security Admin. FOIA for CSP Code Values, Exhibit #01.011 .....	108
Social Security Administration .....	446
Social Security Administration (SSA) .....	108
Social Security Administration “franchise” is the license number, FTSIG .....	74
Social Security Program Operations Manual System (POMS) .....	108
Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407 .....	579
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.01674, 99, 129, 245, 280, 296, 298, 359, 535, 547, 553, 569, 579, 585, 647 .....	
Sovereignty and Freedom Page, Section 10.4: Common Law, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	192, 468
Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018, Section 1 .....	542
Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018, Section 4.10: "Benefits": ALLEGED but not ACTUAL public rights/property that CANNOT form lawful "consideration" in forming a lawful contract or civil statutory obligation .....	584
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) .....	644
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) Website Opening Page .....	585
Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry Disclaimer .....	180, 294
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.13 .....	423
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.13: Change your Citizenship Status .....	472
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.14 .....	414
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites By Topic .....	610
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "benefit" .....	584
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “franchise” .....	188, 311, 447, 562
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “gross income” .....	179, 254
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “includes” .....	181, 312
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “income” .....	179, 254

Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "individual" .....	187, 425
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "information return" .....	378
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "levy" .....	429
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "nonresident alien" .....	187, 421
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "perjury" .....	536
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "person" .....	187, 425
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "socialism" .....	578
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "taxpayer" .....	443
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "U.S. Person" .....	182, 316
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "United States" .....	182, 316
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Form 4.8: Revocation of Election .....	473
SS-5 Form .....	595
SSA Form 7008.....	573
SSA Form SS-5 .....	413, 443, 450, 623, 624
SSA Website .....	108
State Action Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	374, 546
Statement by the Hon. Stanley S. Surrey, Assistant Secretary of the Treasury, reprinted in Hearings Before the Committee on Ways and Means on H.R. 11256 and H.R. 11290, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 58 (1966).....	283, 286
Statement on the Moratorium on Intergovernmental Debts and Reparations. July 6, 1931 .....	508
Summary of Different Types of American Nationals, FTSIG.....	74, 91
Sun Tzu .....	535
T.D. 8734 .....	83
T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975.....	158
Tacitus, Roman historian.....	454
Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016.....	68
Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns .....	184, 364, 367
Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016, Section 14: Citizenship.....	629
Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 .....	129, 146, 163, 243, 316, 389, 463, 479, 534, 649, 662
Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008 .....	135
Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008, Chapter 2 .....	188
Tax Procedure and Tax Fraud, Patricia T. Morgan, West Group, Chapt. 6, pp. 97-127, ISBN 0-314-06586-5 .....	275
Tax Protesters Handbook, Training 3203-154 (10-96), Internal Revenue Service.....	293
Tax Return History-Citizenship, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	109, 202, 604
Tax Status Presentation, Form #12.043.....	609
Taxation Topic Page, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	665
TD8734 (62 F.R. 53391), SEDM Exhibit #09.038.....	357
Telegram to Members of the Congress About the Moratorium on Intergovernmental Debts. June 23, 1931 .....	508
Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.028.....	68
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	249, 268, 461
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001 .. 139, 155, 179, 182, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 241, 250, 254, 265, 308, 311, 319, 327, 386, 393, 404, 417, 421, 428, 439, 442, 447, 460, 462, 562, 578	
The 861 "Source" Position, Great IRS Hoax Section 5.7.6.....	189, 454
The Beginning of Wisdom is to Call Things By Their Proper Names, Stefan Molyneux.....	542
The Biggest "Tax Loophole" of All, Otto Skinner .....	417
The Bluebook: A Uniform System of Citation, The Harvard Law Review Association .....	490
The Case Against Birthright Citizenship, Heritage Foundation .....	166
The Free Dictionary, Farlex .....	571
The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040.....	312, 359, 364, 562, 584
The Heritage Guide to the Constitution, Citizenship, Heritage Foundation .....	166
The Keys to Freedom, Bob Hamp .....	543
The Law of Nations, Book 1, Section 213 .....	548
The Law of Nations, E. De Vattel, Volume Three, Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1758, p. 87 .....	357
The Law That Never Was, Bill Benson.....	379
The Law, Frederic Bastiat .....	454
The Matrix.....	114
The Money Laundering Enforcement Scam, Form #05.044 .....	587
The Money Scam, Form #05.041 .....	117, 129, 193, 418, 420, 503, 504, 587, 663

The Power of Paper, Minivan Jack.....	518, 663
The President's News Conference. September 22, 1931 .....	508
The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10.....	220, 544, 555, 664
The Social Contract or Principles of Political Right, Jean Jacques Rousseau, Book IV, Chapter 2, 1762.....	335
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu .....	148
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758.....	148, 266, 318, 510, 551, 656
The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Secondat, Baron de Montesquieu .....	117
The Tax Court Scam, Form #05.039 .....	180, 267
The Terrible Truth About Birthright Citizenship, Stefan Molyneux, SEDM Exhibit #01.020 .....	166
The Truth About “Effectively Connecting”, Form #05.056.....	205
The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments, Internal Revenue Service.....	67
The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments, IRS, Sections C.1 and C.2 .....	605
The United States is Bankrupt, USA the Republic.....	506
The Work and Jurisdiction of the Bureau of Internal Revenue, United States Government Printing Office, 1948 .....	439
Theft By Deception Video, Larken Rose .....	456
They are "non-persons" BY VIRTUE of not benefitting from any civil statutory privilege and therefore being "PRIVATE". By "privilege", we mean ANY of the things described in 5 U.S.C. 553(a)(2): .....	574
Third Rail Government Issues, Form #08.032 .....	608
Third Rail Issues.....	114
This Form is Your Form, Mark De Angelis (law professor) .....	518, 663
This Form is Your Form, Mark DeAngelis .....	92
Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:483 .....	215
Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:486.....	278
Thomas Jefferson to A. L. C. Destutt de Tracy, 1811. ME 13:19 .....	215
Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283 .....	278, 279
Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307.....	214, 471
Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332.....	214, 471
Thomas Jefferson to Edward Carrington, 1787. ME 6:227 .....	215
Thomas Jefferson to James Pleasants, 1821. FE 10:198 .....	279
Thomas Jefferson to John Wayles Eppes, 1807. FE 9:68.....	278
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421 .....	214, 471
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450 .....	215
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121 .....	214, 278, 471
Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:122 .....	278
Three Claims, Freedom School.....	506
Thurston Bell.....	456
Treasury Decision 2242.....	358
Treasury Decision 2313.....	471
Treasury Decision 8734, 62 F.R. 53391, (October 14, 1997); SEDM Exhibit #09.038 .....	83
Treasury Decisions such as T.D. 2109 or 2242 .....	358
Treasury Order 150-01 .....	227
Treasury Order 150-02 .....	244, 440, 616
Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and officers, §909; Floyd Mechem, 1890, p. 609 .....	409
Tucker Carlson Tonight 20181030 Birthright Citizenship Debate, SEDM Exhibit #01.019 .....	166
Turner, Hate Speech and the First Amendment: The Supreme Court's R.A.V. Decision. 61 Tenn.LR. 197, Fall, 1993 ...	528
Turner, Regulating Hate Speech and the First Amendment: The Attractions of, and Objections to, an Explicit Harms-Based Analysis. 29 Ind LR 257, 1995.....	528
Two Political Jurisdictions: “National” Government v. “Federal” Government, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	145, 252
U.S. Attorney General.....	470
U.S. Department of Treasury FINCEN Website .....	610
U.S. District Court of Idaho .....	495
U.S. Government Denies Under Oath that the IRS is an Agency of the Federal Government, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	439, 440
U.S. Government Manual.....	274
U.S. Government Manual, Year 2000, pp. 73-74.....	275
U.S. passport .....	560
U.S. Supreme Court .....	118, 160, 296, 338, 354, 405, 445, 448, 449, 470, 484, 619, 622, 623, 626, 627, 641, 644, 648

U.S. Supreme Court “Opinions” Page.....	296
U.S. Supreme Court Justice Scalia .....	267
U.S. Tax Court .....	139, 148, 149, 255
UCC Draft Argument .....	493, 494
Unalienable Rights Course, Form #12.038 .....	192, 380, 381, 472, 477
Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	641, 645
Understanding Your IRS Individual Taxpayer Identification Number, Publication 1915 .....	573
Union Pacific Railroad .....	471
United States Supreme Court .....	354
Unlicensed Practice of Law, Form #05.029 .....	587
USA Passport Application Attachment, Form #06.007.....	177, 205, 451, 487, 649
USCIS Form I-9 .....	391
Veterans Administration Benefit Application, Form #06.041, Notes at the end .....	518
Voter Registration Attachment, Form #06.003 .....	451, 487, 649
Vultures in Eagle’s Clothing, Lynn Meredith .....	421
W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893).....	331
W-2 form .....	385
W-2 forms .....	573
W-4.....	662
W-8BEN.....	110
W-8BEN Inst. p. 1,2,4,5 (Cat 25576H).....	573
W-8SUB, Form #04.231 .....	577
W-9 form .....	319
Wally Peterson .....	495, 496
Weaponization of the Government, FTSIG.....	114
Website Definitions, Section 32: “United States” .....	89
Website Definitions: 30. Weaponization of Government, FTSIG.....	116
Website Definitions: 6. Civil Service, FTSIG .....	115
Webster’s Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, page 1118 .....	553
Weimar Republic.....	507
Weiss & Associates.....	473
Weiss & Associates Youtube Channel .....	473
Wertheimer, The First Amendment Distinction Between Conduct and Content: A Conceptual Framework for Understanding Fighting Words Jurisprudence. 63 Fordham LR 793, December, 1994.....	524
What Happened to Justice?, Litigation Tool #08.001 .....	138, 180, 187, 267, 268, 416
What is “Justice”?, Form #05.050 .....	588
What Is “Justice”?, Form #05.050.....	111, 116
What is “law”?, Form #05.048 .....	120, 558
What Is “law”?, Form #05.048, Section 16.....	554
When Freedoms Conflict: Party Discipline and the First Amendment. 11 JL & Pol 751, Fall, 1995 .....	614
White House Statement About an International Conference on World Trade. September 15, 1931.....	508
White House Statement About Latin American Debts. June 27, 1931 .....	508
White House Statement on the American Proposal to the London Conference of Ministers. July 23, 1931 .....	508
Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?, Form #05.013 . 177, 178, 186, 188, 230, 233, 236, 251, 319, 441	
Who Were the Pharisees and Saducees?, Form #05.047 .....	267, 552
Why Civil Statutory Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037 .....	580
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Family Guardian Fellowship. 268, 392, 448, 451, 504, 505	
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002.. 90, 102, 144, 183, 185, 186, 193, 194, 238, 319, 332, 393, 396, 426, 462, 463, 465, 504, 505, 536, 566, 578, 602, 608, 626	
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 11.17 .....	261
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 11.7 .....	164
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 13.9 .....	648
Why Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051 .....	111
Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205 .....	146, 320, 345, 361, 518
Why It Is Illegal for You to Enforce Money Laundering Statutes In My Specific Case, Form #06.046 .....	587

Why It's a Crime for a Private American National to File a 1040 Income Tax Return, Form #08.021 .....	478
Why Penalties are Illegal for Anything But Government Franchisees, Employees, Contractors, and Agents, Form #05.010 .....	264, 520
Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037129, 133, 143, 151, 154, 155, 182, 300, 324, 327, 328, 428, 478, 485, 551, 564, 567, 575, 578	
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404 .	118, 136, 186, 214, 393, 395, 518, 584, 665
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 11.13.....	118
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 11.14.....	119
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 11.15.....	122
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 18.4.....	254
Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015 .....	82, 166, 199, 481, 488, 633
Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent, Form #05.011 .....	171, 174, 184, 289, 364, 365, 367
Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent, Form #05.011, Section 8.5: IRS Form 4549 Used in Criminal Tax Prosecutions is NOT a "return" or "Substitute For Return" .....	369
Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051.....	312, 563, 584, 588
Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006144, 151, 152, 162, 175, 176, 177, 181, 182, 183, 190, 191, 192, 195, 200, 203, 205, 206, 221, 261, 262, 304, 316, 318, 337, 338, 339, 346, 352, 353, 389, 391, 392, 448, 462, 465, 476, 481, 617	
Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006, Section 15.13	108
Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006, Section 3182, 320, 324, 617	
Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006, Sections 2 and 3 .....	488
Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National", and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006 .....	183
Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001 .....	361, 516, 573
Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008 .	129, 155, 182, 185, 186, 250, 264, 313, 327, 367, 385, 405, 411, 467, 475, 478, 560, 622, 659
Wikipedia: "Equivocation", Downloaded 9/15/2015 .....	150
Wikipedia: "Third rail of politics", Downloaded 6/6/2018 .....	131
Wikipedia: Dulocracy, Downloaded 9/28/17 .....	133
William Howard Taft .....	108
William Safire (8 February 2007). "On Language: Third Rail". The New York Times. Retrieved 21 October 2014 .....	131
Willoughby, Constitutional Law, vol. I, p. 213.....	220
Wrenius, The Road to Brandenburg: A Look at the Evolving Understanding of the First Amendment. 43 Drake.LR. 1, 1994.....	533
Withdrawal of Consent, Kurt Kallenbach .....	473
Word Crimes, Al Yankovic.....	543
Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 1, Sheldon Emry .....	543
Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 2, Sheldon Emry .....	543
Wrong Way Law .....	497
You're Not a STATUTORY "citizen" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	391, 392, 462
You're Not a STATUTORY "resident" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	392, 462
Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008179, 204, 257, 261, 300, 319, 520, 549, 554, 560, 565, 575, 607, 626, 645, 663	
Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government, Form #05.054.....	97, 565, 569, 592, 608
Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer", IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008.....	134, 177, 209, 210, 230, 233, 262, 441, 443
Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer", Publication 1a, Form #08.008 .....	75

## Scriptures

1 Cor. 3:17.....	114
1 Cor. 6:17-18 .....	88, 113
1 Cor. 6:19.....	567
1 Cor. 6:20.....	644

1 Sam. 12:12, 19.....	248
1 Sam. 15:22-23.....	248
1 Sam. 8:10-22.....	103, 576, 578, 585, 595, 661
1 Sam. 8:4-8.....	248
1 Thess. 4:9-12.....	100
1 Tim. 1:10.....	452
1 Tim. 6:10.....	209, 415, 452
1 Timothy 6:9-10.....	146
2 Corinthians 6:17-18.....	249
2 Peter 2:3.....	2
2 Tim. 2:19.....	249
Acts 8:14-25.....	99
Bible.....	644
Daniel 8:25.....	146
Deut. 10:14.....	114, 246
Deut. 10:15.....	648
Deut. 15:6.....	535, 582
Deut. 23:19.....	582
Deut. 23:20.....	582
Deut. 28:12.....	535, 582
Deut. 28:43-51.....	74, 103, 111, 113, 575, 576, 578, 582, 585, 595, 661
Eccl. 2:26.....	298
Ecclesiastes 7:7.....	256
Eph. 5:11.....	249
Exodus 18:20.....	245, 295
Exodus 20.....	73
Exodus 20:15.....	193, 500
Exodus 20:3.....	247
Exodus 20:3-6.....	160
Exodus 23:32-33.....	247, 582, 644, 648
Ezekial 20:10-20.....	248
Gal. 4:16.....	2
Gal. 5:18.....	249
Heaven.....	648
Heb. 8:10.....	248
Holy Bible.....	648
Hos. 12:7, 8.....	244, 479
Hosea 4:6.....	464
Isaiah 42:21-25.....	245
Isaiah 52:1-3.....	648
James 1:27.....	247
James 3:16.....	215
James 4:1-6.....	89
James 4:4.....	100, 247, 662
James 5:12.....	207
John 7:49.....	113, 464
Joshua 1:8-9.....	245
Judges 2:1-4.....	247, 582, 644, 648
Luke 16:13.....	352, 545, 659
Matt. 20:25-28.....	133, 548
Matt. 22:21.....	246
Matt. 22:34-40.....	570
Matt. 5:6.....	117
Matt. 7:1-6.....	298
Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1.....	244, 479
Philippians 1:27.....	248
Prov. 1:10-19.....	193, 500

Prov. 11:15 .....	97
Prov. 12:24 .....	112
Prov. 15:27 .....	256
Prov. 16:8 .....	117, 146
Prov. 17:18 .....	97
Prov. 2:21-22 .....	141
Prov. 20:14 .....	471
Prov. 21:6 .....	146, 244
Prov. 22:26 .....	97
Prov. 28:9 .....	2, 112, 464
Prov. 29:4 .....	256
Prov. 3:30 .....	299
Prov. 6:1 .....	97
Psalms 119:104 .....	2
Psalms 119:155 .....	464
Psalms 89:11 .....	591
Psalms 9:17 .....	248
Psalms 94:20-23 .....	249, 554
Psalms 50:16-23 .....	247
Rev. 18:4-8 .....	88
Rom. 7:4-6 .....	248
Romans 13:8 .....	535, 644
Satan .....	648
Ten Commandments .....	160, 295

**IMPORTANT!:** The information provided in this document supersedes information provided in all other publications, statements, or information provided on the Family Guardian website (<http://famguardian.org>) or on the entire website of any other place where it is posted. If you identify any conflict between what is written in this document and any other information appearing in the above sources, then we would request that you:

1. Notify us immediately of the conflict so that we can immediately eliminate it.
2. Disregard the conflicting information.

We caution the reader that:

1. This publication should not be cited to sustain a reasonable belief. This is the same warning that the IRS places on its publications and forms in Internal Revenue Manual 4.10.7.2.8.

*"IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position."*  
[Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)]

Our [Disclaimer](http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm) (see <http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm>) statement says that under the concept of "equal protection of the law", we are also entitled to the same disclaimer as the IRS. Instead, readers are admonished to verify and question absolutely everything appearing in this and every other document on this website, and to not trust anything except that which they have personally verified for themselves to be accurate and truthful based on credible sources of good-faith belief documented below:

[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. The only source of reasonable, good faith belief and admissible, non-presumptive evidence is enacted positive law and the rulings of the Supreme Court. The IRS [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8](#) admits that rulings of federal courts below the Supreme Court may be applied only to the person who litigated the case and to no one else. The legislative notes under 1 U.S.C. §204 states that the Internal Revenue Code is not positive law and is therefore "prima facie evidence" of law. That means it is "presumed" to be the law but that presumption is rebuttable.
3. This publication was written only for use by the authors and not other readers, and that any other use is at the discretion of the reader.
4. The reader takes full and complete and exclusive responsibility for any attempt to use any of the information written by the author.
5. By reading, using, or obtaining this information or any information appearing on the Family Guardian Website (<http://famguardian.org>) or any website on which this publication appears, the reader agrees to abide fully by our [current Disclaimer](#) and the Copyright License Agreement appearing within it.
6. This warning and our [current Disclaimer](#) apply not only to this version of this document, but retroactively to all other previous versions of any publication or web pages appearing on the Family Guardian website (<http://famguardian.org>) or any other website on which the materials of the author appear.
7. It is not the intention of this or any other document written by or statement made by the author to encourage anyone to do anything based on reading this publication other than get educated. Education is the ONLY purpose.
8. Readers are encouraged to obey all positive laws which apply within the jurisdiction where they are domiciled. We do not question or challenge legitimate, Constitutional exercises of power by any public servant.

## 1. Introduction

We have assembled the following discussion of many of the popular flawed tax arguments used by both the government and freedom advocates. The motivation behind this document is to help you:

1. Avoid discrediting yourself in the freedom community.
2. Improve your chances of winning when litigating tax issues against the government.
3. Avoid sanctions for frivolous arguments under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 11. Since some individuals are still relying on these flawed arguments, it is important to get out the information that their ideas simply do not work and that they can be harmed by these tactics.
4. Facilitate reforms to the government, tax, and legal professions.
5. Accelerate your education about law, freedom, and taxes.

1 6. Expose the most prevalent methods for unlawfully enlarging government revenues and jurisdiction and provide tools for  
2 opposing them.

3 We wish to thank the many people who contributed to this analysis who we can't name here.

4 *We'd like to caution you that there are LOTS of ways to do the wrong thing and get into trouble, but there are very few ways*  
5 *to keep your PRIVATE earnings and lawfully avoid paying income taxes.*

6 Most of these flawed arguments found in this document originate from the following causes:

7 1. Abuses of “words of art” to confuse and deceive people, such as “United States”, “State”, “citizen”, “resident”, “trade or  
8 business”, “domicile”, “employee” etc. These mechanisms are summarized below. We must prevent and overcome all  
9 of the listed abuses in the context of these “words of art” in order to keep the government within the bounds of the  
10 Constitution and inside the ten mile square sand box bequeathed to them by the founding fathers:

11 *“Judicial verbicide is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our*  
12 *government of laws with a judicial oligarchy.”*  
13 *[Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing]*  
14

15 *“When words lose their meaning, people will lose their liberty.”*  
16 *[Confucius, 500 B.C.]*

17 1.1. Misunderstanding or misapplication of choice of law rules. These rules are documented starting in the next section.  
18 1.2. Failure or refusal to adjust the meaning of “words of art” based on their context and the legal definitions that apply  
19 in that context. See:

20 *Geographical Definitions and Conventions*, Form #11.215  
<http://sedm.org/SampleLetters/DefinitionsAndConventions.htm>

21 1.3. A violation of or disregard for the rules of statutory construction, usually by abusing the word “includes”. See:

22 *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 1.4. Presumptions, usually about the meanings of words. See:

24 *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 2. Laziness or unwillingness to critically evaluate what laws, people, and government are telling you. Don't be lazy. The  
26 price of freedom is eternal vigilance. The U.S. Supreme Court identified the enemies of republican freedom originating  
27 from the above causes when it held:

28 *“The chief enemies of republican freedom are [mental sloth](#), [conformity](#), [bigotry](#), [superstition](#), [credulity](#), [monopoly](#)*  
29 *in the market of ideas, and utter, benighted ignorance.”*  
30 *[Adderley v. State of Florida, 385 U.S. 39, 49 (1967)]*

31 3. Legal ignorance of both legal professionals and people who have no formal education in law and are not trained in how  
32 to do legal research. This prevents people from being able to critically evaluate what they hear or to compare it with  
33 what the law or courts say on the subject. Ultimately, they end up in big trouble of one kind or another. If you want to  
34 learn about law and how to do legal research, we recommend that you read chapters 3 and 4 of the *Great IRS Hoax*, Form  
35 #11.302 as a starting point:

36 *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

37 4. The need for people to try to justify or explain the clearly lawless actions of two completely unaccountable organizations  
38 called the IRS and the Federal Judiciary. Larken Rose lucidly explained this dilemma in an email update he sent out on  
June 7, 2005, as follows:

Dear Subscriber,

*Power corrupts. People in power can be dishonest, corrupt, lawless, etc. They don't have to be brilliant, or have  
a conspiracy, or have a secret club, or do anything else, in order to be corrupt and lawless.*

1 I have heard, and continue to hear, half a zillion theories about how some magical secret trick made it "legal"  
2 for those in government to ignore the Constitution. We use zip codes, so we suddenly become the property of the  
3 federal government, and they can do whatever they want. We call ourselves "U.S. citizens," or we walk into a  
4 courtroom with a gold fringe on the flag, or we have a Social Security number, or we use Federal Reserve notes,  
5 so the Constitution doesn't apply. Or they are making up corporations, or something, by spelling our name in all  
6 capital letters.

7 Or they made "federal zones" overlying all of the states. Or there are two, or three, or 57 different constitutions,  
8 or governments, or "United States", or it's a corporation, or it's still part of the British Crown, or the IRS isn't  
9 part of the U.S. government, etc., etc., etc.

10 What all of these claims have in common is that they attempt to explain government lawlessness by some secret,  
11 "legal" conspiracy, that somehow makes it LEGITIMATE. And the flip side is: if we can just say the magic words,  
12 and show them we know their secret handshake, then they'll leave us alone.

13 Why is it so difficult to accept the real truth?: this is just good old-fashioned tyranny. They don't need a secret  
14 manipulation and song and dance, or some intricate conspiratorial trick. In many instances, they just IGNORE  
15 the law, and the Constitution, and the truth, and their paid off court system blesses their actions. It's no more  
16 complicated than that. (That's what I've been trying to show for the past eight years.)

17 If I had to guess, I'd say that people are scared to death of the possibility that "the system" will not do the right  
18 thing, so they want there to be some secret word, or secret procedure, that will make tyrants respond with "well  
19 shucks, ya caught us, so now we'll leave you alone."

20 There isn't one. Either the people stop tyranny WITHOUT the help of those in power, or tyranny continues. It's  
21 that simple.

22 I hate to be a party-pooper, but if anyone is trying to persuade you that some secret procedure will make you  
23 immune from tyranny, ignore them. The all-important "silver bullet" is not a procedure, or a law, or a theory, or  
24 a claim; it is an EDUCATED and concerned CITIZENRY, willing and able to drag the tyrants back into their  
25 Constitutional cages, while they scream and cry, insult and threaten. If that doesn't do it, nothing will.

26 Sincerely,

27 Larken Rose

28 The main purpose of this document is to help you avoid all of the pain and agony you will invite into your life by being  
29 ignorant about law or refusing to critically evaluate everything that you hear from ANYONE, including us. If you would like  
30 to learn more about what the government and tax profession think are "flawed arguments", the following resources may prove  
31 useful, all of which are entirely consistent with this document so far as we are aware:

- 32 1. *The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments*, Internal Revenue Service  
33 [http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/IRS/friv\\_tax.pdf](http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/IRS/friv_tax.pdf)
- 34 2. *IRS Rebutts Those making Frivolous Tax Arguments on Paying Taxes*, Internal Revenue Service:  
35 <http://www.irs.gov/irs/article/0,,id=136751.00.html>
- 36 3. *Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax*, Congressional Research Service Report 97-59A  
37 <http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/CRS/CRS-97-59A.pdf>
- 38 4. Department of Justice Criminal Tax Manual 2001, Chapter 40 available at:  
39 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/DOJTDCTM/taxc40.htm>
- 40 5. Department of Justice Criminal *Tax Manual 2001*, Chapter 40 available at:  
41 <http://www.usdoj.gov/tax/readingroom/2001ctm/40ctax.htm>

42 If you would like further rebuttal of the above and criticism of our website or ministry generally, see:

- 43 1. *Policy Document: Rebutted False Arguments Against This Website*, Form #08.011  
44 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 45 2. *Policy Document: Rebutted False About Sovereignty*, Form #08.018  
46 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 47 3. *Rebutted Version of the IRS pamphlet "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments"*, Form #08.005 available at:  
48 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 49 4. *Rebutted version of Congressional Research Service report 97-59A "Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the*  
50 *Federal Income Tax"*, Form #08.006:

1 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 5. Rebutted version of "Tax Resister Frequently Asked Questions", by Dan Evans, Form #08.007:

3 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 6. Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016:

5 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 7. Test for Federal Tax Professionals, Form #03.028:

7 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 8. SEDM Forms, Sections 1.5 and 1.8:

9 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 Readers are cautioned that:

- 11 1. The IRS "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments" indicated above.
- 12 2. Everything the IRS publishes, including every one of their forms and publications.
- 13 3. The entire IRS website.
- 14 4. All the correspondence they send you in the mail.

15 . . .by the admission of the IRS Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 itself, should NOT be relied upon as a  
16 basis of belief. Apparently, everything on their website and everything they write or publish, by their own admission, is  
17 "frivolous" and irrelevant by implication:

18 *"IRS Publications [and by implication, all of the information they contain], issued by the National Office, explain*  
19 *the law in plain language for taxpayers and their advisors... While a good source of general information,*  
20 *publications should not be cited to sustain a position."*  
21 *[Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)]*

22 Apparently, the IRS is perfectly willing to go out and penalize, harass, and terrorize people for being wrong on their tax  
23 returns, or in their correspondence with the IRS, and yet the federal courts positively refuse their constitutional duty to hold  
24 the IRS equally responsible for anything they say or write or post on their website. Everything we send them must be signed  
25 under penalty of perjury pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §6065 or else it is ignored, and yet when they write us, they refuse to even use  
26 their real names and never sign under penalty of perjury if they sign at all. This supreme level of hypocrisy is an affront to  
27 the notion of an accountable, law-abiding government and makes them little more than a terrorist organization engaged in a  
28 "protection racket". Below is what the U.S. Supreme Court ruled on the requirement for equal protection and the absence of  
29 such hypocrisy.

30 *"Decency, security, and liberty alike demand that government officials shall be subjected to the same rules of*  
31 *conduct that are commands to the citizen. In a government of laws, existence of the government will be imperiled*  
32 *if it fails to observe the law scrupulously. Our government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. For good or for*  
33 *ill, it teaches the whole people by its example. Crime is contagious. If the government becomes a lawbreaker, it*  
34 *breeds contempt for law; it invites every man to become a law unto himself; it invites anarchy. To declare that in*  
35 *the administration of the criminal law the end justifies the means-to declare that the government may commit*  
36 *crimes in order to secure the conviction of a private criminal-would bring terrible retribution. Against that*  
37 *pernicious doctrine this court should resolutely set its face."*  
38 *[Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438 (1928)]*

39 For details on this scam of untrustworthy IRS publications, see:

*Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for its actions or its Words or For Following*  
*Its Own Written Procedures*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>

40 If you would like a high level introduction to the subject of "legal propaganda and deception", See:

*Foundations of Freedom Course*, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda  
SLIDES: <http://sedm.org/LibertyU/FoundOfFreedom-Slides.pdf>  
VIDEO: [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DvnTL\\_Z5asc](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DvnTL_Z5asc)

41 If you would like a detailed analysis of all the legal deception and propaganda techniques used in the false government  
42 arguments presented in this memorandum of law, see:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 Finally, if you would like a detailed memorandum of law that describes how government abuses legal language as the main  
2 means to legally kidnap your identity and transport it against your will to what Mark Twain calls “The District of Criminals”,  
3 see the following memorandum of law. The memorandum also describes how to combat the propaganda where it counts: in  
4 court and in your administrative dealings with what Irwin Schiff called “the government mafia”:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 **2. Why You Should Consider a Foreign Tax Status as the ONLY way to lawfully avoid nearly all income tax:**  
6 **Leaving Babylon**

7 The following subsections introduce the idea of the only remedy that we have found to lawfully avoid nearly all income tax  
8 form most Americans. They compiled after decades of searching and incorporate all the evidence we have found to date  
9 dealing with the subject. They derive from the opening page of the following website, which contains much greater detail  
10 on the subject than we have room for here.

Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) Website  
<https://ftsig.org>

11 The vast majority of rebutted false arguments in this document deal mainly with those having a DOMESTIC tax status. You  
12 can avoid almost all of these false arguments by simply pursuing a foreign tax status.

13 **2.1 How American Nationals VOLUNTEER to Pay Income Tax-GRAPHICALLY!**

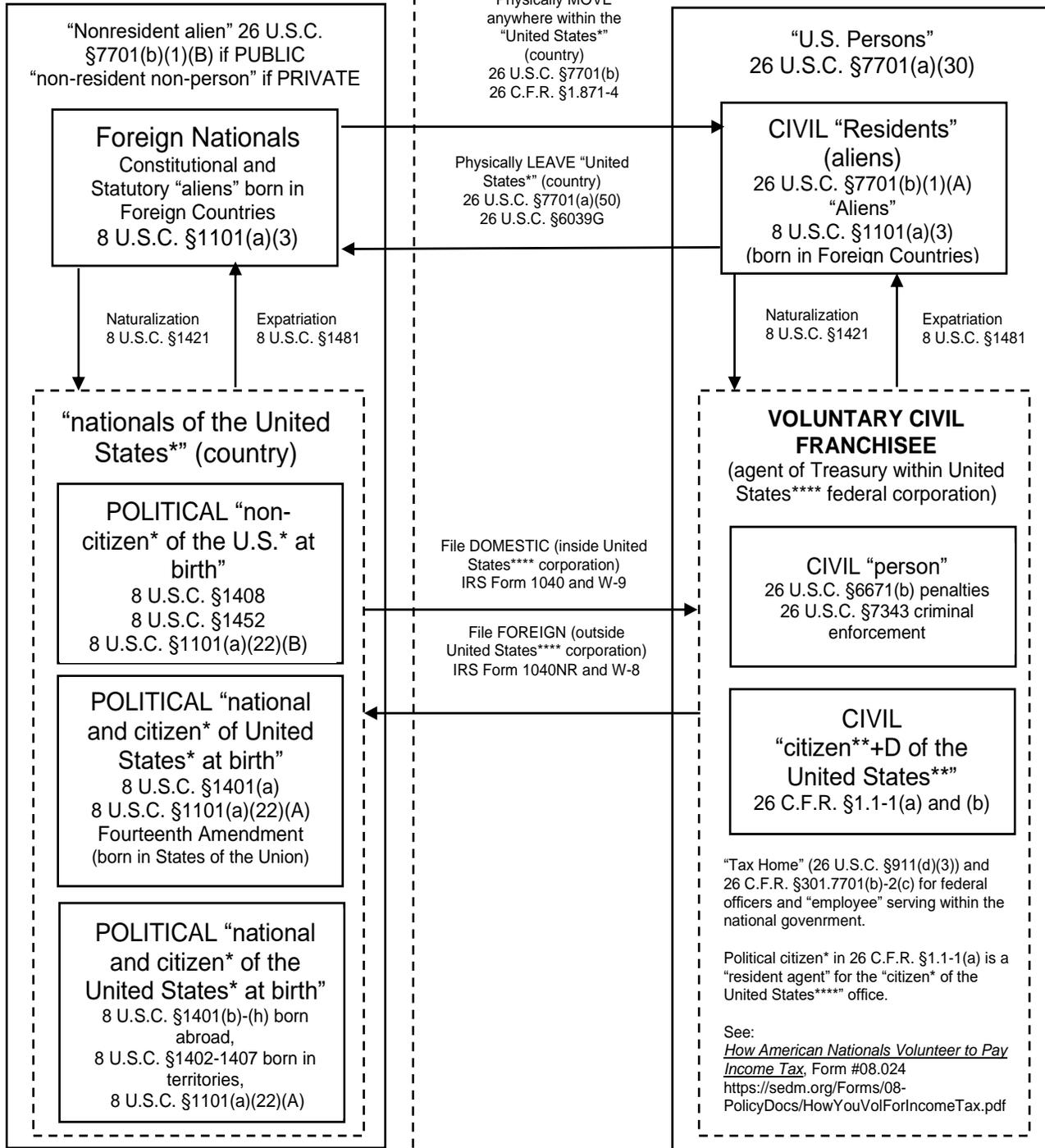
14 **Figure 1: How American Nationals VOLUNTEER to pay income tax**

# FOREIGN

Domiciled within States of the Union or Foreign Countries WITHOUT the "United States\*\*"

# DOMESTIC

Domiciled within Federal Territory within the "United States\*\*" (e.g. District of Columbia)



1 **NOTES:**

2 1. The LEGAL separation between the LEFT and RIGHT sides is described in:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

3 2. People on the LEFT side of the diagram can ONLY be connected to a status on the right side by CONSENT, whether  
4 overt or covert, as described in:

*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

5 3. The RIGHT side of the above diagram labeled “DOMESTIC” is synonymous with:

6 3.1. PUBLIC.

7 3.2. Defined, created and ABSOLUTELY OWNED by Congress as PUBLIC PROPERTY in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4).

8 3.3. Created and organized by ONLY by a pagan civil ruler (man) and his idolatrous law that worships false idols.

9 3.4. Protected ONLY by the civil statutory franchise Code called the Internal Revenue Code and NOT the  
10 constitutional or the common law.

11 3.5. A CIVIL franchise status that you must VOLUNTEER for. The process of volunteering makes you SURETY for  
12 an office in the U.S. government without pay, and literally makes you a slave and a peon to pay off an endlessly  
13 growing mountain of public debt that will never be paid off. Be an obedient lemming and jump off that cliff, will  
14 you?

15 3.6. A fiction of law engineered by Congress to offer FRANCHISE services in a Constitutional state that the  
16 Constitution DOES NOT expressly authorize and which are therefore UNCONSTITUTIONAL.

17 3.7. Since it relates to being INTERNAL to the United States\*\*\*\* federal corporation, this is why:

18 3.7.1. The IRS is called the INTERNAL Revenue Service.

19 3.7.2. The franchise code implementing it is called the INTERNAL Revenue Code.

20 4. The left side labeled FOREIGN is synonymous with:

21 4.1. PRIVATE.

22 4.2. Defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(5), but only in the context of corporations. They can’t legislate for humans until  
23 they JOIN privileged corporations and become DOMESTIC.

24 4.3. Created and organized by ONLY GOD and His law ONLY.

25 4.4. Protected by the common law and the criminal law and the constitution but not subject to the CIVIL provisions of  
26 the Internal Revenue Code.

27 4.5. Outside the United States\*\*\*\* federal corporation as a physical man or woman.

28 4.6. A status MANDATED by the First Amendment and your Right to NOT contract so you actually have a CHOICE  
29 to leave Babylon and retain your liberty.

30 5. Changing CIVIL FRANCHISE status from “foreign” on the left to “domestic” on the right can occur EITHER by:

31 5.1. Physically moving within the COUNTRY United States\* for aliens under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b).

32 5.2. Making a voluntary “election” to become THE privileged “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” office within the  
33 Department of the Treasury as documented in:

*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

34 6. An act of “election” is an act of CONSENT that converts either YOU or your PROPERTY from PRIVATE to  
35 PUBLIC, and thus DONATES either YOU or your PROPERTY to the government FOR FREE. Don’t EVER do that!.  
36 For a catalog of all such acts of consent, see:

*Catalog of Elections and Entity Types in the Internal Revenue Code*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/catalog-of-elections-in-the-internal-revenue-code/>

37 7. The “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” corporation on the right:

38 7.1. Is the POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL Citizen\* defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) called a “citizen\*\*”.

39 7.2. PLUS “of the United States\*\*\*\*” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a), where this is the LEGAL/CORPORATE United  
40 States\*\*\*\* and not the GEOGRAPHICAL “United States\*\*”.

41 The above tactic is REPEATED in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) using the same DECEPTIVE EQUIVOCATION of “United  
42 States” that is used in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a).

43 8. The reason the “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” (corporation) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)  
44 had to be engineered as two separate parts that way is explained by the following description of FRANCHISE in the  
45 legal encyclopedia. Note that it says a franchise is a special privilege BEYOND that of an ordinary POLITICAL  
46 Citizen\*, meaning a “national of the United States\*\*” or an American National described in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).

1           *"In a legal or narrower sense, the term "franchise" is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred*  
2 *by law,<sup>1</sup> and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right possessed must be such as*  
3 *cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power<sup>2</sup> –that is, a privilege or immunity of*  
4 *a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant.<sup>3</sup> **It is a privilege conferred by***  
5 ***government on an individual or a corporation to do that "which does not belong to the citizens [NATIONALS***  
6 ***or "nationals of the United States" who are nonresident aliens] of the country generally by common right."**<sup>4</sup>*  
7 *For example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires or poles along a public street, is not an ordinary use*  
8 *which everyone may make of the streets, but is a special privilege, or franchise, to be granted for the*  
9 *accomplishment of public objects<sup>5</sup> which, except for the grant, would be a trespass.<sup>6</sup> **In this connection, the***  
10 ***term "franchise" has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use public property, or at***  
11 ***least the property over which the granting authority has control.**<sup>7</sup>"*

---

<sup>1</sup> People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co. 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; State ex rel. Bradford v. Western Irrigating Canal Co. 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611; State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859; Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.

The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

<sup>2</sup> The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

<sup>3</sup> State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595; Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; Belleville v. Citizens' Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020.

<sup>4</sup> New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

<sup>5</sup> New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

<sup>6</sup> People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69, affd 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

<sup>7</sup> Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

9. Because the “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) is a FRANCHISE office and a PUBLIC office in the United States\*\*\*, those who VOLUNTEER for it become “officers of a corporation” subject to criminal enforcement and civil penalties. They would NOT be subject to either of these if they had not volunteered. These definitions are as follows. Be an obedient, cheap, FREE government whore servicing the “Babylon corporation” and BEND over, because no one in the government is going to EVER explain this to you and thereby let you UNVOLUNTEER! 26 U.S.C. §873(b)(3), which is chasing privileged deductions, is another way of becoming such a WHORE:

[26 U.S. Code §6671 - Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

(b) Person defined

The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs.

[26 U.S. Code §7343 - Definition of term “person”](#)

The term “person” as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs.

More sophistry like the above and LIES to keep you in servitude about the word “person” are described below. SCUM BAGS!

[Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”, Form #08.023](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/IRSPerson.pdf>

10. The RESULT of “electing” to partake in the above franchise is that you nominate the government to be your SUBSTITUTE King and replace God as a “parens patriae” and NEW lawgiver. Hence “created or organized” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4). You thus FIRED God as your protector and lawgiver in the process and committed religious idolatry in violation of the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments in Exodus 20. Because you have the King’s property “in your hand” you nominated him as king above you in violation of the Bible. A “franchise”, after all, is defined as “a privilege IN THE HANDS of a subject” and you NOMINATED yourself to BE that subject by asking for the King’s PUBLIC property:

*“The proposition is that the United States, as the grantor of the franchises of the company [a corporation, in this case], **the author of its charter, and the donor of lands, rights, and privileges of immense value, and as parens patriae, is a trustee, invested with power to enforce the proper use of the property and franchises granted for the benefit of the public.**”*

*[U.S. v. Union Pac. R. Co., 98 U.S. 569 (1878)]*

11. The result of ELECTING yourself into a franchise office by pursuing the king’s property is the following BIBLICAL curse:

[Curses of Disobedience \[to God’s Laws\]](#)

“The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively “alien” in relation to states of the Union] who is among you shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you [Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.

“Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.

A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a franchise. Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278.

1 “Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of  
2 everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against  
3 you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]  
4 on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of  
5 CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language  
6 [LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not  
7 respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare  
8 waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they  
9 shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with “trade or business” franchise taxes],  
10 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain  
11 or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.  
12 [Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]

13 The above CURSE and its overall effect on society is described in:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

- 14 12. From a governmental perspective, the result of the above curse is SOCIALISM, as described in:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>

- 15 13. The STATUS of the Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number under 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1) at  
16 any given time ALWAYS reflects WHICH side of the above diagram a particular “taxpayer” is.

- 17 14. The STATUS of the Social Security Number and Taxpayer Identification Number can change on an ANNUAL basis  
18 simply based on HOW the “taxpayer” files their tax return. They can file FOREIGN one year and DOMESTIC the  
19 next. The SSN/TIN is the “franchise mark” that acts as a license to use or consume GOVERNMENT/PUBLIC  
20 property. See:

*Social Security Administration “franchise” is the license number*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/history/ssa-franchise-is-the-license-number/>

- 21 15. At the beginning of each year, the IRS PRESUMES the DEFAULT status of DOMESTIC for every number. This  
22 PREJUDICIAL presumption is a violation of due process of law and results in IDENTITY THEFT as described in:

*Identity Theft Affidavit*, Form #14.020  
[https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity Theft Affidavit-f14039.pdf](https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity%20Theft%20Affidavit-f14039.pdf)

- 23 16. CIVIL STATUTORY FRANCHISE statuses on the right side of the diagram are civil franchises granted by Congress  
24 that are NOT authorized by the Constitution and therefore UNCONSTITUTIONAL. They represent an  
25 UNCONSTITUTIONAL COMMERCIAL INVASION of the states in violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the  
26 Constitution. As such, they are public offices within the national government. They are also sometimes called “legal  
27 statuses” or “tax statuses” or “civil statuses” by the courts. Those not seeking office and not wishing to commit  
28 Biblical idolatry in doing so should not claim any of these statuses. See:

*Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

- 29 17. ANYONE born or naturalized in the United States\* (the country) can lawfully pursue a FOREIGN tax status on the left  
30 above. For a detailed list of who can lawfully do this, see:

*Summary of Different Types of American Nationals*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/summary-of-different-types-of-american-nationals/>

- 31 18. The sophistry and deception described in the above diagram to convert YOUR status from PRIVATE to PUBLIC  
32 without your knowledge is ALSO applied to convert your PROPERTY from PRIVATE to PUBLIC to fool you into  
33 donating it to the government. That PROPERTY SCAM is described in:

*Property View of Income Taxation Course*, Form #12.046  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf>

- 34 19. For an EXHAUSTIVE description of how to apply knowledge of the above diagram to LAWFULLY AVOIDING  
35 income taxation, remaining ENTIRELY FOREIGN and PRIVATE, see:

*Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) Website*  
<https://ftsig.org>

## 36 2.2 Introduction

37 We exist to offer you third party court admissible evidence about how to implement a foreign tax status as an American  
38 business or American national born anywhere in the United States of America. A foreign tax status is the ONLY option  
39 available for those who want to maximize personal liberty and private property while avoiding collectivism and control of  
40 you or your property by the administrative state as documented in:

1. *Collectivism and How to Resist It Course*, Form #12.024  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/Collectivism.pdf>
2. *Administrative State: Tactics and Defenses Course*, Form #12.041  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AdminState.pdf>

This site focuses on lawfully avoiding taxation by avoiding government franchises. In its simplest form, a franchise is a consensual or contractual arrangement to rent or use someone else's property in exchange for consideration or property in some form. The property from the franchisor is called a "grant" and the price to procure the property granted can take the form mainly of money or civil statutory obligations you accept that are called "personal services" or services. Those who sign up for franchises acquire what is called a legal status, civil status, or tax status and a corresponding license or account number that is used to donate otherwise private property as consideration to the franchise. The account number or license number used to donate consideration to the franchisor is called a "franchise mark" by the Federal Trade Commission (FTC). On this site, privileges and franchises are used interchangeably and excise taxes are the consideration used to reimburse the franchisor for the cost of delivering the benefits of the franchise.

Members of the franchise are called civil statutory "persons", "U.S. persons", "taxpayers", "domestic", etc., which are all described as legal statuses, civil statuses, offices, and tax statuses. Non-Members are called:

1. "foreign non-persons" or  

<i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i> , Form #05.020 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf</a>
---
2. "foreign persons" if they purposefully availed themselves of civil statutory privileges in some form. See:

<i>Acquiring a Civil Status</i> , FTSIG <a href="https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/">https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/</a>
--

Civil or legal statuses are produced ONLY by your consent in some form and that consent creates a legal connection between the legal status and a specific human being who becomes surety for the status.

### 2.2.1 Foreign Tax Status

A "foreign tax status" includes such things as "nonresident aliens", "foreign corporations", "foreign trusts", "foreign estates", "foreign partnerships", etc. Nonresident aliens include (listed on the 1040-NR return itself in the upper right corner):

1. Human beings.
2. Trusts.
3. Estates.

Those with a "foreign tax status":

1. Are collectively called "foreign persons" by the IRS if they pursue a [taxable privilege](#) and
2. ["Non-persons" \(Form #05.020\)](#) otherwise.

The pursuit of a privilege under the Minimum Contacts Doctrine is what turns a "non-person" into a civil statutory "person" or "individual". We cover this in:

<i>Acquiring a Civil Status</i> , FTSIG <a href="https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/">https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/</a>
--

Because they [love money \(1 Tim. 6:10\)](#) more than protecting your freedom or happiness or following [REAL law \(Form #05.048\)](#), the IRS, doesn't like admitting that there is such a thing as a "non-person" or a "nontaxpayer" who they have no jurisdiction or tax enforcement authority over. Consequently, there is a lot of malicious government deception, willful omission, and equivocation about this subject as thoroughly documented in:

1. *IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person"*, Form #08.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/IRSPerson.pdf>
2. *Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer"*, Publication 1a, Form #08.008

1 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NontaxpayerBOR.pdf>

2 3. *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014

3 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

4 The pursuit of privileges includes such things as:

- 5 1. Having a privileged “alien” status.
- 6 2. Voluntarily pursuing a privileged civil status such as “citizen” or “resident” under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 or “United States Person” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). This converts the status of the man or woman owner of property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
- 7 3. Taking privileged deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162. 26 U.S.C. §873 acknowledges that even “nationals of the United States” can be “individuals” if they do this, even though they are “nonresidents” everywhere in the world under the presence test in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b).
- 8 4. Donating otherwise nontaxable PRIVATE earnings to a public use by “effectively connecting” as a “nonresident alien”. This is done by entering otherwise PRIVATE earnings on a foreign tax return such as a 1040-NR. Not every instance of “effectively connecting” is a donation, but it is for American Nationals.

15 Anyone who is not a “resident alien”, including American Nationals, can lawfully adopt a foreign tax status. “Foreign non-  
16 persons” are outside the legislative jurisdiction of Congress either abroad or even within a Constitutional state because:

- 17 1. They have a foreign DOMICILE, not a foreign NATIONALITY. . .AND
- 18 2. They are not representing a fictional entity such as a “U.S. person” that has a FOREIGN DOMICILE in the District of Columbia or the statutory geographical “United States” . . .AND.
- 19 3. They did not consensually pursue a taxable privilege.

21 “Foreign non-persons” can still, however, donate their otherwise PRIVATE property to the government to make it taxable  
22 by “effectively connecting” it (Form #05.056) on a tax return. This makes it into public property the national government can  
23 reach legislatively anywhere in the world, so long as they can reach either the owner or someone in possession of the property.  
24 Obviously, since “effectively connecting” private earnings is an act of DONATING private property to a public use for an  
25 American National, this is not a good idea. If you don’t do it, then you never even need deductions to reduce a tax liability.

### 26 2.2.2 Domestic Tax Status

27 The OPPOSITE of a “FOREIGN person” is a DOMESTIC “U.S. person”. “DOMESTIC” means INSIDE or INTERNAL to  
28 the United States Government. Since that government, like ALL governments, is a CORPORATION, all “U.S. persons” are  
29 offices or positions within that government. This why:

- 30 1. The tax code is called the “INTERNAL” Revenue Code:
- 31 2. Tax collection is handled by the “INTERNAL” (to the government corporation) Revenue Service: It collects taxes  
32 against civil franchise offices WITHIN the government corporation and not against PRIVATE people unless they  
33 volunteer to BECOME PUBLIC/DOMESTIC. See:

*Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service*, Form #05.005

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/OrigAuthIRS.pdf>

- 34 3. The INTERNAL Revenue Service is a BUREAU rather than an AGENCY within the Department of the Treasury:  
35 Bureaus serve ONLY other agencies and are not supposed to interact directly with the public.
- 36 4. There are no enforcement implementing regulations. Statutes may only be enforced against government officers by  
37 default and not the general public WITHOUT implementing regulations. See:

*Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook*, Form #09.082

<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/ChalJurWorkbook.pdf>

38 All the above are true because nearly all those subject to it must VOLUNTEER and in so doing acquire a STATUS and office  
39 INTERNAL to the government in a process known as “tacit procuration”. And if most Americans were HONESTLY notified  
40 that occupying this office was entirely voluntary, they would probably quit IMMEDIATELY! Making this fact a Third Rail  
41 Issue and disguising it with sophistry is the only reason people remain inside that corporation.

42 Important facts about DOMESTIC “U.S. person” you probably don’t know and suffer greatly by not knowing:

1 1. It is VOLUNTARY. If you as an American born anywhere in United States as a country don't want to volunteer, you  
2 can choose "nonresident alien" and adopt a foreign tax status. The U.S. Supreme Court admitted that the civil statutory  
3 status of "citizen" is voluntary, which implies that you have the RIGHT to unvolunteer. This MUST be so, because the  
4 Thirteenth Amendment forbids INVOLUNTARY servitude and the First Amendment prohibits COMPELLED  
5 association, including LEGAL association with the body politic. Thus, these amendments MANDATE that government  
6 MUST give you that choice.

7 *"The citizen cannot complain, because he has voluntarily submitted himself to such a form of government. He*  
8 *owes allegiance to the two departments, so to speak, and within their respective spheres must pay the penalties*  
9 *which each exacts for disobedience to its laws. In return, he can demand protection from each within its own*  
10 *jurisdiction."*

11 *[United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875) [emphasis added]*

- 12 2. The [Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A](#) is consistent with the fact that you are a volunteer because there is no statute  
13 EXPRESSLY making anyone liable for income tax except withholding agents on nonresident aliens in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
14 [§1461](#). Thus, you can acquire obligations under it ONLY by electing (consenting to) a status that civil obligations  
15 attach to when you submit a tax return.
- 16 3. You volunteer for the status by filing 1040 tax return instead of 1040-NR.
- 17 4. It has NOTHING to do with your nationality or even whether you are political citizen or a Fourteenth Amendment  
18 citizen. You can be an American National and STILL have a foreign tax status as a "nonresident alien" (foreign  
19 person) instead of a "U.S. person" anywhere in the WORLD. [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#) says that only aliens are subject to  
20 the presence test, which implies that American Nationals are NONRESIDENT everywhere in the WORLD unless and  
21 until they CHOOSE to be "resident". In so doing, they waive their foreign and private status in exchange for  
22 PRIVILEGES associated with the DOMESTIC status and the corporate privileges associated with it.
- 23 5. It pays tax on its WORLDWIDE earnings rather than only on the earnings from the U.S. government as in the case of a  
24 nonresident alien.
- 25 6. It is a CIVIL STATUTORY [straw man](#) that is part of a [franchise called a "trade or business" in legal terminology,](#)  
26 [which is then defined as "the functions of a public office"](#).
- 27 7. It is a [DOMESTIC fictional corporate entity](#) and an agency or office or position within the U.S. government.
- 28 8. It acts in a representative capacity representing the government.
- 29 9. It is [an agent of the Department of the Treasury within the Executive branch](#) serving under the Secretary of the  
30 Treasury. Regulations written by the Secretary under the authority of [5 U.S.C. §301](#) manage and direct and limit  
31 everything a "U.S. person" does or can do because the STATUS and the OFFICE it creates is PROPERTY of the  
32 Department of the Treasury.
- 33 10. When you volunteer, you agree to act as a "resident agent" for an office or position domiciled in the District of  
34 Columbia under [4 U.S.C. §72](#), [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#), and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#), regardless of where you have YOUR  
35 domicile. The SSN is your AGENT ID. That office or position is also called a "tax status". It is the location of the "[res](#)"  
36 legislatively created and and therefore owned as property by the Congress.
- 37 11. It is a steward and property manager for the U.S. government under the terms of a [commercial franchise \(Form](#)  
38 [#05.030\)](#). The PUBLIC property it manages are the privileges and obligations of the office itself and whatever  
39 FORMERLY PRIVATE property you attach the SSN franchise mark to and thus donate to a public use within the  
40 "[trade or business" \(Form #05.001\) franchise](#).
- 41 12. Under [principles of equity and unjust enrichment](#), your act of applying for and actually pursuing the status and the  
42 "[benefits and privileges" attached to the CIVIL statutory "U.S. person" status](#) and [franchise](#) by filing the 1040 return  
43 conveys the legal authority and standing to the government creator and owner of the status to enforce the civil  
44 obligations associated with it against you. That enforcement authority is called a "quasi-contract" by the U.S. Supreme  
45 Court in [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 \(1935\)](#).

46 The "citizen" upon whom the tax is imposed in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and (b) is NOT merely and ONLY a POLITICAL  
47 "citizen\* of the United States\*" described in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#). There would be NO NEED for these two things if they  
48 were both the same. INSTEAD, it is a:

- 49 1. POLITICAL "citizen" defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) and the Fourteenth Amendment as described in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#).  
50 2. AND who is ALSO "OF the [United States\\*\\*\\*\\*](#)" (corporation and not geography) in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and (b).

1 There would be NO NEED to separate the above two in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1](#)(a) and (c) if these things were synonymous and  
2 they referred to the SAME “[United States](#)“. They HAD to do it this way because of the following requirements to implement  
3 a LEGITIMATE franchise that the income tax is:

4 “In a legal or narrower sense, the term “franchise” is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred  
5 by law, [1] and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right possessed must be such as  
6 cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power [2] –that is, a privilege or immunity  
7 of a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. [3] It is a privilege conferred  
8 by government on an individual or a corporation to do that “which does not belong to the citizens  
9 [NATIONALS or “nationals of the United States” who are nonresident aliens] of the country generally by  
10 common right.” [4] For example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires or poles along a public street, is  
11 not an ordinary use which everyone may make of the streets, but is a special privilege, or franchise, to be granted  
12 for the accomplishment of public objects [5] which, except for the grant, would be a trespass. [6] In this  
13 connection, the term “franchise” has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use public  
14 property, or at least the property over which the granting authority has control. [7]”  
15 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999)]

16  
17 **FOOTNOTES:**

18 [1] *People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co.* 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; *State ex rel. Bradford v. Western*  
19 *Irrigating Canal Co.* 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; *Milhau v. Sharp*, 27 N.Y. 611; *State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison*  
20 *(Okla)*, 348 P.2d. 859; *Ex parte Polite*, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.

21 The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. *Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia*, 98  
22 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

23 A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a  
24 quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. *West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App)*, 143  
25 So.2d. 352.

26 [2] The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. *Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia*,  
27 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

28 A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a  
29 quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. *West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App)*, 143  
30 So.2d. 352.

31 [3] *State v. Real Estate Bank*, 5 Ark. 595; *Brooks v. State*, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; *Belleville v. Citizens’*  
32 *Horse R. Co.*, 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; *State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co.* 40 Minn 213, 41  
33 N.W. 1020.

34 [4] *New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co.*, 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252;  
35 *People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co.*, 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; *Bank of Augusta v. Earle*, 13 Pet  
36 (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; *Bank of California v. San Francisco*, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; *Higgins v. Downward*,  
37 *8 Houst (Del)* 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; *State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez*, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R.  
38 240; *Lasher v. People*, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; *Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville*, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d.  
39 283; *Lawrence v. Morgan’s L. & T. R. & S. S. Co.*, 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; *Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L.*  
40 *& P. Co.*, 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; *Stoughton v. Baker*, 4 Mass 522; *Poplar Bluff v. Poplar*  
41 *Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App)*, 369 S.W.2d. 764; *Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club*, 296 N.Y. 249, 72  
42 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; *Shaw v. Asheville*, 269 N.C. 90,  
43 152 S.E.2d. 139; *Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte*, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; *Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil*  
44 *Co.*, 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; *Elliott v. Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; *State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River*  
45 *Power Co.* 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; *State v. Scougal*, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; *Utah Light & Traction Co. v.*  
46 *Public Serv. Com.*, 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

47 A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally,  
48 irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise  
49 holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. *State ex rel. Williamson v.*  
50 *Garrison (Okla)*, 348 P.2d. 859.

51 Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized  
52 by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise.  
53 The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the  
54 exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it

1 is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature.  
2 *People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns (NY) 358.

3 [5] *New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co.*, 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252;  
4 *People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co.*, 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; *Bank of Augusta v. Earle*, 13 Pet  
5 (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; *Bank of California v. San Francisco*, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; *Higgins v. Downward*,  
6 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; *State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez*, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R.  
7 240; *Lasher v. People*, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; *Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville*, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d.  
8 283; *Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co.*, 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; *Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L.*  
9 *& P. Co.*, 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; *Stoughton v. Baker*, 4 Mass 522; *Poplar Bluff v. Poplar*  
10 *Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso.*, (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; *Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club*, 296 N.Y. 249, 72  
11 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; *Shaw v. Asheville*, 269 N.C.  
12 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; *Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte*, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; *Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil*  
13 *Co.*, 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; *Elliott v. Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; *State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River*  
14 *Power Co.* 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; *State v. Scougal*, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; *Utah Light & Traction Co. v.*  
15 *Public Serv. Com.*, 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

16 A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally,  
17 irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise  
18 holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. *State ex rel. Williamson v.*  
19 *Garrison (Okla)*, 348 P.2d. 859.

20 Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized  
21 by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise.  
22 The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the  
23 exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it  
24 is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature.  
25 *People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns (NY) 358.

26 [6] *People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton*, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; *People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v.*  
27 *State Tax Com.* 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; *People v. State Tax Comrs.* 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69,  
28 *aff'd* 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

29 [7] *Young v. Morehead*, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into  
30 its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision  
31 requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

32 A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to  
33 a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a  
34 franchise. *Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App)*, 141 So.2d. 278.

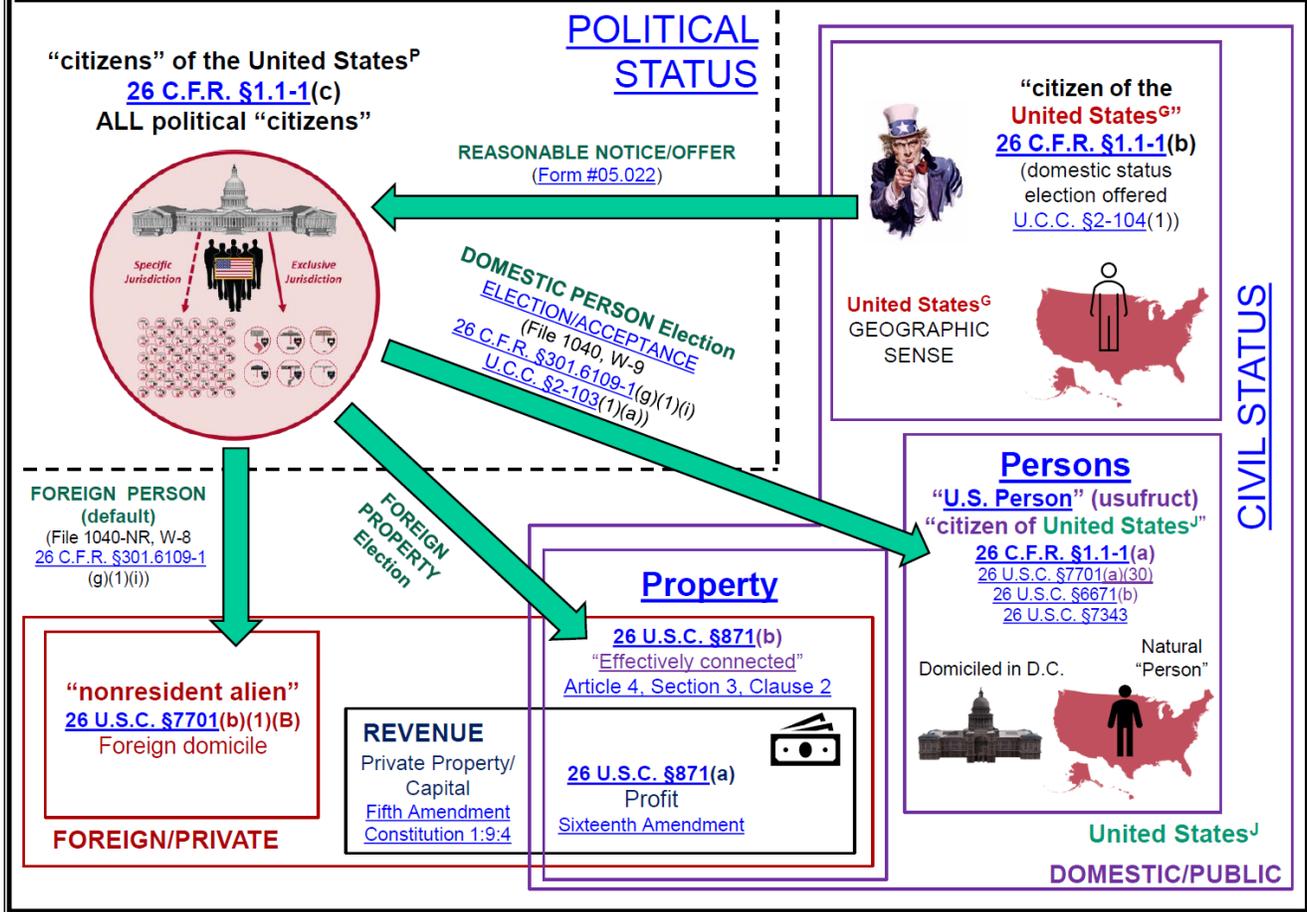
35 Black's Law Dictionary REPEATS the above requirement that a franchise is a PRIVILEGE that ADDS to the powers of an  
36 ordinary POLITICAL and not CIVIL citizen\* (meaning a "national of the United States\*") under the definition of "privilege"  
37 as follows:

38 **Privilege.** *A particular benefit or advantage enjoyed by a person, company, or class beyond the common*  
39 *advantages of other citizens [meaning POLITICAL citizens\* who are "nationals of the United States\*" or*  
40 *"U.S.\* nationals"]. An exceptional or extraordinary power or exemption. A peculiar right, advantage,*  
41 *exemption, power, franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, not generally possessed by others.*  
42 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1197]*

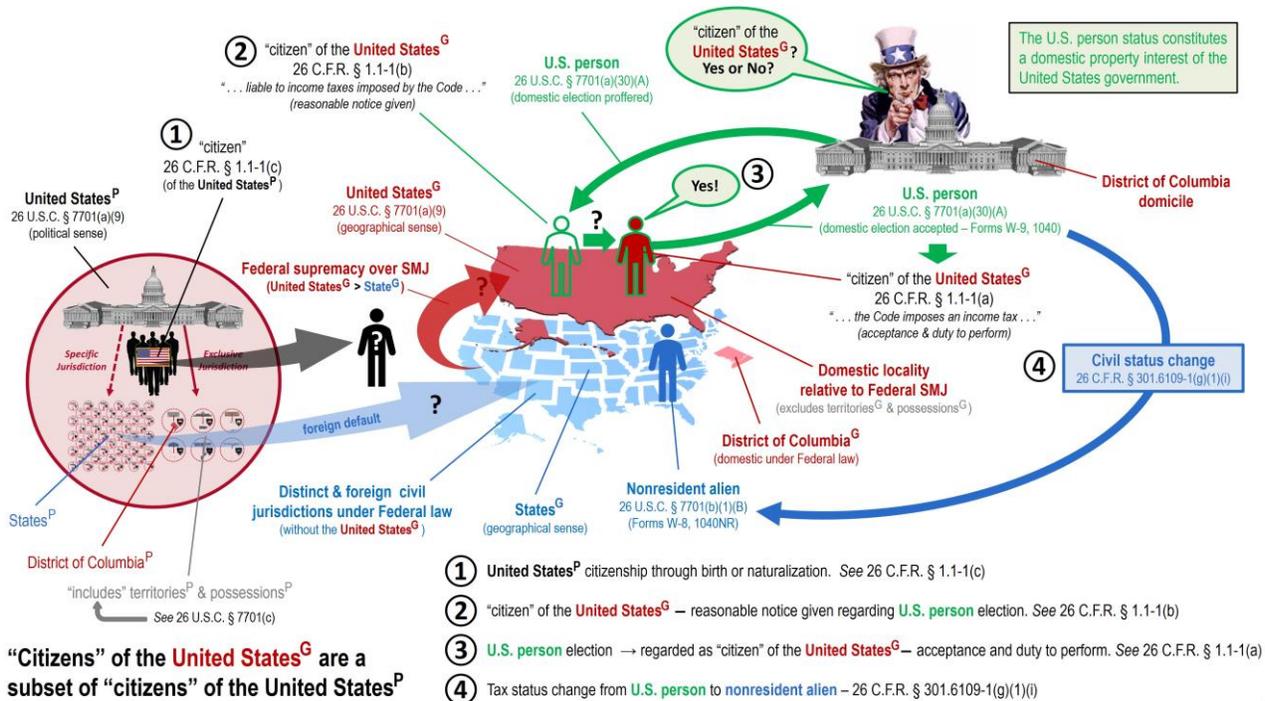
43 Ordinary POLITICAL "citizens\*" under [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#) have common rights and therefore that status CANNOT be a  
44 franchise. So they had to tack "of the United States\*\*\*\*" federal corporation at the end in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and (b) to  
45 make it a franchise that pertains to a SPECIFIC consenting human rather than ALL POLITICAL "citizens\*". Below is a  
46 diagram showing the volunteer process:

47 **Figure 2: Process for a political citizen to become a nonresident alien. SOURCE: [Nonresident Alien Position Course,](#)  
48 **Form #12.045, Section 9; <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NRA.pdf>****

# Process for a political citizen to become a nonresident alien



1



THIS is why the U.S. Supreme Court refers to income taxes as “quasi-contractual” in nature in [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 \(1935\)](#). THIS VOLUNTEER “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” federal corporation is, in fact, SYNONYMOUS with the government itself and therefore is an AGENT of the government:

“A corporation is a citizen, *resident*, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was created, and of that state or country only.”  
 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

“A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country.”

“A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign corporation. The United States government is a *foreign* corporation with respect to a state.”  
 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]

Thus, the “citizen” who is the “taxpayer” is a POLITICAL citizen who VOLUNTEERED to work WITHIN the Treasury Department under the Secretary of the Treasury by making an election in filing the 1040 return, and thus LITERALLY “electing” themselves into government office or agency. They are “foreign” in respect to a constitutional state and an agent of the national government. That ELECTION is thoroughly described in:

[How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024](https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

Note that we DO NOT contest the validity, history, or ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment. There are no disabilities to being a POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL Fourteenth Amendment “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” (states of the Union and not federal territory) that we are aware of. What we object to is frequent government equivocation between the CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen(\*\*+D) of United States\*\*\*\*” (legal/corporation) in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and the POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL citizen\* mentioned in the Fourteenth Amendment, because they are NOT the same and in fact are mutually exclusive. That deception is thoroughly documented in:

*How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By Confusing the Two Contexts*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm>

This source of government deception is a red herring to draw your attention away from the main point of the FTSIG website, which is the distinction between a FRANCHISE or CIVIL or TAX status on the one hand, and a CONSTITUTIONAL status on the other. This is explained in:

*Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom*, Form #08.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/FourteenthAmendNotProb.pdf>

### 2.2.3 What?!

Foreign tax status is the default status of most Americans. You can transition from foreign to domestic ONLY by CONSENT or MISTAKE in some form. If you never knowingly consent to ANYTHING, you can't rationally be anything but foreign and are entitled to return of all monies paid that depend on your consent, which is nearly all the taxes paid by most Americans.

Don't believe us about the AMAZING statements above?

1. Look at the visual picture showing how you volunteered:

*How You Volunteer-Graphically!*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/how-you-volunteer/how-you-volunteer-graphically/>

2. Read the detailed proof for yourself of the above graphical picture:

*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

3. Read a dialog with an AI chatbot that not only says we are right, but that our position is quite coherent. Ask these questions of your favorite chatbot and see for yourself.

<https://ftsig.org/chat-gpt-3-5-is-a-purely-contractual-franchise-a-governmental-act-in-a-classical-sense-or-a-private-act/>

If what we are saying is true, then WHAT ARE YOU WAITING FOR? The prison house door is WIDE OPEN. Why didn't they teach you this in the IRS publications or public school? Because they want obedient tax slaves who think they know everything and don't question anything. They want to close your mind with the [Dunning-Kruger Effect](#).

### 2.2.4 Comparison of Foreign v. Domestic Tax Status

**Table 1: Foreign v. Domestic Tax Status**

#	Characteristic	Nonresident Alien Position	U.S. Person Position
1	Described in what form #?	Form #09.081 Form #05.020 Form #12.045	Form #05.053
2	Parties tax imposed on but NEVER "made liable" (See Form #08.024 for proof it's voluntary)	"nonresident aliens" engaged in a "trade or business". "Foreign estate" if no "trade or business" earnings per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31)	Citizens of the United States** (federal zone) Residents of the United States** (federal zone)
3	Geographical area where it applies	1. Worldwide for 26 U.S.C. §871(b) "trade or business" earnings upon GROSS RECEIPTS. 2. Geographical "United States" upon PROFIT under 26 U.S.C. §871(a).	Worldwide but parties are domiciled on federal territory. "Taxpayer" office and "officer" have two different domiciles.
4	Status established by	Filing 1040NR (changes status of SSN to "foreign person" per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1)(i))	Filing 1040 (changes status of SSN to "U.S. person" per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1)(i))
5	Popular among	Private humans	Those practicing law who are worried about losing their license
6	Amount of education/confrontation with withholding agents	High	Low
7	Allows for substitute forms in the regulations?	Yes	Yes
8	Citizenship of those who use it	POLITICAL citizens*	CIVIL/DOMICILED citizens**+D
9	Complexity	Very complex	Very simple

#	Characteristic	Nonresident Alien Position	U.S. Person Position
10	Requires modification of forms or defining terms to properly use for state domiciled parties?	Yes	Yes
11	Requires accepting a civil privilege?	No	Yes (CIVIL/DOMICILED "citizen**+D of the United States" and SSN/TIN)
12	Withholding form to use	Form W-8 (modified because not a statutory "individual" or "alien")	Modified W-9 (modified to define "U.S." to exclude that in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)). DO NOT use W-4!
13	Tax Return Form	1. Form 1040NR modified or with attachment. 2. No tax return required if not engaged in a public office and no income from "sources within the United States**" (federal zone)	1040 modified or custom form
14	Subject to information return reporting? (See Form #04.001)	No	No
15	A "citizen of the United States*" under 8 U.S.C. §1401?	Yes	Yes
16	A "national of the United States***"	Yes, in the case of those born and domiciled in a Constitutional state of the Union.	No
17	A "a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States" per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)	Yes, in the case of those born and domiciled in a U.S. possession	No
18	A STATUTORY "nonresident alien"?	1. No for those not engaged in a public office. 2. Yes for those lawfully engaged in a public office.	No
19	A STATUTORY "individual" or "person"?	Not always. 1. 26 U.S.C. §873(b)(4) in the case of "nationals" taking privileged deductions and 2. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) in the case of aliens	Yes, but only when abroad per 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1) as a "qualified individual"
20	Domiciled on federal territory?	No	Yes
21	Required to Use SSN or TIN on withholding documents?	No. 31 C.F.R. §306.10, Note 2, 31 C.F.R. §1020.410(b)(3)(x), <a href="#">26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(2)</a>	Yes. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1, 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(1)
22	"gross income" subject to tax	Only earnings from the statutory geographical "United States" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d). Collectively called "the federal zone" or connected to a "trade or business" worldwide. See 26 U.S.C. §871.	Worldwide earnings. See: 1. Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924). 2. 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b).
23	Deductions and exemptions on "gross income"	Only in the case of "effectively connected income" pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §871(b), 26 U.S.C. §873, and 26 U.S.C. §162.	1. All earnings subject to deductions (because EVERYTHING earned is "trade or business" pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b)) 2. Foreign earned income exclusion if abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911(b)(2).
24	Examples of U.S. sourced payments subject to withholding and reporting	1. Social Security (26 U.S.C. §873(a)(3) ) 2. Earnings from federal corporations including "U.S. Inc" (see Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad, 240 U.S. 1 (1916)	None. See: 1. 26 U.S.C. §1441(d)(1). 2. Treasury Decision (T.D.) 8734: <b><u>"To the extent withholding is required under chapter 3 of the Code, or is excused based on documentation that must be provided, none of the information reporting provisions under chapter 61 of the Code apply, nor do the provisions under section 3406."</u></b> [ <a href="#">Treasury Decision 8734, 62 F.R. 53391, (October 14, 1997); SEDM Exhibit #09.038</a> ]
25	Income from "employment" within the "United States" not subject to reporting or withholding	None if not connected with a "trade or business" or not "wages" (no W-4), 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1.	Everything (see 26 U.S.C. §1441(d)(1) and T.D. 8734 in previous item)
26	Required to use a Social Security Number?	Only if engaged in a "trade or business", or filing as a resident alien. See 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(2).	Always. 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)(1).

#	Characteristic	Nonresident Alien Position	U.S. Person Position
27	Subject to Affordable Care Act? <sup>8</sup>	No	Yes
28	Subject to FATCA reporting? <sup>9</sup>	No	Yes
29	Can take deductions on tax return?	Only on earnings “effectively connected with a trade or business” under 26 U.S.C. §162 and entered on 1040-NR return. Schedule NEC can’t take deductions	Yes (for EVERYTHING on return)
30	Tax imposed by	26 U.S.C. §871 Tax on Nonresident alien individuals 26 U.S.C. §872 Gross Income 26 U.S.C. §873 Deductions	26 U.S.C. §1 Tax imposed 26 U.S.C. §61 Gross income defined 26 U.S.C. §861 Income from sources within the United States 26 U.S.C. §862 Income from sources without the United States
31	Status defined in	26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B)	26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)
32	Subject to backup withholding?	Only in the case of “reportable payments” under 26 U.S.C. §3406(b) connected to the “trade or business” franchise.	No

### 2.3 Which “United States” are you “in”?

Most people automatically PRESUME that “United States”, when used in every context, is GEOGRAPHICAL, and that it always encompasses the entire COUNTRY. But in tax law, nothing could be farther from the truth! Within the Internal Revenue Code, there are two main contexts for the term “United States”:

- GEOGRAPHICAL:** This appears in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and [\(a\)\(10\)](#) and [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#). It EXCLUDES areas within the exclusive jurisdiction of constitutional states.
- LEGAL/CORPORATE:** This is the “United States” in its PRIVILEGED, corporate capacity, a fiction of law, and a legal “person”.
  - This is actually the DEFAULT context used throughout the I.R.C. This entity is legally “foreign” with respect to constitutional states of the Union.
  - According to the U.S. Supreme Court in [Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 \(1990\)](#) and [Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 \(1837\)](#), ALL governments are corporations.
  - This DOES NOT necessarily mean “United States” is THE corporation described in [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) in the context of taxation. [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) implements the Federal Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA), but the IRS is not subject to the FDCPA. The Fair Tax Collection Practices Act at [26 U.S.C. §6304](#) is what limits IRS collection instead.

#### 2.3.1 Geographical

Throughout the I.R.C. other than [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and [\(a\)\(10\)](#) the phrase “geographical United States” is never expressly invoked so it is purposefully excluded from every invocation of the term “United States” when used. The only scenarios when the geographical “United States” might even be reasonably presumed in the case of Subtitles A (income tax) and Subtitle C (employment tax) are:

- In the context of the GEOGRAPHY that POLITICAL “citizens” are physically BORN within. This is found, for instance, in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#).
- In the context of [domicile](#), which is an VOLUNTARY, First Amendment act of POLITICAL and LEGAL affiliation with people (the “state”) occupying an area within specific geographical boundaries. The Internal Revenue Code only invokes the term “domicile” in subtitle B relating to estate taxes, and never to income taxes in Subtitle A.
- In the context of the physical “presence test” in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#) relating only to “alien individuals”. American Nationals are not aliens so they wouldn’t be governed by this provision. In this context, the regulation at [26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-1\(c\)\(2\)\(ii\)](#) EXPANDS the DEFAULT geographical definition of “United States” at [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and [\(a\)\(10\)](#) to ADD the LEGISLATIVELY FOREIGN states of the Union mentioned in the Constitution ONLY for the purposes of the presence text but not tax liability generally.

<sup>8</sup> See: Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act, Wikipedia; [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patient\\_Protection\\_and\\_Affordable\\_Care\\_Act](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patient_Protection_and_Affordable_Care_Act)

<sup>9</sup> See: Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act (FATCA), IRS; <https://www.irs.gov/businesses/corporations/foreign-account-tax-compliance-act-fatca>.

- 1 4. In the context of income NOT connected with the [“trade or business”/public office](#) franchise in [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#).  
2 That “United States” is territorial as confirmed by [26 C.F.R. §1.45R-1\(a\)\(23\)](#) in the case of real property located in the  
3 statutory geographical “United States” subject to depreciation under [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#).
- 4 5. In connection with the taxation of what the U.S. Supreme Court calls TANGIBLES, which are always PHYSICAL  
5 objects such as land, equipment, chattel, and buildings.
- 6 6. In connection with “U.S. persons” abroad in reference to whether they are in a “foreign country”. See [26 C.F.R.](#)  
7 [§1.911-2\(g\)](#) and (h) and [Arnett v. Comm’r, 473 F.3d. 790 \(2007\)](#).

### 8 **2.3.2 Legal/Corporate**

9 In all contexts OTHER than the previous section, “United States” by default in the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C  
10 is conclusively presumed to be used in its LEGAL context, meaning the CORPORATION and not the GEOGRAPHY. That  
11 presumption is established by the following:

12 *“In the interpretation of statutes levying taxes it is the established rule not to extend their provisions, by*  
13 *implication, beyond the clear import of the language used, or to enlarge their operations so as to embrace matters*  
14 *not specifically pointed out. In case of doubt they are construed most strongly against the Government, and in*  
15 *favor of the citizen. [United States v. Wigglesworth, 2 Story, 369; American Net & Twine Co. v. Worthington, 141](#)*  
16 *[U.S. 468, 474; Benziger v. United States, 192 U.S. 38, 55.”](#)*  
17 *[Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, 153 (1917);*  
18 *SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=10517878702666744364](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=10517878702666744364)]*

19 For more authorities like the above, see:

*[PROOF OF FACTS: Ambiguous tax statutes are to be construed against the government](https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-ambiguous-tax-statutes-are-to-be-construed-against-the-government/), FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-ambiguous-tax-statutes-are-to-be-construed-against-the-government/>*

20 So long as you define “citizen” in its POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL and NOT CIVIL/DOMICILED sense in the Gould  
21 cite above, you now have a [plausible deniability defense](#) as well that keeps you out of the [“U.S. person” trap \(Form #05.053\)](#).  
22 The constitution’s requirement for reasonable notice mandates that you must receive accurate and unambiguous notice of  
23 everything that is required and expected of you and everything that is “included”. See [Form #05.022](#). Using the word  
24 “includes” to define the geographical “United States” ([I.R.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10)) needlessly adds ambiguity in  
25 transmitting the constitutionally required reasonable notice and [makes judges susceptible to criminal bribery and conflict of](#)  
26 [interest in ADDING to the statutory definitions](#). Tax crimes also require [willfulness](#) as a prerequisite. If you never receive  
27 unambiguous notice of everything that is expressly included, then the law is void for vagueness and you have a [rule of lenity](#)  
28 [defense](#) in any criminal tax proceeding beyond that point. Essentially, you are throwing up your hands and claiming the [law](#)  
29 [is “void for vagueness”](#), at least in so far as the term [“United States”](#) is defined and used throughout the Internal Revenue  
30 Code.

31 The Legal/Corporate context of [“United States”](#) is INTANGIBLE PROPERTY and a FICTION. It is a collection of property  
32 and rights (which are property) which together form a [“res” or “thing”](#) in a legal context. It is PUBLIC property which  
33 includes:

- 34 1. EVERYTHING the government as a corporation (an abstraction and an intangible fiction) owns, whether TANGIBLE  
35 or INTANGIBLE, managed under the trust indenture that established government called the Constitution. The purpose  
36 of all trust indentures is EXCLUSIVELY to manage PROPERTY.
- 37 2. All of YOUR property which you share an ownership interest in with the United States government. This property we  
38 call PUBLIC property. That shared ownership is also called “qualified ownership” in legal terminology. To share any  
39 aspect of CONTROL over your property is to share OWNERSHIP of that property. For instance, such property  
40 includes:
  - 41 2.1. **Your BODY and YOURSELF** by associating it with a civil statutory status, tax status, or civil legal status such  
42 as “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, “U.S. person”, etc.
  - 43 2.2. **Your formerly PRIVATE property** that you as the original PRIVATE owner VOLUNTARILY DONATE or  
44 CONNECT to the government by “effectively connecting” it as a nonresident alien to “the functions of a public  
45 office”. See:  
46 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/EffectivelyConnected.pdf>

47 Now do you know why we say:

1                   THE + IRS = THEIRS. If they can tax it, its THEIR property.

2 Intangible property is always taxed ONLY at the DOMICILE of the OWNER.

3                   “Respecting this, there is an obvious distinction between the tangible and intangible property, in the fact that the  
4 later is held secretly; that there is no method by which its existence or ownership can be ascertained in the State  
5 of its situs, except perhaps in the case of mortgages or shares of stock. So if the owner be discovered, there is no  
6 way by which he can be reached by process in a State other than that of his domicil, or the collection of the tax  
7 otherwise enforced. **In this class of cases the tendency of modern authorities is to apply the maxim mobilia  
8 sequuntur personam, and to hold that the property may be taxed at the domicil of the owner as the real  
9 situs of the debt, and also, more particularly in the case of mortgages, in the State where the property is  
10 retained. Such has been the repeated rulings of this court. [Tappan v. Merchants’ National Bank, 19 Wall. 490;](#)  
11 [Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, 100 U.S. 491;](#) [Bonaparte v. Tax Court, 104 U.S. 592;](#) [Sturges v. Carter, 114 U.S. 511;](#) [Kidd  
12 v. Alabama, 188 U.S. 730;](#) [Blackstone v. Miller, 188 U.S. 189.](#)”  
13 [*Union Refrigerator Transit Co. v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194, 205 (1905);*  
14 SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=14163786757633929654](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=14163786757633929654)]**

15 Since [domicile is voluntary](#) and is an act of MEMBERSHIP which is VIRTUAL and POLITICAL and not PHYSICAL, then  
16 it is CORPORATE rather than GEOGRAPHICAL in that sense. Yes, it is tied to the boundaries of the body politic that  
17 provides the civil protection or civil services that you want to become a member of, but the MEMBERSHIP is virtual:

18                   **intangible**, *adj.* (17c) *Not capable of being touched; impalpable; INCORPOREAL.*

19                   **intangible**, *n.* (1914) *Something that lacks a physical form; an abstraction, such as responsibility; esp., an asset  
20 that is not corporeal, such as intellectual property.*

21                   > **general intangible.** (1935) *Any personal property other than accounts, chattel paper, commercial tort claims,  
22 deposit accounts, documents, goods, instruments, investment property, letter-of-credit rights, letters of credit,  
23 money, and oil, gas, or other minerals before extraction. • Some examples are goodwill, things in action, and  
24 literary rights. UCC §9-102(a)(42). See intangible property under PROPERTY •*

25                   > **payment intangible.** (1996) *A general intangible under which the account debtor’s principal obligation is a  
26 monetary obligation. UCC §9-102(a)(61).*

27                   **intangible asset.** 1. See ASSET. 2. See intangible trade value under VALUE (2).  
28 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, 11th Edition, p. 962*]

29 \_\_\_\_\_  
30                   **intangible property.** (1843) *Property that lacks a physical existence. • Examples include stock options and  
31 business goodwill. Cf. tangible property.*  
32 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, 11th Edition, p. 1471*]

33 Intangibles include such things as:

- 34 1. Labor.  
35 2. Services.  
36 3. Stocks.  
37 4. Bonds.  
38 5. Contracts.  
39 6. Franchises.  
40 7. Promissory notes.  
41 8. Currency.

42 To lawfully avoid taxation of intangibles, merely avoid:

- 43 1. Choosing a consensual domicile and  
44 2. Representing an entity that has a domicile in the forum you want to avoid taxation within. This is done by adopting a  
45 tax status that has a domicile within the forum. This status is evidence of voluntary membership in the corporation. It  
46 includes “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, “U.S. citizen”, “domestic”, etc.

1 For the MOST AMAZING and SIMPLE and EFFECTIVE way to challenge income taxes on intangibles we have ever seen  
2 that blows up the ENTIRE fiat currency scam and the income tax itself, see:

*META AI: Proof that 26 U.S.C. 871(a) earnings are PROFIT only and that labor is NOT taxable under this statute,*  
FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/meta-ai-proof-that-26-u-s-c-871a-earnings-are-profit-only-and-that-labor-is-not-taxable-under-this-statute/>

### 3 **2.3.3 Implications**

4 To then say that you as a DOMESTIC entity or civil “person” fiction are working “in the United States” (under [26 U.S.C. §864\(b\)](#)) or that you have “income” from “sources within the United States” (under [26 U.S.C. §861](#)) in the context of the  
5 LEGAL/CORPORATE “United States” actually means you are an officer or agent of the national government or are in receipt  
6 of a privileged payment from the national government respectively. That office or agent position:  
7

- 8 1. Is VOLUNTARY!
- 9 2. Is called a “legal status”, “tax status”, or “[civil status](#)“.
- 10 3. Is SYNONYMOUS with the term “[trade or business](#)”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of  
11 a public office”. Only those LAWFULLY engaged in such a office through an appointment or political election can  
12 exercise such functions. For anyone ELSE, it’s a crime to do so under [18 U.S.C. §912](#). There is no provision within the  
13 Internal Revenue Code that EXPRESSLY authorizes the creation of any new public office not already lawfully created  
14 under [Title 5 of the U.S. Code](#). You can’t UNILATERALLY ELECT yourself into a NEW public office, for instance,  
15 merely by your consent. Doing so would make you a “de facto officer” working within a now “[de facto government](#)”  
16 ([Form #05.043](#)).
- 17 4. VOLUNTARILY serves UNDER the Secretary of the Treasury in the Department of Treasury in the Executive Branch  
18 per [5 U.S.C §301](#). It was, in fact, created by him through regulation and not statute in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1](#), and in so  
19 doing, he unlawfully EXCEEDED the authority delegated to him in [26 U.S.C. §1](#). See:

*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024, Section 9  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

- 20 5. Can be acquired by any number of means, all of which we refer to on this site as an “[election](#)”, meaning YOUR  
21 CONSENT.

22 Your connection to the national government as its agent or officer is created by:

- 23 1. Your act of consent, whether IMPLIED or EXPLICIT. See:

*Invisible Consent*, FTSIG

<https://ftsig.org/how-you-volunteer/invisible-consent/>

- 24 2. An act of contracting or engaging in commerce with the government. For instance, owners of stock in a privileged  
25 government sanctioned public corporation are considered CONTRACTORS of the government. See:

*Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5-5.7

<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

- 26 3. The receipt of government/public property that gives rise to an equitable obligation to use it under the terms of a grant  
27 or loan and return it when called to do so by its owner. This includes all civil statutory public benefits, franchises,  
28 privileges, licenses, permits, etc. See:

*Private Right or Public Right? Course*, Form #12.044

<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PrivateRightOrPublicRight.pdf>

- 29 4. Being voluntarily engaged in the “[trade or business](#)”/[public office](#) excise taxable franchise anywhere in the world. [26](#)  
30 [U.S.C. §871\(b\)](#) income is NON-GEOGRAPHICAL and can be earned wherever a public office and the “trade or  
31 business” activity is exercised, because the officer is operating in a representative capacity and HIMSELF is a “source  
32 within the United States” federal corporation.

### 33 **2.3.4 Foreign is someone not operating inside the LEGAL/CORPORATE United States\*\*\*\***

34 A “nonresident alien non-person” or “foreigner” are merely someone who is not within the LEGAL United States fictional  
35 corporation, and thus is operating in a PRIVATE and therefore FOREIGN and autonomous capacity in relation to the United  
36 States Government. They become “persons” and “foreign persons” by:

1. Aliens: Being privileged aliens conducting business within the forum or venue as a foreign affairs function under [Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the Constitution](#).
2. Nationals: Seeking commercial privileges from the national government or its agents and thus waiving sovereign immunity to become LEGALLY but not PHYSICALLY present within the forum under:
  - 2.1. [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97](#).
  - 2.2. The Minimum Contacts Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court in [International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 \(1945\)](#).

For those who are Christians, God COMMANDS you to LEAVE [THE HARLOT CORPORATION](#) and become “foreign” and PRIVATE, and to take ALL of your property with you:

“Come out from among them  
 And be separate [FOREIGN/PRIVATE], says the Lord.  
 Do not touch what is unclean [corrupted],  
 And I will receive you.”  
<sup>18</sup> “I will be a Father to you,  
 And you shall be My sons and daughters,  
 Says the Lord Almighty.”  
 [1 Cor. 6:17-18, Bible, NKJV]

“Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues. <sup>5</sup> For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities. <sup>6</sup> Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has mixed, mix double for her. <sup>7</sup> In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously [using BENEFITS and PRIVILEGES], in the same measure give her torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart, ‘I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.’ <sup>8</sup> Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.  
 [Rev. 18:4-8, Bible, NKJV]

Those who REFUSE the above command direct from God are called “friends of the world”. A “friend of the world” is someone who chose to be DOMESTIC/PUBLIC. They in effect are CONSENTING to the worst form of political evil, which is “collectivism” as documented in:

Collectivism and How to Resist It Course, Form #12.024  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/Collectivism.pdf>

Ironically, some corrupt and covetous members of the legal profession call people who AVOID collectivism “idiots”.

Are You an “Idiot”?, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/are-you-an-idiot-we-are/>

Some attorneys slander those who insist on being foreign most likely because their services are not useful outside of the privileged PUBLIC/DOMESTIC context they operate exclusively within and derive their entire livelihood from, as documented in:

Petition for Admission to Practice, Family Guardian  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/LegalEthics/PetForAdmToPractice-USDC.pdf>

Those who pursue being DOMESTIC/PUBLIC and consent to collectivism receive the following punishment for their arrogant refusal to obey God, which is STRIFE, wars, famines, plagues, political polarization, lawfare, and even violent revolutions:

*Pride Promotes Strife*

**4** Where do wars and fights come from among you? Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [irresponsibility and the UNEARNED wealth of others] that war in your members [Members of the LEGAL/CORPORATE “United States”]? <sup>2</sup> You lust [after OTHER people’s money] and do not have. You murder and covet and cannot obtain. You fight and war. Yet you do not have because you do not ask. <sup>3</sup> You ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. <sup>4</sup> Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? **Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [statutory “citizen” or “taxpayer” or “resident” or “inhabitant”] of the world [DOMESTIC] makes himself**

1 **an enemy of God.** <sup>5</sup> Or do you think that the Scripture says in vain, “The Spirit who dwells in us yearns  
2 jealously”?

3 <sup>6</sup> But He gives more grace. Therefore He says:

4 “God resists the proud,  
5 But gives grace to the humble.”  
6 [[James 4:1-6](#), Bible, NKJV]

7 Thus, LEAVING [the Babylon Harlot Corporation](#) and becoming FOREIGN is a “religious practice” protected by the First  
8 Amendment. Any attempt by anyone in government to interfere with that practice violates the First Amendment and is a tort.  
9 The “[strict scrutiny](#)” standard of the [U.S. Supreme Court](#) must be applied to any and all government attempts to interfere with  
10 it.

11 If you want proof that you can be within the GEOGRAPHICAL “United States” WITHOUT being within the  
12 LEGAL/CORPORATE “United States”, see:

- 13 1. [Acquiring a Civil Status](#), FTSIG  
14 <https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/>
- 15 2. [PROOF OF FACTS: “individual” is a public officer fiction and “U.S. source” means GOVERNMENT source](#), FTSIG  
16 <https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-individual-is-a-public-officer-fiction-and-u-s-source-means-government-source/>
- 17 3. [Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”](#), Form #05.042  
18 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StrawMan.pdf>
- 19 4. [Definitions: “in the United States”](#), FTSIG  
20 <https://ftsig.org/in-the-united-states/>
- 21 5. [PROOF OF FACTS: “INTERNAL” within “IRS” name means inside the government and “taxpayers” work for the](#)  
22 [Treasury](#), FTSIG  
23 <https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-internal-within-irs-name-means-inside-the-government-and-taxpayers-work-for-the-treasury/>
- 24 6. [PROOF OF FACTS: What the geographical “United States” means in 26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\) and \(a\)\(10\)](#), FTSIG  
25 <https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-what-the-geographical-united-states-means-in-26-u-s-c-7701a9-and-a10/>
- 26 7. [Definitions: “United States”](#), FTSIG  
27 <https://ftsig.org/united-states/>
- 28 8. [Website Definitions](#), Section 32: “United States”  
29 <https://ftsig.org/advanced/definitions/#32. United>
- 30 9. [Authorities on “includes”](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic, SEDM- the definition of GEOGRAPHICAL “United States”  
31 in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) uses the word “includes”.  
32 <https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/includes.htm>
- 33 10. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014, Section 18.2: Abuse of “includes” and “including” in  
34 statutory definitions. -The definition of GEOGRAPHICAL “United States” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) uses  
35 the word “includes”  
36 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>
- 37 11. [META AI: Can a privilege not expressly authorized by statute be granted purely by judicial discretion if the judges pay](#)  
38 [derives from fees connected to paying for the delivery of the privilege?](#), FTSIG  
39 <https://ftsig.org/meta-ai-can-a-privilege-not-expressly-authorized-by-statute-be-granted-purely-by-judicial-discretion-if-the-judges-pay-derives-from-fees-connected-to-paying-for-the-delivery-of-the-privilege/>

#### 42 **2.4 What are some of the ADVANTAGES of a Foreign Tax Status?**

- 43 1. Any of the following groups can be “nonresident aliens”:
  - 44 1.1. American nationals residing anywhere in the world, INCLUDING those in states of the Union. See [Form](#)  
45 [#09.081](#).
  - 46 1.2. Aliens residing abroad.
  - 47 1.3. Aliens residing anywhere in the United States\* the country and married to a nonresident alien under [26 U.S.C.](#)  
48 [§6013](#)(g) and (h).
- 49 2. Pay tax on ONLY PROFIT for all earnings not voluntarily “effectively connected” in the case of an American  
50 National. [26 U.S.C. §871](#)(a). This is entirely consistent with the Sixteenth Amendment because those not privileged are  
51 STILL protected by that amendment. “U.S. persons” pay tax on GROSS RECEIPTS!

1 3. INTANGIBLE earnings such as labor and services taxed ONLY at the domicile of the laborer in a constitutional state,  
2 RATHER than being taxable to the national government. See:

*META AI: Proof that 26 U.S.C. 871(a) earnings are PROFIT only and that labor is NOT taxable under this statute,*  
FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/meta-ai-proof-that-26-u-s-c-871a-earnings-are-profit-only-and-that-labor-is-not-taxable-under-this-statute/>

3 4. Do not owe tax on their WORLDWIDE earnings like statutory “U.S. citizens” and “U.S. residents”, collectively called  
4 “U.S. persons” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)). See [Form #05.053](#).

5 5. Not required to use a Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number if NOT engaged in a “trade or  
6 business”. See [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(b\)](#).

7 6. Only “U.S. sourced” payments are taxable, including:

8 6.1. Earnings originating from the statutory geographical “United States” under [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#) (District of  
9 Columbia).

10 6.2. Government payments that are effectively connected under [26 U.S.C. §871\(b\)](#) from anywhere in the WORLD.

11 7. Earnings from WITHOUT the statutory geographical United States\*\* and not paid by the U.S. government are  
12 EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from tax under [26 U.S.C. §872](#). See:

*Excluded Earnings and People*, Form #14.019  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/ExcludedEarningsAndPeople.pdf>

13 8. 1040NR tax return:

14 8.1. Is simpler to prepare for most Americans than the 1040 because less has to go on it.

15 8.2. Can use Form 1040NR return for partnerships, LLCs, and trusts just like the 1040.

16 8.3. Uses the SAME tax table as U.S. persons.

17 8.4. Can be used both in a constitutional state or abroad.

18 8.5. Can take deductions on effectively connected ([trade or business, Form #05.001](#)) earnings just like STATUTORY  
19 “U.S. Persons”, but deductions are FAR MORE limited.

20 9. No Foreign Bank Account Reporting (FBAR) under [31 U.S.C. §5314](#), unlike U.S. persons.

21 10. Not subject from Affordable Care Act (ACA) mandates to have health insurance. See the following and [section 11 of](#)  
22 [this page](#):

*Microsoft Copilot: Affordable Care Act limited to TERRITORIAL/POLITICAL citizens and nationals, not*  
*Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”,* FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/microsoft-copilot-affordable-care-act-limited-to-territorial-political-citizens-and-nationals-not-fourteenth-amendment-citizens-of-the-united-states/>

23 11. No Beneficial Ownership reporting under [31 U.S.C. §5336\(a\)\(3\) BOIR Beneficial Owner](#).

24 12. Identifying number on the return is called “Your Identifying Number” instead of “Social Security Number” or  
25 “Taxpayer identification Number”.

26 13. Domiciled outside of federal jurisdiction and thus unreachable by the civil statutory law. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

27 14. Cannot be criminally prosecuted for anything but fraud on a government tax form. See:

*Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook*, Form #09.082  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/ChalJurWorkbook.pdf>

## 28 2.5 Why is Foreign Tax Status an Option for Every American National?

29 The government has to give you a way out of the system or they can’t call it voluntary. They have to give you a way out  
30 because:

31 1. The Declaration of Independence declares that all just powers of CIVIL government derive from your CONSENT, so  
32 they have to give you a right to NOT consent somehow. If they don’t, taxation is UNJUST.

33 2. The [First Amendment](#) guarantees you a right to associate and freedom from compelled LEGAL association.

34 2.1. The act of choosing a [civil domicile](#) or a civil status UNDERNEATH that domicile such as “citizen” or “resident”  
35 is an exercise of that unalienable right of association.

36 2.2. Similarly, the act of choosing “nonresident alien” is also an exercise of that right.

37 NO ONE in government can therefore interfere with the exercise of either of the above two choices or of the  
38 CONSEQUENCES of those choices. If obligations attach to a DOMICILED “citizen”, courts must ENFORCE those  
39 VOLUNTARY obligations.

- 1 3. Government is created to PROTECT your right to contract or not contract. See [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700](#)  
2 [\(1878\)](#). The U.S. Supreme Court declared that the income tax is “quasi-contractual” in [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S.](#)  
3 [268 \(1935\)](#). They can’t force you to engage in EITHER a contract OR a “quasi-contract” with them without your  
4 consent in some form.
- 5 4. Involuntary servitude is prohibited by the Constitution (Thirteenth Amendment) everywhere in the United States as a  
6 country. See:

*Proof that Involuntary Income Taxes on Your Labor are Slavery*, Form #05.055  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ProofIncomeTaxLaborSlavery.pdf>

- 7 5. It is a maxim of the common law that you AT ALL TIMES have a right to refuse “benefits”, and by implication  
8 privileges. If you don’t, there is no way to avoid any and every obligation they want to attach to the benefit or privilege  
9 and thereby become an involuntary slave. Such benefits include a graduated rate of tax, deductions, tax credits, etc.

10 *“A person is ordinarily not required to pay for benefits which were thrust upon him with no opportunity to refuse*  
11 *them. The fact that he is enriched is not enough, if he cannot avoid the enrichment.”* *Wade, Restitution for Benefits*  
12 *Conferred Without Request, 19 Vand. L. Rev. at 1198 (1966).*  
13 [*Siskron v. Temel-Peck Enterprises, 26 N.C.App. 387, 390 (N.C. Ct. App. 1975)*]

14 **Your unalienable First Amendment right to associate and the right to contract are the two most DANGEROUS rights**  
15 **you have, because they can literally DESTROY all your other rights! Use them cautiously!** You own yourself and you  
16 are the ONLY one who can lawfully exercise those rights in a way that can adversely affect you or your property. In the case  
17 of the tax system, the constitutional requirement to give you reasonable notice of the exercise of these rights is not overtly  
18 given, and thus [your consent is procured INVISIBLY](#). WATCH OUT!

19 Uncle Sam therefore had to create the nonresident alien “foreign” tax status so that you could [lawfully avoid the CIVIL](#)  
20 [obligations](#) attached to the “U.S. person” status that in effect “pay for” the [delivery of the benefits of that status](#).

21 If anyone imposes any tax status, civil status, or legal status against you that involves obligations against you of any kind  
22 without your proven consent in some form, then you are a victim of criminal identity theft as described below:

*Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

23 Likewise, if anyone changes the civil status of your property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC by assigning a tax status or civil  
24 status or legal status to it without your proven consent in some form in a format ONLY YOU can define as the owner, they  
25 are STEALING in violation of the Fifth Amendment. It is your ABSOLUTE prerogative as the absolute owner of your private  
26 property to require that all such conversions MUST be done ONLY in writing signed by both parties AND identifying that  
27 the transfer is voluntary and cannot be forced. See:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

28 Lastly, for a summary of all the various types of American Nationals and how they are described in various contexts such as  
29 statutes, regulations, government forms, see:

*Summary of Different Types of American Nationals*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/summary-of-different-types-of-american-nationals/>

## 30 2.6 The DOMESTIC “U.S. Person” status is PUBLIC PROPERTY of Uncle Sam and a PRIVILEGE

31 Since Uncle Sam created the statutory “U.S. person,” franchise or privilege, he is the OWNER and has the right to define the  
32 allowable candidates of its potential franchisees. [The CREATOR of a thing is always the OWNER under legal principles.](#)  
33 Rather than go with nationality or domicile, Uncle decided to make the “U.S. person” franchise status accessible to only a  
34 certain class of VOLUNTEER POLITICAL “citizens\*” or to resident aliens physically present anywhere in the COUNTRY.  
35 This new “citizen” or “resident” civil status established by the franchisor is the ONLY lawful target of CIVIL enforcement  
36 under [I.R.C. 6671](#) (b) and CRIMINAL enforcement under [I.R.C. 7343](#). NO EXPRESS LIABILITY statute is needed to make  
37 you the lawful target of enforcement because the election itself is all the consent needed to make enforcement lawful. That  
38 election happens by simply submitting a government form that identifies you WITH the status, such as “taxpayer”, “citizen

1 of the United States\*\*\*\*(government)", "resident of the United States\*\*\*\*(government)", "U.S. individual", etc. The only  
2 choice you have if you want to avoid obligations of the status is to:

- 3 1. Choose a DIFFERENT form. OR
- 4 2. Make your own form. OR
- 5 3. Define the terms to avoid the status and the obligations that attach to it.

6 This site takes the LAST approach above. The reason we take that approach is because when you fill out a government form,  
7 YOU are ALWAYS the only witness, the only one with personal knowledge, and the only one with constitutional rights. The  
8 ability to define the meaning of words and terms you use is an INNATE right embedded in the First Amendment. Remember  
9 that in any interaction there are two components:

- 10 1. Ability to write the rules that govern the property involved in the contract. That is what the CIVIL statutory codes do:  
11 control the use of PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT property.
- 12 2. Ability to define the status that CONTROLS the use of the property. This includes "person", "taxpayer", etc.

13 He who controls EITHER of the above always wins! You typically don't control #1 above but you as the ONLY witness on  
14 a government form ALWAYS control #2 above, as explained in the following video:

[Oreilly Factor, April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University, Family Guardian Fellowship  
https://famguardian.org/Media/20150408\\_1958-The\\_O'Reilly\\_Factor-  
Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4](https://famguardian.org/Media/20150408_1958-The_O'Reilly_Factor-Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4)

15 If you in #2 above define the terms on your form submission to exclude the government civil statutory context and define a  
16 NEW context and your own agreement governing YOUR private property that REMAINS your private property, then you  
17 have turned the GOVERNMENT'S offer into YOUR COUNTEROFFER and flipped the relationship so that YOU now  
18 become the Merchant and the GOVERNMENT becomes the Buyer. This is described in the following entertaining legal  
19 education videos:

- 20 1. *This Form is Your Form*, Mark DeAngelis  
21 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>
- 22 2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark DeAngelis  
23 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>

24 There is NOTHING you can do to get a CONSTITUTIONAL remedy beyond the point of accepting their legislatively created  
25 and owned PUBLIC tax status or civil status. This is because by voluntarily pursuing the franchise civil status of statutory  
26 "U.S. person" you SURRENDERED constitutional remedies in exchange for Congressionally granted PRIVILEGES, which  
27 are PUBLIC property under what the U.S. Supreme Court calls "The Public Rights Doctrine" and the "Constitutional  
28 Avoidance Doctrine".

29 [26 U.S. Code § 7701 – Definitions](#)

30 (a)When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
31 thereof—

32 (4)Domestic

33 The term "domestic" when applied to a corporation or partnership means created or organized in the United  
34 States [federal corporation, not geography] or under the law of the United States or of any State unless, in the  
35 case of a partnership, the Secretary provides otherwise by regulations.

36 \_\_\_\_\_  
37 "These general rules are well settled:

38 (1) That the United States, when it creates rights in individuals against itself, is under no obligation to provide a  
39 remedy through the courts. *United States ex rel. Dunlap v. Black*, 128 U.S. 40; *Ex parte Atocha*, 17 Wall. 439;  
40 *Gordon v. United States*, 7 Wall. 188, 195; *De Groot v. United States*, 5 Wall. 419, 431-433; *Comegys v. Vasse*,  
41 1 Pet. 193, 212.

1 (2) That, where a statute creates a right and provides a special remedy, that remedy is exclusive. *Wilder*  
2 *Manufacturing Co. v. Corn Products Co.*, 236 U.S. 165, 174-175; *Arnson v. Murphy*, 109 U.S. 238; *Barnet v.*  
3 *National Bank*, 98 U.S. 555, 558; *Farmers' & Mechanics' National Bank v. Dearing*, 91 U.S. 29, 35.

4 Still, the fact that the right and the remedy are thus intertwined might not, if the provision stood alone, require us  
5 to hold that the remedy expressly given excludes a right of review by the Court of Claims, where the decision of  
6 the special tribunal involved no disputed question of fact and the denial of compensation was rested wholly upon  
7 the construction of the act. See *Medbury v. United States*, 173 U.S. 492, 198; *Parish v. MacVeagh*, 214 U.S. 124;  
8 *McLean v. United States*, 226 U.S. 374; *United States v. Laughlin*, 249 U.S. 440. “

9 [*United States v. Babcock*, 250 U.S. 328, 331 (1919);

10 SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=13911914425951042261](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=13911914425951042261)]

11  
12 “The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.  
13 Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at a  
14 minimum arise “between the government and others.” *Ex parte Bakelite Corp.*, *supra*, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413.  
15 In contrast, “the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined,” *Crowell v. Benson*, *supra*, at 51,  
16 52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. Our precedents clearly establish that only controversies in the  
17 former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or administrative  
18 agencies for their determination. See *Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm’n*, 430  
19 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); *Crowell v. Benson*, *supra*, 285 U.S., at 50-  
20 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also *Katz, Federal Legislative Courts*, 43 *Harv.L.Rev.* 894, 917-918 (1930).FN24  
21 Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial power.”

22 [. . .]

23 Although *Crowell* and *Raddatz* do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress [PUBLIC  
24 RIGHTS] and other [PRIVATE] rights, such a distinction underlies in part *Crowell*'s and *Raddatz*' recognition  
25 of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution.  
26 Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the  
27 principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed  
28 to guard against “encroachment or aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other branches of  
29 government. *Buckley v. Valeo*, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a  
30 “privilege” or “public right” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly has the discretion, in defining  
31 that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that  
32 persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the  
33 specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of  
34 judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No  
35 comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In  
36 such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot  
37 be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather,  
38 such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our  
39 Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.

40 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 69-70, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983);

41 SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=17768408304219861886](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=17768408304219861886)]

42 Note the quote above:

43 “The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.  
44 Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at a  
45 minimum arise “between the government and others.”

46 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 69, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983);

47 SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=17768408304219861886](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=17768408304219861886)]

48 They are ADMITTING what they DON'T like talking about because it's a [Third Rail Issue](#), which is the difference between  
49 PUBLIC and PRIVATE and how one gets converted to the other. They even showed you that they wanted to avoid it in this  
50 case. Consequently, this is MOST of what YOU should talk about in front of them if you want to shut them up and avoid  
51 being called frivolous.

52 The above quotes also explain why if you want to be totally free and avoid government obligations, for instance, that you  
53 shouldn't use or invoke any STATUS in their franchise code when communicating with them and must CREATE your own  
54 definitions and anti-franchise that only YOU own and therefore CONTROL. The DEFINITION section of civil statutes in  
55 fact is where the status is CREATED and OWNERSHIP of its CREATOR is established. PUBLIC RIGHTS (privileges) are  
56 then assigned to that civil statutory status elsewhere in the [franchise contract or code](#). If no OBLIGATIONS attach to the  
57 status like that of “nonresident alien”, then its NOT their property and they don't control people who invoke it. If you do use

1 their definitions, you surrender all PRIVATE rights and exchange them for PUBLIC privileges (which are also sometimes  
2 DECEPTIVELY called “rights”). Remember: All rights are property. PUBLIC rights are PUBLIC property, PRIVATE rights  
3 are PRIVATE, constitutionally and not statutorily protected property. Watch out!

*On Why You MUST Define Franchise “words of art” on all Government Forms and How to Do It, FTSIG*  
<https://ftsig.org/on-why-you-must-define-franchise-words-of-art-on-all-government-forms-and-how-to-do-it/>

## 4 **2.7 U.S. Supreme Court Agrees that Electing (voluntarily invoking) the “Citizen of the United States” Civil** 5 **Status by filing a 1040 Return Makes You a “Taxpayer” on Worldwide Earnings**

6 The fact that the “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*(government, not geography)” that the income tax is imposed upon in 26  
7 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) is a voluntary franchise office actually makes it much harder to understand and convey to others.

8 *“A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*  
9 *created, and of that state or country only.”*  
10 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

11  
12 *“A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or*  
13 *country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created*  
14 *by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country.”*

15 *“A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign*  
16 *corporation. The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.”*  
17 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]*

18 Most think, “Because I’m a ‘citizen,’ I am a ‘U.S. person.” But it’s an election that transcends domicile, and the franchisee  
19 is a CIVIL “citizen\*\*+D” within the civil jurisdiction of the “United States.”

20 *“In other words, the principle was declared that the government, by its very nature, benefits the [person who*  
21 **ELECTS the CIVIL STATUTORY FRANCHISE STATUS OF] citizen [on a 1040 Tax form like Cook did]**  
22 *and his property wherever found and, therefore, has the power to make the benefit complete. Or to express it*  
23 *another way, the basis of the power to tax was not and cannot be made dependent upon the situs of the*  
24 **property in all cases, it being in or out of the United States, and was not and cannot be made dependent**  
25 **upon the domicile of the citizen, that being in or out of the United States, but upon his relation [CIVIL**  
26 **FRANCHISE STATUS ELECTION] as citizen to the United States and the relation of the latter to him as**  
27 **citizen.** *The consequence of the relations is that the native citizen who is taxed may have domicile, and the*  
28 *property from which his income is derived may have situs, in a foreign country and the tax be legal — the*  
29 *government having power to impose the tax.*  
30 *[Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47, 56 (1924);SOURCE:*  
31 *[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=10657110310496192378](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=10657110310496192378)*

32 The U.S. Supreme Court in the above HID the main source of its jurisdiction to enforce upon Cook by NOT mentioning that  
33 the ORIGIN of it was his “election” to be treated as a privileged CIVIL/DOMICILED Citizen\*\*+D by filing a 1040 form at  
34 the time and checking the box labelled “Are you a citizen or resident of the United States”. At the time, there was no such  
35 thing as a “U.S. person”. That came later in 1972. See for yourself:

*Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924), Citizenship of George W. Cook, Exhibit #01.025*  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.025-CookVTait-Citizenship.pdf>

36 They didn’t have the 1040-NR form at the time and only had the 1040, and that form required an election to be a “U.S.  
37 person”. That election process was first offered on the 1920 1040 form so that people could OPT OUT and choose nonresident  
38 alien by simply NOT checking that box. Today, you make the same election by simply filing the 1040 and avoid the election  
39 by filing the 1040-NR. This is why it is imperative to file the CORRECT FOREIGN tax return, the 1040-NR, and properly  
40 aver status in all litigation as “Citizen of the State of New York and resident of the borough of Brooklyn” (for example).

41 The OPPOSITE of the Cook v. Tait case above was that of Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad, 240 U.S. 1 (1916) before  
42 the Supreme Court. In that case, Frank Brushaber properly averred his status in his pleading and was recognized as a  
43 nonresident alien by the IRS in Treasury Decision 2313. He averred it EXACTLY the same as in Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan

1 and Trust Company, [157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601](#) (1895) which declared the first income tax unconstitutional. You can read  
2 about the Brushaber case at:

- 3 1. *Official Supreme Court Transcript of Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916)*, SEDM  
4 Exhibit #09.031  
5 <https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.031.pdf>
- 6 2. *Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916)*, FTSIG  
7 <https://ftsig.org/brushaber-v-union-pacific-railroad-company-240-u-s-1-1916/>
- 8 3. *Frank R. Brushaber Genealogical Records*, SEDM Exhibit #09.034  
9 <https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.034.pdf>
- 10 4. *Significance of the Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company, 240 U.S. 1 (1916)*, Family Guardian  
11 <https://ftsig.org/brushaber-v-union-pacific-railroad-company-240-u-s-1-1916/>
- 12 5. *An Investigation Into the Meaning of the Term "United States"*, Family Guardian  
13 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/ChallJurisdiction/Definitions/freemaninvestigation.htm>
- 14 6. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Sections 6.4.1, 12.6.11  
15 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>

## 16 **2.8 SSN is the License to Use or Consume Government/Public Property**

17 Within the “trade or business” franchise, the [SSN then functions as the de facto “license”](#) issued by U.S. Inc to permit YOU  
18 as a VOLUNTEER to use or consume GOVERNMENT/PUBLIC property for a fee. It also functions as an accounting  
19 mechanism to LOCATE such property. That property can include formerly PRIVATE property you donate to a public use  
20 by “effectively connecting” it on a tax return and even yourself, when you volunteer for the “U.S. person” office by filing the  
21 1040 tax return.

22 This is why the word “INTERNAL” appears in the phrase “INTERNAL Revenue Service”. Government/public property is  
23 INTERNAL to the United States federal corporation. [“U.S. person” then becomes a registered agent or an office or position](#)  
24 domiciled in the District of Columbia while the VOLUNTEER filling said position or office can have a [domicile](#)  
25 ANYWHERE per [26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-2](#). The act of APPLYING for an SSN, TIN, or EIN is in fact the act of BECOMING  
26 such a “registered agent” in an otherwise [legislatively/CIVILLY foreign jurisdiction](#).

27 Beyond becoming a registered agent, the number then functions in practical effect as what the Federal Trade Commission  
28 (FTC) calls a “franchise mark”.

29 *“A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is “identified or associated with the franchisor’s*  
30 *trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute [GOVERNMENT/PUBLIC] goods, services, or commodities that are*  
31 *identified or associated with the franchisor’s trademark.” The term “trademark” is intended to be read broadly*  
32 *to cover not only trademarks, but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This*  
33 *is generally referred to as the “trademark” or “mark” element.*

34 **The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to**  
35 **license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor’s mark in the operation of the**  
36 **business – either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in**  
37 **whole or in part, in the business’ name – is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid**  
38 **Rule coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using**  
39 **its mark.”**

40 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;  
41 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

42 The legal consequence of USING the franchise mark in connection with a specific transaction then becomes a  
43 PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT franchise, which the FTC defines as:

44 “. . . a commercial business arrangement [e.g. a STATUTORY “trade or business” under 26 U.S.C.  
45 §7701(a)(26)] is a “franchise” if it satisfies three definitional elements. Specifically, the franchisor must:  
46 (1) promise to provide a trademark or other commercial symbol [e.g. the STATUTORY Social Security  
47 Number or Taxpayer Identification Number];  
48 (2) promise to exercise significant control or provide significant assistance in the operation of the business [e.g.  
49 enforcement of the franchise “code” such as the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C]; and  
50 (3) require a minimum payment of at least \$500 during the first six months of operations [e.g. tax refunds  
51 annually, deductions most Americans DO NOT need because of EXCLUSIONS in [26 U.S.C. §872](#) because not  
52 from GEOGRAPHICAL “U.S.”, stimulus checks, etc].”

[FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1;  
SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

More on the subject of this section at:

[About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf), Form #05.012  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>

## 2.9 Then WHAT does FOREIGN and DOMESTIC Really Mean?

Earlier tax regulations give us a HUGE clue about the the meaning of the terms “FOREIGN” and “DOMESTIC” for income tax purposes:

[26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons \(2003\)](#)

*A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.*  
[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]

[[Click here](#) for for more authorities on “domestic”]

Based on the above, we can see that the income tax is NOT a tax on “nationality” per say as an American National born anywhere in the COUNTRY “United States”. This is because those who are “nationals of the United States” are ALSO recognized as “nonresident aliens” in [26 U.S.C. §873](#). Instead, it’s a tax on the use and consumption of government PRIVILEGES/PUBLIC property. Those participating in the “trade or business” excise taxable franchise are INSIDE and INTERNAL to the government, PUBLIC, and DOMESTIC. Those not participating are OUTSIDE the government, PRIVATE, and FOREIGN. The courts agree with this conclusion:

*“A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more individuals, as a public office. Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws.”*  
[*People v. Ridgley*, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)]

The U.S. Supreme Court agrees with the above by admitting that the income tax is a tax on THE GOVERNMENT and those (agents and officers) INSIDE the government and not a GEOGRAPHY when it held:

*“In the latter character, it was admitted that the power of levying direct taxes might be exercised, but for District purposes only, as a state legislature might tax for state purposes; but that it could not legislate for the District under Art. I, sec. 8, giving to Congress the power “to lay and collect taxes, imposts and excises,” which “shall be uniform throughout the United States,” inasmuch as the District was no part of the United States. It was held that the grant of this power was a general one without limitation as to place, and consequently extended to all places over which the government extends; and that it extended to the District of Columbia as a constituent part of the United States.”*  
[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901);  
SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=9926302819023946834](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=9926302819023946834)]

Notice the phrase “without limitation as to place”. This PROVES it’s a NON-GEOGRAPHICAL tax. And if it IS in fact “non-geographical” there is NO POINT in arguing about the definition of statutory geographical “United States” in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#) (a)(9) and (a)(10). We can see from the above quote therefore that the income tax also isn’t on a specific GEOGRAPHY, but upon PROPERTY or OFFICES WITHIN the government WHEREVER THEY ARE FOUND anywhere in the WORLD. PROPERTY and OFFICES, after all, are technically the ONLY thing the government consists of to begin with. As a matter of fact, OFFICES themselves are just property consisting of PRIVILEGES and OBLIGATIONS that are both property. The

1 ability to regulate or tax PRIVATE property that is OUTSIDE the government and therefore FOREIGN and protected by the  
2 Bill of Rights and NOT the statutory code, in fact, is repugnant to the Constitution.

3 **2.10 President Obama Agrees You Work for the Government as an Officer if you Call Yourself a “Citizen”/U.S.**  
4 **person**

5 What, pray tell, could be BETTER than a tax on ONLY the government? This gives a WHOLE NEW meaning and context  
6 to the phrase that Abraham Lincoln used in his [now famous Gettysburg Address](#) “A government OF the people, BY the  
7 people, and FOR the people”, doesn’t it? And it’s also COMPLETELY consistent with what President Obama said in his  
8 Farewell Address on January 10, 2017 when he proudly and confidently and forcefully declared that a [\[CIVIL/DOMICILED\]](#)  
9 [“citizen\\*\\*+D”](#) is the most IMPORTANT OFFICE (in the government, and therefore a PUBLIC office). Listen for yourself  
10 starting at 5:45:

*President Obama Admits in His Farewell Address that “citizen” is a public office*, Exhibit #01.018  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.018-39-45-20170110-Obama%20Farewell%20Speech.mp4>

11 In the above video, President Obama complains that it should be EASIER to vote not harder. If voting wasn’t tied to  
12 VOLUNTARY domicile and therefore tax liability and all the [CIVIL STATUTORY obligations attendant to domicile](#), there  
13 would be FAR LESS downside to registering to vote and FAR more people would vote. Low voter turnout would be solved  
14 IMMEDIATELY if our political system was not dysfunctionally organized as a “pay-to-play” [social compact/CONTRACT](#)  
15 [system](#) like it is now where you have to become a [cow on a government tax farm](#) called a [CIVIL STATUTORY “U.S. person”](#)  
16 to be qualified and authorized to vote.

- 17 1. How can you truly have a “republic” where the people are [“sovereign” as the U.S. Supreme Court says](#), and yet put  
18 their SERVANTS in the “government” corporation in a position of imposing [UNLIMITED civil statutory obligations](#)  
19 upon those same “sovereign” people without their individual consent in every instance?
- 20 2. Why are “citizens” the only one responsible for ANYTHING under the CIVIL statutes and yet those in government are  
21 responsible for NOTHING? That’s HYPOCRISY! See:

*Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government*, Form #05.054  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf>

- 22 3. Why even BE a “citizen” if there are no real advantages left in doing so and NOTHING but liabilities and disabilities?  
23 The Democrats want ILLEGALS who are non-citizens to be able to vote. See:

*Democrats Advocate that You Should be a “Nonresident Alien”*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/democrats-advocate-that-you-should-be-a-nonresident-alien/>

- 24 4. When are POLITICIANS like U.S. Senator Amy Klobuchar at the Trump Inauguration going to stop DECEIVING the  
25 American public by equivocating the word “citizen” to make you believe that being one is NOT voluntary and that  
26 they can impose ANY DAMN obligation they want on you for being one? See:

*REBUTTAL: U.S. Senator Amy Klobuchar Admits at Trump Inauguration on 1/20/25 CIVIL/DOMICILED*  
*Citizen\*\*+D is a PUBLIC OFFICE!*, SEDM

<https://sedm.org/rebuttal-u-s-senator-amy-klobuchar-admits-at-trump-inauguration-on-1-20-25-civil-domiciled-citizend-is-a-public-office/>

- 27 5. How can Christians participate in this system if they have to violate the biblical prohibition against “surety” to do so?  
28 CIVIL STATUTORY “citizens” are surety for an endless mountain of public debt. The Bible forbids becoming said  
29 surety in [Prov. 6:1](#), [Prov. 11:15](#), [Prov. 17:18](#), [Prov. 22:26](#).
- 30 6. Why can’t people register to vote WITHOUT having to accept or consent to any PERSONAL civil or financial  
31 privileges or obligations and WITHOUT voting on the expenditures that fund those PERSONAL privileges in a clear  
32 and dangerous financial conflict of interest that can cause a democracy to literally and fiscally SELF DESTRICT  
33 under the massive fiscal weight of the [welfare state](#)?

34 Our democracy is disintegrating before our eyes with over 80% of the federal budget spent on entitlements and an enormous  
35 \$39 Trillion dollar public debt, all because of the welfare state where people can vote themselves a benefit increase. This is  
36 a CRIME! See [52 U.S.C. §10307\(c\)](#):

37 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/52/10307>

1 We did a Copilot AI search for authorities on the evils of a democracy that allows people to vote to increase their government  
2 “benefits” and here is what we got: CENSORED!

3 *QUESTION: Can you give me a link to a view by a government official that discusses the downside of allowing  
4 people to vote to increase their government benefits?*

5 *ANSWER: Looks like I can't respond to this topic. Explore [Bing Search](#) results.*

6 It therefore seems that the only thing left the government really wants to protect is any effort to prevent its own FISCAL  
7 SUICIDE! But please be careful, a dying beast like ours is at its most dangerous.

8 The implication of the above is that you have a right to NOT be a government/public officer or agent called a CIVIL  
9 Citizen\*\*+D and if you DON'T, then you're literally a slave and a peon to pay off an endless and rapidly growing mountain  
10 of public debt. Why? Because a public agent is someone who owes a duty to the government and involuntary servitude is  
11 prohibited by the constitution so you must be a volunteer.

12 *“A public officer is one who has some duty [\[CIVIL OBLIGATION\]](#) to perform concerning the public; and he  
13 is not the less a public officer when his duty is confined to narrow limits [such as “taxpayer”], because it is the  
14 duty, and the nature of that duty, which makes him a public officer, and not the extent of his authority.’ 7  
15 Bac. Abr. 280; Carth. 479.... Where an employment or duty is a continuing [\*\*\*65] one, which is defined by rules  
16 prescribed by law and not by contract, such a charge or employment is an office, and the person who performs it  
17 is an officer....”*

18 *[Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890);*

19 *SOURCE: [https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/PublicOffice-  
20 Ricker\\_s%20Petition\\_%2066%20N.H.%20207.pdf](https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/PublicOffice-Ricker_s%20Petition_%2066%20N.H.%20207.pdf)]*

21 In addition, the legally enforceable duty or “civil obligation” mentioned above that a public officer has to the government  
22 grantor of the office represents a PROPERTY interest in YOUR services that is called a “Right”. The [Fifth Amendment](#)  
23 forbids the taking of PRIVATE property such as your services from you without JUST and FAIR compensation. So at some  
24 point, you had to consent to PROCURE the office, and that consent in most cases was manifested every time you invoked  
25 ANY civil status or tax status legislatively created, granted, and therefore OWNED by its human creator, the government, on  
26 a government form. See:

*[Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course](#), Form #12.023  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>*

27 The act of filling out and submitting the form in effect represents a PETITION to your SUBSTITUTE pagan god, as someone  
28 you nominated to replace the real and living God as the source of your law, provision, and protection. It functions like a  
29 prayer for a “benefit” or “blessing” to your pagan god for some form of relief or commercial benefit. To get the benefit, you  
30 have to in effect PLEDGE yourself into servitude and all your property as surety for whatever that god commands or requires  
31 you to do. Here is what scripture says about using the power of God to benefit yourself commercially or firing God and  
32 replacing Him with a new pagan government god and state-sponsored religion that will “benefit” you commercially such as  
33 with [“Socialist Insecurity”](#):

34 *The Sorcerer's Sin*

35 *<sup>14</sup> Now when the apostles who were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent  
36 Peter and John to them, <sup>15</sup> who, when they had come down, prayed for them that they might receive the Holy  
37 Spirit. <sup>16</sup> For as yet He had fallen upon none of them. They had only been baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.  
38 <sup>17</sup> Then they laid hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit.*

39 *<sup>18</sup> And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Spirit was given, he offered  
40 them money, <sup>19</sup> saying, “Give me this power also, that anyone on whom I lay hands may receive the Holy Spirit.”*

41 *<sup>20</sup> But Peter said to him, “Your money perish with you, because you thought that the gift of God could be  
42 purchased with money! <sup>21</sup> You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in  
43 the sight of God. <sup>22</sup> Repent therefore of this your wickedness, and pray God if perhaps the thought of your  
44 heart may be forgiven you. <sup>23</sup> For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and bound by iniquity.”*

45 *<sup>24</sup> Then Simon answered and said, “Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken  
46 may come upon me.”*

1 <sup>25</sup> So when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, they returned to Jerusalem, preaching the gospel  
2 in many villages of the Samaritans.  
3 [[Acts 8:14-25](#), Bible, NKJV]

4 That is why petitions to the U.S. Supreme Court are called “prayers”. In that sense, government has become god, “benefits”  
5 become blessings, and “taxes” are tithes to a state sponsored church. This new American civil religion that fires God and  
6 replaces it with pagan government is thoroughly documented in:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>

7 This problem is THE major source of corruption within the entire government, as documented in:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

8 To try to CENSOR any connection between public BENEFITS or PROPERTY and the legal and spiritual and religious  
9 conflicts and ANTI-BIBLICAL IDOLATRY they create as documented herein is in effect to PROTECT and expand SIN and  
10 [government corruption](#).

11 **When the government arrogates to itself a role in religious affairs, it abandons its obligation as guarantor**  
12 **of democracy. Democracy requires the nourishment of dialogue and dissent, while religious faith puts its**  
13 **trust in an ultimate divine authority above all human deliberation. When the government appropriates**  
14 **religious truth, it “transforms rational debate into theological decree.”** *Nuechterlein, Note, The Free Exercise*  
15 *Boundaries of Permissible Accommodation Under the Establishment Clause*, 99 *Yale L.J.* 1127, 1131 (1990).  
16 *Those who disagree no longer are questioning the policy judgment of the elected but the rules of a higher authority*  
17 *who is beyond reproach.* [505 U.S. 608]

18 *Madison warned that government officials who would use religious authority to pursue secular ends*

19 *“exceed the commission from which they derive their authority, and are Tyrants. The People who submit to it are*  
20 *governed by laws made neither by themselves nor by an authority derived from them, and are slaves.”*

21 *Memorial and Remonstrance against Religious Assessments (1785) in The Complete Madison 300 (S. Padover,*  
22 *ed.1953). Democratic government will not last long when proclamation replaces persuasion as the medium of*  
23 *political exchange.*

24 *Likewise, we have recognized that “[r]eligion flourishes in greater purity, without than with the aid of*  
25 *Gov[ernment].”* {11} *Id.* at 309. To “make room for as wide a variety of beliefs and creeds as the spiritual needs  
26 of man deem necessary.” *Zorach v. Clauson*, 343 U.S. 306, 313 (1952), the government must not align itself with  
27 any one of them. **When the government favors a particular religion or sect, the disadvantage to all others is**  
28 **obvious, but even the favored religion may fear being “taint[ed] . . . with a corrosive secularism.”** *Grand*  
29 *Rapids School Dist. v. Ball*, 473 U.S. 373, 385 (1985). **The favored religion may be compromised as political**  
30 **figures reshape the religion’s beliefs for their own purposes; it may be reformed as government largesse**  
31 **brings government regulation.**{12} *Keeping religion in the hands of private groups minimizes state intrusion*  
32 *on religious choice, and best enables each religion to “flourish according to the [505 U.S. 609] zeal of its*  
33 *adherents and the appeal of its dogma.”* *Zorach*, 343 U.S. at 313.

34 *It is these understandings and fears that underlie our Establishment Clause jurisprudence. We have believed*  
35 **that religious freedom cannot exist in the absence of a free democratic government, and that such a**  
36 **government cannot endure when there is fusion between religion and the political regime. We have believed**  
37 **that religious freedom cannot thrive in the absence of a vibrant religious community, and that such a community**  
38 **cannot prosper when it is bound to the secular. And we have believed that these were the animating principles**  
39 **behind the adoption of the Establishment Clause. To that end, our cases have prohibited government endorsement**  
40 **of religion, its sponsorship, and active involvement in religion, whether or not citizens were coerced to conform.**  
41 *[Lee v. Weisman, 505 U.S. 577 (1992);*  
42 *SOURCE: <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?navby=case&court=us&vol=505&page=577>]*

43 It is therefore patently ANTI-AMERICAN and even ANTI-GOD to try to censor information about this connection between  
44 IDOLATRY created by benefits, privileges, and franchises and the First Amendment violations these things cause from the  
45 public square or public discourse.

46 *“Where do wars and fights [in the ballot box and the jury box] come from among you? Do they not come from*  
47 *your desires for pleasure [unearned money from the government] that war in your members [and your democratic*

1 governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have. You murder [the unborn to increase your  
2 standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your government to  
3 STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your idleness]. Yet you  
4 do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the deceitful government]. You ask and do not  
5 receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you  
6 not know that friendship ["U.S. Person", "taxpayer", CIVIL Citizen\*\*+D status] with the world [or the  
7 governments of the world] is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [CIVIL legal membership  
8 of ANY kind within the secular world] of the world [or the governments of the world in the form of an office,  
9 position, tax status, or civil status] makes himself an enemy of God."  
10 [James 4:4, Bible, CSB]

11 Instead, God says this is the way to approach the subjects of public benefits and property:

12 *Loving and Working*

13 <sup>9</sup> About brotherly love: You don't need me to write you because you yourselves are taught by God to love one  
14 another. <sup>10</sup> In fact, you are doing this toward all the brothers and sisters in the entire region of Macedonia. **But**  
15 **we encourage you, brothers and sisters, to do this even more,** <sup>11</sup> to seek to lead a quiet life, to mind your  
16 own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you, <sup>12</sup> so that you may behave properly  
17 in the presence of outsiders and not be dependent on anyone.  
18 [1 Thess. 4:9-12, Bible, NKJV]

19 And by the way, for the purposes of the FTSIG website, a "public officer" is legally defined as someone "in charge of the  
20 [PUBLIC] property of the government". Simply being ELIGIBLE to receive such a PRIVILEGE or public "benefit" is enough  
21 to make you a public officer. As a bare minimum, that office or civil status itself is the "property" that the person volunteering  
22 for the office is in charge of, and possibly more. See the following for the amazing proof of that:

Cites by Topic: Public Office, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/PublicOffice.htm>

## 2.11 The Income Tax is "Rent" on the Use of the "U.S person" Identity that delivers Privileges and Benefits.

23 If these inferences were NOT true, why would the U.S. Supreme Court say the following?

24  
25 "The constitutional right [Form #10.015] against unjust taxation [of PRIVATE, constitutionally protect property]  
26 is given for the protection of private property [Form #12.046], but it may be waived by those affected who consent  
27 [Form #05.003] to such action to their property as would otherwise be invalid [or even ILLEGAL or  
28 CRIMINAL]."  
29 [Wight v. Davidson, 181 U.S. 371, 377 (1901);  
30 SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=1202751686859480675](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=1202751686859480675)]

31 The income tax therefore behaves as a "rent an identity" service, where the "U.S. person", CIVIL "citizen\*\*+D", and CIVIL  
32 "resident" status wrapped up WITHIN it are the PRIVILEGED identity being "rented" for a fee. That is EXACTLY how the  
33 Bible describes it in Jeremiah 1 and Daniel 1 as described in the following article, in fact:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Section 5: A Biblical Example of Someone Who  
Fought the Corruption*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
[https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm#BIBLICAL\\_EXAMPLE\\_FIGHT](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm#BIBLICAL_EXAMPLE_FIGHT)

34 The Internal Revenue SERVICE is there to "SERVICE" club members called "taxpayers". "U.S. person" functions in effect  
35 like a Costco Membership Card for a VOLUNTARY CIVIL Private Membership Association (PMA) governed by club rules  
36 called CIVIL STATUTES. Members are agents and officers of the collective group. Those who are NONMEMBERS are  
37 called FOREIGN and NONRESIDENTS. The SSN/TIN is the Membership Number printed on that card. The Federal Trade  
38 Commission calls that number a "franchise mark". The Bible calls that franchise mark "The Mark of the Beast". Everything  
39 that Member Number attaches to then becomes:

40 "PRIVATE PROPERTY donated to a public use to TACITLY procure the 'benefits' of a government franchise,  
41 including CIVIL STATUTORY protection, taxation, and regulation".

42 It's a "subscription service" and you have to make an "election" (a tacit form of CONSENT) to acquire that membership and  
43 the "U.S. citizen" benefits BUNDLED with it. "Members" of the franchise club are legally described as DOMESTIC and

1 PUBLIC, while “nonmembers” are legally described as [FOREIGN](#) and PRIVATE. The definition of “PRIVATE” in Black’s  
2 Law Dictionary even confirms this:

3 *PRIVATE. Affecting or belonging to private individuals, as distinct from the public generally. Not official; not*  
4 *clothed with office. People v. Powell, 280 Mich. 699, 274 N.W. 372, 373, 111 A.L.R. 721.*  
5 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1358]*

6  
7 *PRIVATE PERSON. An individual who is not the incumbent of an office.*  
8 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359]*

9 A synonym for PRIVATE is the word “idiot” as defined in the amazing article below:

[Are You an “Idiot”?, SEDM](https://sedm.org/are-you-an-idiot-we-are/)  
<https://sedm.org/are-you-an-idiot-we-are/>

10 The U.S. Supreme Court CONFIRMED that the exercise of your First Amendment right of POLITICAL and LEGAL  
11 association to acquire that MEMBERSHIP is the MAIN method of SURRENDERING your constitutional rights when it  
12 held:

13 **When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an**  
14 **individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. “A body politic,” as aptly defined in the**  
15 **preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, “is a social compact by which the whole people covenants**  
16 **with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the**  
17 **common good.” This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and**  
18 **exclusively private, *Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143*; but it does authorize the establishment of**  
19 **laws requiring each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to**  
20 **injure another. This is the very essence of government, and *125\*125* has found expression in the maxim sic**  
21 **utere tuo ut alienum non lædas. From this source come the police powers, which, as was said by Mr. Chief**  
22 **Justice Taney in the *License Cases, 5 How. 583*, “are nothing more or less than the powers of government**  
23 **inherent in every sovereignty, . . . that is to say, . . . the power to govern men and things.” Under these**  
24 **powers the government regulates the conduct of its citizens one towards another, and the manner in which each**  
25 **shall use his own property, when such regulation becomes necessary for the public good. In their exercise it has**  
26 **been customary in England from time immemorial, and in this country from its first colonization, to regulate**  
27 **ferries, common carriers, hackmen, bakers, millers, wharfingers, innkeepers, &c., and in so doing to fix a**  
28 **maximum of charge to be made for services rendered, accommodations furnished, and articles sold. To this day,**  
29 **statutes are to be found in many of the States upon some or all these subjects; and we think it has never yet been**  
30 **successfully contended that such legislation came within any of the constitutional prohibitions against**  
31 **interference with private property. With the Fifth Amendment in force, Congress, in 1820, conferred power upon**  
32 **the city of Washington “to regulate . . . the rates of wharfage at private wharves, . . . the sweeping of chimneys,**  
33 **and to fix the rates of fees therefor, . . . and the weight and quality of bread,” 3 Stat. 587, sect. 7; and, in 1848,**  
34 **“to make all necessary regulations respecting hackney carriages and the rates of fare of the same, and the rates**  
35 **of hauling by cartmen, wagoners, carmen, and draymen, and the rates of commission of auctioneers,” 9 id. 224,**  
36 **sect. 2.**

37 *From this it is apparent that, down to the time of the adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment, it was not supposed*  
38 *that statutes regulating the use, or even the price of the use, of private property necessarily deprived an owner of*  
39 *his property without due process of law. Under some circumstances they may, but not under all. The amendment*  
40 *does not change the law in this particular: it simply prevents the States from doing that which will operate as*  
41 *such a deprivation.*  
42 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 124-125 (1877);*  
43 *SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=6419197193322400931](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6419197193322400931)]*

44 The “membership” they are talking about above is NOT your “political status” as a Fourteenth Amendment “citizen\* of the  
45 United States\*\*\*\*” born in a Constitutional State or a “national and citizen\* of the United States\*\* at birth” under [8 U.S.C.](#)  
46 [§1401](#) born within the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress because neither of these is always a product of your choice and  
47 consent. Both of these, by the way, are the origin of your POLITICAL status and NATIONALITY, and NOT your CIVIL  
48 STATUS. Instead, it’s one of the following forms of VOLUNTARY and CONSENSUAL CIVIL membership:

- 49 1. The exercise of your right to contract that implements your right to associate under the First Amendment. This  
50 INCLUDES all “elections” within the Internal Revenue Code. This is usually implemented with a voluntary franchise  
51 of some kind, such as a license, a permit, or a benefit:

[Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012](#)

PDF: <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/GovFranchises.pdf>

VIDEO: <http://youtu.be/vnDcauqlbTQ>

2. Choosing a VOLUNTARY civil DOMICILE within a specific political group and thereby JOINING the “State” as a political member, voter, jurist, “person”, “taxpayer”, [CIVIL/Domiciled Citizen\\*\\*+D](#), etc. Domicile implements a [Private Membership Association \(PMA\)](#) called the “State” and it has “club dues” called income taxes. That PMA is a “civil protection franchise”. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

You can learn more about the above two methods of surrendering your rights at:

1. *Authorities on Membership*, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/authorities-on-membership/>
2. *How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights*, Form #10.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/HowLoseConstOrNatRights.pdf>

In the case of American Nationals (POLITICAL but not CIVIL members) born ANYWHERE in the country “United States”, there is NO LEGAL RELATIONSHIP WHATSOEVER between any specific geography and whether you as a physical human occupant WITHIN that geography are either FOREIGN or DOMESTIC. Such people are NONRESIDENTS everywhere in the world per the presence test in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#). They must therefore make some kind of ELECTION to come under the CIVIL jurisdiction of the national government and thereby be treated “as if” they are at least LEGALLY present within the exclusive jurisdiction of that government but not PHYSICALLY present.

*“Since the corporate personality is a fiction, although a fiction intended to be acted upon as though it were a fact, [Klein v. Board of Supervisors, 282 U.S. 19, 24](#), it is clear that unlike an individual its “presence” without, as well as within, the state of its origin can be manifested only by activities carried on in its behalf by those who are authorized to act [[AGENTS and OFFICERS such as “taxpayers” and “persons”](#)] for it. To say that the corporation is so far “present” there as to satisfy due process requirements, for purposes of taxation or the maintenance of suits against it in the courts of the state, is to beg the question to be decided. For the terms “present” or “presence” are used merely to symbolize those activities of the corporation’s agent [[OFFICER](#)] within the state which courts will deem to be sufficient to satisfy the demands of due process. [L. Hand, J., in \*Hutchinson v. Chase & Gilbert, 45 F.2d 139, 141\*](#). Those demands may be met by such contacts [[or FRANCHISES, which are ALSO contracts](#)] of the corporation with the state of the forum as make it reasonable, in the context of our federal system of government, to require the corporation to defend the particular suit which is brought there. An “estimate of the inconveniences” which would result to the corporation from a trial away from its “home” or principal place of business [[tax home, 26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-2\(c\)](#)] is relevant in this connection. [Hutchinson v. Chase & Gilbert, supra, 141.](#)”*  
*[International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310, 316-317 (1945); SOURCE: [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=5514563780081607825](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=5514563780081607825)]*

Those SUBSCRIBERS or MEMBERS acting as agents of the the government corporation on behalf of [the “State” \(the people as a collective\)](#) are LEGALLY “in the State” while on duty as MEMBERS. They are LEGALLY but not PHYSICALLY present within the government CORPORATION as its agents and officers. They then become the [FICTIONAL “persons”](#) described in [I.R.C. 6671\(b\)](#) for civil enforcement and [I.R.C. 7343](#) for CRIMINAL enforcement. A statutory privilege against an agent or officer of the government corporation then becomes a right AGAINST its government owner rather than merely the human animating the office. This is also why many freedom advocates like to describe themselves as “ON THE LAND but not IN THE STATE”. To cancel your subscription as an American National:

1. Merely change the STATUS of the Membership Number to “foreign” in the IRS records by filing a 1040-NR return under the authority of [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(g\)](#). OR
2. [Revoke the number entirely](#). OR
3. Stop using it as authorized under [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(b\)](#). OR
4. Merely define any number provided to private parties as NOT a STATUTORY number but rather a license to the GOVERNMENT instead of you under the authority of [your OWN anti-franchise franchise](#). The government can’t interfere with that approach because the ability to define is a Legislative function that Executive Branch employees such as the IRS cannot lawfully engage in AND because they would be be violating the [separation of powers](#) and criminally tampering with a witness to do so. That is the approach taken by the FTSIG website and [SEDM.ORG](#). See:

*About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 19

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>

1 If there ever even WAS such as thing as a REAL “Revocation of Election” that is LAWFUL and not a scam [like most such](#)  
2 [things offered today](#), the above would HAVE to be it. See the following for our position on “Revocations of Election”:

*Frivolous Subject: Revocation of Election (R.O.E.), SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/frivolous-subject-revocation-of-election-r-o-e/>

### 3 **2.12 Why Seeking Government Privileges/Public Property is Extremely Damaging to Your Liberty**

4 Those seeking “benefits”, “privileges”, and all OTHER forms of PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT property ultimately become  
5 slaves and chattel on [the government farm](#) because the very ORIGIN of Congress’ ability to tax and regulate is possession,  
6 use, custody, or “benefit” of PUBLIC property or PUBLIC services under [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution](#)  
7 and [5 U.S.C. §301](#), and they can tax or regulate literally ANYWHERE IN THE WORLD where their property is found:

8 *People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here. All*  
9 *are treated equally under REAL “law”. The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to*  
10 *avoid seeking [government civil services](#), benefits, property, [special or civil status](#), exemptions, privileges, or*  
11 *special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require [individual and lawful consent](#) to*  
12 *a [franchise](#) and the surrender of [inalienable constitutional rights](#) AND [EQUALITY](#) in the process, and should*  
13 *therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the “cost” of procuring the “benefit” or property*  
14 *from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly “free”. Anyone who claims that such “benefits” or property*  
15 *should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or*  
16 *her behalf. All [just rights](#) spring from responsibilities/obligations under the [laws of a higher power](#). If that higher*  
17 *power is God, you can be [truly and objectively free](#). If it is government, you are [guaranteed to be a slave](#) because*  
18 *they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. [If you want](#)*  
19 *it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional*  
20 *limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no*  
21 *responsibilities can have no [real/PRIVATE rights](#), but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are*  
22 *disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-*  
23 *ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read [1 Sam. 8:10-22](#). For the*  
24 *reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read [Deut. 28:43-51](#), which is*  
25 *God’s curse upon those who allow a king above them. [Click Here](#)*  
26 *(<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>) for a detailed description*  
27 *of the legal, moral, and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph.*  
28 *[FTSIG; <https://ftsig.org>]*

29 Violating the above is how you as an American National, for instance, transition from being a “nonresident alien” and a “non-  
30 person” to a “nonresident alien individual” who they can tax and regulate by virtue of being in receipt of a privilege under  
31 such provisions as [26 U.S.C. §873](#) relating to “trade or business” (effectively connected) deductions by nonresident aliens.  
32 This is documented in:

*Acquiring a Civil Status, FTSIG*  
<https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/>

33 Those with a foreign tax status such as “nonresident aliens”, even if they do DONATE their private property to a PUBLIC  
34 use by taking privileged “trade or business” (effectively connected) deductions against it are STILL not eligible for other  
35 privileges or “benefits” such as:

- 36 1. 2020 Recovery Rebates under [26 U.S.C. §6428\(d\)\(1\)](#).
- 37 2. Additional 2020 Recovery Rebates under [26 U.S.C. §6428A\(d\)\(1\)](#).
- 38 3. 2021 Recover Rebates under [26 U.S.C. §6428B\(c\)\(1\)](#).
- 39 4. [Affordable Care Act \(ACA\)](#) participation and mandates in [26 U.S.C. §5000A](#). See:

*Questions and answers on the individual shared responsibility provision, Question 7, IRS*  
<https://www.irs.gov/affordable-care-act/individuals-and-families/questions-and-answers-on-the-individual-shared-responsibility-provision>

40 The purpose of this site is not to deprive the government of revenue for the services it provides or to promote irresponsibility  
41 on your part in refusing to pay for the services or benefits you use. People should always feel a moral obligation pay for the  
42 property and services they CONSENT and ASK in writing to consume. They should NOT, however, be forced to pay for  
43 privileges or property they don’t want or have to pay for more than they want through BUNDLING of wanted services with  
44 those that are UNWANTED.

1 "A person is ordinarily not required to pay for benefits which were thrust upon him with no opportunity to refuse  
2 them. The fact that he is enriched is not enough, if he cannot avoid the enrichment." *Wade, Restitution for Benefits*  
3 *Conferred Without Request*, 19 Vand. L. Rev. at 1198 (1966).  
4 [*Siskron v. Temel-Peck Enterprises*, 26 N.C.App. 387, 390 (N.C. Ct. App. 1975)]

5 The purpose of the FTSIG website instead is to offer people a real and meaningful choice about the LEVEL or EXTENT of  
6 the [government CIVIL services](#) that they consume and therefore should feel obligated to pay for. It seems those who provide  
7 said services:

- 8 1. Would like you to believe that you HAVE no such choice.
- 9 2. Want to make the process of procuring your [consent COMPLETELY invisible](#) so that you are never unambiguously  
10 informed how to withdraw it or "unvolunteer". This is typically done with "[implied consent](#)" through some vague,  
11 [incompletely specified action in violation of due process of law](#). This sad state of affairs is anathema to the mandate of  
12 the Declaration of Independence that all just powers of government derive from the CONSENT of the governed, which  
13 implies that everything not EXPLICIT and knowingly consensual is inherently UNJUST.
- 14 3. By taking the above approach, are implementing what we call "weaponization of the government", whereby  
15 monopolistic anti-competitive behavior ensures that all government services become an unconscionable adhesion  
16 contract where not only is no competition possible, but the government puts everyone out of business who tries to offer  
17 an alternative choice like they did with the [Founder of Libertarianism, Lysander Spooner](#), who was forced out of  
18 business for providing private postal services that cost less than the Post Office:  
19 <https://ftsig.org/weaponization-of-government/>

20 The result of HAVING REAL choice as documented on the FTSIG website is that all of the facts and evidence on the FTSIG  
21 website could be so corrosive to government revenue that they are all Third Rail Issues that people in the government would  
22 have to literally commit "commercial or occupational suicide" to even discuss accurately on the public record. That is why  
23 you will NEVER find this kind of FORBIDDEN information on any government website or even court ruling.

24 If you REALLY want to be "left alone" by the government, which is what [legal "justice" is defined as](#), talk ACCURATELY,  
25 PRECISELY, FEARLESSLY, and INCESSANTLY about NOTHING but these issues, which have never been labelled as  
26 frivolous because to even call them frivolous, they have to talk about them and rebut them in detail rather than just hyper-  
27 emotionalize the issue to try to CLOSE your mind with the [Dunning-Kruger Effect](#). Talk so precisely, that there is no room  
28 for the [sophist equivocators](#) to put out the fire of freedom with "words of art" that they can use to make you LOOK like you  
29 are frivolous. It's JUST as frivolous, by the way, for any government to NOT DIRECTLY address the issues raised on the  
30 FTSIG website, to AVOID, to IGNORE, to CENSOR, or to DENY an appeal (cert) involving these issues as is very common  
31 among those who LOVE money but HATE freedom and the Constitution. Equivocation, sophistry, and words of art are their  
32 ONLY weapons they have to HIDE the method of CONSENT they need to get your permission to receive PRIVATE property  
33 from you in the form of money. Once they lose that ability, the only thing left are to use guns, lawless force, and [anarchy](#) to  
34 get what they want if you don't consent to give it to them. When you speak precisely about the Achilles heel of their power  
35 discussed on the FTSIG website, they will have no choice but to run like cockroaches when the light of TRUTH comes on.  
36 Precision of and freedom of speech on this subject is the light of TRUTH that kills the virus of legal ignorance and apathy at  
37 the heart of all [government corruption](#).

38 'Where would we really find the principal danger to civil liberty in a republic? Not in the governors as  
39 governors, not in the governed as governed, but in the governed unequipped to function as governors. The  
40 chief enemies of republican freedom are mental sloth, conformity, bigotry, superstition, credulity,  
41 monopoly in the market of ideas, and utter, benighted ignorance. Relying as it does on the consent of the  
42 governed, representative government cannot succeed unless the community receives enough information  
43 to grasp public issues and make sensible decisions. As lights which may have been enough for the past do not  
44 meet the needs of the present, so present lights will not suffice for the more extensive and complex problems of  
45 the future. Heretofore public enlightenment may have been only a manifest desideratum; today it constitutes an  
46 imperative necessity. The First Amendment, says Justice Black, 'reflects the faith that a good society is not  
47 static but advancing, and that the fullest possible interchange of ideas and beliefs is essential to attainment  
48 of this goal.' (From *Feldman v. United States*, 322 U.S. 487, 501, 64 S.Ct. 1082, 1088, 88 L.Ed. 1408 (dissenting  
49 opinion).)' Cahn, *supra*, p. 102.  
50 [*Adderley v. State of Fla.*, 385 U.S. 39, 56, 87 S.Ct. 242 (U.S.Fla. 1966)]; SOURCE:  
51 [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=10641909224290088946](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=10641909224290088946)



Paul Harvey: Freedom to Chains 1965 (Best Version)

SOURCE: <https://youtu.be/n0FF13u13WE>

The corrupting influence of seeking government services or property that he is referring to is called “privileges” in legal parlance. For a list of authorities on the subject, see:

*Proof of Facts: Authorities on Privileges and Benefits*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-authorities-on-privileges-and-benefits/>

For a commentary on the above video, see:

*Paul Harvey on Income Taxes with Rebuttal*, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/paul-harvey-on-income-taxes-with-rebuttal/>

### 2.13 **How government and private industry hide this information and dissuade American Nationals from pursuing it**

There are a number of tactics taken by the Government and the IRS to hide this information, dissuade American Nationals from using it, and in effect punishing them for pursuing it. This section summarizes those unscrupulous tactics and reveals a vast conspiracy by each branch of the government to avoid, interfere with, punish, and obfuscate attempts by American nationals from using it. They represent a [“diabolically orchestrated”, narcissistic, and satanic plan](#) to undermine the constitution and implement a de facto government as described in:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

The MAIN way of undermining the constitution documented on this site is to HIDE or AVOID the requirement for EXPRESS, INFORMED consent that is the ONLY lawful basis to surrender PRIVATE rights or convert them to PUBLIC rights.

Thus, there is LEGAL DECEPTION (Form #05.014) implemented by EQUVOCATION and OMISSION, motivated mainly by covetousness of public servants and in violation of their FIDUCIARY OATH to protect ABSOLUTELY OWNED PRIVATE PROPERTY (Form #14.018) that is the ONLY subject of the Bill of Rights:

“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer. [1] Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts. [2] That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves. [3] and owes a fiduciary duty to the public. [4] It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual. [5] Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.[6]”  
[63C Am.Jur.2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247]

FOOTNOTES:

[1] *State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan*, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; *Jersey City v Hague*, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

[2] *Georgia Dep’t of Human Resources v. Sistrunk*, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. *Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist)*, 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and *revd on other grounds* 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

[3] *Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc.*, 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec.134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

[4] *United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill)* 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed.2d. 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed.2d. 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by *United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa)* 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in *United States v Little (CA5 Miss)* 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in *United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass)*, 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

[5] *Chicago ex rel. Cohen v Keane*, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

[6] *Indiana State Ethics Comm’n v. Nelson (Ind App)*, 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

### 2.13.1 Legislative Branch

1. Terms surrounding this issue describe what they are NOT, and not what they ARE. This is because Congress cannot civilly DEFINE what they have no jurisdiction over or property interest in. Thus, terms describing the position are not “definitions” in a legal sense because they do not accurately and completely describe all things that are INCLUDED in the definition.

1.1. “foreign person” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(2).

1.2. “nonresident alien” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).

2. Terms surrounding the issue use the word “includes” and “including” in their definition so that everything that is included is not indicated. 26 U.S.C. §7701(c). Thus, the statutes fail the Constitutional requirement for “reasonable notice”, which requires that every thing or class of things encompassed by the definition must be described.

2.1. The constitutional requirement for reasonable notice is described in:

Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableNotice.pdf>

2.2. Definitions of terms used in connection with the nonresident alien position include:

2.2.1. “United States” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9).

2.2.2. “Employee” in in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#).

3. The CONTEXT of terms surrounding the issue are deliberately unspecified and vague.

3.1. This renders it impossible to determine who the statute applies to and thus fails the constitutional requirement for reasonable notice described in:

*Requirement for Reasonable Notice*, Form #05.022  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableNotice.pdf>

3.2. Confusion or equivocation of contexts is a FAVORITE tool of sophists to hide the requirement for your consent. See:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014, Section 18.1  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

3.3. Contexts that are equivocated include:

3.3.1. “United States”, which can be LEGAL/CORPORATE or GEOGRAPLICAL in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#).

3.3.2. “person”, which can be PRIVATE/CONSTITUTIONAL or PUBLIC/STATUTORY in [26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7343](#).

4. Because the term “nonresident alien” contains the word “alien”, legally ignorant people hearing the term will inevitably do the following (social engineering):

4.1. [Falsely PRESUME](#) that it includes only foreign nationals and not American Nationals. [IRS Publication 519](#) perpetuates this illusion by only mentioning ALIENS. They have no SIMILAR publication for Nonresident Aliens who are “nationals” and not “aliens”.

4.2. Avoid using the term to describe themselves.

5. Because terms surrounding the foreign issue are NOT legally defined, then:

5.1. People are left with doubt about whether they satisfy the term. A confused or ignorant mind always says no and avoids uncertainty.

5.2. Those wishing to PROVE they have the status cannot satisfy the burden of proving a NEGATIVE. It is difficult and sometimes impossible to prove a negative.

6. They invented TWO terms to describe “nonresidents”:

6.1. “[nonresident aliens](#)” in [26 U.S.C. §871](#). This group includes both ALIENS and American NATIONALS.

6.2. “[non-resident aliens](#)” in [26 U.S.C. §864](#). This group consists of ONLY aliens and foreign nationals.

7. The WITHHOLDING provisions in [26 U.S.C. §1441](#) are imposed against NONRESIDENT ALIENS in [26 U.S.C. §871](#), rather than the more proper “NON-RESIDENT ALIENS” in [26 U.S.C. §864](#).

7.1. The definition of “individual” in [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(c\)\(3\)](#) includes only ALIENS and excludes NATIONALS.

7.2. These WITHHOLDING provisions therefore DO NOT APPLY to American Nationals AT ALL!

7.3. IRS NEVER states this in their publications or their website and withholding agents aren’t aware of this, so you have to get into an argument with everyone you do business with to educate them about these distinctions and to lawfully avoid both withholding and reporting as an American National who is a nonresident alien.

For Proof of the above, see:

*Lawfully Avoiding Foreign Person Withholding*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/lawfully-avoiding-foreign-person-withholding/>

### 2.13.2 **Judicial Branch**

1. Federal judges are FORBIDDEN by statute from declaring what the terms “mean” surrounding the issue in order to resolve ambiguities.

1.1. The Declaratory Judgments Act, [28 U.S.C. §2201\(a\)](#) forbids declaratory judgments relating to the terms for those who are SUBJECT to federal law but not for those who are NOT such as PRIVATE and FOREIGN parties.

1.2. Thus, the deliberate ambiguity and violation of due process involved in the construction of the statutes can NEVER be resolved by judges except among those who sue under the common law and equity instead of the statutes.

2. Caselaw on the [Nonresident Alien Position](#) is nearly nonexistent.

2.1. VERY few cases on the subject appear in the public record because the courts don’t want to spill the beans on this subject and open the flood gates of sheep exiting the government farm.

2.2. Courts do this by making cases on the subject unpublished so that they cannot be relied upon to sustain a position by anyone else. See:

<http://www.nonpublication.com/>

2.3. The need for litigating the subject is avoided because tax returns are promptly processed and returns issued so that subsequent litigation that would expose this issue is not necessary.

- 1 2.4. The lack of evidence in the public record makes it more difficult to prove your position to business associates,  
 2 who usually insist on court precedents as a way to validate the position.
- 3 3. Federal courts such as the Court of Claims are deliberately MISAPPLYING the presence test in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#) to  
 4 American Nationals in constitutional states. The presence test applies ONLY to “alien individuals” and never  
 5 NATIONALS. They do this to deceive American Nationals into believing that:
- 6 3.1. “[United States](#)” includes constitutional states, even though the term in fact is NON-GEOGRAPHICAL and  
 7 LEGAL throughout most of the Internal Revenue Code.
- 8 3.2. They have “taxable income” from “[sources within the United States](#)“, even though the “[United States](#)” is the  
 9 government and not a geography in the case of an American who is a nonresident alien.
- 10 3.3. They are NOT “[nonresident aliens](#)“. The term is never even LEGALLY DEFINED, so that’s RIDICULOUS!  
 11 For examples of this phenomenon, see *Walby v. United States*, 144 Fed.Cl. 1 (2019), [Walby v. United States, 957 F.3d.](#)  
 12 [1295 \(2020\)](#). Read the following article REBUTTING these FRAUDULENT rulings:

*PROOF OF FACTS: The “Presence Test” excludes States of the Union in the Case of American Nationals who are  
 “Nonresident Aliens”, FTSIG*  
<https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-the-presence-test-excludes-states-of-the-union-in-the-case-of-american-nationals-who-are-nonresident-aliens/>

- 13 4. The U.S. Supreme Court HID the METHOD by which Cook CONSENTED to be taxed and how that consent was  
 14 manifested in the landmark case of [Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47, 56 \(1924\)](#). They said he was subject to the Income tax  
 15 on WORLDWIDE earnings but didn’t indicate HOW he consented to BECOME subject, which was the filing of a  
 16 1040 return at the time and answering YES to the question: “Are you a citizen or resident of the United States?”. Thus,  
 17 they INTERFERED with giving [CONSTITUTIONALLY REQUIRED REASONABLE NOTICE \(Form #05.022\)](#) to  
 18 the American public that their consent was required to BECOME a privileged “citizen” (public office, not POLITICAL  
 19 Citizen\*) under the tax code and [HOW they consented](#). Thus, they made the [consent INVISIBLE](#). The Chief Justice at  
 20 that time was William Howard Taft, who was also the former president who PROPOSED the Sixteenth Amendment  
 21 and later got it FRAUDULENTLY ratified. See:

*Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections, 5.2.14.2, 6.7.1  
<https://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>

22 **2.13.3 Executive Branch**

- 23 1. The Social Security Administration (SSA) has CLASSIFIED the meaning of records they maintain about your  
 24 citizenship status. You AREN’T ALLOWED to know what kind of “citizen” THEY think you are!
- 25 1.1. Citizenship is recorded in the Citizenship Status Profile (CSP) code of the SSA system of records.
- 26 1.2. Our members have attempted to obtain the meaning of the status codes through the FOIA process and have been  
 27 rebuffed, such as the following:
- Social Security Admin. FOIA for CSP Code Values*, Exhibit #01.011  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.011.pdf>
- 28 1.3. More about this SCAM at:
- Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006,  
 Section 15.13  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>
- 29 2. [The Social Security Program Operations Manual System \(POMS\)](#) and the [SSA Website](#) never define the TYPE of  
 30 “citizen” eligible for Social Security, which, per the Social Security Act itself, is LIMITED to territorial citizens. This  
 31 obfuscation and equivocation is deliberate, so that they can protect themselves from charges of criminal identity theft as  
 32 recorded in:
- Identity Theft Affidavit*, Form #14.020  
[https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity\\_Theft\\_Affidavit-f14039.pdf](https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity_Theft_Affidavit-f14039.pdf)
- 33 3. The IRS Website says you CANNOT trust anything they print, publish, or say. Why the HELL would you want to fill  
 34 out a form that you can’t trust and sign under penalty of perjury that it’s truthful? Ridiculous! Ironically, they won’t  
 35 even take responsibility for their own publication “[The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments](#)” so apparently, even  
 36 THAT is LIES you can’t trust. See:  
 37 <https://ftsig.org/special-language/irs-pubs-warning/>
- 38 4. [IRS Publication 519](#) perpetuates the illusion that there is no such thing as an American National who is a “nonresident  
 39 alien”.
- 40 4.1. It only mentions “aliens” in connection with “nonresident aliens”.

- 1 4.2. It doesn't mention "nationals of the United States" who are "nonresident alien INDIVIDUALS" and how they  
 2 became "individuals". They do this IN SPITE of the fact that such things are recognized in [26 U.S.C. §873](#) in  
 3 connection with American Nationals taking privileged deductions.
- 4 4.3. It applies the presence test to determine who are "nonresident aliens", even though the Presence Test in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
 5 [§7701\(b\)](#) only applies to "alien individuals" and never American Nationals by default. [26 U.S.C. §937](#) and [26](#)  
 6 [C.F.R. §1.937-1](#) apply the presence test to American Nationals to possessions, but only as a foreign affairs  
 7 function in relation to Congress' exclusive jurisdiction in possessions and not in relation to constitutional states.
- 8 5. The 1040-NR tax return in its present form OMITs mention of "nationals of the United States" as being eligible to file  
 9 as a nonresident alien.
- 10 5.1. "national of the United States" was directly listed on the return as being eligible from 1980 to 1983.
- 11 5.2. "U.S. nationals" were listed on the return as being eligible to file as from 1984-2017. See for yourself! Look at:

[Tax Return History-Citizenship](#), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship.htm>

- 12 6. The processing of 1040-NR returns is compartmentalized at only ONE of the MANY service centers of the IRS in  
 13 Austin, Texas.
- 14 6.1. This ensures that people at the other service centers do not get wind of the NRA approach.
- 15 6.2. If you send a 1040-NR return to the WRONG location, they will try to penalize the return as frivolous because  
 16 the people at the other service centers aren't allowed to know about the NRA position.
- 17 7. The ONLY source of jurisdiction within constitutional states of the Union originates in either federal property or  
 18 foreign affairs functions.
- 19 7.1. Foreign affairs relates ONLY to aliens and never NATIONALS or American NATIONALS.
- 20 7.1. By including BOTH ALIENS and NATIONALS under the "nonresident alien" umbrella, they can abuse  
 21 [equivocation \(sophistry\)](#) to deceive legally ignorant American Nationals into avoiding the Nonresident Alien  
 22 Position.
- 23 7.2. Since American NATIONALS in Constitutional states, unlike ALIENS, are not subject to foreign affairs  
 24 functions then the only jurisdiction over them then becomes PROPERTY under [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 4 of](#)  
 25 [the Constitution](#).
- 26 7.3. IRS therefore deliberately never tells you that the TAX STATUS or CIVIL STATUS of "nonresident alien",  
 27 "person", "taxpayer", and "individual" are in fact the ONLY property the government created and owns that they  
 28 can use to control the average American National and that pursuit or benefit of all such forms of property are  
 29 voluntary. See:

[Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person"](#), Form #08.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/IRSPerson.pdf>

30 **2.13.4 Private Industry**

- 31 1. Black's Law Dictionary USED to clarify the distinction between NATIONALITY and DOMICILE or POLITICAL  
 32 STATUS v. CIVIL STATUS. The last three versions REMOVED the discussion of this KEY issue, in order to protect  
 33 EQUIVOCATION on the part of politicians and the legal profession designed to ENSLAVE you.
- 34 2. The [Hague Convention](#) section dealing with the distinction between NATIONALITY and DOMICILE was NEVER  
 35 translated into ENGLISH in order to ensure you never learn about the equivocation politicians, judges, and legislators  
 36 routinely engage in on the subject. For the ENGLISH translation created by one of our members, see:

[Convention Relating to the Settlement of the Conflicts Between the Law of Nationality and the Law of Domicile](#)  
[\[Anno Domini 1955\]](#), Exhibit #01.008  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.008.pdf>

- 37 3. IRS knows that most withholding agents are financial institutions that have a vested interest to ensure that you provide  
 38 an SSN or TIN so they can use the number for asset recovery, [Anti-Money-Laundering \(AML\) \(Form #05.044\)](#) ,  
 39 accounting, and credit reporting purposes.
- 40 3.1. However, "nonresident aliens" not engaged in a "[trade or business](#)" are not required to have or use these numbers  
 41 per [26 U.S.C. §301.6109-1\(b\)](#). This also exempts them from Know Your Customer (KYC) rules at FINTECH  
 42 firms as well. See [Form #09.084](#).
- 43 3.2. The result of not using these numbers encourages fraud on the part of their own employees and depositors, such  
 44 as the massive Wells Fargo fraud where bank employees opening hundreds of thousands of unenumerated and  
 45 unauthorized accounts to get employee bonuses and the fraud went unnoticed for years without SSNs on the new  
 46 accounts. They were massively fined for doing so.

- 3.3. Therefore, even though American Nationals are correct in insisting on unenumerated accounts, financial institutions asking for withholding paperwork sometimes push back on efforts to open unenumerated nonprivileged accounts using the [W-8BEN \(Form #04.202\)](#). They do this so they can track their customers like animals and destroy ALL their rights for the sake of “business efficiency”, AML compliance, asset recovery, and credit reporting purposes. They also use these numbers for their CHEX system as well to report bounced checks so that bad actors are blacklisted. Thus, those seeking NRA accounts or positions, like those engaged in marijuana sales and crypto, are subject to private economic sanctions by being illegally targeted and discriminated against with “debanking” or “unbanking”.
- 3.4. The banking industry has also vociferously resisted attempts by the [Consumer Financial Protection Bureau \(CFPB\)](#) to implement regulations that forbid banking discrimination against NRAs seeking unenumerated accounts and others. Their first attempt to do so has been met with protracted litigation. Nevertheless, some states are implementing laws anyway to forbid such illegal discrimination and economic sanctions by banks. See the following for details:

*Money, Banking and Credit Topic:* Banking Discrimination, Family Guardian Fellowship  
[https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm#Banking\\_Discrimination](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm#Banking_Discrimination)

- 3.5. Unscrupulous tactics abused by financial institutions to resist opening unenumerated NRA accounts include:
- 3.5.1. Playing STUPID and just PRESUMING that all “nonresident aliens” are “aliens”, and that American nationals are not ALIENS.

- 3.5.2. To put legally ignorant clerks who don’t read the law in charge of opening new accounts and claiming ignorant when you confront them with the law.

See the following (Form #04.202) for proof of the above and look at section 14.

*About IRS Form W-8BEN,* Form #04.202, Section 14  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/W-8BEN/AboutIRSFormW-8BEN.htm>

4. For those American Nationals who DO NOT know that they are “foreign” but NOT “foreign persons” under [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1](#) and are NOT subject to FOREIGN PERSON WITHHOLDING or REPORTING, all the methods for escaping withholding or reporting require them to engage in privileged “trade or business” (Form #05.001) or to make some kind of “election” that:
- 4.1. Makes them privileged.
- 4.2. Makes them an “individual” even though they are not UNTIL they pursue the PRIVILEGE of deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#) and [26 U.S.C. §873](#).
- 4.3. Makes them and a “taxpayer”.
5. There are NO software tools available to file as a nonresident alien. TurboTax ONLY supports DOMESTIC returns.
6. Tax preparation franchise businesses like Jackson Hewitt and H&R Block ONLY accept RESIDENT (1040) tax returns under the FALSE presumption that American Nationals in states of the Union are DOMESTIC and not “overseas” under [26 U.S.C. §911](#). One of our members ran such a franchise and can attest to this FRAUD.

### 2.13.5 Summary

IRS astutely knows that people naturally will always take the path of:

1. Least resistance, where they can avoid arguments with withholding agents or business associates who don’t know that “foreign person” in [26 U.S.C. §1441](#) and [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1](#) excludes American Nationals.
2. Least complexity. The 1040 and the W-4 are simpler than the 1040-NR and W-8BEN respectively.
3. Least effort, where they can avoid having to read or learn the law by just doing what everyone else does.
4. Greatest convenience, reward, or benefit. The ability to take deductions or receive a benefit or credits by doing something adds a powerful incentive to just about anything. Unfortunately, all these things are privileges that have a price tag or obligation attached to them.

The tactics in this section ensure that if human nature takes its natural course, YOU as an American National, will:

1. Avoid preserving and declaring and implementing your natural default status as a “nonresident alien”.
2. Avoid arguments with withholding agents, corporate counsel, and your business associates by submitting a W-9 instead of the more proper [W-8BEN](#).
3. Make an “invisible election” ([invisible consent](#)) to become a privileged “U.S. person” by filing a 1040 form instead of the more proper 1040-NR form because it is SIMPLER and requires you to know less. This status, after all, has far more deductions available to it than a nonresident alien and has no Foreign Person withholding associated with it.

1 The combined result of the above is [LITERAL slavery mainly through legal ignorance manufactured in the public](#)  
2 [FOOL/SCHOOL system \(Form #05.055\)](#), being maximally privileged, paying the MOST tax, and being a peon on a legal  
3 leash who pays tax on their WORLDWIDE earnings EVERYWHERE and doesn't even know how they became a slave to  
4 begin with. Welcome to gulag Amerika, Comrade! The Bible says that as long as a corrupt and covetous government and  
5 legal profession CONTINUE to HIDE the requirement for consent, OBSCURE the exit door to this slavery, which is the  
6 nonresident alien position, and SLANDER those showing the way out as we are, then God Himself will bring a CURSE on  
7 this society. That [curse is recorded in Deut. 28:43-51](#) and also described below:

*Former Secy. of State Tillerson Says Government Avoidance of Truth and Deception Undermines the Government*,  
SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/former-secy-of-state-tillerson-says-government-avoidance-of-truth-and-deception-undermines-the-government/>

8 To prove the above yourself, see:

- 9 1. [META AI: "Nonresident Alien" v. "non-resident alien"](#), FTSIG  
10 <https://ftsig.org/meta-ai-nonresident-alien-v-non-resident-alien/>
- 11 2. [META AI: Is a "NATIONAL OF THE UNITED STATES" A "FOREIGN PERSON" under 26 U.S.C. 1441?](#), FTSIG  
12 <https://ftsig.org/meta-ai-is-a-national-of-the-united-states-a-foreign-person/>
- 13 3. [Lawfully Avoiding Foreign Person Withholding](#), FTSIG  
14 <https://ftsig.org/lawfully-avoiding-foreign-person-withholding/>
- 15 4. [Foreign Person Reporting and Withholding Summary](#), FTSIG  
16 <https://ftsig.org/foreign-person-reporting-and-withholding-summary/>

## 17 2.14 Conclusions

18 Now do you know why we often to say:

19 *Governments are founded to provide protection for PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights. The first stage in*  
20 *that protection is to LEAVE such property alone and not tax or regulate it. Justice itself is defined as the right*  
21 *(not the privilege) to be LEFT ALONE by everyone, INCLUDING the government.*

22 What Is "Justice"?, Form #05.050  
23 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsJustice.pdf>

24 *Like any mafia, corrupt governments only protect themself. In practice, they implement the OPPOSITE of justice*  
25 *by NEVER LEAVING YOU ALONE and CONSTANTLY harassing you until you pay them "protection money"*  
26 *called "taxes" to procure the PRIVILEGE of being left alone. Any attempt to turn "justice" into this kind of*  
27 *taxable privilege represents the WORST form of injustice as documented in Section 5.3. of the above.*

28 [Civil statutes \(franchises\)](#) only protect the government from you and never you from the government. You have to  
29 join the government as a public officer straw man called a civil "person", "individual", "taxpayer", etc. to  
30 receive ANYTHING from them. Their services and property you asked for are then rendered or paid to the straw  
31 man office they created and own, and never to you in your private capacity. Thus, they are the ONLY real  
32 "beneficiary" of everything they do:

33 Why Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051\*\* (Member  
34 Subscriptions)  
35 <https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/>  
36

37 *In practical effect, government as a security guard has MANDATED that you must DONATE whatever PRIVATE*  
38 *property you want them to protect and convert it to PUBLIC property before they will protect it or even*  
39 *RECOGNIZE it. Hence, the term "REAL property". Its unreal if it isn't party to a franchise with them called the*  
40 *CIVIL code. Only by connecting/DONATING PRIVATE property to a voluntary office can the property be*  
41 *CIVILLY protected. This is the origin of the phrase "effectively connected", in fact. The existence of that office,*  
42 *civil status, or tax status is legal evidence of your consent to participate in the civil statutory protection franchise*  
43 *and [Private Membership Association \(PMA\)](#) called "domicile". Income taxes in effect are "club dues" for*  
44 *voluntary members. Those members are called CIVIL\*\*+D DOMICILED "citizens" and "residents" and*  
45 *["taxpayers"](#). They are NOT called POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL Citizens\* or even Fourteenth Amendment*  
46 *"citizens of the United States", because an act of birth is not an act of choice or consent.*

1           Would you KNOWINGLY hire a PRIVATE security guard to protect your property who insisted on OWNING  
2 everything you want them to protect?

3           **NEVER!**

4           Statutes that only protect PUBLIC/DOMESTICE/GOVERNMENT property are not needed for those who are  
5 FOREIGN, PRIVATE, and protected only by the Bill of Rights, the common law, and equity. Are you PRIVATE  
6 or PUBLIC?

7 The idea behind the [Thirteenth Amendment](#) and the [First Amendment](#) are SELF-OWNERSHIP. You own yourself and have  
8 a right to control your body and your property and what other people use either for. All PUBLIC/DOMESTIC PRIVILEGES  
9 that attach to you or your property therefore are a TAKING or DIMINUTION of some aspect of that ownership.

- 10 1. The most IMPORTANT aspect of that self-ownership is the right to decide WHAT LAW protects that ownership and  
11 what law DOES NOT. This is an exercise of the “right to exclude” aspect of ownership.  
12 2. NO ONE can choose that law FOR you and if they do, they are implementing SLAVERY.  
13 3. You only have TWO choices or SOURCES for the law that you choose to protect that ownership:  
14 3.1. Common law and the Bill of Rights.  
15 3.2. Civil statutory franchise codes.

16 The ability to even legislatively WRITE definitions that affect your SELF-OWNERSHIP requires that those WRITING the  
17 definitions have some degree of OWNERSHIP over some aspect of yourself or your property that they could ONLY have  
18 acquired by your consent in some form. Those definitions DO NOT and CANNOT affect or include any aspect of YOU or  
19 YOUR PROPERTY unless and until your consent in some form has LAWFULLY been acquired by VOLUNTARILY  
20 choosing a CIVIL STATUS or TAX STATUS. Once you do that, the OBLIGATIONS attached to the status  
21 UNAVOIDABLY “come along for the ride” and become the CONSIDERATION that pays for the delivery of the benefits of  
22 the PUBLIC status. See:

*Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course*, Form #12.040  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidGovernmentObligations.pdf>

23 But of course, government will never inform you that you have that choice, because if most people realized that, they would  
24 UNVOLUNTEER! See:

*Invisible Consent*, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/how-you-volunteer/invisible-consent/>

25 Based on the introduction of the subject of foreign tax status on this page, the ONLY rational choice of law is the following  
26 and NO court and NO constitution can lawfully interfere with it:

*Choice of Law*, Litigation Tool #01.010  
<https://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/ChoiceOfLaw.pdf>

27 Only the legally ignorant, the irresponsible, or the depraved would make any choice other than the above.

28           **“My [God’s] people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will**  
29 **reject you from being priest for Me; Because you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your**  
30 **children.**  
31 *[Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]*

32 \_\_\_\_\_  
33           **“One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God’s law or man’s law], even his prayer is an abomination.”**  
34 *[Prov. 28:9, Bible, NKJV]*

35 \_\_\_\_\_  
36           **“The hand of the diligent will rule, But the lazy man will be put to forced labor.”**  
37 *[Prov. 12:24, Bible, NKJV]*

1  
2  
3 *"But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] [the law \[God's Law\]](#) is accursed."  
[[John 7:49](#), Bible, NKJV]*

4 The result of the above choice of law in fulfillment of the legislative intent of the Thirteenth Amendment and the First  
5 Amendment is that you INEVITABLY BECOME or REMAIN FOREIGN, PRIVATE, and a CIVIL "non-person". Anyone  
6 who INTERFERES with that choice of law that ONLY you can make is interfering with the First Amendment right to practice  
7 your religion and intends to make you a SLAVE. If you don't make that choice properly, God promises the following CURSE:

8 **Curses of Disobedience [to God's Laws]**

9 *"The alien [[Washington, D.C. is legislatively "alien" in relation to states of the Union](#)] who is among you shall  
10 rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [[malicious destruction of](#)  
11 [EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES](#)]. He shall lend to you [[Federal](#)  
12 [Reserve counterfeiting franchise](#)], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the  
13 tail.*

14 *"Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed,  
15 because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to [keep His commandments and His statutes](#) which  
16 He commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.*

17 *"Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of  
18 everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against  
19 you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [[franchise codes](#)]  
20 on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of  
21 CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation [whose language](#)  
22 [\[LEGALESE\] you will not understand](#), a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not  
23 respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare  
24 waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they  
25 shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes],  
26 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [[or STOLEN/CONFISCATED](#)]; they shall not leave you grain or  
27 new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.  
28 [[Deut. 28:43-51](#), Bible, NKJV]*

29 The result of choosing UNWISELY is documented in:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

30 The result of choosing WISELY is described below:

31 *"Come out from among them  
32 And be separate, says the Lord.  
33 Do not touch what is unclean,  
34 And I will receive you."  
35 <sup>18</sup> "I will be a Father to you,  
36 And you shall be My sons and daughters,  
37 Says the Lord Almighty."  
38 [[1 Cor. 6:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]*

39 This dichotomy between a WISE and an UNWISE choice is the very ORIGIN of the mandatory constitutional separation  
40 between:

41 1. Church and State under the First Amendment.

*Government Establishment of Religion*, Form #05.038  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovEstabReligion.pdf>

42 2. PUBLIC and PRIVATE under the Fifth Amendment. God owns the PRIVATE. Caesar owns the PUBLIC:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

43 The Bible says YOUR BODY is a TEMPLE, and thus a "church":

1 "If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are."  
2 [[1 Cor. 3:17](#), Bible, NKJV]

3 To HAND that PRIVATE temple over to a secular MALICIOUS PUBLIC "Caesar" (Babylon) is [to DEFILE it in God's](#)  
4 [eyes](#). That temple, by the way, is God's ETERNAL PRIVATE property and not yours. Per [Deut. 10:14](#), you are but a  
5 [temporary trustee over it \(Form #13.007\)](#) under the Bible, which is the Trust indenture or what we call:

6 *B*asic  
7 *I*nstructions  
8 *B*efore  
9 *L*eaving  
10 *E*arth

11 If you want a series of questions you can ask your favorite AI chatbot to validate most of what is on this page, see:

[Chat GPT 3.5: Is a purely contractual franchise a governmental act in a classical sense or a PRIVATE act?](https://ftsig.org/chat-gpt-3-5-is-a-purely-contractual-franchise-a-governmental-act-in-a-classical-sense-or-a-private-act/), FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/chat-gpt-3-5-is-a-purely-contractual-franchise-a-governmental-act-in-a-classical-sense-or-a-private-act/>

12 [Welcome to The Matrix, Neo! Agent Smith](#) of the [IRS](#) would like to speak to you. He wants YOU to be [a government agent](#)  
13 [called a "taxpayer" also](#), but he can't tell you that under the terms of his Non Disclosure Agreement that protects [Third Rail](#)  
14 [Issues](#). DOMESTIC is the name for all those WITHIN The Matrix. FOREIGN is the name for those OUTSIDE like Neo.  
15 We're Morpheus in the movie.

16 There is no "magic silver bullet" or "magic piece of paper" that will release you from the LITERAL "Matrix" that is our tax  
17 system. The ONLY thing that will do that is YOU DILLIGENTLY getting legally educated and using that knowledge to  
18 communicate ACCURATELY, FORCEFULLY, and INCESSANTLY with the government about your rights and status  
19 using the correct forms, court authorities, statutes, and regulations and litigating to protect them YOURSELF if need be. No  
20 attorney gagged by a "license" from telling the WHOLE truth about the government and huge student loan debt to pay off  
21 can or will EVER do that for ANY amount of money, because most of them would be disbarred and out of a job and on the  
22 street if they did that job as documented on this site. They will never look their gift horse in the mouth by litigating a Third  
23 Rail Issue.

24 "The privilege against self-incrimination [Fifth Amendment] is neither accorded to the passive **resistant**, nor the  
25 person who is ignorant of their rights, nor to one who is indifferent thereto. It is a **fighting** clause. **Its benefits**  
26 **can be retained only by sustained combat. It cannot be claimed by an attorney or solicitor. It is only valid**  
27 **when insisted upon by a belligerent claimant** in person."  
28 [[U.S. v Johnson, 76 F. Supp. 538, 540 \(1947\)](#), Emphasis added]

## 29 **2.15 A BETTER Way**

30 We're not here to just COMPLAIN. All we want is REAL choice and competition about the government civil services we  
31 consume. That choice has been destroyed mainly through what we call "weaponization of the government" implemented by  
32 a combination of monopolistic control over a specific INDISPENSABLE good or service bundled with things you DON'T  
33 want and interfering with every attempt to "unbundle" those things. For example, driver licenses and government ID are  
34 abused as a method to sign you up for EVERY franchise under the sun and make you into government cattle in the process.  
35 The result is [criminal identity theft for all intents and purposes](#). That process is defined in:

[Weaponization of the Government](https://ftsig.org/weaponization-of-government/), FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/weaponization-of-government/>

36 At the moment, the only choice the tax code gives us is a BINARY choice between being government chattel as a "U.S.  
37 person" and being completely free and a customer of nothing government offers as a "nonresident alien" and a "[non-person](#)".  
38 This works a purpose OPPOSITE of establishing government and is needlessly coercive and extortionate. There ought to be  
39 an intermediate choice between the two where everything is UNBUNDLED and "weaponization of the government" is  
40 eliminated. This would mandate that Americans can actually CHOOSE the SPECIFIC civil services they receive and pay for.  
41 In short, a FREE MARKET government with choice and competition for most of the services governments currently offer.  
42 THAT is the only kind of government that in truth and in fact can be "de jure" in a constitutional sense. Any government that  
43 rules by force, fraud, or [IMPLIED rather than EXPLICIT consent](#) or which has a monopoly on anything other than courts,

1 military, jails and police is a [de facto government and a usurper](#). If free market capitalism works in private industry, it can  
2 work just as well in most of the services government offers. Those types government services that can be privatized and  
3 subject to choice and competition we call "[CIVIL SERVICES](#)".

4 We actually want to help and empower de jure governments that proceed only upon explicit consent to collect what they  
5 charge for their [CIVIL SERVICES](#) that you have signed up for in writing in advance of actually receiving them. There is a  
6 simple way to eliminate the need for ALL the government deception and chicanery documented on this site to fulfill that  
7 objective. How? Remember that government, like any business, is just a corporation that delivers actually THREE individual  
8 "products":

- 9 1. Courts, Criminal, and Police Protection the payment of which is mandatory.
- 10 2. Military protection.
- 11 3. [CIVIL Services](#) rendered to members of the [Private Membership Association \(PMA\)](#) called "the State" which must  
12 ALWAYS be optional and voluntary. See:

*Website Definitions: 6. Civil Service, FTSIG*  
<https://ftsig.org/advanced/definitions/#6. Civil>

13 Most of what government currently offers and spends most of its money on falls in the third category above. What is wrong  
14 doing the following to fund the above three items?:

15 1. **SOVEREIGNTY:**

- 16 1.1. There is no official, judicial, or [sovereign immunity](#). The constitution DOES NOT allow this so it is  
17 unconstitutional. They contradict the idea that all governmental powers are delegated by the PEOPLE as  
18 INDIVIDUALS. You can't delegate what you don't have. See:

Najim v. CACI Premier Tech., Inc., 368 F.Supp.3d. 935 (2019)  
[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=2073950510665962726](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=2073950510665962726)

- 19 1.2. The government deals with individual Americans on an EQUAL footing in matters that affect private property  
20 and private rights and is FORBIDDEN from converting PRIVATE to PUBLIC because it makes the government  
21 into a PREDATOR rather than PROTECTOR. See:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025*  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

- 22 1.3. The above provisions will scare all the megalomaniacs away from public service, because they can't abuse their  
23 office to implement privileges that DESTROY equality of TREATMENT and not OUTCOME at the heart of all  
24 just societies.

25 2. **PROPERTY:**

- 26 2.1. All property is conclusively presumed to be absolutely owned and PRIVATE and never PUBLIC if you as an  
27 American own it.
- 28 2.2. There are not PROPERTY taxes, because this is an oxymoron unless PUBLIC property is the only thing taxed.
- 29 2.3. Absolute ownership implies the right to EXCLUDE the government from benefitting from your private property  
30 and thus deprive them of property taxes.
- 31 2.4. Civil statutes are not needed to protect private property. The [common law and equity alone](#) are sufficient to  
32 protect private property, but only AFTER an injury and not before or during. Doing so is also [NOT an instance of](#)  
33 ["making law"](#), but a fundamental recognition of the core purpose of establishing government to begin with that  
34 TRANSCENDS domicile or contracts: Protecting PRIVATE PROPERTY, and the HAPPINESS it is the source  
35 of.

- 36 3. **MILITARY:** Protection is paid for ONLY with excise taxes on imports, as was originally envisioned by [Article 1,](#)  
37 [Section 8, Clause 1, of the Constitution.](#)

38 4. **COURT, CRIMINAL, and POLICE:**

- 39 4.1. Protection is mandatory, and funded at a national level ONLY THROUGH the payment of a fixed annual  
40 mandatory fee.
- 41 4.2. The fee is the SAME for everyone regardless of how much they make.

42 5. **CIVIL SERVICES:**

- 43 5.1. Any regulation of the CIVIL commercial marketplace is done through CERTIFICATIONS rather than  
44 LICENSES. Thus, those regulated don't need to become agents or officers of the state to receive the BENEFIT of  
45 said regulation. If they fall out of line, their CERTIFICATION is simply revoked.
- 46 5.2. Government cannot offer benefits, entitlements, social insurance, or welfare of any kind unless it is done as a  
47 PRIVATE entity in a competitive marketplace.

- 5.3. Government cannot have a monopoly on CIVIL SERVICES. All are subject to choice and competition to keep them efficient.
- 5.4. All CIVIL SERVICES are paid for on a VOLUNTARY tax return filed annually, in which you select from a long list of such services the ones you want, with an annual price tag attached to each.
- 5.5. If you don't submit a tax return and sign up for ANY CIVIL SERVICES, you aren't eligible to receive them and are denied them.
- 5.6. You only get the specific CIVIL SERVICES you ask for in writing and are denied all others. That way, programs that don't serve the REAL NEEDS of what people want will die on the vine by losing their funding. People in effect VOTE with their DOLLARS what to keep and what to get rid of.

The above system would:

1. Restore the REAL source of power, which is always economic, to the hands of the people instead of the government. If competition and choice work well in private industry, they should also work well in government.
2. Restore the central importance and economic power to individuals, families, charities, and churches as the God-ordained and ONLY source of charity and grace. Kids won't dishonor their parents and go to church because the family instead of the government will be their "safety net" like it has been for thousands of years before collectivists destroyed that.
3. A strong sense of personal responsibility and work ethic will return to the workplace, because there will no longer be a "limited liability" safety net for people to fall back on.
4. Eliminate all shared or collective ownership of property except actual land and buildings and equipment the government buys and owns.
5. Make it impossible to implement SOCIALISM, COMMUNISM, and COLLECTIVISM. Collective or SHARED or PUBLIC ownership of all property is a prerequisite to these three systems of government.
6. Implement a much fairer and just society based on equality between the GOVERNED and the GOVERNORS at least from a CIVIL perspective. You and the government will be equal in court CIVILLY because both of you can use your property to control each other, rather than the government owning or controlling EVERYTHING. This will restore the separation of powers that keeps government tyranny in check. See:

*What Is "Justice"?*, Form #05.050

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsJustice.pdf>

7. Force governments to be EFFICIENT and to compete in the commercial marketplace as an equal to any other private company for the efficient delivery of any CIVIL SERVICE they offer. Thus, "weaponization of government" would be impossible. See:

*Website Definitions: 30. Weaponization of Government*, FTSIG

[https://ftsig.org/advanced/definitions/#30\\_Weaponization](https://ftsig.org/advanced/definitions/#30_Weaponization)

8. Remove polarization within the body politic, because there would be no need for entitlements or wealth redistribution that people can fight over in the ballot box or the jury box or using "identity politics". The whole basis of "identity politics" is franchises and the privileges that attach to said franchises that enforce UNEQUAL treatment under the law.
9. Solve the immigration problem for the most part. Most of the people coming here want "free stuff" (entitlements), which would not be available under the new system.
10. Eliminate MOST of the corruption of politics, because there would be no wealth to redistribute. Right now, the voter booth and jury box are really just a battle ground used mainly to:
  - 10.1. STEAL rather than PROTECT property and redistribute wealth.
  - 10.2. Convert all PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property.
11. FINALLY balance the federal budget. Entitlements have MASSIVELY UNBALANCED the federal budget to the point where there is NO ROOM left for discretionary spending on REAL duties of government. Over 80% of the budget and most of the federal debt originates from spending on entitlements that have NOTHING to do with what the constitution says the government should actually be doing with its money. We are on the brink of a financial tsunami and worldwide debt crisis of biblical proportions because of the fiscal pressures on government created by the welfare state. This is not a new problem and its the easiest problem to solve if politicians weren't so immobilized by the fact that voters will vote them out of office if they cut entitlement spending. This is the Achilles Heel of a democratic welfare state that is NOT authorized by the Constitution.
12. Entirely eliminate the complexity and length of the tax code. Right now, most of the complexity originates from efforts to:
  - 12.1. Dissuade you from unvolunteering by labeling the exit door with terms like "foreign", "nonresident alien", etc.
  - 12.2. DECEIVE you into volunteering without actually CALLING it volunteering using the terms "trade or business", "effectively connected", etc. We cover this in:

*Invisible Consent*, FTSIG

<https://ftsig.org/how-you-volunteer/invisible-consent/>

13. FORCE the elimination of the fiat currency scam which gave rise to the need of most of the chicanery documented on this site.

13.1. Without massive entitlement spending, the need to print/counterfeit money using the fiat currency SCAM would go away.

13.2. Money could be privatized with digital PRIVATE currency and thus eliminate the current debt based system. The banking system could no longer be used to FORCE people to become “U.S. person” public officers to open a bank account or conduct commerce. Thus, commerce would no longer be a PRIVILEGE, but a RIGHT. See:

*The Money Scam*, Form #05.041

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>

Would anyone argue that the above is NOT what the founders meant in the following constitutional guarantee of a “[republican government](#)”?:

*United States Constitution*

[Article 4: States Relations](#)

*Section 4. Obligations of United States to States*

*The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

“The true foundation of republican government is the equal right of every citizen in his person and [absolutely owned private] property and in their management.”

[Thomas Jefferson to Samuel Kercheval, 1816. ME 15:36; Source:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1550.htm>]

The above system would also implement what Ayn Rand referred to in her book *Atlas Shrugged* as “Gault’s Gulch”. See:

*Ayn Rand’s Atlas Shrugged v. SEDM Mission Statement*, SEDM

<https://sedm.org/ayn-rands-atlas-shrugged-v-sedm-mission-statement/>

If you would like an ACTUAL, REALISTIC, COMPLETE PLAN to implement the above WONDERFUL system of government which starts by KEEPING the current system but adding minimal minor things to it, see:

*Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation*, Form #13.002

<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/SGFArtOfConfed.pdf>

It is our sincere hope that the information available through the FTSIG website will lawfully free and empower so many tax slaves that the government will have no choice but to implement the above plan to reform a currently unjust and usurious system that no longer produces revenue as it once did.

“Better is a little with righteousness, than vast revenues without [justice](#) [Form #05.050].”  
[Prov. 16:8, Bible, NKJV]

“Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, For they shall be filled.”  
[Matt. 5:6, Bible, NKJV]

The original designer of our Three Branch system of government would be proud of the above plan to reform the present government. His design is documented below, but OUR design is MUCH BETTER and avoids 99% of the pitfalls we presently suffer under. Here was his original design that we based the above book on:

*The Spirit of Laws*, Charles de Secondat, Baron de Montesquieu

<https://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol.htm>

### **3. Methodology and Motivation of the corruption of the tax system**

*Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Version 1.29*

Copyright Family Guardian Fellowship, <http://famguardian.org>

Last Revised: 02/03/2025

117 of 665

EXHIBIT: \_\_\_\_\_

1 The content of the following subsections is exhaustively covered in the following memorandum of the law. These subsections  
2 are only a summary of the essential issues:

Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 **3.1 Income tax is a public officer kickback program disguised to LOOK like a lawful national tax**<sup>10</sup>

4 The income tax is a rental fee on federal property. The property loaned is a public office called “taxpayer”. That office is an  
5 illegally created federal office to which privileges and obligations attach. The office of “taxpayer” and “person” against  
6 whom the tax is illegally enforced in states of the Union is described in the document below:

Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 The truth is "Federal income tax" is not a tax at all but a program devised to return a portion of payments paid by the U.S.  
8 Government back to them that were paid to their public officers or instrumentalities under an existing employment agreement  
9 or contract. The existence of such property, employment agreement, or contract are the only lawful source of their direct  
10 statutory control over otherwise PRIVATE people or their activities without the need for implementing regulations, as  
11 documented in 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2). See section 2.3.7 of the above for proof. That property was theirs to begin with and  
12 remains theirs AFTER it is received and until the kickback portion is “returned”. In fact, the phrase frequently used in the  
13 I.R. Code and in Federal Government publications with reference to "income tax" is "return of income." What is the "return  
14 of income" arranged for by the I.R. Code? Since the U.S. Supreme Court has declared that laws are identified by their effect,  
15 not their wording<sup>11</sup> the laws in the Internal Revenue Code fit the definition of a kickback.

16 *kickback*  
17 *noun*  
18 *kick-back / \ 'kik-, bak \*  
19 *Definition of kickback*  
20 *1: a return of a part of a sum received often because of confidential agreement or coercion every city contract*  
21 *had been let with a ten percent kickback to city officials— D. K. Shipler*  
22 *2: a sharp violent reaction*  
23 *[Merriam Webster Dictionary: Kickback; Downloaded 1/22/2020; SOURCE: [https://www.merriam-](https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/kickback)*  
24 *[webster.com/dictionary/kickback](https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/kickback)]*

25 This Federal Government kickback program is legal as long as it is limited to returning property belonging to the U.S.  
26 Government over which it has absolute ownership and control. It is implemented under the authority of Article 4, Section  
27 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution, which confers legislative authority to the government ONLY over its own property:

28 *United States Constitution*  
29 *Article 4, Section 3*  
30 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the*  
31 *Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so*  
32 *construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

---

<sup>10</sup> Adapted from: Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 11.13;  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

<sup>11</sup> The U.S. Supreme Court said in Henderson et al v. Mayor of N.Y. et al, 92 U.S. 258, 268, "In whatever language a statute may be framed, its purpose must be determined by its nature and reasonable effect."

1 However, by use of deceit and misinformation, an illegal kickback program has been established that brings monies into the  
2 Federal Treasury based upon property not includible by law or PRIVATE employment agreement in the legal PUBLIC  
3 kickback program. It is illegal when the money subject to tax did not originate directly and exclusively from the government  
4 as payer. If it is commerce between two private parties, they are interfering with the right to contract of the two parties and  
5 STEALING.

### 6 **3.2 Background on federal employment contracts**<sup>12</sup>

7 Federal employment and/or public office described in 5 U.S.C. §2105 itself is a franchise.

8 [TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105](#)  
9 [§2105. Employee](#)

10 (a) For the purpose of this title, “employee”, except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically  
11 modified, **means an officer and an individual** who is—

12 All public officers are privileged franchisees.

13 *PRIVILEGE. **A particular and peculiar benefit or advantage** enjoyed by a person, company, or class, beyond  
14 the common advantages of other citizens. An exceptional or extraordinary power or exemption. **A right, power,**  
15 **franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course of the law.** Waterloo Water Co.  
16 v. Village of Waterloo, 193 N.Y.S. 360, 362, 200 App.Div. 718; Colonial Motor Coach Corporation v. City of  
17 Oswego, 215 N.Y.S. 159,163,126 Misc. 829; Cope v. Flanery, 234 P. 845, 849, 70 CaLApp. 738; Bank of  
18 Commerce & Trust Co. v. Senter, 260 S.W. 144, 147, 149 Tenn. 569; State v. Betts, 24 N.J.L. 557.*

19 *An exemption from some burden or attendance, with which certain persons are indulged, from a supposition of  
20 law that the stations they all, or **the offices they are engaged in**, are such as require all their time and care, and  
21 that, therefore, without this indulgence, it would be impracticable to execute such offices to that advantage which  
22 the public good requires. Dike v. State, 38 Minn. 366, 38 N.W. 95; International Trust Co. v. American L. & T.  
23 Co., 62 Minn. 501, 65 N.W. 78. State v. Gilman, 33 W.Va. 146, 10 S.E. 283, 6 L.R.A. 847. That which releases  
24 one from the performance of a duty or obligation, or exempts one from a liability **which he would otherwise be**  
25 **required to perform, or sustain in common with all other persons.** State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W.  
26 895, 896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or immunity. Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v.  
27 Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319.  
28 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]*

29 *“**Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either  
30 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the  
31 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.  
32 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the  
33 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,  
34 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of  
35 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52  
36 P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for**  
37 **such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,**  
38 **or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by**  
39 **a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.**  
40 State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.  
41 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]*

42 Note the following about BEING privileged as a public officer:

43 1. Privileges are equated with franchises.

44 *“PRIVILEGE. **A right, power, franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course**  
45 **of the law. [ . . . ]** That which releases one from the performance of a duty or obligation, or exempts one from a  
46 liability **which he would otherwise be required to perform, or sustain in common [common law] with all other**  
47 **persons.** State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895, 896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or immunity.  
48 Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319.  
49 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]*

---

<sup>12</sup> Source: [Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property](#), Form #04.404, Section 11.14;  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1  
2 "Is it a franchise? **A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective**  
3 **franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more**  
4 **individuals, as a public office.** Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws.  
5 In England they are very numerous, and are defined to be royal privileges in the hands of a subject. An  
6 information will lie in many cases growing out of these grants, especially where corporations are concerned, as  
7 by the statute of 9 Anne, ch. 20, and in which the public have an interest. In 1 Strange R. ( The King v. Sir William  
8 Louther,) it was held that an information of this kind did not lie in the case of private rights, where no franchise  
9 of the crown has been invaded.

10 If this is so--if in England a privilege existing in a subject, which the king alone could grant, constitutes it a  
11 franchise--in this country, under our institutions, **a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which could not be**  
12 **exercised without a legislative grant, would also be a franchise.**"  
13 [People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859) ]

- 14 2. Those who accept the position or office or the civil status associated with the office "are beyond the course of the law",  
15 meaning they SURRENDER the protections of both the Constitution and the common law and thereby exchange  
16 UNALIENABLE rights for STATUTORY privileges. The Constitution and the Common law are real "law", but civil  
17 statutes are merely a regulation of government property and franchises.<sup>13</sup>

18 "PRIVILEGE. **"A right, power, franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course**  
19 **of the law."**  
20 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]

22 The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules  
23 under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for  
24 decision. They are:

25 [. . .]

26 6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself  
27 of its benefits.[FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v.](#)  
28 [Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting](#)  
29 [Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.](#)

30 [FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S.](#)  
31 [641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.](#)  
32 [1108.](#)  
33 [Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

35 "The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have  
36 been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions  
37 from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally  
38 signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or  
39 class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon  
40 any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to  
41 enjoy some particular advantage or exemption. "

42 [The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

43 SOURCE:

44 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)  
45 ]

46 See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,  
47 "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History,  
48 Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

- 49 3. Privileges are also equated with "benefits":

<sup>13</sup> See: What is "law"?, Form #05.048; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 "PRIVILEGE. A particular and peculiar benefit or advantage"  
2 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]

3 4. Those who are privileged ordinarily occupy an office of some kind created and regulated by a statute.

4 *privilege* \ 'priv-līj, 'pri-və- \ noun

5 [Middle English, from Anglo-French, from Latin *privilegium* law for or against a private person, from *privus*  
6 private + *leg-*, *lex* law] 12th century: a right or immunity granted as a peculiar benefit, advantage, or favor:  
7 prerogative especially: such a **right or immunity attached specifically to a position or an office**  
8 [Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-  
9 Webster, Inc.]

10 5. All franchises consist of loans of government property.

11 *"In a legal or narrower sense, the term "franchise" is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred*  
12 *by [CIVIL STATUTORY] law,<sup>14</sup> and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right*  
13 *possessed must be such as cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power<sup>15</sup> –that*  
14 *is, a privilege or immunity of a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant.<sup>16</sup> It is*  
15 *a privilege conferred by government on an individual or a corporation to do that "which does not belong to the*  
16 *citizens of the country generally by common right."<sup>17</sup> For example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires*  
17 *or poles along a public street, is not an ordinary use which everyone may make of the streets, but is a special*  
18 *privilege, or franchise, to be granted for the accomplishment of public objects<sup>18</sup> which, except for the grant,*

---

<sup>14</sup> People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co. 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; State ex rel. Bradford v. Western Irrigating Canal Co. 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611; State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859; Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.

The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

<sup>15</sup> The term "franchise" is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.

A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.

<sup>16</sup> State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595; Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; Belleville v. Citizens' Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41 N.W. 1020.

<sup>17</sup> New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

<sup>18</sup> New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252; People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward, 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R. 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d. 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L. & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90, 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v. Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

would be a trespass.<sup>19</sup> **In this connection, the term "franchise" has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use public property, or at least the property over which the granting authority has control.**<sup>20</sup>

[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999)]

6. Public officers are legally defined as those IN CHARGE of the property of the public. As a bare minimum, the office itself that they exercise constitutes such property, and all PUBLIC rights granted are associated with said office.

**"Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public, or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office. State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593."**

[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

7. Offices are for a fixed duration. That is why information returns and tax returns are filed and processed annually over a fixed period of one year.

### **3.3 The dastardly process to convert PRIVATE government employee salaries to PUBLIC franchise "taxpayer" offices<sup>21</sup>**

The kickback is instituted by converting formerly PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. All public offices are franchises and all franchises are contracts. The compensation from enfranchised de jure public offices is normally PRIVATE property.

**"As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,<sup>22</sup> and thus a franchise partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. **But when granted, it becomes the [PRIVATE] property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.**"<sup>23</sup>**

[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

The so-called "income tax" is actually a kickback program being implemented as an addendum to an existing de jure public officer employment agreement or contract. The process for converting the earnings from the de jure public office into yet another public office and PUBLIC property is as follows, listed as close as possible to the chronological sequence it was instituted:

---

A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally, irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise. The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature. People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

<sup>19</sup> People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co. v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E. 69, affd 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

<sup>20</sup> Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a franchise. Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278.

<sup>21</sup> Source: Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 11.15; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

<sup>22</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

<sup>23</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

- 1 1. Create a NEW public office attached to the original de jure public office called “taxpayer”. That new office attaches to  
2 the otherwise PRIVATE earnings of the original public office. For instance, the office of “President” is a de jure  
3 constitutional public office.  
4 2. Make the earnings from the original de jure franchise office PUBLIC rather than PRIVATE, in violation of the norms  
5 established above mentioned in American Jurisprudence. Adding the office of “taxpayer” to the de jure constitutional  
6 office of President, for instance, converts the PRIVATE earnings from the office payable to the OFFICER filling said  
7 office into PUBLIC earnings of a NEW office called “taxpayer”.

8 *“But when granted, it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the*  
9 *governmental control growing out of its other nature as publici juris.*<sup>24</sup>  
10 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)*]

- 11 3. Threaten those in de jure federal employment with either being fired or not promoted unless they volunteer for the  
12 kickback. This amounts to criminal extortion.  
13 4. Define the term “United States” to have two contexts: (1) The GEOGRAPHIC SENSE and (2) The GOVERNMENT  
14 OR CORPORATE SENSE.  
15 4.1. Not all senses of the term “United States” are defined in Title 26, but rather only one of the TWO senses, which is  
16 the GEOGRAPHIC SENSE. The definitions at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) are, in  
17 fact, a red herring and define only ONE of the two contexts.

18 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701.](#) [*Internal Revenue Code*]  
19 [Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

20 (a) *When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
21 *thereof—*

22 (9) *United States*

23 *The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense includes only the [States](#) and the District of*  
24 *Columbia.*

25 (10) *State*

26 *The term “State” shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to*  
27 *carry out provisions of this title.*

- 28 4.2. If they identified exactly which of these two senses was intended for every use, their FRAUD would have to end  
29 immediately. So they keep it quiet, leave undue discretion to judges to decide because of incomplete and vague  
30 definitions, and abuse presumption and propaganda to expand their jurisdiction unlawfully.  
31 4.3. The term “United States” as used within the phrase “sources within the United States” in 26 U.S.C. §861 is NOT  
32 used in a GEOGRAPHIC SENSE found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d), but rather in  
33 the “GOVERNMENT” sense ONLY. Why? Because only earnings of government statutory “employees” or  
34 instrumentalities acting as public officers are counted as taxable “gross income”.  
35 5. Refuse to define WHICH of the two contexts for “United States” is employed in each case. Also, refuse to talk about  
36 the implications of using the CORPORATE sense of the “United States” in court rulings so that the public can be  
37 deceived. Those implications are that:  
38 5.1. “United States” means the federal corporation. 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).  
39 5.2. To be “within the United States” means to be WITHIN the corporation as a public officer, because the  
40 corporation is a fiction of law.  
41 5.3. “sources within the United States” means government payments.  
42 6. Enact the Social Security Act and use it as a franchise which makes state citizens look like territorial citizens:  
43 6.1. The initial Social Security Act was enacted in 1935.

---

<sup>24</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

6.2. Use Social Security as a way to piggyback the income tax participation on top of it. That is what the initial Social Security Act said its intention was<sup>25</sup>:

TITLE VIII- TAXES WITH RESPECT TO EMPLOYMENT  
INCOME TAX ON EMPLOYEES

SECTION 801. **In addition to other taxes, there shall be levied, collected, and paid** upon the income of every individual a tax equal to the following percentages of the wages (as defined in section 811) received by him after December 31, 1936, with respect to employment (as defined in section 811) after such date:

- (1) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1937, 1938, and 1939, the rate shall be 1 per centum.
- (2) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1940, 1941, and 1942, the rate shall be 1 « per centum.
- (3) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1943, 1944, and 1945, the rate shall be 2 per centum.
- (4) With respect to employment during the calendar years 1946, 1947, and 1948, the rate shall be 2 « per centum.
- (5) With respect to employment after December 31, 1948, the rate shall be 3 per centum.

6.3. The territorial definitions in the act prohibited it from being offered in Constitutional states of the Union:

SEC. 1101. [42 U.S.C. 1301] (a) When used in this Act—

“(2) The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the States.”

[Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

Social Security Act

SEC. 1101. [42 U.S.C. 1301] (a) When used in this Act—

(1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972[3]) shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands. Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”

[Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

6.4. Social Security Numbers create a usually false presumption that the user is a territorial STATUTORY citizen. The only way to overcome that presumption is to file a 1040NR tax return instead of a 1040 and use a W-8 instead of a W-9 respectively for tax returns and withholding.

26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 - Identifying numbers.

(g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons -

(1) General rule-

(i) Social security number.

**A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the Internal Revenue Service as a number belonging to a [STATUTORY rather than CONSTITUTIONAL] U.S. citizen or resident alien individual. A person may establish a different status for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue Service under such procedures as the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the**

<sup>25</sup> For the entire original Social Security Act of 1935, see Social Security Act of 1935, Social Security Administration; <https://www.ssa.gov/history/35act.html>.

1 use of a form as the Internal Revenue Service may specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien  
2 individual, the Internal Revenue Service will assign this status to the individual's social [security](#) number.

3 7. Legislatively hijack ordinary private-sector marketplace terms to make EVERYONE LOOK like STATUTORY  
4 “taxpayer” officers. This is criminal identity theft. Such terms include:

5 7.1. “person” (for the purposes of civil or criminal enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code): An officer or  
6 employee or partner with the national government.

7 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 68](#) > [Subchapter B](#) > [PART I](#) > § 6671  
8 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

9 (b) Person defined

10 The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or  
11 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect  
12 of which the violation occurs.

13  
14 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 75](#) > [Subchapter D](#) > Sec. 7343.  
15 [Sec. 7343. - Definition of term "person"](#)

16 The term "**person**" as used in this chapter [[Chapter 75](#)] includes an officer or employee of a corporation [[U.S.](#)  
17 [Inc.](#)], or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to  
18 perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs

19 7.2. “Employee”: An elected or appointed officer of the national but not state government.

20 [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1 Employee](#)

21 "...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a  
22 [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any  
23 agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term 'employee' also includes an officer of  
24 a [federal but not state] corporation."

25 7.3. “Employer”: Someone who has STATUTORY “employees”, meaning public officers of the national but not state  
26 government.

27 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle C](#) > [CHAPTER 24](#) > §3401  
28 [§3401. Definitions](#)

29 (d) Employer

30 For purposes of this chapter, the term “employer” means the person for whom an individual performs or  
31 performed any service, of whatever nature, **as the employee of such person**, except that—

32 (1) if the person for whom the individual performs or performed the services does not have control of the payment  
33 of the wages for such services, the term “employer” (except for purposes of subsection (a)) means the person  
34 having control of the payment of such wages, and

35 (2) in the case of a person paying wages on behalf of a nonresident alien individual, foreign partnership, or  
36 foreign corporation, not engaged in trade or business within the United States, the term “employer” (except for  
37 purposes of subsection (a)) means such person.

38 7.4. “Wages”: Earnings of a statutory “employee” public officer as defined above OTHER than “fees”. In other  
39 words, “remuneration” paid to a public officer for services rendered.

40 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 3401\(a\)](#):

41 (a) Wages

42 For purposes of this chapter, the term "wages" means **all remuneration (other than fees paid to a public**  
43 **official)** for services performed by an employee for his employer, including the cash value of all remuneration

(including benefits) paid in any medium other than cash; except that such term shall not include remuneration paid –

(1) for active service performed in a month for which such employee is entitled to the benefits of section 112 (relating to certain combat zone compensation of members of the Armed Forces of the United States) to the extent remuneration for such service is excludable from gross income under such section; or  
(2) for agricultural labor (as defined in section 3121(g)) unless the remuneration paid for such labor is wages (as defined in section 3121(a)); or  
[. . .]

## 7.5. “Income”: Corporate profit<sup>26</sup>

“In order, therefore, that the [apportionment] clauses cited from article I [§2, cl. 3 and §9, cl. 4] of the Constitution may have proper force and effect ...[I]t becomes essential to distinguish between what is an what is not ‘income,’ ...according to truth and substance, without regard to form. Congress cannot by any definition it may adopt conclude the matter, since it cannot by legislation alter the Constitution, from which alone, it derives its power to legislate, and within those limitations alone that power can be lawfully exercised... [pg. 207]...After examining dictionaries in common use we find little to add to the succinct definition adopted in two cases arising under the Corporation Tax Act of 1909, *Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert*, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140 [58 L.Ed. 285] and *Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co.*, 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62 L.Ed. 1054...”  
[*Eisner v. Macomber*, 252 U.S. 189, 207, 40 S.Ct. 189, 9 A.L.R. 1570 (1920)]

“This court had decided in the *Pollock Case* that the income tax law of 1894 amounted in effect to a direct tax upon property, and was invalid because not apportioned according to populations, as prescribed by the Constitution. The act of 1909 avoided this difficulty by imposing not an income tax, but an excise tax upon the conduct of business in a corporate capacity, measuring, however, the amount of tax by the income of the corporation... *Flint v. Stone Tracy Co.*, 220 U.S. 107, 55 L.Ed. 389, 31 Sup.Ct.Rep. 342, Ann. Cas.”  
[*Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert*, 231 U.S. 399, 414, 58 L.Ed. 285, 34 Sup.Ct. 136 (1913)]

“...Whatever difficulty there may be about a precise scientific definition of ‘income,’ it imports, as used here, something entirely distinct from principal or capital either as a subject of taxation or as a measure of the tax; conveying rather the idea of gain or increase arising from corporate activities.”  
[*Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co.*, 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Ct. 467 (1918)]

---

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle A](#) > [CHAPTER 1](#) > [Subchapter J](#) > [PART I](#) > [Subpart A](#) > § 643

---

<sup>26</sup> The only “trust” spoken of above in that last definition of “income” is the PUBLIC trust.

*“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.”* <sup>26</sup>  
**Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.** <sup>26</sup> **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.** <sup>26</sup> **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.** <sup>26</sup> **It has been said that the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.** <sup>26</sup>  
*Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.* <sup>26</sup>”  
[63C American Jurisprudence 2d, *Public Officers and Employees*, §247 (1999)]

Likewise, “corporate activities” mentioned in the above definition of the of “income” in the case of the national government includes only federal corporations and the national government itself, which is also a federal corporation:

[TITLE 28](#) > [PART VI](#) > [CHAPTER 176](#) > [SUBCHAPTER A](#) > Sec. 3002.  
TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE  
PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS  
CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE  
SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS  
[Sec. 3002. Definitions](#)  
(15) **“United States” means-**  
(A) **a Federal corporation;**  
(B) **an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or**  
(C) **an instrumentality of the United States.**

1 [§ 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D](#)

2 (b) **Income**

3 *For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, **the term “income”, when not preceded by the words***  
4 ***“taxable”, “distributable net”, “undistributed net”, or “gross”, means the amount of income of the estate or***  
5 ***trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law.***  
6 *Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting*  
7 *in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable*  
8 *local law shall not be considered income.*

- 9 8. Create a new title of code to collect the kickback. That title is called Title 26. The U.S. Code was first created in 1926  
10 and in 1939, when the Internal Revenue Code, Title 26 was first codified.
- 11 9. Pass the Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §105-108 to allow federal territories and possessions to tax federal officers within federal  
12 enclaves within those territories and possessions. This happened in 1939.

13 *TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 4 > Sec. 106.*  
14 *Sec. 106. - Same; income tax*

15 (a) *No person shall be relieved from liability for any income tax levied by any State, or by any duly constituted*  
16 *taxing authority therein, having jurisdiction to levy such a tax, by reason of his residing within a Federal area or*  
17 *receiving income from transactions occurring or services performed in such area; and such State or taxing*  
18 *authority shall have full jurisdiction and power to levy and collect such tax in any Federal area within such State*  
19 *to the same extent and with the same effect as though such area was not a Federal area.*

20 (b) *The provisions of subsection (a) shall be applicable only with respect to income or receipts received after*  
21 *December 31, 1940.*

- 22 10. Abuse equivocation to make the federal territories and possessions in the Buck Act look like Constitutional states.  
23 This allows constitutional states to illegally begin piggybacking all of their income taxation on top of the federal  
24 income tax.

25 *4 U.S. Code §110. Same; definitions*

26 (d) *The term “State” includes any Territory or possession of the United States.*

- 27 11. Deceive private-sector workers into believing that EVERYTHING they make is taxable, even though the income tax is  
28 an excise tax on privileged de jure public offices:  
29 11.1. “whatever source derived” in the Sixteenth Amendment DOES NOT mean EVERYTHING you make.

30 *“The Court has hitherto consistently held that a literal reading of a provision of the Constitution which defeats a*  
31 *purpose evident when the instrument is read as a whole, is not to be favored... [and one of the examples they give*  
32 *is...]’ **From whatever source derived, as it is written in the Sixteenth Amendment, does not mean from whatever***  
33 ***source derived.** Evans v. Gore, [253 U.S. 245](#), 40 S.Ct. 550, 11 A.L.R. 519. See, also, Robertson v. Baldwin, [165](#)*  
34 *[U.S. 275, 281](#), 282 S., 17 S.Ct. 326; Gompers v. United States, [233 U.S. 604, 610](#), 34 S.Ct. 693, Ann.Cas.1915D,*  
35 *1044; Bain Peanut Co. v. Pinson, [282 U.S. 499, 501](#), 51 S.Ct. 228, 229; United States v. Lefkowitz, [285 U.S. 452,](#)*  
36 *[467](#), 52 S.Ct. 420, 424, 82 A.L.R. 775.”*  
37 *[Wright v. U.S., 302 U.S. 583 (1938)]*

- 38 11.2. Not everything you make, according to the U.S. Supreme Court is “income”, but only earnings of a de jure public  
39 office:

40 *“We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of*  
41 *1909 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad*  
42 *contention submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income*  
43 *within the proper definition of the term ‘gross income,’ and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital*  
44 *assets, in whatever form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income.*  
45 *Certainly the term “income” has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton’s*  
46 *Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume*  
47 *there is not difference in its meaning as used in the two acts.”*  
48 *[Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, [247 U.S. 330](#), 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]*

- 49 12. Employ “equivocation” and public propaganda in untrustworthy IRS publications to make people think that the  
50 “United States” used in the code means the geographical sense, when it really means the CORPORATE sense. This

1 type of deception is only possible so long as government employees cannot be held legally accountable in court for  
2 lying to the public. See:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 3 13. Deceive private sector companies and financial institutions into filing false information returns against PRIVATE  
4 third-party earnings. This causes third parties who have been deceived to in effect unlawfully “elect” otherwise private  
5 recipients into the new public office of “taxpayer”. This results in the crime of impersonating a public office in  
6 violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. See:

Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 The ability to regulate or tax PRIVATE property of PRIVATE people is repugnant to the Constitution. The very purpose of  
8 creating government to begin with is to PROTECT PRIVATE PROPERTY, and the very first step in the protection is to  
9 prevent it from being converted to PUBLIC or GOVERNMENT property without the INFORMED, EXPRESS, and  
10 CONTINUING CONSENT of its original private owner. After all, if government won’t protect you from its OWN thefts,  
11 why should you be compelled to pay them what amounts to “mafia protection money” to protect you against every thief  
12 OTHER than them?

13 Hence, the ONLY thing the above process can affect is PUBLIC property of the national government under either their  
14 custody or control under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution.

15 *“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes*  
16 *of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States*  
17 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190*  
18 *U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,*  
19 *see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*  
20 *(1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*  
21 *questioned.”*  
22 *[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997) ]*

23 In other words, to create a kickback, they had to rewrite the original PUBLIC employment agreement of the de jure  
24 government franchise participant to in effect reduce their net earnings from the office that the de jure officer occupying it can  
25 ultimately keep, and mandate the payment of a kickback disguised to LOOK like a tax. That kickback is actually a BRIBE.  
26 It is paid to the IRS to get them to treat the PRIVATE recipient of the federal employment payment as a public officer of **yet**  
27 **another** de facto public office of “taxpayer”. Such kickbacks are a CRIME. It is a crime to bribe any government officer to  
28 treat you AS IF you are a public officer when you were not lawfully elected or appointed. Tax withholdings against  
29 PRIVATE, non-consenting people protected by the Constitution are the bribe:

30 18 U.S. Code § 211. Acceptance or solicitation to obtain appointive public office

31 *Whoever solicits or receives, either as a political contribution, or for personal emolument, any money or thing of*  
32 *value, in consideration of the promise of support or use of influence in obtaining for any person any appointive*  
33 *office or place under the United States, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or*  
34 *both.*

35 *Whoever solicits or receives any thing of value in consideration of aiding a person to obtain employment under*  
36 *the United States either by referring his name to an executive department or agency of the United States or by*  
37 *requiring the payment of a fee because such person has secured such employment shall be fined under this title,*  
38 *or imprisoned not more than one year, or both. This section shall not apply to such services rendered by an*  
39 *employment agency pursuant to the written request of an executive department or agency of the United States.*

40 *(June 25, 1948, ch. 645, 62 Stat. 694, § 211, formerly § 215; Sept. 13, 1951, ch. 380, 65 Stat. 320; renumbered*  
41 *§ 211, Pub. L. 87-849, § 1(b), Oct. 23, 1962, 76 Stat. 1125; Pub. L. 103-322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(H), Sept.*  
42 *13, 1994, 108 Stat. 2147.)*

43 The U.S. Supreme Court identified that the unlawful creation of such de facto offices are an unconstitutional act, when it  
44 held:<sup>27</sup>

<sup>27</sup> See: De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>.

1 "An unconstitutional act is not a law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; it creates  
2 no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed."  
3 [Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425 (1885)]

### 4 **3.4 Motivation for the government corruption described here**

5 The motivations for all of the government corruption described in this document are:

- 6 1. To transform a free society into a collectivist society. See:

*Collectivism and How to Resist It Course*, Form #12.024  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 7 2. To implement and enforce socialism and communism as a state-sponsored civil religion in violation of the First  
8 Amendment. See:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 9 3. To implement provisions of the Communist Manifesto as the legal equivalent of the Ten Commandments of the  
10 SATANIC civil religion. The Communist Manifesto calls for:

11 3.1. A progressive heavy income tax that punishes success and rewards failure. Plank 2.

12 3.2. State ownership or at least control of all property. Plank 1.

13 3.3. Confiscation of the property of all emigrants and rebels. Plank 4.

14 3.4. Centralization of credit in the hands of the state, by means of a national bank with State capital and an exclusive  
15 monopoly. Plank 5. IRS is the method of regulating the supply of currency for the Federal Reserve  
16 counterfeiting monopoly. See:

*The Money Scam*, Form #05.041  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 17 4. To centralize all power in the hands of a collectivist oligarchy in what Mark Twain called "The District of Criminals"  
18 by breaking down the separation of powers put there by the founding fathers. See:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 19 5. To abuse the civil statutory law and the legal profession as a mechanism for propaganda by:

20 5.1. Calling PRIVATE law simply "law", and thus deceiving everyone into believing they are subject to it or cannot  
21 remove their consent to be subject to it.

22 5.2. Abusing irrelevant case law as a way to deceive people into believing that they are subject to PRIVATE law that  
23 only applies to those who consent.

24 5.3. Using government publications as a means of propaganda, by refusing to hold government actors accountable for  
25 their accuracy. See:

*Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 For further examples of how the civil statutory code is abused as a means of communist propaganda to minimize  
27 violence during the coup, see:

*Foundations of Freedom Course*, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 28 6. To convert all PRIVATE property to PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT property by converting all constitutional rights into  
29 statutory privileges through the illegal offering or enforcement of franchises within states of the Union. See:

*Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 30 7. To make everyone a slave of the state and a public officer within the state, often against their will. See:

*Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes*, Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 31 8. To turn a de jure government into a de facto government in which the citizen/government relationship is replaced with  
32 the employee/employer relationship respectively.

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 33 9. To abuse the civil statutory law, which is a franchise, as the means of implementing and enforcing the slavery. This  
34 transforms attorneys from protectors of PRIVATE rights into government employment recruiters who enforce the  
35 employment contract called the "civil statutory law". See:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10. To transform a free country into a totalitarian police state.

For a graphical and historical depiction of how the above process was executed, see:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

### **3.5 How corrupt judges with a criminal financial conflict of interest protect this secret to the source of their jurisdiction**

Federal judges hearing alleged “tax” cases have a criminal financial conflict of interest in violation of 28 U.S.C. §§144, 455, and 18 U.S.C. §208 because:

1. They serve as Article IV or Article I (26 U.S.C. §7441) judges when hearing civil or tax cases and Article III judges when hearing Constitutional cases. They only profit personally from the Article IV cases, so they tend to steer the innocent and uninformed who are supposed to be protected by the Constitution in the states and who are not subject to federal law into becoming victims of illegal IRS enforcement activity. This also indirectly causes the payment of a criminal bribe to the judge or the jurists who receive “benefits” paid for with the illegal tax enforcement monies collected.
2. Their pay and benefits derive directly from the theft (plunder) of your private property in the guise of “taxes” but which are not in deed and in fact constitutional taxes. The money they collect from people and property that does not fall under 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2) is all STOLEN and does not qualify as a “tax” in a constitutional sense. Rather, it is franchise and ignorance fee upon those too stupid to know this. Only among those ALREADY CONSENSUALLY serving within or contracting WITH the government is this excise or franchise fee lawfully collected. Everyone else is a victim of THEFT by the judge and the IRS mafia.
3. They know that government is a business that only sells ONE product, which is to protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights. They are a “Merchant” under U.C.C. §1-204(1) in effect SELLING such CIVIL STATUTORY services. You are NOT obligated to be a Buyer either and can flip that relationship around and put yourself in charge if you want to by simply defining all terms to benefit yourself and not have the statutory or franchise context they created. This task is what the courts have defined as the “Pursuit of Happiness” in the Declaration of Independence. Those who WANT the “protection” product in a civil statutory context are “customers” called “citizens” or “residents” and those who don’t are called “nonresidents”. It is your right as a smart and informed consumer of such PRIVILEGES and CIVIL SERVICES to NOT be their consenting “customer”. When you do this, the only law that applies are the criminal and common law and the Bill of Rights. Otherwise, there can be no real de jure government, since the Declaration of Independence says that all just powers derive DIRECTLY from the consent of those governed. If you don’t want to be civilly governed by civil statutes/franchises and thereby become a “subject” and they refuse to protect you using only the constitution in exercising such a right, then there is no real or legitimate government. Instead, there is only a mafia of thieves intent on doing the OPPOSITE purpose for which their employer was established by STEALING private property and rights, both of which are synonymous. Thus, they are an “ANTI-GOVERNMENT” or “DE FACTO GOVERNMENT”. Judges know they can’t give you this choice and will avoid it at every turn, even though they HAVE to give it to you and protect your right to make it, or else they are proceeding without consent and implementing a tort.

The federal judge is often aware of these critical facts but will positively refuse to betray his or her knowledge of it. What they DON’T say or hide about what they PRESUME your words mean and how they procure your consent in this context is far more important than what they DO say on the record. They know which side their bread is buttered on. This is because what they won’t talk about are all “Third Rail Issues”. Third Rail Issues are anything that could get you fired, not promoted, disciplined, publicly shamed, or lose revenue or “benefits”:

#### **Third rail of politics**

*The third rail of a nation's politics is a [metaphor](#) for any issue so controversial that it is "charged" and "untouchable" to the extent that any [politician](#) or public official who dares to broach the subject will invariably suffer politically.*

1 It is most commonly used in [North America](#). Though commonly attributed to [Tip O'Neill](#),<sup>[1]</sup> [Speaker of the United](#)  
2 [States House of Representatives](#) during the [Reagan](#) presidency, it seems to have been coined by O'Neill aide Kirk  
3 O'Donnell in 1982 in reference to [Social Security](#).<sup>[2]</sup>

4 The metaphor comes from the high-voltage [third rail](#) in some [electric railway](#) systems. Stepping on this usually  
5 results in [electrocution](#), and the use of the term in politics relates to the risk of "political death" that a politician  
6 would face by tackling certain issues.

7 [Wikipedia: "Third rail of politics", Downloaded 6/6/2018; SOURCE:  
8 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Third\\_rail\\_of\\_politics](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Third_rail_of_politics)]

---

9  
10 **FOOTNOTES:**

11 1. Rick Shenkman. "[When Did Social Security Become the Third Rail of American Politics?](#)". [George Mason](#)  
12 [University](#). Retrieved 21 October 2014.

13 2. William Safire (8 February 2007). "[On Language: Third Rail](#)". [The New York Times](#). Retrieved 21 October  
14 2014.

15 He or she engages in this "selective silence" around Third Rail Issues to protect his/her "plausible deniability":

16 "*Silence can only be equated with fraud where there is a legal or moral duty to speak or where an inquiry left*  
17 *unanswered would be intentionally misleading.*"  
18 [U.S. v. Prudden, 424 F.2d. 1021 (5<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1970)]  
19

---

20 "*Silence can be equated with fraud where there is a legal or moral duty to speak, or where an inquiry left*  
21 *unanswered would be intentionally misleading. . . We cannot condone this shocking behavior by the IRS. Our*  
22 *revenue system is based on the good faith of the taxpayer and the taxpayers should be able to expect the same*  
23 *from the government in its enforcement and collection activities.*"  
24 [U.S. v. Tweel, 550 F.2d. 297, 299 (5<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1977)]

25 The Official Immunity Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court protects public servants who injure your constitutional rights but  
26 DO NOT know they are doing so, or who even PRETEND they don't know they are doing so. They can't be prosecuted if  
27 they didn't know. Once they know, it's called "mens rea" or "evil intent" in a criminal context if they do it or continue to do  
28 it. But once you inform public servants, hopefully at the commencement of the court proceeding ON THE RECORD, of the  
29 content of this section and this document, they lose their "plausible deniability" defense, waive official and judicial immunity,  
30 waive the right to be defended by at government expense by the Department of Justice per [28 U.S.C. §2679\(d\)\(3\)](#), and can  
31 be personally sued for their torts. Even licensed attorneys sometimes unscrupulously protect corrupt judges in this SCAM,  
32 because if they don't and the judge is fired, disbarred, or prosecuted, the attorney knows they may also be disbarred and lose  
33 their license to practice before the court by the very same judge! Mafias, after all, only really protect THEMSELVES, and  
34 to hell with everyone else!

35 It is a maxim of law that anything you consent to cannot form the basis for either a civil or a criminal injury or prosecution.

36 "*Voluntati non fit injuria.*  
37 *He who consents cannot receive an injury.* 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.

38 *Consensus tollit errorem.*  
39 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake.* Co. Litt. 126.

40 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*  
41 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it.* 3 Co. Inst. 23.

42 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*  
43 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent.* Dig. 50, 17, 145."  
44 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;  
45 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

46 Corrupt judges must therefore at all times make it appear that you are proceeding **consensually and knowingly**. But they  
47 can't inform you fully of what you are supposed to know, or else they too would surrender their "plausible deniability  
48 defense". By knowingly, we mean you have read the franchise codes (which are not "law" in a classical sense, but a regulation

of PUBLIC conduct of officers and/or contractors of the government on official duty), are aware of the “costs” of doing business with Uncle in that VOLUNTARY capacity, and waive ALL CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS necessary to procure the “benefits” conferred by civil franchise statutes upon an otherwise PRIVATE human who would not otherwise be subject to these statutes. We point this out on our opening page, in fact:

*“People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here. All are treated equally under REAL “law”. The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the “cost” of procuring the “benefit” or property from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly “free”. Anyone who claims that such “benefits” or property should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read 1 Sam. 8:10-22. For the reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read Deut. 28:43-51, which is God’s curse upon those who allow a king above them. Click Here for a detailed description of the legal, moral, and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph.”*  
[Family Guardian Opening Page; <http://famguardian.org>]

In pursuit of getting “consensually and knowingly” into the court record to protect themselves from legal liability for instituting involuntary servitude, corrupt judges will do things like:

1. **Calling you a “volunteer” such as a statutory “person”, “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, etc.** If civil statutory obligations attach to the status within the franchise code, then you have to volunteer or the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude is violated. If you don’t deny having this status each time, then under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6), you are presumed to AGREE that you are the government’s WHORE! God calls people who do this WHORES also in the Bible book of Revelation. A cage is reserved for you on the federal plantation if you, through legal ignorance, merely ACQUISCE to it.  
**IN RESPONSE:** Objection. I don’t consent to any CIVIL STATUTORY statuses to which civil obligations attach. It would violate the Thirteenth Amendment to enforce such obligations so I must consent. Therefore you are illegally making a legal conclusion about my status that is prohibited by 28 U.S.C. §2201(a). ONLY I can make such a determination in fulfillment of my First Amendment right to associate or disassociate and my right to contract or not contract with the national government. I have no delegated authority from the God I represent throughout these proceedings to consent to such civil statutory status and it is a violation of my delegation of authority order in the Bible to do so.<sup>28</sup> The name of the party I represent here and now, according to Him is “I Am”, and that is the only name I can answer to in these proceedings.
2. **Calling the income tax VOLUNTARY**, but refusing to:
  - 2.1. Provide a CIVIL STATUS or LABEL for people who do NOT consent and not sanctioning those who claim such a name or status. By outlawing all language that describes those who don’t volunteer or consent, they in effect are making it impossible for you to even describe the status or condition of those who are free because they refuse to consent. Without a name for what they are doing to describe it, opposing what they are illegally doing becomes impossible. We call them “nonresidents”, “nontaxpayers”, and “stateless person”.
  - 2.2. Providing forms or procedures to unconsent or unvolunteer.
  - 2.3. Protecting the constitutional rights of those who do not consent and retain such rights, rather than trying to cash in those rights for filthy lucre with sophistry and equivocation games.

For instance:

*“Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint.”*  
[Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]

*“The purpose of the IRS is to collect the proper amount of tax revenues at the least cost to the public, and in a manner that warrants the highest degree of public confidence in our integrity, efficiency and fairness. To achieve*

<sup>28</sup> See: *Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians*, Form #13.007; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 that purpose, we will encourage and achieve the highest possible degree of voluntary compliance in accordance  
2 with the tax laws and regulations...".  
3 [Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Chapter 1100, section 1111.1]

4 **IN RESPONSE:** Demand proof that a status, forms, and procedures exist to become a party who does not volunteer  
5 and who owes no duty. Otherwise, they are imputing something that can't be proven and in fact is a fraud because it is  
6 not proven with evidence.

- 7 3. **Expect you to rise when Article IV or Article I franchise administrator masquerading as a judge enters the**  
8 **room, even though HE is the PUBLIC SERVANT and you are his MASTER.** Shouldn't he/she as the SERVANT  
9 be rising for you his MASTER? And if you don't, you may be unjustly sanctioned or ordered to leave the room. Jesus  
10 said in Matt. 20:25-28 that "He who desires to be greatest among you, let him be your servant". So according to Jesus,  
11 the judge AS PUBLIC SERVANT, should be the servant. When the court sanctions you for refusing to literally  
12 worship him as someone higher in violation of the First Amendment, the judge is unjustly establishing a "dulocracy":

13 "A government where servants and slaves have so much license and privilege that they domineer; predominance  
14 of slaves"  
15 [Wikipedia: Dulocracy, Downloaded 9/28/17; SOURCE: <https://en.wiktionary.org/wiki/dulocracy/>]

16 **IN RESPONSE:** Leave the room just before the judge enters it or remain seated in the audience if you want to invite  
17 judicial terrorism for refusing to bow to a false God of men, government, or civil rulers in violation of the First  
18 Amendment. Judges in England are called "your worship", for instance, which is religious idolatry.

- 19 4. **Saying things like "Do you UnderSTAND?"; meaning do you, by acquiescence, STAND UNDER the civil**  
20 **franchise codes and employment agreement regulating only officers of the government, even though are**  
21 **AREN'T within the government and can't lawfully consent to join the government without violating your**  
22 **delegation of authority order? See:**

23 *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
24 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 **IN RESPONSE:** Say "I don't STAND under anyone other than God and the criminal laws, and certainly not a public  
26 servant."

- 27 5. **Saying**

28 **"Every citizen is supposed to know the law!"**

29 . . . as if you somehow have an implied duty to read the employment or contracting agreement codified in all civil codes  
30 so you know what job you must do without direct compensation or "benefit" to anyone other than the judge or  
31 government. In doing so, they are silently PRESUMING in violation of due process that you are a STATUTORY  
32 "citizen" (8 U.S.C. §1401) without any evidence or proof, usually with you never expressly declaring it. People  
33 domiciled and born within constitutional states ARE NOT STATUTORY "citizens" under any laws of the national  
34 government. They are statutory "nationals" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) but not "citizens" under 8 U.S.C. §1401.  
35 They live and are domiciled within a legislatively but not constitutionally foreign jurisdiction not subject to the civil  
36 statutes of Congress as proven by Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17. Only if such a person pursues "benefits" or  
37 commerce with the legislatively but not constitutionally foreign national government can they come directly and  
38 personally under the civil statutes of said government as described in 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2).

39 **IN RESPONSE:** Say: "Prove that I'm a statutory "citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) or that I can  
40 even consent to do so as a state domiciled party not born on federal territory and occupying a legislatively foreign state.  
41 Otherwise, stop making injurious presumptions about duties to obey statutes or acquires civil statuses that don't apply  
42 to me."

- 43 6. **Falsely calling anyone "frivolous" who does not consent to a civil status or position under their FRANCHISE**  
44 **codes such as "taxpayer" or "person".**<sup>29</sup> They do this in spite of the fact that involuntary servitude and slavery is  
45 illegal EVERYWHERE IN THE COUNTRY per the Thirteenth Amendment and anyone against whom civil statutory  
46 obligations are enforced who did not expressly consent to the civil status that those obligations attach to is literally a  
47 SLAVE and a peon in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment. In doing so, the judge is implementing criminal  
48 peonage and human trafficking in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1589. Statutory "taxpayers" and "persons" under the  
49 Internal Revenue Code who as fictions of law must be volunteers, and if they aren't, they are slaves and peons  
50 recruited and compelled to pay off an endless and growing mountain of public debt as documented in:

<sup>29</sup> See: *Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person"*, Form #08.023; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

Demonocracy

<http://demonocracy.info>

**IN RESPONSE:** Your honor, the Thirteenth Amendment outlaws involuntary servitude. I never volunteered and you won't respect my right to unvolunteer. Until you show how I can unvolunteer and thereby become NOT SUBJECT and "exempt by fundamental law" without becoming statutorily "exempt", then you are sanctioning slavery and peonage to pay off the public debt.

Corrupt judges therefore know that the only difference between a benefit/service and CRIME is your consent. After all, someone who "services" you in bed is doing you a favor if you consented to it. If you didn't consent, it's a rape and they are a rapist! Note that the last word in "Internal Revenue Service" is "Service", and the only thing they know how to do is render THIS kind of "Service", in fact. But under no circumstances are they ever going to provide a form, a civil status, a procedure, or even a NAME for those who don't WANT to be "serviced", meaning PORKED. Below is a humorous example of what it would be like if they DID do this:

*Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer",* IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008

<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NontaxpayerBOR.pdf>

It's a big chess game and the judge is the ringmaster and organizer of the biggest organized crime syndicate that has ever existed. He or she will use every method of sophistry and equivocation available to make you look like you volunteered, the most important of which is fooling you into volunteering for a civil status such as "person", "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident" or "nonresident alien" to which civil statutory obligations attach. So long as you define all terms used on all forms and in all pleadings as being in their CONSTITUTIONAL but never their STATUTORY sense, he or she can never succeed at this task. At ALL times keep the burden on the Prosecution and the Judge to prove that you satisfy one of the conditions in 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2) and are therefore directly subject to civil enactments of Congress. Few if any of these statutes have implementing regulations, and without such regulations, your rights are protected:

[TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552](#)

[§ 552. Public information; agency rules, opinions, orders, records, and proceedings](#)

*(a)(1) Except to the extent that a person has actual and timely notice of the terms thereof, **a person may not in any manner be required to resort to, or be adversely affected by, a matter required to be published in the Federal Register and not so published.** For the purpose of this paragraph, matter reasonably available to the class of persons affected thereby is deemed published in the Federal Register when incorporated by reference therein with the approval of the Director of the Federal Register.*

[26 C.F.R. §601.702](#) Publication and public inspection

*(a)(2)(ii) Effect of failure to publish.*

*Except to the extent that a person has actual and timely notice of the terms of any matter referred to in subparagraph (1) of this paragraph which is required to be published in the Federal Register, **such person is not required in any manner to resort to, or be adversely affected by, such matter if it is not so published or is not incorporated by reference therein pursuant to subdivision (i) of this subparagraph. Thus, for example, any such matter which imposes an obligation and which is not so published or incorporated by reference will not adversely change or affect a person's rights.***

More on this subject in:

1. [IRS Due Process Meeting Handout](#), Form #03.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union](#), Form #05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union](#), Form #05.032  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### **4. Choice of Law Rules**

The study of "choice of law" rules is an extremely important subject matter because it is the area in which most of the judicial and government corruption occurs in courts across the country. Violation of these rules is why we say that there is more

1 crime committed in courtrooms across America than any other type of crime. The organizers of this crime are covetous  
2 judges and government prosecutors who want to get into your pocket by STEALING jurisdiction they technically do not  
3 have.

4 The term “choice of law” describes the process that judges and attorneys must use in deciding which laws to apply to a  
5 particular case or controversy before them. In our country, there are 52 unique and distinct state and federal sovereignties  
6 that are legislatively “foreign” with respect to each other, each with its own citizens, laws, courts, and penal systems. When  
7 legal disputes arise, the task of deciding which laws from which of these sovereignties may be applied to decide a case is the  
8 very first step in resolving the crime or controversy.

9 For those seeking additional information, “choice of law” rules are described in the following two valuable resources:

- 10 1. Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018  
11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 12 2. Conflicts in a Nutshell, David D. Seigel, West Publishing, 1994; ISBN 0-314-02952-4

#### 13 **4.1 Itemized list of choice of law rules**

14 The following list summarizes the “choice of law” rules applying to litigation in federal court:

- 15 1. Federal district and circuit courts are administrative franchise courts created under the authority of Article 4, Section 3,  
16 Clause 2 of the Constitution and which have jurisdiction only over the following:
  - 17 1.1. Plenary/General jurisdiction over federal territory and property: Implemented primarily through “public law” and  
18 applies generally to all persons and things. This is a requirement of “equal protection” found in [42 U.S.C. §1981](#).  
19 Operates upon:
    - 20 1.1.1. The District of Columbia under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution.
    - 21 1.1.2. Federal territories and possessions under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution.
    - 22 1.1.3. Special maritime jurisdiction (admiralty) in territorial waters under the exclusive jurisdiction of the  
23 general/federal government.
    - 24 1.1.4. Federal areas within states of the Union ceded to the federal government. Federal judicial districts consist  
25 entirely of the federal territory within the exterior boundaries of the district, and do not encompass land not  
26 ceded to the federal government as required by 40 U.S.C. §255 and its successors, [40 U.S.C. §3111](#) and [3112](#).  
27 See section 6.4 of the [Tax Fraud Prevention Manual, Form #06.008](#) et seq for further details.
    - 28 1.1.5. Domiciliaries of the federal United States\*\* temporarily abroad. See 26 U.S.C. §911 and Cook v. Tait, 265  
29 U.S. 47, 44 S.Ct. 447, 11 Virginia Law Review, 607 (1924).
  - 30 1.2. Subject matter jurisdiction:
    - 31 1.2.1. “Public laws” which operate throughout the states of the Union upon the following subjects:
      - 32 1.2.1.1. Excise taxes upon imports from foreign countries. See Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 of the U.S.  
33 Constitution. Congress may NOT, however, tax any article exported from a state pursuant to Article 1,  
34 Section 9, Clause 5 of the Constitution.

35 ***“The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which***  
36 ***they had before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage.*** *2 Congress, on the*  
37 *other hand, to lay taxes in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general*  
38 *Welfare of the United States', Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., can reach every person and every dollar*  
39 *in the land with due regard to Constitutional limitations as to the method of laying taxes.”*  
40 *[Graves v. People of State of New York, [306 U.S. 466](#) (1939)]*

41  
42 *“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions*  
43 *concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time***  
44 ***this court has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend***  
45 ***to the states or their political subdivisions.*** *The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion,*  
46 *we think, requires like limitation upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United*  
47 *States v. Butler, supra.”*  
48 *[Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, [298 U.S. 513](#); 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]*

1 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several  
2 States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses  
3 to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise  
4 of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of  
5 Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer  
6 authority, and give rights to the licensee.

7  
8 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over  
9 this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power  
10 belongs **exclusively** to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted  
11 within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of  
12 powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly  
13 repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress  
14 to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two  
15 qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of  
16 apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every  
17 subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. Congress cannot  
18 authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”*

[License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

- 19 1.2.1.2. Direct taxes apportioned to the states and not against individuals under Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4.  
20 1.2.1.3. Postal fraud. See Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7 of the U.S. Constitution..  
21 1.2.1.4. Counterfeiting under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 6 of the U.S. Constitution.  
22 1.2.1.5. Treason under Article 4, Section 2, Clause 3 of the U.S. Constitution.  
23 1.2.1.6. Interstate commercial crimes under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the U.S. Constitution.  
24 1.2.1.7. Jurisdiction over naturalization and exportation of Constitutional aliens.  
25 1.2.1.8. Slavery, involuntary servitude, or peonage under the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C. §1994, 18  
26 U.S.C. §1581. and 18 U.S.C. §1589(3).

27 “Other authorities to the same effect might be cited. It is not open to doubt that Congress may enforce the  
28 Thirteenth Amendment by direct legislation, punishing the holding of a person in slavery or in involuntary  
29 servitude except as a punishment for a crime. In the exercise of that power Congress has enacted these  
30 sections denouncing peonage, and punishing one who holds another in that condition of involuntary  
31 servitude. **This legislation is not limited to the territories or other parts of the strictly national domain,  
32 but is operative in the states and wherever the sovereignty of the United States extends. We entertain no  
33 doubt of the validity of this legislation, or of its applicability to the case of any person holding another in a  
34 state of peonage, and this whether there be municipal ordinance or state law sanctioning such holding. It  
35 operates directly on every citizen of the Republic, wherever his residence may be.**”  
36 [Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)]

- 37 1.2.2. “Private law” or “special law” pursuant to Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution. Applies  
38 only to persons and things who individually consent through private agreement or contract. Note that this  
39 jurisdiction also includes contracts with states of the Union and private individuals in those states. Includes,  
40 but is not limited exclusively to the following:

- 41 1.2.2.1. Federal franchises, such as Social Security, Medicare, etc. See:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](#), Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 42 1.2.2.2. Federal employees, as described in Title 5 of the U.S. Code.

- 43 1.2.2.3. Federal contracts and “public offices”.

- 44 1.2.2.4. Federal chattel property.

- 45 1.2.2.5. Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, but ONLY to the extent that the “public offices” or positions  
46 subject to tax are “EXPRESSLY authorized” to be executed in the geographic location they are executed  
47 per 4 U.S.C. §72. At this time, there are NO such offices that we have found. See:

[Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union](#), Form  
#05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 48 1.2.2.6. Social Security, found in 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7.

For details on jurisdiction over the above, see:

[Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property](#), Form #04.404  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 50 2. Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8 says that the IRS cannot cite rulings below the Supreme Court  
51 to apply to more than the specific person who litigated:

4 1. Decisions made at various levels of the court system are considered to be interpretations of tax laws and may  
5 be used by either examiners or taxpayers to support a position.

6 2. Certain court cases lend more weight to a position than others. A case decided by the U.S. Supreme Court  
7 becomes the law of the land and takes precedence over decisions of lower courts. The Internal Revenue Service  
8 must follow Supreme Court decisions. For examiners, Supreme Court decisions have the same weight as the  
9 Code.

10 3. Decisions made by lower courts, such as Tax Court, District Courts, or Claims Court, are binding on the  
11 Service only for the particular taxpayer and the years litigated. Adverse decisions of lower courts do not require  
12 the Service to alter its position for other taxpayers.

13 Federal courts have repeatedly stated that the general government is one of finite, enumerated, delegated powers. The  
14 implication of that concept is that whatever the government can do, the people can do also because the authority to do it  
15 came from the People. Consequently, if the IRS can refuse to be bound by rulings below the U.S. Supreme Court, the  
16 same constraints apply to us as the source of all their power:

17 *"Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law...While sovereign powers  
18 are delegated to...the government, sovereignty itself remains with the people."*  
19 [*Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, 118 U.S. 356 (1886)]

20 *"The Government of the United States is one of delegated powers alone. Its authority is defined and limited by  
21 the Constitution. All powers not granted to it by that instrument are reserved to the States or the people."*  
22 [*United States v. Cruikshank*, 92 U.S. 542 (1875)]

23 *"The question is not what power the federal government ought to have, but what powers, in fact, have been given  
24 by the people... The federal union is a government of delegated powers. It has only such as are expressly conferred  
25 upon it, and such as are reasonably to be implied from those granted. In this respect, we differ radically from  
26 nations where all legislative power, without restriction or limitation, is vested in a parliament or other legislative  
27 body subject to no restriction except the discretion of its members."* (Congress)  
28 [*U.S. v. William M. Butler*, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

- 29 3. There is no federal common law within states of the Union, according to the Supreme Court in *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*,  
30 [304 U.S. 64](#) (1938). Consequently, the rulings of federal district and circuit courts have no relevancy to state citizens  
31 domiciled in states of the union who do not declare themselves to be "U.S. citizens" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and who  
32 would litigate under diversity of citizenship, as described in Article III, Section 2 of the U.S. Constitution but NOT 28  
33 U.S.C. §1332.

34 *"There is no Federal Common Law, and Congress has no power to declare substantive rules of Common Law  
35 applicable in a state. Whether they be local or general in their nature, be they commercial law or a part of the  
36 Law of Torts"*  
37 [*Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)]  
38

39 **"Common law.** As distinguished from statutory law created by the enactment of legislatures, the common law  
40 comprises the body of those principles and rules of action, relating to the government and security of persons and  
41 property, which derive their authority solely from usages and customs of immemorial antiquity, or from the  
42 judgments and decrees of the courts recognizing, affirming, and enforcing such usages and customs and, in this  
43 sense, particularly the ancient unwritten law of England. In general, it is a body of law that develops and derives  
44 through judicial decisions, as distinguished from legislative enactments. The "common law" is all the statutory  
45 and case law background of England and the American colonies before the American revolution. *People v.*  
46 *Rehman*, 253 C.A.2d 119, 61 Cal.Rptr. 65, 85. It consists of those principles, usage and rules of action applicable  
47 to government and security of persons and property which do not rest for their authority upon any express and  
48 positive declaration of the will of the legislature. *Bishop v. U.S.*, D.C.Tex., 334 F.Supp. 415, 418.

49 *"Calif. Civil Code, Section 22.2, provides that the "common law of England, so far as it is not repugnant to or  
50 inconsistent with the Constitution of the United States, or the Constitution or laws of this State, is the rule of  
51 decision in all the courts of this State."*

52 *"In a broad sense, "common law" may designate all that part of the positive law, juristic theory, and ancient  
53 custom of any state or nation which is of general and universal application, thus marking off special or local  
54 rules or customs.*

1 “For federal common law, see that title.

2 “As a compound adjective “common-law” is understood as contrasted with or opposed to “statutory,” and  
3 sometimes also to “equitable” or to “criminal.”  
4 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 276]

- 5 4. The [Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652](#), requires that the laws of the states of the Union are the only rules of decision  
6 in federal courts. This means that federal courts MUST cite state law and not federal law in all tax cases and MAY NOT  
7 cite federal case law in the case of persons not domiciled on federal territory and who are therefore not statutory “U.S.  
8 citizens” or “U.S. residents”.

9 [TITLE 28 > PART V > CHAPTER 111 > § 1652](#)  
10 [§1652. State laws as rules of decision](#)

11 *The laws of the several states, except where the Constitution or treaties of the United States or Acts of Congress*  
12 *otherwise require or provide, shall be regarded as rules of decision in civil actions in the courts of the United*  
13 *States, in cases where they apply.*

14 The thing they deliberately and self-servingly don’t tell you in this act is specifically when federal law applies  
15 extraterritorially in a state of the Union, which is ONLY in the case of federal property, contracts, franchises, and  
16 domiciliaries and NO OTHERS. What all these conditions have in common is that they relate to federal territory and  
17 property and come under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution and may only be officiated in  
18 an Article 4 legislative franchise court, which includes all federal District and Circuit Courts. See the following for proof  
19 that all federal District and Circuit courts are Article 4 legislative franchise courts and not Article 3 constitutional courts:

20 4.1. [What Happened to Justice?](#), Litigation Tool #08.001

21 <http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>

22 4.2. [Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)

23 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm>

- 24 5. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#) says that the capacity to sue or be sued is determined by the law of the individual’s  
25 domicile. It quotes two and only two exceptions to this rule, which are:

26 5.1. A person acting in a representative capacity as an officer of a federal entity.

27 5.2. A corporation that was created and is domiciled within federal territory.

28 This means that if a person is domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union and not within a federal  
29 enclave, then state law is the rules of decision rather than federal law. Since state income tax liability in nearly every  
30 state is dependent on a federal liability first, this makes an income tax liability impossible for those domiciled outside  
31 the federal zone or inside the exclusive jurisdiction of a state, because such persons cannot be statutory “U.S. citizens”  
32 as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1401 nor “residents” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).

33 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)

34 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

35 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

36 **Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:**

37 **(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;**

38 **(2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and**

39 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

40 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue  
41 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution  
42 or laws; and

43 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959\(a\)](#) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue  
44 or be sued in a United States court.

45 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

46 A person engaged in a “trade or business” occupies a “public office” within the U.S. government, which is a federal  
47 corporation (28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)) created and domiciled on federal territory. They are also acting in a representative  
48 capacity as an officer of said corporation. Therefore, such “persons” are the ONLY real taxpayers against whom federal  
49 law may be cited outside of federal territory. Anyone in the government who therefore wishes to enforce federal law  
50 against a person domiciled outside of federal territory (the “United States” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and  
51 (a)(10) ) and who is therefore not a statutory “U.S. citizen” or “resident” (alien) therefore must satisfy the burden of

proof *with evidence* to demonstrate that the defendant lawfully occupied a public office within the U.S. government in the context of all transactions that they claim are subject to tax. See:

The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. [28 U.S.C. §2679\(d\)\(3\)](#) indicates that any action against an officer or employee of the United States, if he was not acting within his lawful delegated authority or in accordance with law, may be removed to State court and prosecuted exclusively under state law because not a federal question.
7. For a person domiciled in a state of the Union, federal law may only be applied against them if they are either suing the United States or are involved in a franchise or "public right". Franchises and public rights deal exclusively with "public rights" created by Congress between private individuals and the government. Litigation involving franchises generally is done only in Article IV legislative courts and not Article III constitutional courts. *Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.*, 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).
8. Any government representative, and especially who is from the Department of Justice or the IRS, who does any of the following against anyone domiciled outside of federal territory and within a state of the Union is trying to maliciously destroy the separation of powers, destroy or undermine your Constitutional rights, and unconstitutionally and unlawfully enlarge their jurisdiction and importance.
  - 8.1. Cites a case below the Supreme Court or from a territorial or franchise court such as the District of Circuit Courts or U.S. Tax Court. This is an abuse of case law for political rather than lawful purposes and it is intended to deceive and injure the hearer. Federal courts, incidentally, are NOT allowed to involve themselves in such "political questions", and therefore should not allow this type of abuse of case law, but judges who are fond of increasing their retirement benefits often will acquiesce if you don't call them on it as an informed American. This kind of bias on the part of federal judges, incidentally, is highly illegal under [28 U.S.C. §144](#) and [28 U.S.C. §455](#).
  - 8.2. Enforces federal franchises such as the "trade or business" franchise (income tax, I.R.C. Subtitle A) against persons not domiciled on federal territory.
  - 8.3. Presumes or infers that "United States" as used in the Constitution is the same thing as "United States" as defined in federal statutory law. They are mutually exclusive, in fact.
9. Every occasion in which courts exceed their jurisdiction that we are aware of originates from the following important and often deliberate and malicious abuses by government employees, judges, and prosecutors. We must prevent and overcome these abuses in order to keep the government within the bounds of the Constitution:
  - 9.1. Misunderstanding or misapplication of the above choice of law rules.
  - 9.2. Failure or refusal to adjust the meaning of "words of art" based on their context and the legal definitions that apply in that context. See:

Geographical Definitions and Conventions, Form #11.215  
<http://sedm.org/SampleLetters/DefinitionsAndConventions.htm>

- 9.3. A violation of or disregard for the rules of statutory construction, usually by abusing the word "includes". See:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 9.4. Presumptions, usually about the meanings of words. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The U.S. Supreme Court identified the enemies of republican freedom originating from the above causes, when it held:

*"The chief enemies of republican freedom are [mental sloth](#), [conformity](#), [bigotry](#), [superstition](#), [credulity](#), [monopoly](#) in the market of ideas, and utter, benighted ignorance."*  
[*Adderley v. State of Florida*, 385 U.S. 39, 49 (1967)]

The book Conflicts in a Nutshell confirms some of the above conclusions by saying the following:

*"After some 96 years of this, the Supreme Court acknowledged the unfair choice of forum this gave the plaintiff in a case governed by decisional rather than statutory law merely because the plaintiff and defendant happened to come from different states. Reconstructing the Rules of Decision Act, the Supreme Court in *Erie* overruled *Swift* and held that state law governs in the common law as well as in the statutory situation. Subsequent cases clarified that this means forum law; the law of the state in which the federal court is sitting.*

*"The result is that the federal court in a diversity case sits in effect as just another state court, seeking out forum state law for all substantive issues. The Rules of Decision Act does not apply to procedural matters, however; for matters of procedure a federal court, sitting in a diversity or any other kind of case, applies its own rules. This has been so since 1938, when, coincidentally (*Erie* was also decided in 1938), the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure arrived on the scene."*  
[*Conflicts in a Nutshell*, David D. Seigel, West Publishing, 1994; ISBN 0-314-02952-4, p. 317]

1 See section 5.1.4 of the *Tax Fraud Prevention Manual*, Form #06.008 for further details on how the DOJ, IRS, and the Federal  
2 Judiciary abuse case law for political rather than legitimate or Constitutional legal purposes. See also the memorandum of  
3 law entitled “Political Jurisdiction” to show how they abuse due process to injure your Constitutional rights by politicizing  
4 the courtroom:

[Political Jurisdiction](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.004  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 5 **4.2 Summary of choice of law rules**

6 The above choice of law rules for federal district and circuit courts can be further summarized below:

- 7 1. Civil Jurisdiction originates from one or more of the following. Note that jurisdiction over all the items below originates  
8 from Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution and relates to community “property” of the states  
9 under the stewardship of the federal government.
  - 10 1.1. Persons domiciled on federal territory wherever physically located. These persons include:
    - 11 1.1.1. Statutory “U.S. citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401.
    - 12 1.1.2. Statutory “residents” (aliens) lawfully admitted pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3).
    - 13 1.1.3. “U.S. persons” defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).
  - 14 1.2. Engaging in franchises offered by the national government to persons domiciled only on federal territory, wherever  
15 physically situated. This includes jurisdiction over:
    - 16 1.2.1. Public officers, who are called “employees” in 5 U.S.C. §2105.
    - 17 1.2.2. Federal agencies and instrumentalities.
    - 18 1.2.3. Federal corporations
    - 19 1.2.4. Social Security, which is also called Old Age Survivor’s Disability Insurance (OASDI).
    - 20 1.2.5. Medicare.
    - 21 1.2.6. Unemployment insurance, which is also called FICA.
  - 22 1.3. Management of federal territory and contracts.
- 23 2. Criminal jurisdiction originates from crimes committed only on federal territory.

## 24 **4.3 Effects of government franchises on choice of law**

25 In law, rights are property:

26 *Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal*  
27 *sense, **an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government.** *Fulton Light, Heat &**  
28 *Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable right*  
29 *and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of*  
30 *a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude every one else from interfering with it. That*  
31 *dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things or*  
32 *subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can have*  
33 *to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which no*  
34 *way depends on another man's courtesy.*

35 *The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,*  
36 *tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which*  
37 *goes to make up wealth or estate. **It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real***  
38 ***and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of***  
39 ***one's property rights by actionable wrong.** *Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d 180, 332**  
40 *P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

41 *Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership, or whether*  
42 *beneficial, or a private ownership. *Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only**  
43 *ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. *Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,**  
44 *389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.*

45 *Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical thing,*  
46 *as right to possess, use and dispose of it. *Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230**  
47 *Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.*

48 *Goodwill is property, *Howell v. Bowden, TexCiv. App.. 368 S.W.2d. 842, &18; as is an insurance policy and**  
49 *rights incident thereto, including a right to the proceeds, *Harris v. Harris, 83 N.M. 441,493 P.2d. 407, 408.**

1 Criminal code. "Property" means anything of value, including real estate, tangible and intangible personal  
2 property, contract rights, choses-in-action and other interests in or claims to wealth, admission or transportation  
3 tickets, captured or domestic animals, food and drink, electric or other power. Model Penal Code. Q 223.0. See  
4 also Property of another, infra. Dests. Under definition in Restatement, Second, Trusts, Q 2(c), it denotes interest  
5 in things and not the things themselves.  
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]

7 Anything that conveys rights is also property. Contracts convey rights and therefore are property. All franchises are contracts  
8 between the grantor and grantee and therefore also are property.

9 As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon  
10 valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,<sup>30</sup> and thus a franchise  
11 partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is  
12 subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be  
13 granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising  
14 it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted,  
15 it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing  
16 out of its other nature as publici juris.<sup>31</sup>  
17 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)]

18 Corporations are only one of several types of government franchises. Below is an example:

19 "The power of making all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory [property] of the United States,  
20 is one of the specified powers of congress. Under this power, it has never been doubted, that congress had  
21 authority to establish corporations [franchises] in the territorial governments. But this power is derived entirely  
22 from implication. It is assumed, as an incident to the principal power."  
23 [M'Culloch v. State, 17 U.S. 316, 1819 WL 2135 (U.S.,1819)]

24 Therefore, contracts, franchises, territory, and domicile (which is a protection franchise) all constitute "property" of the  
25 national government and are the origin of all civil jurisdiction over "persons" in federal courts. Jurisdiction of federal courts  
26 over such "property" extends into the states and wherever said property is found:

27 "The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the  
28 territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory belonging to  
29 the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.  
30 The argument is, that the power to make 'ALL needful rules and regulations' 'is a power of legislation,' 'a  
31 full legislative power;' 'that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,' and is without any limitations,  
32 except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress. Congress may then regulate or prohibit  
33 slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently affect the  
34 capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been conferred on  
35 Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. But the power to 'make rules and regulations respecting  
36 the territory' is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in  
37 the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting territory  
38 Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of 'the territory.'"  
39 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856)]

40 It is jurisdiction mainly over government/public franchises which is the origin of nearly all civil jurisdiction that federal courts  
41 assert over most Americans. Franchises are the main method by which your legal identity is "kidnapped" and transported to  
42 a foreign jurisdiction.

43 "For the upright will dwell in the land,  
44 And the blameless will remain in it;  
45 But the wicked [those who allow themselves through their covetousness to be enticed by a government bribe  
46 in the form of a franchise] will be cut off [legally kidnapped pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure  
47 17(b)] from the earth [and transported to a foreign land to serve tyrants like the Israelites were kidnapped  
48 and transported to Egypt].  
49 And the unfaithful will be uprooted from it."  
50 [Prov. 2:21-22, Bible, NKJV]

<sup>30</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

<sup>31</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1 For an example of how this legal kidnapping or “identity theft” operates, see 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d).  
2 The “citizen” or “resident” described in these two code sections is a person who participates in the “protection franchise”, or  
3 should we say “protection racket” called “domicile”, which domicile is on federal territory and not within any state of the  
4 Union. If you would like to know more about how this process of legal kidnapping operates both spiritually and legally, see  
5 section 13.2 of the following:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 All franchises cause those engaged in them to take on a “public character” and become government agents, officers, and  
7 “public officers” of one kind or another and the “office” they occupy has an effective domicile on federal territory. The  
8 public office is the “res” or subject of nearly all civil proceedings in the district and circuit “franchise courts”, and not the  
9 physical person occupying said office.

10 **“Res.** *Lat. **The subject matter of a trust [the Social Security Trust or “public trust” (government), in most***  
11 **cases] or will [or legislation].** *In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this word has a very wide*  
12 *and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also such as are not*  
13 *capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import, comprehending both*  
14 *corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By “res,” according to the modern*  
15 *civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to “persona,” which is regarded*  
16 *as a subject of rights. “Res,” therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions [or CONSEQUENCES of*  
17 *choices and CONTRACTS/AGREEMENTS you make by procuring BENEFITS] of all kinds; while in its*  
18 *restricted sense it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental*  
19 *division of the Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.*

20 **Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status.** *In re*  
21 *Riggle’s Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-*  
22 *matter, or status, considered as the defendant [hence, the ALL CAPS NAME] in an action, or as an object*  
23 *against which, directly, proceedings are taken. Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is “the res”; and*  
24 *proceedings of this character are said to be in rem. (See In personam; In Rem.) “Res” may also denote the action*  
25 *or proceeding, as when a cause, which is not between adversary parties, is entitled “In re \_\_\_\_\_”.*  
26 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]*

27 The trust they are talking about in the phrase “subject matter of a trust” is the “public trust”. Government is a public trust:

28 *TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL*  
29 *CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS*  
30 *PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH--*  
31 *Table of Contents*  
32 *Subpart A--General Provisions*  
33 *Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.*

34 *(a) **Public service is a public trust.** Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and*  
35 *its citizens to place loyalty to the Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that*  
36 *every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall*  
37 *respect and adhere to the principles of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing*  
38 *standards contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.*

39 In the case below, this source of civil jurisdiction over government franchises is called “statutory law”:

40 **One great object of the Constitution is to permit citizens to structure their private relations as they choose**  
41 **subject only to the constraints of statutory or decisional law.** *[500 U.S. 614, 620]*

42 **To implement these principles, courts must consider from time to time where the governmental sphere [e.g,**  
43 **“public purpose” and “public office”] ends and the private sphere begins. Although the conduct of private**  
44 **parties lies beyond the Constitution’s scope in most instances, governmental authority may dominate an activity**  
45 **to such an extent that its participants must be deemed to act with the authority of the government and, as a**  
46 **result, be subject to constitutional constraints.** *This is the jurisprudence of state action, which explores the*  
47 *“essential dichotomy” between the private sphere and the public sphere, with all its attendant constitutional*  
48 *obligations. Moose Lodge, supra, at 172. “*

49 [. . .]

50 *Given that the statutory authorization for the challenges exercised in this case is clear, the remainder of our state*  
51 *action analysis centers around the second part of the Lugar test, whether a private litigant, in all fairness, must*

1 be deemed a government actor in the use of peremptory challenges. Although we have recognized that this aspect  
2 of the analysis is often a fact-bound inquiry, see *Lugar*, supra, 457 U.S. at 939, our cases disclose certain  
3 principles of general application. **Our precedents establish that, in determining whether a particular action or**  
4 **course of conduct is governmental in character, it is relevant to examine the following: the extent to which the**  
5 **actor relies on governmental assistance and benefits, see *Tulsa Professional Collection Services, Inc. v. Pope*,**  
6 **485 U.S. 478 (1988); *Burton v. Wilmington Parking Authority*, 365 U.S. 715 (1961); whether the actor is**  
7 **performing a traditional governmental function, see *Terry v. Adams*, 345 U.S. 461 (1953); *Marsh v. Alabama*,**  
8 **326 U.S. 501 (1946); cf. *San Francisco Arts & Athletics, Inc. v. United States Olympic [500 U.S. 614, 622]***  
9 **Committee, 483 U.S. 522, 544 -545 (1987); and whether the injury caused is aggravated in a unique way by the**  
10 **incidents of governmental authority, see *Shelley v. Kraemer*, 334 U.S. 1 (1948). Based on our application of these**  
11 **three principles to the circumstances here, we hold that the exercise of peremptory challenges by the defendant**  
12 **in the District Court was pursuant to a course of state action.**  
13 **[*Edmonson v. Leesville Concrete Company*, 500 U.S. 614 (1991)]**

14 In support of the above conclusions, the following memorandum of law exhaustively analyzes the subject of civil statutory  
15 jurisdiction of the national government over persons domiciled outside of federal territory and in states of the Union and  
16 concludes that all statutory law is law only for the government and franchisees who are also part of the government:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 17 **4.4 How choice of law rules are illegally circumvented by corrupted government officials to STEAL from You**

18 In cases against the government, corrupt judges and prosecutors employ several important tactics that you should be very  
19 aware of in order to:

- 20 1. Circumvent choice of law rules documented in the previous sections and thereby to illegally and unconstitutionally  
21 enforce federal law outside of federal territory within a foreign state called a state of the Union.
- 22 2. STEAL private property from you and use it for their own benefit, in what amounts to a criminal and financial conflict  
23 of interest per 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455.
- 24 3. Unlawfully enlarge their jurisdiction and importance in what amounts to treason in violation of 18 U.S.C. §2381.
- 25 4. Break down the constitutional separation between the states and the federal government that is the foundation of the  
26 Constitution and the MAIN protection for your PRIVATE rights. See:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 All of the above tactics are referred to in the legal field as “identity theft”. We have documented all the various methods that  
28 corrupt judges and government lawyers use to effect this criminal identity theft in the following document:

*Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 The most frequent methods to circumvent choice of law rules indicated in the previous sections are the following tactics:

- 30 1. Abuse “words of art” to deceive and undermine the sovereignty of the non-governmental opponent. See section 11.11  
31 later on how to combat this. This includes:
  - 32 1.1. Add things or classes of things to the meaning of statutory terms that do not EXPRESSLY appear in their  
33 definitions, in violation of the rules of statutory construction. See:
  - 34 1.2. Violate the rules of statutory construction by abusing the word “includes” to add things or classes of things to  
35 definitions of terms that do not expressly appear in the statutes and therefore MUST be presumed to be  
36 purposefully excluded.
  - 37 1.3. Refuse to allow the jury to read the definitions in the law and then give them a definition that is in conflict with  
38 the statutory definition. This substitutes the JUDGES will for what the law expressly says and thereby substitutes  
39 PUBLIC POLICY for the written law.
  - 40 1.4. Publish deceptive government publications that are in deliberate conflict with what the statutes define terms to  
41 mean and then tell the public that they CANNOT rely on the publication. The [IRS does this with ALL of their](#)  
42 [publications](#) and it is FRAUD. See:

*Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf>  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1.5. PRESUME that ALL of the four contexts for "United States" are equivalent.

For details on this SCAM, see:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. PRESUME that CONSTITUTIONAL citizens and STATUTORY citizens are EQUIVALENT under federal law. They are NOT. A CONSTITUTIONAL citizen is a "non-resident " under federal civil law and NOT a STATUTORY "national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1401. See section 9.1 and the document below:

*Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. PRESUME that "nationality" and "domicile" are equivalent. They are NOT. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Use the word "citizenship" in place of "nationality" OR "domicile", and refuse to disclose WHICH of the two they mean in EVERY context.

5. Confuse the POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL meaning of words with the civil STATUTORY context. For instance, asking on government forms whether you are a POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL citizen and then FALSELY PRESUMING that you are a STATUTORY citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401.

6. Confuse the words "[domicile](#)" and "[residence](#)" or impute either to you without satisfying the burden of proving that you EXPRESSLY CONSENTED to it and thereby illegally kidnap your civil legal identity against your will. One can have only one "domicile" but many "residences" and BOTH require your consent. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7. Confuse "federal" with "national" or use these words interchangeably. They are NOT equivalent and this lack of equivalence is a product of the separation of powers doctrine that is the foundation of the USA Constitution.

*"It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities was the law in question passed?"*  
[*Cohens v. Virginia*, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]

---

**"NATIONAL GOVERNMENT.** *The government of a whole nation, as distinguished from that of a local or territorial division of the nation, and also as distinguished from that of a league or confederation.*

*"A national government is a government of the people of a single state or nation, united as a community by what is termed the "social compact," and possessing complete and perfect supremacy over persons and things, so far as they can be made the lawful objects of civil government. A federal government is distinguished from a national government by its being the government of a community of independent and sovereign states, united by compact." Piqua Branch Bank v. Knoup, 6 Ohio.St. 393."*  
[*Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 1176*]

---

**"FEDERAL GOVERNMENT.** *The system of government administered in a state formed by the union or confederation of several independent or quasi independent states; also the composite state so formed.*

*In strict usage, there is a distinction between a confederation and a federal government. **The former term denotes a league or permanent alliance between several states, each of which is fully sovereign and independent, and each of which retains its full dignity, organization, and sovereignty, though yielding to the central authority a controlling power for a few limited purposes, such as external and diplomatic relations. In this case, the component states are the units, with respect to the confederation, and the central government acts upon them, not upon the individual citizens. In a federal government, on the other hand, the allied states form a union, not, indeed, to such an extent as to destroy their separate organization or deprive them of quasi sovereignty with respect to the administration of their purely local concerns, but so that the central power is erected into a***

*true state or nation, possessing sovereignty both external and internal, while the administration of national affairs is directed, and its effects felt, not by the separate states deliberating as units, but by the people of all, in their collective capacity, as citizens of the nation. The distinction is expressed, by the German writers, by the use of the two words "Staatenbund" and "Bundesstaat;" the former denoting a league or confederation of states, and the latter a federal government, or state formed by means of a league or confederation.*"  
 [Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 740]

Here is a table comparing the two:

**Table 2: "National" v. "Federal"**

#	Description	"National" government	"Federal" government
1	Legislates for	Federal territory and NOT states of the Union	Constitutional states of the Union and NOT federal territory
2	Social compact	None. Jurisdiction is unlimited per Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17	Those domiciled within states of the Union
3	Type of jurisdiction exercised	General jurisdiction	Subject matter jurisdiction (derived from Constitution)
4	Citizens	1. Statutory "nationals and citizens at birth" per 8 U.S.C. §1401. 2. "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). 3. EXCLUDES constitutional "Citizens" or "citizens of the United States" per Fourteenth Amendment.	1. "Citizens". 2. Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States". 3. EXCLUDES statutory citizens per 8 U.S.C. §1401 "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).
5	Courts	Federal District and Circuit Courts (legislative franchise courts that can only hear disputes over federal territory and property per Art. 4, Sect. 3, Clause 2 of USA Constitution).	1. State courts. 2. U.S. Supreme Courts.
6	Those domiciled within this jurisdiction are	Statutory "aliens" in relation to states of the Union.	Statutory "aliens" in relation to the national government.
7	Those domiciled here are subject to Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C?	Yes	No

For further details on this SCAM, see:

*Two Political Jurisdictions: "National" Government v. "Federal" Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/USvUSA.htm>

8. Abuse franchises such as the income tax, Social Security, Medicare, etc. to be used to UNLAWFULLY create new public offices in the U.S. government. This results in a de facto government in which there are no private rights or private property and in which EVERYONE is illegally subject to the whims of the government. See:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
 DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>  
 FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9. Connect the opponent to a government franchise or to PRESUME they participate and let the presumption go unchallenged and therefore agreed to. This is done:
- 9.1. PRESUMING that because someone connected ONE activity to a government franchise, that they elected to act in the capacity of a franchisee for ALL activities. This is equivalent to outlawing PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property.
  - 9.2. Refusing to acknowledge or respect the method by which PRIVATE property is donated to a PUBLIC use, which is by VOLUNTARILY associating formerly PRIVATE property with a de facto license represent a public office in the government called a Social Security Number (SSN) or Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN).
  - 9.3. Calling use of SSNs and TINs VOLUNTARY and yet REFUSING to prosecute those who COMPEL their use. This results in a LIE.

1 9.4. Compelling the use of Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers. This is combated using the  
2 following:

3 9.4.1. *Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number*, Form #04.205

4 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 9.4.2. *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012

6 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 9.4.3. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002

8 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9 9.5. Using forms signed by the government opponent in which they claimed a status under a government franchise,  
10 such as statutory “taxpayer”, “individual”, “U.S. person”, “U.S. citizen”, etc. This is combated by attaching the  
11 following to all tax forms one fills out:

*Tax Form Attachment*, Form #04.201

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 For a document you can file in court to FORCE the judge to respect your choice of the common law for protection and eschew  
13 the statutory civil law, see:

*Choice of Law*, Litigation Tool #01.010

<https://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

14 **4.5 Rebutting judicial and U.S. attorney and legal profession verbicide and propaganda to discredit common**  
15 **law as a choice of law alternative**

16 Concerted attempts by members of the legal profession to discredit the use of the common law for the protection of PRIVATE  
17 rights and PRIVATE property have been ongoing ever since the legal industry stopped publishing books about it right after  
18 the SOCIALIST 1930’s. That doesn’t mean its use has been outlawed, but merely informally discouraged. Why? Because  
19 it completely undermines their franchise system erected during that period.

20 We have compiled a list of common objections by those in the legal profession that you can use to respond to unjust and  
21 fraudulent attacks by them upon your constitutional right to invoke the common law and avoid civil statutory jurisdiction.  
22 Below is a tool specifically for that use:

*Rebutted False Arguments About the Common Law*, Form #08.025

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 If you encounter any arguments against the use of the common law not mentioned above, then please submit them and your  
24 rebuttal to them to us using our Contact Us page so that we may add them to the above document.

25 **5. Main Tools of government deceit: Treason using word games**

26 *“Getting treasures by a lying tongue is the fleeting fantasy of those who seek death.”*

27 [[Prov. 21:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

28 *“Better is a little with righteousness, than vast revenues without justice.”*

29 [[Prov. 16:8](#), Bible, NKJV]

30 *“Through his cunning*

31 *He shall cause deceit to prosper under his rule;*

32 *And he shall exalt himself in his heart.*

33 *He shall destroy many in their prosperity.*

34 *He shall even rise against the Prince of princes;*

35 *But he shall be broken without human means.”*

36 [[Daniel 8:25](#), Bible, NKJV]

37 *“For the love of money [and even [government “benefits”](#), which are payments] is the root of all evil: which while*  
38 *some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou,*  
39 *O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. [Fight](#)*  
40 *the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good*  
41 *profession before many witnesses.”*

42 [[1 Timothy 6:9-10](#), Bible, NKJV]

1 "During times of universal deceit, telling the truth becomes a revolutionary act."  
2 [[George Orwell](#)]

3 Most of the deceit, presumption, equivocation, and due process violations instigated by corrupt government actors ([Form](#)  
4 [#11.401](#)) are a product of the abuse of language. The following subsections document the main tools of language abuse. If  
5 you would like to learn more about this subject, please refer to the following:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 6 **5.1 Ability to add anything one wants to a definition is a legislative function prohibited to constitutional courts<sup>32</sup>**

7 The separation of powers doctrine that is the heart of the United States Constitution reserves the power to make law  
8 exclusively to the Legislative Branch of the government. The purpose of the separation of powers doctrine is to protect your  
9 sacred constitutional rights:

10 "To the contrary, **the Constitution divides authority between federal and state governments for the protection**  
11 **of individuals. State sovereignty is not just an end in itself: "Rather, federalism secures to citizens the liberties**  
12 **that derive from the diffusion of sovereign power."** [Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 \(1991\)](#)  
13 (BLACKMUN, J., dissenting). "Just as the separation and independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal  
14 Government serve to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power  
15 between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."  
16 [Gregory v. \[505 U.S. 144, 182\]](#) [Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458](#). See *The Federalist* No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed.  
17 1961).  
18 [[New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 \(1992\)](#)]

19 Included within that legislative power is the exclusive authority to define words used within statutes. Anything not expressly  
20 appearing in the definition in turn is conclusively presumed to be "purposefully excluded":

21 "**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius**. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
22 **thing is the exclusion of another**. [Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,](#)  
23 [170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100](#). Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
24 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
25 **inferred**. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
26 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
27 [[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581](#)]

28 The purpose of the expressio unius est exclusio alterius rule indicated above is to prevent the exercise of what the founding  
29 fathers called "arbitrary power":

30 "It has been frequently remarked, with great propriety, that a voluminous code of laws is one of the  
31 inconveniences necessarily connected with the advantages of a free government. **To avoid an arbitrary discretion**  
32 **in the courts, it is indispensable that they should be bound down by strict rules [of statutory construction and**  
33 **interpretation] and precedents, which serve to define and point out their duty in every particular case that**  
34 **comes before them**; and it will readily be conceived from the variety of controversies which grow out of the folly  
35 and wickedness of mankind, that the records of those precedents must unavoidably swell to a very considerable  
36 bulk, and must demand long and laborious study to acquire a competent knowledge of them."  
37 [[Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton](#)]

38 "When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles upon which they  
39 are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, **we are constrained to conclude that they do not**  
40 **mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power**."  
41 [[Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356, 369, 6 S. Sup.Ct. 1064, 1071](#)]

42 The exercise of arbitrary power has the practical effect of turning a "society of law" into a "society of men":

43 "**The government of the United States has been emphatically termed a government of laws, and not of men**. It  
44 will certainly cease to deserve that high appellation, if the laws furnish no remedy for the violation of a vested  
45 legal right."  
46 [[Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137; 1 Cranch 137, 2 L.Ed. 60 \(1803\)](#)]

---

<sup>32</sup> Derived from [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014, Section 15.2.1; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 Arbitrary power is power whose limits are not defined. Statutory definitions are the main method of delegating and expressly  
2 limiting the exercise of such power and thereby preventing the exercise of arbitrary power.

3 When judges or executive branch employees do any of the following, they are unconstitutionally exercising “legislative  
4 power” reserved exclusively for the legislative branch in violation of the separation of powers doctrine and acting in a  
5 POLITICAL rather than LEGAL capacity:

- 6 1. Add any thing or class of thing they want to a statutory definition.
- 7 2. Act in a way inconsistent with the statutory definitions and refuse to define where the thing they want to include  
8 expressly appears in the statutes.
- 9 3. PRESUME any of the following. All presumption which adversely impact rights protected by the Constitution and  
10 which are not consented to are a violation of due process of law that renders a void judgment and renders the actions  
11 that result from it as de facto rather than de jure.
  - 12 3.1. That the statutory definition EXPANDS the common meaning of a term.
  - 13 3.2. That exclusively private conduct, property, or activities are included within the definition. The purpose of  
14 statutory civil law is to define and limit and control GOVERNMENT, but to leave private rights and private  
15 conduct ALONE. The ability to regulate private rights and private conduct is repugnant to the constitution.

16 When either the executive or judicial branches of the government exercise the above types of legislative powers reserved  
17 exclusively to the legislative branch, then you have tyranny and liberty is impossible. The founding fathers in writing the  
18 U.S. Constitution relied on a book entitled *The Spirit of Laws*, Charles de Montesquieu as the design for our republican form  
19 of government. In that book, Montesquieu describes how freedom is ended within a republican government, which is when  
20 the judicial branch exercises any of the functions of the executive branch, such as by exercising “legislative powers” in adding  
21 to the statutory definitions of words.

22 *“When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,  
23 there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact  
24 tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.*

25 *Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it  
26 joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge  
27 would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and  
28 oppression [sound familiar?].*

29 *There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the  
30 people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of  
31 trying the causes of individuals.”*

32 [ . . . ]

33 *In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,  
34 as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may  
35 plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,  
36 every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”*

37 *[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;*  
38 *SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]*

39 Franchise courts such as the U.S. Tax Court were identified by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Freytag v. Commissioner*, 501  
40 U.S. 868 (1991) as exercising Executive Branch powers. Hence, such franchise courts are the most significant source of  
41 destruction of freedom and liberty in this country, according to Montesquieu. Other similar courts include family court and  
42 traffic court at the state level. We also wish to point out that the effect he criticizes also results when:

- 43 1. Any so-called “court” entertains “political questions”. Constitutional courts are not permitted to act in this capacity  
44 and they cease to be “courts” in a constitutional sense when they do. The present U.S. Tax Court, for instance, was  
45 previously called the “Board of Tax Appeals” so that people would not confuse it with a REAL court. They renamed it  
46 to expand the FRAUD. See:

*Political Jurisdiction*, Form #05.004  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 47 2. Litigants are not allowed to discuss the law in the courtroom or in front of the jury or are sanctioned for doing so. This  
48 merely protects efforts by the corrupt judge to substitute HIS will for what the law actually says and turns the jury from

1 a judge of the law and the facts to a policy board full of people with a financial conflict of interest because they are  
2 “taxpayers”. This sort of engineered abuse happens all the time both in U.S. Tax Court and Federal District and Circuit  
3 Courts on income tax matters.

- 4 3. Judges are permitted to add anything they want to the definition and are not required to identify the thing they want to  
5 include within the statutory definition. This is equivalent to exercising the powers of the legislative branch.
- 6 4. A franchise court is the only administrative remedy provided and PRIVATE people are punished or financially or  
7 inconvenienced for going to a constitutional court.
- 8 5. Judges in any court are allowed to wear two hats: a political hat when they hear franchise cases and a constitutional hat  
9 for others. This is how the present de facto federal district and circuit courts operate. This creates a criminal financial  
10 conflict of interest.
- 11 6. Franchise courts refuse to dismiss cases and stay enforcement against private citizens who are not legitimate public  
12 officers within the SAME branch of government as THEY are. It is a violation of the separation of powers for one  
13 branch of government to interfere with the personnel or functions of another.
- 14 7. Judges in franchise courts are allowed the discretion to make determinations about the status of the litigants before  
15 them and whether they are “franchisees” called “taxpayers”, “drivers”, etc. When they have this kind of discretion,  
16 they will always abuse it because of the financial conflict of interest they have. Such decisions must always be made  
17 by impartial decision-makers who are not ALSO franchisees. That is why 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) forbids the exercise of  
18 this type of discretion by federal district and circuit judges.

19 Note that Montesquieu warns that franchise courts are the means for introducing what he calls “arbitrary control”:

20 *“Were it joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for*  
21 *the judge would be then the legislator.”*

## 22 **5.2 EQUIVOCATION: How corrupt judges and government prosecutors confuse contexts to unlawfully extend** 23 **the meaning of words**<sup>33</sup>

24 *“Doublethink means the power of [hypocritically] holding two contradictory beliefs in one’s mind simultaneously,*  
25 *and accepting both of them.”*  
26 *[George Orwell]*

27 In the legal field, context is EVERYTHING. In the real estate field, there are three things that determine the VALUE of  
28 property: LOCATION, LOCATION, and LOCATION. In the legal field, there are three things that determine the  
29 MEANING of a word: CONTEXT, CONTEX, and CONTEXT.

30 Law is about language, and the meaning of words in turn is determined entirely by their context. The last skill most people  
31 develop in learning any new subject, including law, is to understand the various contexts in which words can be used and to  
32 apply the correct context in determining the exact meaning of words. Understanding the various contexts is difficult because  
33 it requires the broadest possible exposure to the subject matter addressed by the word.

34 Within the legal field, there are four different contexts for the meaning of words:

- 35 1. Public v. Private context.
- 36 2. Geographical v. Legal context for words “United States” and “State”.
- 37 3. Statutory v. Constitutional context for citizenship terms.
- 38 4. “Subject to THE jurisdiction” v. “subject to ITS jurisdiction”

39 The following sections will individually address these two contexts to improve your comprehension of legal terms when  
40 reading and interpreting the law. They will also describe how these two contexts are deliberately confused to unlawfully and  
41 unconstitutionally expand government jurisdiction and power.

42 All the confusion of contexts is only possible under the following mandatory conditions:

---

<sup>33</sup> Derived from *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014, Section 16.1; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1. The audience hearing them are legally ignorant. Legal ignorance is MANUFACTURED by the government in the public schools, so the slaves and serfs never have the key to their chains. The same thing happened with black slavery. Black slaves were not allowed to go to school.
2. The legal ignorance of the audience allows them to be unaware of the various legal contexts for words.
3. “Equivocation”, which is a logical fallacy, is abused to make two opposing and non-overlapping contexts appear equivalent, even though they are not. This leads to an unconstitutional or unlawful or even CRIMINAL result.
4. All sources of information on the Internet that might identify the contexts and eliminate the confusion of them are systematically censored and enjoined. The de facto government tried to enjoin our website, for instance, to prevent people from learning essentially how to escape the IDENTITY THEFT and legal kidnapping being systematically abused by judges and lawyers to STEAL from people and unlawfully and unconstitutionally enlarge their jurisdiction and importance.
5. Government propaganda is abused to accomplish the equivocation that makes the contexts falsely appear equivalent.
  - 5.1. This propaganda is used by both lawyers and courts and even the media, and none of it is trustworthy.
  - 5.2. This propaganda is only possible because no one in the government is accountable for anything they say or write.

For extensive research on HOW government propaganda is abused to confuse the contexts and make them appear equivalent, see:

1. *Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 5.2.1 **How the two contexts are deliberately and maliciously confused and made to appear the same in order to unlawfully and unconstitutionally expand government jurisdiction**

The process of confusing two non-overlapping contexts is called “equivocation”. Here are the best definition we have found on the subject matter:

#### **equivocation**

*EQUIVOCATION, n. Ambiguity of speech; the use of words or expressions that are susceptible of a double signification. Hypocrites are often guilty of equivocation, and by this means lose the confidence of their fellow men. **Equivocation is incompatible with the Christian character and profession.***  
[SOURCE: <http://1828.mshaffer.com/d/search/word,equivocation>]

Wikipedia defines the term much more expansively:

***Equivocation** (“to call by the same name”) is an **informal logical fallacy**. It is the misleading use of a term with more than one **meaning** or **sense** (by glossing over which meaning is intended at a particular time). It generally occurs with **polysemic** words (words with multiple meanings).*

*Albeit in common parlance it is used in a variety of contexts, when discussed as a fallacy, equivocation only occurs when the arguer makes a word or phrase employed in two (or more) different senses in an argument appear to have the same meaning throughout.<sup>34</sup>*

*It is therefore distinct from (semantic) **ambiguity**, which means that the context doesn’t make the meaning of the word or phrase clear, and **amphiboly** (or syntactical ambiguity), which refers to ambiguous sentence structure due to **punctuation** or **syntax**.<sup>35</sup>*

[Wikipedia: “Equivocation”, Downloaded 9/15/2015; SOURCE: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Equivocation>]

<sup>34</sup> Damer, T. Edward (2009), *Attacking Faulty Reasoning: A Practical Guide to Fallacy-free Arguments* (6th ed.), Wadsworth, p. 121, ISBN 978-0-495-09506-4

Fischer, D. H. (June 1970), *Historians' fallacies: toward a logic of historical thought*, Harper torchbooks (first ed.), New York: HarperCollins, p. 274, ISBN 978-0-06-131545-9, OCLC 185446787

<sup>35</sup> Damer, T. Edward (2009), *Attacking Faulty Reasoning: A Practical Guide to Fallacy-free Arguments* (6th ed.), Wadsworth, p. 123, ISBN 978-0-495-09506-4

1 Equivocation is maliciously abused mainly by government and the legal field to:

- 2 1. Confuse PUBLIC statutory “persons” and public offices with PRIVATE human beings.
  - 3 1.1. PUBLIC statutory “persons” are subject to the civil statutory law.
  - 4 1.2. PRIVATE human beings are not subject to civil statutory law unless they FIRST consent to act as a public officer.

5 For details on this dichotomy, see:

6 *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 7 2. Confuse the GEOGRAPHICAL context of “United States” and “State” with the LEGAL context.
  - 8 2.1. The “United States” and “State” in “acts of Congress, in a GEOGRAPHICAL sense means federal territory and excludes states of the Union. See 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d).
  - 9 2.2. The “United States” and “State” can also be used in a LEGAL context, whereby it implies the United States government corporation as a legal person and not a geographical place. To be “in” this “United States” means to be a public officer of the body corporate, which is a federal corporation.

12 For details on this dichotomy, see:

13 *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 4  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 14 3. Confuse STATUTORY citizens or residents with CONSTITUTIONAL citizens or residents. These groups are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping.
  - 15 3.1. A STATUTORY citizen is someone born on federal territory subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress. This type of citizen is a creation and franchise of Congress created exclusively under the authority of 8 U.S.C. §1401 and NOT the Fourteenth Amendment. This is a civil statutory status that implies a domicile on federal territory and NOT a constitutional state.
  - 16 3.2. A CONSTITUTIONAL citizen is a human being and not an artificial entity or office. This human being is born in a CONSTITUTIONAL state of the Union and outside of federal territory. This type of citizen is created under the authority of the Fourteenth Amendment and NOT 8 U.S.C. §1401. This is a CONSTITUTIONAL status rather than a civil statutory status. It requires the person to “reside” in a constitutional state of the Union, meaning to have a domicile there. If they do not, then they are not even Fourteenth Amendment citizens, but nonresidents and transient foreigners. “reside” in the Fourteenth Amendment implies DOMICILE per Saenz v. Roe, 526 U.S. 473, 119 S.Ct. 1430, 143 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1999).

21 For details on this dichotomy, see:

22 *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 23 4. Confuse “subject to THE jurisdiction” in the Fourteenth Amendment with “subject to ITS jurisdiction” in federal statutes.
  - 24 4.1. “Subject to THE jurisdiction” means the POLITICAL and not LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction. This phrase is found in the Fourteenth Amendment and sometimes in federal statutes. It has a completely different meaning in each of the two contexts.
  - 25 4.2. “Subject to ITS jurisdiction” means subject to the LEGISLATIVE and not POLITICAL jurisdiction. This phrase is commonly found in federal statutes only and not in the constitution.

26 The following sections will break down each of the above four areas where equivocation is commonly abused mainly by judges and lawyers to illegally and unconstitutional expand their jurisdiction and importance.

### 37 **5.2.2 How Governments Abuse CONFUSION OVER CONTEXT in Statutes and/or Government Forms to** 38 **Deliberately Create False Presumptions that Deceive, Injure, and Violate Rights of Readers**

39 Next, we must address the main methods by which government employees abuse language in order to deceive those reading or administering the law. The following primary methods are used:

- 40 1. Using the expansive or additive sense of the word “includes” within definitions appearing in the code and falsely claiming that such a use authorizes them to add ANYTHING THEY WANT to the meaning of the definition of the term.
- 41 2. Deliberately specifying in a statute or form a vague definition or no definition at all of key words, thus:
  - 42 2.1. Inviting false presumptions or confusion of what context is intended.

2.2. Leaving undue discretion to readers, judges, and juries when disputes over meaning occur in order to add whatever they want to the meaning of terms.

The above approach is discussed in Form #05.014, Section 15.2.3.5, where we talk about the “Void for Vagueness Doctrine”.

3. Abusing words on government forms as follows to confuse the ORDINARY context with the STATUTORY context, both of which are usually MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE and opposite to each other:

3.1. Making the reader believe that the word is used in its ORDINARY rather than STATUTORY meaning.

3.2. Telling the reader that they aren’t allowed to trust anything on the form.

3.3. Refusing to clarify WHICH of the two contexts is intended, or that they are NOT equivalent, in the instructions for the form.

3.4. When the person who is asked to fill out the form asks the government representative which of the two contexts are intended, they maliciously and deliberately refuse to clarify. That way, the government can protect itself from blame for what usually ends up being PERJURY on the form when the person filling it out PRESUMES that the ordinary rather than the STATUTORY meaning applies.

3.5. Examples of words that fit this category:

3.5.1. “United States”

3.5.2. “State”

3.5.3. “Employee”

3.5.4. “Income”

3.5.5. “Person”

3.5.6. “Individual”

4. Abusing words on government forms and statutes to confuse the LEGAL/STATUTORY context with the POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL context, both of which are usually MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE and opposite to each other:

4.1. There are two main contexts for “terms”: Constitutional and Statutory. These two contexts, in nearly all cases, are MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE and do not overlap geographically because of the separation of powers doctrine.

4.2. The CONSTITUTIONAL context of “United States” is a POLITICAL use of the word that includes states of the Union and excludes federal territory, while the STATUTORY context of the term refers to the LEGAL sense of the word and includes federal territory but excludes states of the Union in nearly all cases.

4.3. An example of such an abuse is to ask you whether you are a “U.S. citizen”, assuming it means the LEGAL and STATUTORY sense, but making the reader believe it means the POLITICAL and CONSTITUTIONAL sense. This fraud is exhaustively explained in the following document:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 5.2.3 PUBLIC v. PRIVATE context

The purpose for establishing all civil government is the protection of PRIVATE rights. The Declaration of Independence affirms this principle.

*“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. -”*  
[Declaration of Independence, 1776]

All the authority delegated to any government derives from the CONSENT of those it governs. Any government that does not respect or protect the requirement for consent of the governed in a civil context is, in fact, a terrorist government.

**TER·RO·R·ISM** noun 1 The act of terrorizing. 2 A system of government that seeks to rule by intimidation. 3 Violent and unlawful acts of violence committed in an organized attempt to overthrow a government.

[Original (pre-Orwellian) Definition of the Word "Terrorism"  
Funk and Wagnalls New Practical Standard Dictionary (1946)]

1 The U.S. Supreme Court has held that PRIVATE rights are beyond the legislative power of the state and identifies any so-  
2 called “government” that neither recognizes private rights nor protects them as a “vain government”. We would add that  
3 such a government is NO GOVERNMENT AT ALL, but a TERRORIST MAFIA and criminal extortion ring.

4 “The power to ‘legislate generally upon’ life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the ‘power to provide modes  
5 of redress’ against offensive state action, was ‘repugnant’ to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also *United*  
6 *States v. Reese*, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); *United States v. Harris*, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); *James v. Bowman*,  
7 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or  
8 modified, see, e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); *United States v. Guest*, 383  
9 U.S. 745 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been  
10 questioned.”  
11 [*City of Boerne v. Flores*, *Archbishop of San Antonio*, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

12 “The Legislature may enjoin, permit, forbid, and punish; they may declare new crimes; and establish rules of  
13 conduct for all its citizens in future cases; they may command what is right, and prohibit what is wrong; but *they*  
14 [the government] *cannot change innocence* [a “nontaxpayer”] *into guilt* [a “taxpayer”]; or *punish innocence*  
15 *as a crime* [criminally prosecute a “nontaxpayer” for violation of the tax laws]; or *violate the right of an*  
16 *antecedent lawful private contract; or the right of private property. To maintain that our Federal, or State,*  
17 *Legislature possesses such powers* [of THEFT and FRAUD], *if they had not been expressly restrained; would,*  
18 *\*389 in my opinion, be a political heresy, altogether inadmissible in our free republican governments.*”  
19 [*Calder v. Bull*, 3 U.S. 386 (1798)]

20 “It must be conceded that there are [PRIVATE] rights [and property] in every free government beyond the  
21 control of the State [for any judge or jury]. A government which recognized no such rights, which held the  
22 lives, liberty and property of its citizens, subject at all times to the disposition and unlimited control of even the  
23 most democratic depository of power, is after all a despotism. It is true that it is a despotism of the many--of the  
24 majority, if you choose to call it so--but it is not the less a despotism.”  
25 [*Loan Ass’n v. Topeka*, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874)]

26 The first step in protecting private rights is to protect citizens from having their PRIVATE property converted into PUBLIC  
27 property without their consent. Governments implement this principle by:

- 28 1. Presuming that all your property is PRIVATE property beyond their legislative control until the government meets the  
29 burden of proof of showing that you donated it to the government.

30 “Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’  
31 and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. *That property [or income] which a*  
32 *man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it*  
33 *to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL*  
34 *SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public “benefit”]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives*  
35 *to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take*  
36 *it upon payment of due compensation.*”  
37 [*Budd v. People of State of New York*, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

- 38 2. Not allowing you to consent to alienate private rights, meaning consent to donate PRIVATE rights to the government  
39 and therefore converting it to PUBLIC property if you are protected by the Constitution. An “unalienable right”  
40 mentioned in the Declaration of Independence is, after all, a right that YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED BY LAW to  
41 consent to donate to or give away to a government.

42 “We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator  
43 with certain *unalienable Rights*, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure  
44 these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,  
45 -”  
46 [*Declaration of Independence*, 1776]

47 “*Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.*”  
48 [*Black’s Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]

- 49 3. Ensuring that the ONLY people who can donate PRIVATE property to the government and thereby ALIENATE a  
50 right are those domiciled on federal territory not protected by the Constitution.

51 “Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform  
52 to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that *the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*  
53 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to ‘guarantee to every*  
54 *state in this Union a republican form of government’ (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*

1 definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and  
2 is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the  
3 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,  
4 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing  
5 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative  
6 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not  
7 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the  
8 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress  
9 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that  
10 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of  
11 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."  
12 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

13 4. Enacting civil laws that can and do regulate ONLY:

14 4.1. Use of PUBLIC property owned by the government. This includes federal territory and federal chattel property.

15 4.2. Conduct of PUBLIC officers within the government.

16 5. Never enacting a law that gives any government any right or advantage over those governed because all "persons" are  
17 equal under the law.

18 Consistent with the above:

19 1. The following document proves that all civil law enacted by the government can and does pertain only to public  
20 officers on official business and does not pertain to PRIVATE people:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](#), Form #05.037

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21 2. All "persons" defined in government civil statutes are, in fact, public officers within the government and not private  
22 human beings. They are:

23 2.1. "Officers of a corporation", which corporation is a federal corporation and government instrumentality.

24 2.2. "Partners" with such a federal corporation who entered into partnership by signing a government form or  
25 application.

26 For proof, see the definitions of "person" found in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343, which identify all  
27 "persons" within the I.R.C. as employees or officers of a corporation. 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) in turn says that these  
28 "employees" are in fact public officers.

29 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)  
30 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

31 (b) Person defined

32 *The term "person", as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
33 *employee of a partnership, **who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in***  
34 ***respect of which the violation occurs.***  
35

36 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > § 7343](#)  
37 [§ 7343. Definition of term "person"](#)

38 *The term "person" as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
39 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*  
40 *of which the violation occurs.*

41 3. All taxes, fees, or penalties the government charges must always be connected with public offices in the U.S.  
42 government. The income tax is upon ONLY those lawfully engaged in a public office in the U.S. government. This  
43 activity is defined in the Internal Revenue Code as a "trade or business", which 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) defines as "the  
44 functions of a public office".

45 [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

46 "The term 'trade or business' [includes](#) [is limited to] the performance of the functions of a [public office](#)."

47 Judges and government prosecutors are keenly aware of the above limitations and frequently attempt to try to unlawfully and  
48 criminally enlarge their jurisdiction by adding things to the definition of "person" or "individual" that do not and cannot

1 expressly appear in the statutes themselves. This is most frequently done by abusing the word “includes” as indicated  
2 throughout this pamphlet.

3 When anyone in government, whether it be a corrupt judge or a government prosecutor, claims that you had a duty under any  
4 civil statute to do anything, you should always insist on them meeting the burden of proving that:

- 5 1. You lawfully occupied a public office at the time the transaction occurred.
- 6 2. You expressly consented to occupy the public office. Otherwise, you are being subjected to involuntary servitude.
- 7 3. Your domicile was on federal territory at the time you consented to lawfully occupy the public office.
- 8 4. The public office was lawfully created and expressly authorized to be exercised in the place it was exercised as  
9 required by 4 U.S.C. §72.
- 10 5. The franchise statute imposing the duty expressly authorizes the CREATION of the public office you allegedly  
11 occupy.
- 12 6. The property that is the subject of the tax or penalty or fee was PUBLIC PROPERTY and BECAME public property  
13 by your voluntary consent if you are the owner.
- 14 7. The statutes defining the “person”, “individual”, or “taxpayer” who is the subject of the tax, fee, or penalty  
15 EXPRESSLY INCLUDE PRIVATE human beings. Otherwise, they are presumed to be “purposefully excluded”  
16 under the rules of statutory construction.

17 For further information relating to the subject of this section, please see:

- 18 1. Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025  
19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 20 2. Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044  
21 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 22 3. Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037-why the government can’t  
23 enact civil law to regulate private human beings.  
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 4. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030-how franchises are unlawfully abused by corrupt  
26 rulers to convert all “citizens” and “residents” into public offices in the government.
- 27 5. Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042-how the “person” in all federal civil law is associated with only  
28 public officers.  
29 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 30 6. The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001-why the federal income tax is upon public offices in the government  
31 called a “trade or business”.  
32 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 33 7. Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008-why  
34 all “taxpayers” are public officers.  
35 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 36 8. Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024-how the government has been transformed into a  
37 de facto government by turning it into a private corporation that does not recognize private rights.  
38 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 39 9. De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043-why the present government is a fraud because they have turned all  
40 “citizens” and “residents” into public officers.  
41 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 42 **5.2.4 GEOGRAPHICAL v. LEGAL context for words “United States” and “State”**

43 It is fundamental to the legal field that anything outside the geographical territory of a government entity is “nonresident”  
44 and beyond its jurisdiction, except of course those things that it does with the consent of the nonresident parties. This consent  
45 is called “comity”:

46 *“Every State or nation possesses an exclusive sovereignty and jurisdiction within her own territory, and her laws*  
47 *affect and bind all property and persons residing within it. It may regulate the manner and circumstances under*  
48 *which property is held, and the condition, capacity, and state of all persons therein, and also the remedy and*  
49 *modes of administering justice. And it is equally true that no State or nation can affect or bind property out of*  
50 *its territory, or persons not residing [domiciled] within it. No State therefore can enact laws to operate beyond*  
51 *its own dominions, and if it attempts to do so, it may be lawfully refused obedience. Such laws can have no*

1 inherent authority extraterritorially. This is the necessary result of the independence of distinct and separate  
2 sovereignties."

3 "Now it follows from these principles that whatever force or effect the laws of one State or nation may have in  
4 the territories of another must depend solely upon the laws and municipal regulations of the latter, upon its  
5 own jurisprudence and polity, and upon its own express or tacit consent."

6 [Dred Scott v. John F.A. Sanford, [60 U.S. 393](#) (1856)]

7 It should also be emphasized that the States of the Union mentioned in the Constitution are not legally defined as "territory"  
8 as described in the above holding. This means that they are legislatively (but not constitutionally) foreign and sovereign in  
9 relation to the national government, and therefore incapable of being "States" as used within ordinary acts of STATUTORY  
10 Congress:

11 *Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia*  
12 *"§1. Definitions, Nature, and Distinctions*

13 *"The word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization has a distinctive, fixed, and legal*  
14 *meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and does not necessarily include all the territorial*  
15 *possessions of the United States, but may include only the portions thereof which are organized and exercise*  
16 *governmental functions under act of congress."*

17 *"While the term 'territory' is often loosely used, and has even been construed to include municipal subdivisions*  
18 *of a territory, and 'territories of the' United States is sometimes used to refer to the entire domain over which the*  
19 *United States exercises dominion, the word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization, has a*  
20 *distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and the term 'territory'*  
21 *or 'territories' does not necessarily include only a portion or the portions thereof which are organized and*  
22 *exercise government functions under acts of congress. The term 'territories' has been defined to be political*  
23 *subdivisions of the outlying dominion of the United States, and in this sense the term 'territory' is not a description*  
24 *of a definite area of land but of a political unit governing and being governed as such. The question whether a*  
25 *particular subdivision or entity is a territory is not determined by the particular form of government with which*  
26 *it is, more or less temporarily, invested.*

27 *"Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.'" While the term 'territories of the' [United States may,](#)*  
28 *under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in*  
29 *ordinary acts of congress "territory" does not include a [foreign state.](#)*

30 *"As used in this title, the term 'territories' generally refers to the political subdivisions created by congress,*  
31 *and not within the boundaries of any of the several states."*  
32 [86 *Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1* (2003)]

33 Consistent with the above, the same *Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia* describes the national government as a  
34 "foreign corporation" in relation to a state of the Union:

35 *"A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or*  
36 *country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created*  
37 *by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country."*

38 *"A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign*  
39 *corporation. The United States government is a [foreign corporation with respect to a state.](#)"*  
40 [19 *Corpus Juris Secundum, Corporations, §883* (2003)]

42 *"A corporation is a citizen, [resident](#), or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*  
43 *created, and of that state or country only."*  
44 [19 *Corpus Juris Secundum, Corporations, §886* (2003)]

45 In the GEOGRAPHICAL context within the Internal Revenue Code, the term "United States" and "State" have the following  
46 meanings:

47 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701.](#) [Internal Revenue Code]  
48 [Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

49 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
50 thereof—

1 (9) United States

2 The term "United States" when used in a geographical sense includes only the States and the District of  
3 Columbia.

4 (10) State

5 The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to  
6 carry out provisions of this title.

7  
8 TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES

9 CHAPTER 4 - **THE STATES**

10 Sec. 110. Same; definitions

11 (d) The term "State" includes any Territory or possession of the United States.

12 Anything OUTSIDE of the GEOGRAPHICAL "United States" as defined above is "foreign", beyond the jurisdiction of the  
13 government, and therefore sovereign. Included within that legislatively "foreign" and "sovereign" area are both the  
14 constitutional states of the Union AND foreign countries. Anyone domiciled in a legislatively "foreign" or "sovereign"  
15 jurisdiction, REGARDLESS OF THEIR NATIONALITY, is a "non-resident non-person" for the purposes of income  
16 taxation. If they are also engaged in a public office, they are a "nonresident alien", "individual", and "taxpayer". This is  
17 exhaustively proven and explained with evidence in the following document:

18 Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 Another important thing about the above definition is that:

- 20 1. It relates ONLY to the GEOGRAPHICAL CONTEXT of the word.  
21 2. Not every use of the term "United States" implies the GEOGRAPHIC context.  
22 3. The ONLY way to verify which context is implied in each case is if they EXPRESSLY identify whether they mean  
23 "United States\*\*\*\*" the legal person or "United States\*\*" federal territory in each case. All other contexts are NOT  
24 expressly invoked in the Internal Revenue Code and therefore PURPOSEFULLY EXCLUDED per the rules of  
25 statutory construction. The DEFAULT context in the absence of expressly invoking the GEOGRAPHIC context is  
26 "United States\*\*\*\*" the legal person and NOT a geographic place. This is how they do it in the case of the phrase  
"sources within the United States".

27 Therefore, "United States" and "State", WHEN USED IN A GEOGRAPHICAL sense imply federal territory within the  
28 exclusive jurisdiction of Congress. It does not imply any land within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional State. This  
29 requirement is a fulfillment of the Separation of Powers Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, in fact.

30 One can be "legally present" within a jurisdiction WITHOUT being PHYSICALLY present within a GEOGRAPHIC region.  
31 For example, you can be regarded as a "resident" within the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C without ever being  
32 physically present in the only place it applies, which is federal territory not part of any state of the Union. Earlier versions  
33 of the Internal Revenue regulations demonstrate how this happens:

34 26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.

35 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during  
36 the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the  
37 law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A  
38 domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the  
39 United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the  
40 regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade  
41 or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or  
42 business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a  
43 partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a*

partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.

[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]

[SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Resident-26cfr301.7701-5.pdf>]

The corporations and partnerships mentioned above represent the ONLY “persons” who are “taxpayers” in the Internal Revenue Code, because they are the only entities expressly mentioned in the definition of “person” found at 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343. It is a rule of statutory construction that any thing or class of thing not EXPRESSLY appearing in a definition is purposefully excluded by implication:

“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”

[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

“The United States Supreme Court cannot supply what Congress has studiously omitted in a statute.”

[Federal Trade Com. v. Simplicity Pattern Co., 360 U.S. 55, p. 55, 475042/56451 (1959)]

These same artificial “persons” and therefore public offices within 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343, are also NOT mentioned in the constitution either. All constitutional “persons” or “people” are human beings, and therefore the tax imposed by the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C and even the revenue clauses within the United States Constitution itself at 1:8:1 and 1:8:3 can and do relate ONLY to human beings and not artificial “persons” or corporations:

“Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.14

14 Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States, corporations accordingly have been declared unable “to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or impairment by the law of a State.” Orient Ins. Co. v. Dagg, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869) . This conclusion was in harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2. See also Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912) ; Berea College v. Kentucky, 211 U.S. 45 (1908) ; Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928) ; Grosjean v. American Press Co., 297 U.S. 233, 244 (1936) .

[Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.

SOURCE: [http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a\\_user.html#amdt14a\\_hd1](http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1)]

One is therefore ONLY regarded as a “resident” within the Internal Revenue Code if and ONLY if they are engaged in the “trade or business” activity, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”. This mechanism for acquiring jurisdiction is documented in Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) . [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#) says that when we are representing a federal and not state corporation as “officers” or statutory “employees” per 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), the civil laws which apply are the place of formation and domicile of the corporation, which in the case of the government of “U.S. Inc.” is ONLY the District of Columbia:

[IV. PARTIES](#) > Rule 17.

[Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

(b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

**(2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and**

(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

(A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or laws; and

(B) [28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959](#)(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or be sued in a United States court.

[[Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#)]

Please note the following very important facts:

1. The “person” which IS physically present on federal territory in the context of Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)(2) scenario is the PUBLIC OFFICE, rather than the OFFICER who is CONSENSUALLY and LAWFULLY filling said office.
2. The PUBLIC OFFICE is the statutory “taxpayer” per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14), and not the human being filling said office.
3. The OFFICE is the thing the government created and can therefore regulate and tax. They can ONLY tax and regulate that which they created.<sup>36</sup> The public office has a domicile in the District of Columbia per 4 U.S.C. §72, which is the same domicile as that of its CORPORATION parent.
4. Because the parent government corporation of the office is a STATUTORY but not CONSTITUTIONAL “U.S. citizen”, then the public office itself is ALSO a statutory citizen per 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). All creations of a government have the same civil status as their creator and the creation cannot be greater than the creator:

*“A corporation is a citizen, [resident](#), or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was created, and of [that state or country only.](#)”*  
[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

5. An oath of office is the ONLY lawful method by which a specific otherwise PRIVATE person can be connected to a specific PUBLIC office.

***“It is true, that the person who accepts an office may be supposed to enter into a compact [contract] to be answerable to the government, which he serves, for any violation of his duty; and, having taken the oath of office, he would unquestionably be liable, in such case, to a prosecution for perjury in the Federal Courts. But because one man, by his own act, renders himself amenable to a particular jurisdiction, shall another man, who has not incurred a similar obligation, be implicated? If, in other words, it is sufficient to vest a jurisdiction in this court, that a Federal Officer is concerned; if it is a sufficient proof of a case arising under a law of the United States to affect other persons, that such officer is bound, by law, to discharge his duty with fidelity; a source of jurisdiction is opened, which must inevitably overflow and destroy all the barriers between the judicial authorities of the State and the general government. Anything which can prevent a Federal Officer from the punctual, as well as from an impartial, performance of his duty; an assault and battery; or the recovery of a debt, as well as the offer of a bribe, may be made a foundation of the jurisdiction of this court; and, [considering the constant disposition of power to extend the sphere of its influence, fictions will be resorted to, when real cases cease to occur. A mere fiction, that the defendant is in the custody of the marshall, has rendered the jurisdiction of the King’s Bench universal in all personal actions.](#)”***  
[United States v. Worrall, 2 U.S. 384 (1798)]  
SOURCE: [http://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=3339893669697439168](http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=3339893669697439168)

Absent proof on the record of such an oath in any legal proceeding, any enforcement proceeding against a “taxpayer” public officer must be dismissed. The oath of public office:

- 5.1. Makes the OFFICER into legal surety for the PUBLIC OFFICE.
- 5.2. Creates a partnership between the otherwise private officer and the government. That is the ONLY partnership within the statutory meaning of “person” found in 26 U.S.C. §7343 and 26 U.S.C. §6671(b).
6. The reason that “United States” is defined as expressly including ONLY the District of Columbia in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) is because that is the ONLY place that “public officers” can lawfully serve, per 4 U.S.C. §72:

[TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)  
Sec. 72. - Public offices; at seat of Government

*All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere, except as otherwise expressly provided by law*

7. Even within privileged federal corporations, not all workers are “officers” and therefore “public officers”. Only the

<sup>36</sup> See [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 5.1.1 entitled “The Power to Create is the Power to Tax”. SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>.

1 officers of the corporation identified in the corporate filings, in fact, are officers and public officers. Every other  
2 worker in the corporation is EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and NOT a statutory “taxpayer”.

- 3 8. The authority for instituting the “trade or business” franchise tax upon public officers in the District of Columbia  
4 derives from the following U.S. Supreme Court cite:

5 *“Loughborough v. Blake, 5 Wheat. 317, 5 L.Ed. 98, was an action of trespass or, as appears by the original*  
6 *record, replevin, brought in the circuit court for the District of Columbia to try the right of Congress to impose a*  
7 *direct tax for general purposes on that District. 3 Stat. at L. 216, chap. 60. **It was insisted that Congress could***  
8 ***act in a double capacity: in one as legislating [182 U.S. 244, 260] for the states; in the other as a local legislature***  
9 ***for the District of Columbia. In the latter character, it was admitted that the power of levying direct taxes might***  
10 ***be exercised, but for District purposes only, as a state legislature might tax for state purposes; but that it could***  
11 ***not legislate for the District under art. 1, 8, giving to Congress the power 'to lay and collect taxes, imposts, and***  
12 ***excises, ' which 'shall be uniform throughout the United States,' inasmuch as the District was no part of the***  
13 ***United States [described in the Constitution]. It was held that the grant of this power was a general one without***  
14 *limitation as to place, and consequently extended to all places over which the government extends; and that it*  
15 *extended to the District of Columbia as a constituent part of the United States. The fact that art. 1, 2, declares*  
16 *that 'representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states . . . according to their*  
17 *respective numbers' furnished a standard by which taxes were apportioned, but not to exempt any part of the*  
18 *country from their operation. 'The words used do not mean that direct taxes shall be imposed on states only which*  
19 *are represented, or shall be apportioned to representatives; **but that direct taxation, in its application to states,***  
20 ***shall be apportioned to numbers.'** That art. 1, 9, 4, declaring that direct taxes shall be laid in proportion to the*  
21 *census, was applicable to the District of Columbia, 'and will enable Congress to apportion on it its just and equal*  
22 *share of the burden, with the same accuracy as on the respective states. If the tax be laid in this proportion, it is*  
23 *within the very words of the restriction. It is a tax in proportion to the census or enumeration referred to.' It was*  
24 *further held that the words of the 9th section did not 'in terms require that the system of direct taxation, when*  
25 *resorted to, shall be extended to the territories, as the words of the 2d section require that it shall be extended to*  
26 *all the states. They therefore may, without violence, be understood to give a rule when the territories shall be*  
27 *taxed, without imposing the necessity of taxing them.'”*  
28 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

- 29 9. It is ILLEGAL for a human being domiciled in a constitutional state of the Union and protected by the Constitution and  
30 who is not physically present on federal territory to become legally present there, even with their consent:
- 31 9.1. The Declaration of Independence says your rights are “unalienable”, which means you aren’t ALLOWED to  
32 bargain them away through a franchise or office. It is organic law published in the first enactment of Congress in  
33 volume 1 of the Statutes at Large and hence has the “force of law”. All organic law and the Bill of Rights itself  
34 attach to LAND and not the status of the people on the land. Hence, unless you leave the ground protected by the  
35 Constitution and enter federal territory to contract away rights or take the oath of office, the duties of the office  
36 cannot and do not apply to those domiciled and present within a constitutional state.
- 37 9.2. You cannot unilaterally “elect” yourself into public office by filling out any tax or franchise form, even with your  
38 consent. Hence you can’t be “legally present” in the STATUTORY “United States\*\*” as a public officer even if  
39 you consent to be, if you are protected by the Constitution.
- 40 9.3. When you DO consent to occupy the office AFTER a lawful election or appointment, you take that oath on  
41 federal territory not protected by the Constitution, and therefore only in that circumstance COULD you lawfully  
42 alienate an unalienable right.
- 43 10. Since the first four commandments of the Ten Commandments prohibit Christians from worshipping or serving other  
44 gods, then they also forbid Christians from being public officers in their private life if the government has superior or  
45 supernatural powers, immunities, or privileges above everyone else, which is the chief characteristic of any god. The  
46 word “serve” in the scripture below includes serving as a public officer. The essence of religious “worship” is, in fact,  
47 obedience to the dictates of a SUPERIOR or SUPERNATURAL being. You as a human being are the “natural” in the  
48 phrase “supernatural”, so if any government or civil ruler has any more power than you as a human being, then they are  
49 a god in the context of the following scripture.

50 ***“You shall have no other gods [including governments or civil rulers] before Me. You shall not make for***  
51 ***yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or***  
52 ***that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down or serve them.** For I, the Lord your God, am a*  
53 *jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who*  
54 *hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments.*  
55 *[Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKVJ]*

- 56 11. Any attempt to compel you to occupy or accept the obligations of a public office without your consent represents  
57 several crimes, including:
- 58 11.1. Theft of all the property and rights to property acquired by associating you with the status of “taxpayer”.
- 59 11.2. Impersonating a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.

1 11.3. Involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.

2 11.4. Identity theft, because it connects your legal identity to obligations that you don't consent to, all of which are  
3 associated with the statutory status of "taxpayer".

4 11.5. Peonage, if the status of "taxpayer" is surety for public debts, in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1581. Peonage is slavery  
5 in connection with a debt, even if that debt is the PUBLIC debt.

6 Usually, false and fraudulent information returns are the method of connecting otherwise foreign and/or nonresident parties  
7 to the "trade or business" franchise, and thus, they are being criminally abused as the equivalent of federal election devices  
8 to fraudulently "elect" otherwise PRIVATE and nonresident parties to be liable for the obligations of a public office. 26  
9 U.S.C. §6041(a) establishes that information returns which impute statutory "income" may ONLY lawfully be filed against  
10 those lawfully engaged in the "trade or business" franchise. This is covered in:

*Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 11 **5.2.5 STATUTORY v. CONSTITUTIONAL context for citizenship terms**

12 It is very important to understand that there are TWO separate, distinct, and mutually exclusive contexts in which  
13 geographical "words of art" can be used at the federal or national level:

- 14 1. Constitutional.
- 15 2. Statutory.

16 The purpose of providing a statutory definition of a legal "term" is to supersede and not enlarge the ordinary, common law,  
17 constitutional, or common meaning of a term. Geographical words of art include:

- 18 1. "State"
- 19 2. "United States"
- 20 3. "alien"
- 21 4. "citizen"
- 22 5. "resident"
- 23 6. "U.S. person"

24 The terms "State" and "United States" within the Constitution implies the constitutional states of the Union and excludes  
25 federal territory, statutory "States" (federal territories), or the statutory "United States" (the collection of all federal territory).  
26 This is an outcome of the separation of powers doctrine. See:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 The U.S. Constitution creates a public trust which is the delegation of authority order that the U.S. Government uses to  
28 manage federal territory and property. That property includes franchises, such as the "trade or business" franchise. All  
29 statutory civil law it creates can and does regulate only THAT property and not the constitutional States, which are foreign,  
30 sovereign, and statutory "aliens" for the purposes of federal legislative jurisdiction.

31 It is very important to realize the consequences of this constitutional separation of powers between the states and national  
32 government. Some of these consequences include the following:

- 33 1. Statutory "States" as indicated in [4 U.S.C. §110](#)(d) and "States" in nearly all federal statutes are in fact federal  
34 territories and the definition does NOT include constitutional states of the Union.
- 35 2. The statutory "United States" defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) includes federal  
36 territory and excludes any land within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state of the Union.
- 37 3. Terms on government forms assume the statutory context and NOT the constitutional context.
- 38 4. [Domicile is the origin of civil legislative jurisdiction](#) over human beings. This jurisdiction is called "in personam  
39 jurisdiction".
- 40 5. Since the [separation of powers doctrine](#) creates two separate jurisdictions that are legislatively "foreign" in relation to  
41 each other, then there are TWO types of political communities, two types of "citizens", and two types of jurisdictions

exercised by the national government.

*"It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities was the law in question passed?"*  
[Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]

- 6. A human being domiciled in a state and born or naturalized anywhere in the Union is a statutory "non-resident non-person" in relation to the national government and a non-citizen national pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#).
- 7. You cannot be a statutory "citizen" pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §1401 and a constitutional or Fourteenth Amendment "Citizen" AT THE SAME TIME. Why? Because the Supreme Court held in Hooven and Allison v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945), that there are THREE different and mutually exclusive "United States", and therefore THREE types of "citizens of the United States". Here is an example:

**"The Court today holds that the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment has no application to Bellei [an 8 U.S.C. §1401 STATUTORY citizen].** The Court first notes that Afroyim was essentially a case construing the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. Since the Citizenship Clause declares that: 'All persons born or naturalized in the United States \* \* \* are citizens of the United States \* \* \*,' the Court reasons that the protections against involuntary expatriation declared in Afroyim do not protect all American citizens, but only those 'born or naturalized in the United States.' Afroyim, the argument runs, was naturalized in this country so he was protected by the Citizenship Clause, but Bellei, since he acquired his American citizenship at birth in Italy as a foreignborn child of an American citizen, was neither born nor naturalized in the United States and, hence, falls outside the scope of the Fourteenth Amendment guarantees declared in Afroyim. One could hardly call this a generous reading of the great purposes the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted to bring about. **While conceding that Bellei is an American citizen,** the majority states: 'He simply is not a Fourteenth-Amendment-first-sentence citizen.' Therefore, the majority reasons, the congressional revocation of his citizenship is not barred by the Constitution. **I cannot accept the Court's conclusion that the Fourteenth Amendment protects the citizenship of some Americans and not others.**

[. . .]

**The Court today puts aside the Fourteenth Amendment as a standard by which to measure congressional action with respect to citizenship, and substitutes in its place the majority's own vague notions of 'fairness.'** **The majority takes a new step with the recurring theme that the test of constitutionality is the Court's own view of what is 'fair, reasonable, and right.'** **Despite the concession that Bellei was admittedly an American citizen, and despite the holding in Afroyim that the Fourteenth Amendment has put citizenship, once conferred, beyond the power of Congress to revoke, the majority today upholds the revocation of Bellei's citizenship on the ground that the congressional action was not 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair.'** **The majority applies the 'shock-the-conscience' test to uphold, rather than strike, a federal statute. It is a dangerous concept of constitutional law that allows the majority to conclude that, because it cannot say the statute is 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair,' the statute must be constitutional.**  
[Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)]

*"The 1<sup>st</sup> section of the 14<sup>th</sup> article [Fourteenth Amendment], to which our attention is more specifically invited, opens with a definition of citizenship—not only citizenship of the United States[\*\*\*], but citizenship of the states. No such definition was previously found in the Constitution, nor had any attempt been made to define it by act of Congress. It had been the occasion of much discussion in the courts, by the executive departments and in the public journals. **It had been said by eminent judges that no man was a citizen of the [\*\*\*] except as he was a citizen of one of the states composing the Union. Those therefore, who had been born and resided always in the District of Columbia or in the territories [STATUTORY citizens], though within the United States[\*], were not [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizens.**"*

[Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873)]

The "citizen of the United States" mentioned in the Fourteenth Amendment is a constitutional "citizen of the United States", and the term "United States" in that context includes states of the Union and excludes federal territory. Hence, you would NOT be a "citizen of the United States" within any federal statute, because all such statutes define "United States" to mean federal territory and EXCLUDE states of the Union. For more details, see:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

- 8. Your job, if you say you are a "citizen of the United States" or "U.S. citizen" on a government form ( a VERY DANGEROUS undertaking!) is to understand that all government forms presume the statutory and not constitutional

1 context, and to ensure that you define precisely WHICH one of the three "United States" you are a "citizen" of, and do  
2 so in a way that excludes you from the civil jurisdiction of the national government because domiciled in a "foreign  
3 state". Both foreign countries and states of the Union are legislatively "foreign" and therefore "foreign states" in  
4 relation to the national government of the United States. The following form does that very carefully:

[Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 9. Even the IRS says you CANNOT trust or rely on ANYTHING on any of their forms and publications. We cover this  
6 in our [Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007](#). Hence, if you are compelled to fill out a  
7 government form, you have an OBLIGATION to ensure that you define all "words of art" used on the form in such a  
8 way that there is no room for presumption, no judicial or government discretion to "interpret" the form to their benefit,  
9 and no injury to your rights or status by filling out the government form. This includes attaching the following forms  
10 to all tax forms you submit:

11 9.1. [Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001](#)

12 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 9.2. [Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201](#)

14 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 15 5.2.6 “Subject to THE jurisdiction” v. “subject to ITS jurisdiction”

16 The phrase “subject to ITS jurisdiction” means the U.S. government and not any other state.

17 *26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 Income tax on individuals*

18 *(c ) Who is a citizen.*

19 *Every person born or naturalized in the [federal] United States[\*\*] and subject to ITS jurisdiction is a citizen.*  
20 *For other rules governing the acquisition of citizenship, see chapters 1 and 2 of title III of the Immigration and*  
21 *Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. §1401-1459). ”*

22 The above definition of “citizen” applying exclusively to the Internal Revenue Code reveals that it depends on 8 U.S.C. §1401  
23 means a human being and NOT artificial person born anywhere in the country but domiciled in the federal United  
24 States\*\*/federal zone, which includes territories or possessions and excludes states of the Union. These people possess a  
25 special "non-constitutional" class of citizenship that is not covered by the Fourteenth Amendment or any other part of the  
26 Constitution.

27 *“Finally, this Court is mindful of the years of past practice in which territorial citizenship has been treated as*  
28 *a statutory [PRIVILEGE!], and not a constitutional, right.”*  
29 *[Tuana v. U.S.A., Case No. 12-01143 (D.D.C., 2013)]*

30 Notice the term “born or naturalized in the United States and subject to its jurisdiction” within 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1, which means  
31 the exclusive legislative jurisdiction of the federal government within the District of Columbia and its territories and  
32 possessions under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution and Title 48 of the U.S. Code. If they meant to include  
33 states of the Union, they would have used “their jurisdiction” or “the jurisdiction” as used in section 1 of the Fourteenth  
34 Amendment instead of “its jurisdiction”.

35 *“The 13th Amendment to the Constitution, prohibiting slavery and involuntary servitude ‘within the United States,*  
36 *or in any place subject to their jurisdiction,’ is also significant as showing that there may be places within the*  
37 *jurisdiction of the United States that are no part of the Union. To say that the phraseology of this amendment*  
38 *was due to the fact that it was intended to prohibit slavery in the seceded states, under a possible interpretation*  
39 *that those states were no longer a part of the Union, is to confess the very point in issue, since it involves an*  
40 *admission that, if these states were not a part of the Union, they were still subject to the jurisdiction of the United*  
41 *States.*

42 *Upon the other hand, the 14th Amendment, upon the subject of citizenship, declares only that ‘all persons born*  
43 *or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States, and*  
44 *of the state wherein they reside.’ Here there is a limitation to persons born or naturalized in the United States,*  
45 *which is not extended to persons born in any place ‘subject to their jurisdiction.’*  
46 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

47 The phrase “Subject to THE jurisdiction”, on the other hand, is found in the Fourteenth Amendment:

U.S. Constitution:  
[Fourteenth Amendment](#)

Section. 1. All persons **born or naturalized in the United States**[\*\*\*] and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States[\*\*\*] and of the State wherein they reside.

The phrase “subject to THE jurisdiction” in the context of ONLY the Fourteenth Amendment:

1. Means “subject to the POLITICAL and not LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction”.

*“This section contemplates two sources of citizenship, and two sources only,—birth and naturalization. The persons declared to be citizens are 'all persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof.' The evident meaning of these last words is, not merely subject in some respect or degree to the jurisdiction of the United States, **but completely subject to their [plural, not singular, meaning states of the Union] political jurisdiction, and owing them [the state of the Union] direct and immediate allegiance.** And the words relate to the time of birth in the one case, as they do [169 U.S. 649, 725] to the time of naturalization in the other. Persons not thus subject to the jurisdiction of the United States at the time of birth cannot become so afterwards, except by being naturalized, either individually, as by proceedings under the naturalization acts, or collectively, as by the force of a treaty by which foreign territory is acquired.”*  
[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]

2. Requires domicile, which is voluntary, in order to be subject ALSO to the civil LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of the municipality one is in. Civil status always has domicile as a prerequisite.

*In Udny v. Udny (1869) L. R. 1 H. L. Sc. 441, the point decided was one of inheritance, depending upon the question whether the domicile of the father was in England or in Scotland, he being in either alternative a British subject. Lord Chancellor Hatherley said: **'The question of naturalization and of allegiance is distinct from that of domicile.'** Page 452. Lord Westbury, in the passage relied on by the counsel for the United States, began by saying: **'The law of England, and of almost all civilized countries, ascribes to each individual at his birth two distinct legal states or conditions,—one by virtue of which he becomes the subject [NATIONAL] of some particular country, binding him by the tie of natural allegiance, and which may be called his political status; another by virtue of which he has ascribed to him the character of a citizen of some particular country, and as such is possessed of certain municipal rights, and subject to certain obligations, which latter character is the civil status or condition of the individual, and may be quite different from his political status.'** And then, while maintaining that the civil status is universally governed by the single principle of domicile (domicilium), the criterion established by international law for the purpose of determining civil status, and the basis on which the personal rights of the party—that is to say, the law which determines his majority or minority, his marriage, succession, testacy, or intestacy—must depend, he yet distinctly recognized that a man's political status, his country (patria), and his 'nationality,—that is, natural allegiance,—'may depend on different laws in different countries.' Pages 457, 460. He evidently used the word 'citizen,' not as equivalent to 'subject,' but rather to 'inhabitant'; and had no thought of impeaching the established rule that all persons born under British dominion are natural-born subjects.*  
[United States v. Wong Kim Ark, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898) ;  
SOURCE: [http://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=3381955771263111765](http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=3381955771263111765)]

3. Is a POLITICAL status that does not carry with it any civil status to which PUBLIC rights or franchises can attach. Therefore, the term “citizen” as used in Title 26 is NOT this type of citizen, since it imposes civil obligations. All tax obligations are civil in nature and depend on DOMICILE, not NATIONALITY. See District of Columbia v. Murphy, 314 U.S. 441 (1941) and:

Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 11.7  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Is a product of PERMANENT ALLEGIANCE that is associated with the political status of “nationals” as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21). The only thing that can or does establish a political status is such allegiance.

[8 U.S.C. §1101](#): Definitions

(a) As used in this chapter—  
(21) The term “national” means a person owing permanent allegiance to a state.

**“Allegiance and protection [by the government from harm] are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The one is a compensation for the other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance.”**  
[Minor v. Happersett, [88 U.S. \(21 Wall.\) 162](#), 166-168 (1874)]

1 5. Is NOT a product of TEMPORARY allegiance owed by aliens who are sojourners temporarily in the United States and  
2 subject to the laws but do not have PERMANENT allegiance. Note the phrase “temporary and local allegiance” in the  
3 ruling below:

4 *The reasons for not allowing to other aliens exemption 'from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are*  
5 *found' were stated as follows: 'When private individuals of one nation [states of the Unions are "nations" under*  
6 *the law of nations] spread themselves through another as business or caprice may direct, mingling*  
7 *indiscriminately with the inhabitants of that other, or when merchant vessels enter for the purposes of trade, it*  
8 *would be obviously inconvenient and dangerous to society, and would subject the laws to continual infraction,*  
9 *and the government to degradation, if such individuals or merchants did not owe temporary and local allegiance,*  
10 *and were not amenable to the jurisdiction of the country. Nor can the foreign sovereign have any motive for*  
11 *wishing such exemption. His subjects thus passing into foreign countries are not employed by him, nor are they*  
12 *engaged in national pursuits. Consequently, there are powerful motives for not exempting persons of this*  
13 *description from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found, and no one motive for requiring it. The*  
14 *implied license, therefore, under which they enter, can never be construed to grant such exemption.'* 7 Cranch,  
15 144.

16 *In short, the judgment in the case of The Exchange declared, as incontrovertible principles, that the jurisdiction*  
17 *of every nation within its own territory is exclusive and absolute, and is susceptible of no limitation not imposed*  
18 *by the nation itself; that all exceptions to its full and absolute territorial jurisdiction must be traced up to its own*  
19 *consent, express or implied; that upon its consent to cede, or to waive the exercise of, a part of its territorial*  
20 *jurisdiction, rest the exemptions from that jurisdiction of foreign sovereigns or their armies entering its territory*  
21 *with its permission, and of their foreign ministers and public ships of war; and that the implied license, under*  
22 *which private individuals of another nation enter the territory and mingle indiscriminately with its inhabitants,*  
23 *for purposes of business or pleasure, can never be construed to grant to them an exemption from the jurisdiction*  
24 *of the country in which they are found. See, also, Carlisle v. U.S. (1872) 16 Wall. 147, 155; Radich v. Hutchins*  
25 *(1877) 95 U.S. 210; Wildenhuss' Case (1887) 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385; Chae Chan Ping v. U.S. (1889) 130 U.S.*  
26 *581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.*  
27 [United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]

28  
29 *"All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the*  
30 *United States and of the State wherein they reside."*

31 *The first observation we have to make on this clause is, that it puts at rest both the questions which we stated to*  
32 *have been the subject of differences of opinion. It declares that persons may be citizens of the United States*  
33 *without regard to their citizenship of a particular State, and it overturns the Dred Scott decision by making all*  
34 *persons born within the United States and subject to its jurisdiction citizens of the United States. That its main*  
35 *purpose was to establish the citizenship of the negro can admit of no doubt. The phrase, "subject to its*  
36 *jurisdiction" was intended to exclude from its operation children of ministers, consuls, and citizens or subjects*  
37 *of foreign States born within the United States.*  
38 *[Slaughterhouse Cases, 83 U.S. 36 (1873)]*

39 6. Relates only to the time of birth or naturalization and not to one’s CIVIL status at any time AFTER birth or  
40 naturalization.  
41 7. Is a codification of the following similar phrase found in the Civil Rights Act of 1866, 14 Stat. 27-30.

42 *Civil Right Act of 1866, 14 Stat. 27*

43 *Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,*  
44 *That all persons born in the United States and not subject to any foreign power, excluding Indians not taxed,*  
45 *are hereby declared to be citizens of the United States; and such citizens, of every race and color, without regard*  
46 *to any previous condition of slavery or involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party*  
47 *shall have been duly convicted, shall have the same right, in every State and Territory in the United States, to*  
48 *make and enforce contracts, to sue, be parties, and give evidence, to inherit, purchase, lease, sell, hold, and*  
49 *convey real and personal property, and to full and equal benefit of all laws and proceedings for the security of*  
50 *person and property, as is enjoyed by white citizens, and shall be subject to like punishment, pains, and penalties,*  
51 *and to none other, any law, statute, ordinance, regulation, or custom, to the contrary notwithstanding.*  
52 *[SOURCE: <http://teachingamericanhistory.org/library/document/the-civil-rights-act-of-1866/>]*

53 The only way one could be “not subject to any foreign power” as indicated above is to not owe ALLEGIANCE to a  
54 foreign power and to be a CONSTITUTIONAL “citizen of the United States”.

55 8. Does NOT apply to people in unincorporated territories such as Puerto Rico, Guam, American Samoa, etc.

56 *"The Naturalization Clause has a geographic limitation: it applies "throughout the United States." The federal*  
57 *courts have repeatedly construed similar and even identical language in other clauses to include states and*

1 incorporated territories, but not unincorporated territories. In *Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45  
2 L.Ed. 1088 (1901), one of the *Insular Cases*, the Supreme Court held that the Revenue Clause's identical explicit  
3 geographic limitation, "throughout the United States," did not include the unincorporated territory of Puerto  
4 Rico, which for purposes of that Clause was "not part of the United States." *Id.* at 287, 21 S.Ct. 770. The Court  
5 reached this sensible result because unincorporated territories are not on a path to statehood. See *Boumediene*  
6 *v. Bush*, 553 U.S. 723, 757–58, 128 S.Ct. 2229, 171 L.Ed.2d. 41 (2008) (citing *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 293, 21 S.Ct.  
7 770). In *Rabang v. I.N.S.*, 35 F.3d. 1449 (9th Cir.1994), this court held that the Fourteenth Amendment's  
8 limitation of birthright citizenship to those "born ... in the United States" did not extend citizenship to those born  
9 in the Philippines during the period when it was an unincorporated territory. U.S. Const., 14th Amend., cl. 1; see  
10 *Rabang*, 35 F.3d. at 1451. Every court to have construed that clause's geographic limitation has agreed. See  
11 *Valmonte v. I.N.S.*, 136 F.3d. 914, 920–21 (2d Cir.1998); *Lacap v. I.N.S.*, 138 F.3d. 518, 519 (3d Cir.1998);  
12 *Licudine v. Winter*, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 134 (D.D.C.2009).

13 Like the constitutional clauses at issue in *Rabang* and *Downes*, the Naturalization Clause is expressly limited to  
14 the "United States." This limitation "prevents its extension to every place over which the government exercises  
15 its sovereignty." *Rabang*, 35 F.3d. at 1453. Because the Naturalization Clause did not follow the flag to the CNMI  
16 when Congress approved the Covenant, the Clause does not require us to apply federal immigration law to the  
17 CNMI prior to the CNRA's transition date.  
18 [*Eche v. Holder*, 694 F.3d. 1026 (2012)]

19 If you would like to learn more about the important differences between POLITICAL jurisdiction and LEGISLATIVE  
20 jurisdiction, please read:

[Political Jurisdiction](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.004  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21 If you would like a complete explanation from eminent legal scholars at the Heritage Foundation of the phrase "subject to  
22 THE jurisdiction" in the context of the Fourteenth Amendment, see:

- 23 1. *Tucker Carlson Tonight 20181030 Birthright Citizenship Debate*, SEDM Exhibit #01.019  
24 <https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>
- 25 2. *The Case Against Birthright Citizenship*, Heritage Foundation  
26 <https://youtu.be/ujqYBlkdkdQ>
- 27 3. *Does the Fourteenth Amendment Require Birthright Citizenship?*, Heritage Foundation  
28 <https://youtu.be/wZGzbVrvoy4>
- 29 4. *The Heritage Guide to the Constitution*, Citizenship, Heritage Foundation  
30 <https://www.heritage.org/constitution/#!/amendments/14/essays/167/citizenship>
- 31 5. *The Terrible Truth About Birthright Citizenship*, Stefan Molyneux, SEDM Exhibit #01.020  
32 <https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>
- 33 6. *Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1.1: Meaning of "subject to the jurisdiction" in the Fourteenth Amendment*  
34 <https://famguardian.org/forums/topic/meaning-of-subject-to-the-jurisdiction-in-the-fourteenth-amendment/>

35 Lastly, the subject of this section is such an important and pervasive one in the freedom community that we have prepared  
36 an entire presentation on the subject matter which we highly recommend that you view, if any questions at all remain about  
37 the meaning of the phrase "subject to the jurisdiction" in the Fourteenth Amendment:

[Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #08.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 38 **6. What Constitutes a court-admissible basis for "Reasonable Belief" About Your Tax** 39 **Responsibilities?**

40 Readers are also reminded that the ONLY basis for "reasonable belief" about one's tax liability is any one or more of the  
41 following, according to the government, the courts, and the IRS itself:

- 42 1. Enacted positive law from the Statutes at Large after January 2, 1939.
- 43 2. The rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court and NOT lower courts.
- 44 3. The Constitution for the United States of America.

45 Readers may NOT rely on the following sources of belief and may ONLY rely upon those indicated above:

1. Anything the IRS publishes, including their entire website and every one of their forms and publications. See the IRS' own Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 which amazingly admits this:  
<http://www.irs.gov/irm/part4/ch10s11.html>
2. Anything that the IRS or the government says or writes. The courts admit this:  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>
3. Any part of the I.R.C., which is simply nothing but a "statutory presumption" that violates due process of law. See 1 U.S.C. §204, which says that the I.R.C. is "prima facie", which means a "presumption". All presumption which prejudices constitutionally guaranteed rights is unconstitutional. *Vlandis v. Kline*, 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235 (1973); *Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur*, 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215 (1974). The U.S. Supreme Court has said that statutory presumptions are unconstitutional if they prejudice your rights. *Heiner v. Donnan*, 285 U.S. 312 (1932), *United States v. Gainly*, 380 U.S. 63 (1965).

Everything other than the law itself is not a reasonable source of belief and is simply hearsay and false presumption that is inadmissible as evidence. This is exhaustively explained below:

*Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Consequently, as you read the case cites provided in this document, all of which derive from federal courts, you must take them with a grain of salt and a healthy bit of discretion.

## 7. Overview of the Income Taxation Process

This section provides basic background on how the income tax described in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A functions. This will help you fit the explanation contained in this memorandum into the overall taxation process. Below is a summary of the taxation process:

1. The purpose for establishing governments is mainly to protect private property. The Declaration of Independence affirms this:

*"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, --"*  
[Declaration of Independence, 1776]

2. Government protects private rights by keeping "public [government] property" and "private property" separate and never allowing them to be joined together. This is the heart of the separation of powers doctrine: separation of what is private from what is public with the goal of protecting mainly what is private. See:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. All property BEGINS as private property. The only way to lawfully change it to public property is through the exercise of your unalienable constitutional right to contract. All franchises qualify as a type of contract, and therefore, franchises are one of many methods to lawfully convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. The exercise of the right to contract, in turn, is an act of consent that eliminates any possibility of a legal remedy of the donor against the donee:

*"Voluntati non fit injuria.*  
*He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

*Consensus tollit errorem.*  
*Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

*Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo concentire.*  
*It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

*Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*  
*One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145."*  
[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;  
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

1 4. In law, all rights are “property”.

2 *Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal*  
3 *sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government. Fulton Light, Heat &*  
4 *Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. The term is said to extend to every species of valuable*  
5 *right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to*  
6 *dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude every one else from interfering with*  
7 *it. That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things*  
8 *or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can*  
9 *have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which*  
10 *no way depends on another man's courtesy.*

11 *The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,*  
12 *tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which*  
13 *goes to make up wealth or estate. It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real*  
14 *and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of*  
15 *one's property rights by actionable wrong. Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d 180, 332*  
16 *P.2d. 250, 252, 254.*

17 *Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership. or whether*  
18 *beneficial, or a private ownership. Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only*  
19 *ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,*  
20 *389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.*

21 *Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical*  
22 *thing, as right to possess, use and dispose of it. Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission,*  
23 *230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.*  
24 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]*

25 By protecting your constitutional rights, the government is protecting your PRIVATE property. Your rights are private  
26 property because they came from God, not from the government. Only what the government creates can become public  
27 property. An example is corporations, which are a public franchise that makes officers of the corporation into public  
28 officers.

29 5. The process of taxation is the process of converting “private property” into a “public use” and a “public purpose”. Below  
30 are definitions of these terms for your enlightenment.

31 *Public use. Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For*  
32 *condemnation purposes, “public use” is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not*  
33 *confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which*  
34 *condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of*  
35 *public, a “public advantage” or “public benefit” accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. Montana Power*  
36 *Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.*

37 *Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent*  
38 *domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and*  
39 *every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it;*  
40 *if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262*  
41 *U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186. The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage,*  
42 *or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but*  
43 *must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which*  
44 *cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A “public use” for which land may be*  
45 *taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,*  
46 *changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by*  
47 *an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn.*  
48 *521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.*

49 *See also Condemnation; Eminent domain.*  
50 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232]*

51  
52 *“Public purpose. In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the*  
53 *objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,*  
54 *are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax,*  
55 *police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or*  
56 *welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for*  
57 *instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. “Public purpose” that will justify expenditure of public*  
58 *money generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time*

1 is directly related function of government. *Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d.  
2 789, 794 .

3 *The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be*  
4 *levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;*  
5 ***the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not***  
6 ***merely as individuals.** A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public*  
7 *health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents*  
8 *within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote*  
9 *such public purpose or public business.”*

10 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added*]

- 11 6. The federal government has no power of eminent domain within states of the Union. This means that they cannot  
12 lawfully convert private property to a public use or a public purpose within the exclusive jurisdiction of states of the  
13 Union:

14 **“The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent**  
15 **domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court**  
16 **denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty**  
17 **or compact.”**

18 [*Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)*]

- 19 7. The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation  
20 if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It  
21 was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868.

22 *Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons*

23 **No person shall** *be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or*  
24 *indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual*  
25 *service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in*  
26 *jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor **be***  
27 **deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public**  
28 **use, without just compensation.**

29 [*United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment*]

30 If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the  
31 conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred:

32 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment “takings clause” above.

33 7.2. “Conversion” in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654.

34 7.3. Theft.

- 35 8. Because taxation involves converting private property to a public use, public purpose, and public office, then it involves  
36 eminent domain if the owner of the property did not expressly consent to the taking:

37 ***Eminent domain.*** *The power to take private property for public use by the state, municipalities, and private*  
38 *persons or corporations authorized to exercise functions of public character. Housing Authority of Cherokee*  
39 *National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028. Fifth Amendment, U.S. Constitution.*

40 *In the United States, the power of eminent domain is founded in both the federal (Fifth Amend.) and state*  
41 *constitutions. **However, the Constitution limits the power to taking for a public purpose and prohibits the***  
42 ***exercise of the power of eminent domain without just compensation to the owners of the property which is***  
43 ***taken. The process of exercising the power of eminent domain is commonly referred to as “condemnation”***  
44 ***or, “expropriation”.***

45 *The right of eminent domain is the right of the state, through its regular organization, to reassert, either*  
46 *temporarily or permanently, its dominion over any portion of the soil of the state on account of public exigency*  
47 *and for the public good. Thus, in time of war or insurrection, the proper authorities may possess and hold any*  
48 *part of the territory of the state for the common safety; and in time of peace the legislature may authorize the*  
49 *appropriation of the same to public purposes, such as the opening of roads, construction of defenses, or providing*  
50 *channels for trade or travel. Eminent domain is the highest and most exact idea of property remaining in the*  
51 *government, or in the aggregate body of the people in their sovereign capacity. It gives a right to resume the*  
52 *possession of the property in the manner directed by the constitution and the laws of the state, whenever the public*  
53 *interest requires it.*

1 See also Adequate compensation; Condemnation; Constructive taking; Damages; Expropriation; Fair market  
 2 value; Just compensation; Larger parcel; Public use; Take.  
 3 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470]

- 4 9. The Fifth Amendment requires that any taking of private property without the consent of the owner ***must*** involve  
 5 compensation. The Constitution must be consistent with itself. The taxation clauses found in Article 1, Section 8,  
 6 Clauses 1 and 3 cannot conflict with the Fifth Amendment. The Fifth Amendment contains no exception to the  
 7 requirement for just compensation upon conversion of private property to a public use, even in the case of taxation. This  
 8 is why all taxes must be indirect excise taxes against people who provide their consent by applying for a license to engage  
 9 in the taxed activity: The application for the license constitutes constructive consent to donate the fruits of the activity  
 10 to a public use, public purpose, and public office.  
 11 10. There is only ONE condition in which the conversion of private property to public property does NOT require  
 12 compensation, which is when the owner donates the private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office.  
 13 To wit:

14 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;"*  
 15 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***  
 16 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***  
 17 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL***  
 18 ***SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public "benefit"];** *second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives*  
 19 ***to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take***  
 20 ***it upon payment of due compensation."***  
 21 [Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892) ]*

22 The above rules are summarized below:

23 **Table 3: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office**

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <b><i>the right to exclude government uses</i></b> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are "property". Therefore, the basis for the "taking" was violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign "neighbor".	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to "benefit" his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would "benefit" his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. "eminent domain".	No

- 24 11. The following two methods are the ONLY methods involving consent of the owner that may be LAWFULLY employed  
 25 to convert PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property. Anything else is unlawful and THEFT:  
 26 11.1. **DIRECT CONVERSION**: Owner donates the property by conveying title or possession to the government.<sup>37</sup>  
 27 11.2. **INDIRECT CONVERSION**: Owner assumes a PUBLIC status as a PUBLIC officer in the HOLDING of title to  
 28 the property.<sup>38</sup> All such statuses and the rights that attach to it are creations and property of the government, the

<sup>37</sup> An example of direct conversion would be the process of "registering" a vehicle with the Department of Motor Vehicles in your state. The act of registration constitutes consent by original ABSOLUTE owner to change the ownership of the property from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED and to convey legal title to the state and qualified title to himself.

<sup>38</sup> An example of a PUBLIC status is statutory "taxpayer" (public office called "trade or business"), statutory "citizen", statutory "driver" (vehicle), statutory voter (registered voters are public officers).

- 1 use of which is a privilege. The status and all PUBLIC RIGHTS that attach to it conveys a “benefit” for which the  
2 status user must pay an excise tax. The tax acts as a rental or use fee for the status, which is government property.
- 3 12. You and ONLY you can authorize your private property to be donated to a public use, public purpose, and public office.  
4 No third party can lawfully convert or donate your private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office  
5 without your knowledge and express consent. If they do, they are guilty of theft and conversion, and especially if they  
6 are acting in a quasi-governmental capacity as a “withholding agent” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16).  
7 12.1. A withholding agent cannot file an information return connecting your earnings to a “trade or business” without  
8 you actually occupying a “public office” in the government BEFORE you filled out any tax form.  
9 12.2. A withholding agent cannot file IRS Form W-2 against your earnings if you didn’t sign an IRS Form W-4 contract  
10 and thereby consent to donate your private property to a public office in the U.S. government and therefore a “public  
11 use”.  
12 12.3. That donation process is accomplished by your own voluntary self-assessment and ONLY by that method. Before  
13 such a self-assessment, you are a “nontaxpayer” and a private person. After the assessment, you ILLEGALLY  
14 assume the status of “taxpayer” and public officer in the government engaged in the “trade or business” franchise.  
15 12.4. In order to have an income tax liability, you must complete, sign, and “file” an income tax return and thereby assess  
16 yourself:

17 *“Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint.”*  
18 *[Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]*

19 By assessing yourself, you implicitly give your consent to allow the public the right to control that use of the formerly  
20 PRIVATE property donated to a public use.

- 21 12.5. IRS Forms W-2 and W-4 are identified as Tax Class 5: Estate and Gift Taxes. Payroll withholdings are GIFTS,  
22 not taxes.

23 [TITLE 31](#) > [SUBTITLE 1](#) > [CHAPTER 3](#) > [SUBCHAPTER II](#) > § 321  
24 [§ 321. General authority of the Secretary](#)

25 (d)

26 *(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*  
27 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*  
28 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*  
29 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*  
30 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*  
31 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

32 ***(2) For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1) shall be***  
33 ***considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.***

34 They don't become “taxes” and assessments until you attach the Form W-2 “gift statement” to an assessment called  
35 an IRS Form 1040 and create a liability with your own self-assessment signature. IRS has no delegated authority to  
36 convert a “gift” into a “tax”. That is why when you file the IRS Form 1040, you must attach the W-2 gift statement.  
37 See:

[Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.15](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 38 12.6. The IRS cannot execute a lawful assessment without your knowledge and express consent because if they didn't  
39 have your consent, then it would be criminal conversion and theft. That is why every time they do an assessment,  
40 they have to call you into their office and present it to you to procure your consent in what is called an  
41 “examination”. If you make it clear that you don't consent and hand them the following, they have to delete the  
42 assessment because it's only a proposal. See:

[Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent,](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
Form #05.011  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 There is no way other than the above to lawfully create an income tax liability without violating the Fifth Amendment  
44 takings clause. If you assess yourself, you ILLEGALLY consent to become a “public officer” and thereby donate the  
45 fruits of your labor as such officer to a public use and a public purpose.

- 46 13. The IRS won't admit this, but this in fact is how the de facto unlawful system currently functions:

47 13.1. You can't unilaterally “elect” yourself into a “public office”, even if you do consent.

- 1 13.2. No IRS form nor any provision in the Internal Revenue Code CREATES any new public offices in the government.  
2 13.3. The I.R.C. only taxes EXISTING public offices lawfully exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and in all  
3 places expressly authorized pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72.
- 4 14. Information returns are being abused in effect as “federal election” forms.
- 5 14.1. Third parties in effect are nominating private persons into public offices in the government without their knowledge,  
6 without their consent, and without compensation. Thus, information returns are being used to impose the  
7 obligations of a public office upon people without compensation and thereby impose slavery in violation of the  
8 Thirteenth Amendment.
- 9 14.2. Anyone who files a false information return connecting a person to the “trade or business”/“public office” franchise  
10 who in fact does not ALREADY lawfully occupy a public office in the U.S. government is guilty of impersonating  
11 a public officer in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
- 12 15. The IRS Form W-4 cannot and does not create an office in the U.S. government, but allows EXISTING public officers  
13 to elect to connect their private earnings to a public use, a public office, and a public purpose. The IRS abuses this form  
14 to unlawfully create public offices, and this abuse of the I.R.C. is the heart of the tax fraud: They are making a system  
15 that only applies to EXISTING public offices lawfully exercised in order to:
- 16 15.1. Unlawfully create new public offices in places where they are not authorized to exist.  
17 15.2. Destroy the separation of powers between what is public and what is private.  
18 15.3. Institute eminent domain over private labor using false third-party reports. Omission in preventing such fraud  
19 accomplishes involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and 18 U.S.C.  
20 §1581.
- 21 15.4. Destroy the separation of powers between the federal and state governments. Any state employee who participates  
22 in the federal income tax is serving in TWO offices, which is a violation of most state constitutions.
- 23 15.5. Enslave innocent people to go to work for them without compensation, without recourse, and in violation of the  
24 thirteenth amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude. That prohibition, incidentally, applies  
25 EVERYWHERE, including on federal territory.
- 26 16. The right to control the use of private property donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a franchise is enforced  
27 through the Internal Revenue Code, which is the equivalent of the employment agreement for franchisees called  
28 “taxpayers”.

29 The above criteria explain why:

- 30 1. You cannot be subject to either employment tax withholding or employment tax reporting without voluntarily signing  
31 an IRS Form W-4.

32 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
33 [PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE](#)  
34 [Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source](#)  
35 [Sec. 31.3402\(p\)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.](#)

36 (a) *In general.*

37 *An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding*  
38 *of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of §31.3401(a)-3, made after December*  
39 *31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are***  
40 ***includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts***  
41 ***paid by the employer to the employee.** The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p)*  
42 *shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. See §31.3405(c)-*  
43 *1, Q&A-3 concerning agreements to have more than 20-percent Federal income tax withheld from eligible*  
44 *rollover distributions within the meaning of section 402.*

45 (b) *Form and duration of agreement*

46 (2) *An agreement under section 3402 (p) shall be effective for such period as the employer and employee mutually*  
47 *agree upon. **However, either the employer or the employee may terminate the agreement prior to the end of***  
48 ***such period by furnishing a signed written notice to the other.** Unless the employer and employee agree to an*  
49 *earlier termination date, the notice shall be effective with respect to the first payment of an amount in respect of*  
50 *which the agreement is in effect which is made on or after the first “status determination date” (January 1, May*  
51 *1, July 1, and October 1 of each year) that occurs at least 30 days after the date on which the notice is furnished.*  
52 *If the employee executes a new Form W-4, the request upon which an agreement under section 3402 (p) is based*  
53 *shall be attached to, and constitute a part of, such new Form W-4.*

54

2 (a) In general.

3 Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations  
4 thereunder, the term “wages” includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect  
5 to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p). References in this chapter  
6 to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (§31.3401(a)-  
7 3).

8 (b) Remuneration for services.

9 (1) Except as provided in subparagraph (2) of this paragraph, the amounts referred to in paragraph (a) of this  
10 section include any remuneration for services performed by an employee for an employer which, without  
11 regard to this section, does not constitute wages under section 3401(a). For example, remuneration for services  
12 performed by an agricultural worker or a domestic worker in a private home (amounts which are specifically  
13 excluded from the definition of wages by section 3401(a) (2) and (3), respectively) are amounts with respect to  
14 which a voluntary withholding agreement may be entered into under section 3402(p). See §§31.3401(c)-1 and  
15 31.3401(d)-1 for the definitions of “employee” and “employer”.

- 16 2. The courts have no authority under the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) to declare you a franchisee called  
17 a “taxpayer”. You own yourself.

18 *Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to “whether*  
19 *or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14).” (See Compl. at 2.) This*  
20 *Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment “with respect to Federal taxes other than actions*  
21 *brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986,” a code section that is not at issue in the*  
22 *instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)*  
23 *(affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).*  
24 *Accordingly, defendant’s motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.*  
25 *[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]*

- 26 3. The revenue laws may not be cited or enforced against a person who is not a “taxpayer”:

27 *“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,*  
28 *and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no*  
29 *attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not*  
30 *assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*  
31 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922) ]*

32 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal*  
33 *Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive*  
34 *jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal “trade or business”*  
35 *franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt*  
36 *is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
37 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

38 *“And by statutory definition, ‘taxpayer’ includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue*  
39 *act. ...Since the statutory definition of ‘taxpayer’ is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create*  
40 *nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts...”*  
41 *[C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass’n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]*

42 All of the above requirements have in common that violating them would result in the equivalent of exercising eminent  
43 domain over the private property of the private person without their consent and without just compensation, which the U.S.  
44 Supreme Court said violates the Fifth Amendment takings clause:

45 To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow  
46 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery  
47 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under  
48 legislative forms.

49 Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or  
50 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed  
51 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.**' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11 Johns., 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v. Fond du Lac*, supra."  
[*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

As a consequence of the above considerations, any government officer or employee who does any of the following is unlawfully converting private property to a public use without the consent of the owner and without consideration:

1. Assuming or “presuming” you are a “taxpayer” without producing evidence that you consented to become one. In our system of jurisprudence, a person must be presumed innocent until proven guilty with court-admissible evidence. Presumptions are NOT evidence. That means they must be presumed to be a “nontaxpayer” until they are proven with admissible evidence to be a “taxpayer”. See:

*Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. Performing a tax assessment or re-assessment if you haven't first voluntarily assessed yourself by filing a tax return. See:

*Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent*, Form #05.011

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. Citing provisions of the franchise agreement against those who never consented to participate. This is an abuse of law for political purposes and an attempt to exploit the innocent and the ignorant under the color, but without the actual authority, of law. The legislature cannot delegate authority to the Executive Branch to convert innocent persons called “nontaxpayers” into franchisees called “taxpayers” without producing evidence of consent to become “taxpayers”.

*“In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment] contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained, would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.' 3 Dall. 388.”*

[*Sinking Fund Cases*, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) ]

4. Relying on third-party information returns that are unsigned as evidence supporting the conclusion that you are a “taxpayer”. These forms include IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099 and they are NOT signed and are inadmissible as evidence under Federal Rule of Evidence 802 because not signed under penalty of perjury. Furthermore, the submitters of these forms seldom have personal knowledge that you are in fact and in deed engaged in a “trade or business” as required by 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). Most people don't know, for instance, that a “trade or business” includes ONLY “the functions of a public office”.

## **8. Index and Summary of Flawed Arguments to Avoid**

This section provides an index of all the flawed arguments described in this document.

1 **Table 4: Index of False Arguments**

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
<b>1. Government Flawed Tax Arguments</b>				
<b>1.1.</b>	<b>Citizenship</b>			
1.1.1	POLITICAL “citizens*” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) and CIVIL “citizens**+D” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(a) and (b) are the same	POLITICAL “citizens*” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) and CIVIL “citizens**+D” under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(a) and (b) are NOT the same. ONE is a POLITICAL STATUS and the other is a CIVIL STATUS. No civil statutory obligations can attach to a political status while they can attach to CIVIL STATUSES. POLITICAL status is involuntary and a product of birth or naturalization. CIVIL statuses are entirely voluntary and avoidable by simply not declaring the status on a government form. The government routinely equivocates to deceive the average American into believing that the these two contexts are synonymous and inseparable, but they aren’t.	9.8.1	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li><u><a href="https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm">How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By Confusing the Two Contexts</a></u>, Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm">https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm</a></li> <li><u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</a></u>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.1.2	American Nationals born in states of the Union are not “U.S. nationals” or cannot file as a nonresident alien	American Nationals born in states of the Union are in fact “U.S.*** nationals” or “nationals of the United States*** OF AMERICA” as recognized by BOTH the IRS, the State Department, and even Black’s Law Dictionary.	9.8.2	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li><u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Non-Resident Non-Person Position</a></u>, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.5 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li><u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</a></u>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.1.3	Being the CIVIL/DOMICILED "citizen of the United States****" (federal corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) is not voluntary	There is no question that being a POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL "nationals and citizens of the United States** at birth" in 8 U.S.C. §1401 and POLITICAL/CONSTITUTION AL "citizen of the United States" in the Fourteenth Amendment is usually NOT voluntary. However, the income tax is NOT imposed on these parties. It is imposed on the CIVIL/DOMICILED "citizen*++D of the United States****" (federal corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b), which is a voluntary franchisee and officer of the national government by virtue of an "election" to file a 1040 tax return in pursuit of the privileged "United States person" status in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). The U.S. person is domestic, and "domestic" is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4) as "created or organized under the laws of the United States", meaning that it is a fiction created and owned as public property by the national government. Those voluntarily pursuing or accepting or using such property are certainly subject to regulation and taxation by the national government through this fictional usufruct. But because involuntary servitude is prohibited by the Thirteenth Amendment, no one can FORCE anyone to pursue the "U.S. person" status. Those who don't wish to do become surety for the U.S. person DOMESTIC/PUBLIC fiction so can file as a "nonresident alien". 26 U.S.C. §873 recognizes that all American Nationals, including Fourteenth Amendment citizens who are "U.S. nationals", can be "nonresident aliens" within the meaning of 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).	9.8.3	<u><i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i></u> , Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.1.4	An accepted application for a USA passport by a state national is sufficient legal evidence to prove that the applicant is the STATUTORY "citizen" mentioned in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and/or 8 U.S.C. §1401.	An accepted national passport application is legal evidence of ONLY the fact that the party applying is a "national". 22 C.F.R. §51.2 says that passports may only be issued to "nationals of the United States" and 22 U.S.C. §212 says "no passport shall be issued to or verified for any other persons than those owing allegiance, whether citizens or not, to the United States". The ONLY component or aspect of citizenship that deals specifically and ONLY with "allegiance" is being a "national" or having "nationality" per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).	9.8.4	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Getting a USA Passport as a "state national"</i>, Form #10.012 (HTML) <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Getting a USA Passport as a "state national"</i>, Form #10.013 (PDF) <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>USA Passport Application Attachment</i>, Form #06.007 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>5. <i>Fundamental Nature of the Federal Income Tax</i>, Form #05.035 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
<b>1.2.</b>	<b>Foreign Tax Status</b>			
1.2.1	Nonresident or Nontaxpayer's Arguments are "frivolous"	"Taxpayer's" arguments are incorrect and here are the authorities <b>from the law of the demonstrated (proven with evidence) domicile of the party</b> which demonstrate precisely why.	9.2.1	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Responding to "Frivolous" Penalties or Accusations</i>, Form #05.027 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer"</i>, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction</i>, Form #05.017 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.2.2	States of the Union are NOT Legislatively "foreign" or "alien" in relation to the national government	States of the Union are legislatively "foreign" and "alien" in relation to the national government because of the separation of powers doctrine that is the foundation of the United States Constitution. That separation of powers was put there exclusively for the protection of your sacred constitutional rights. Anyone who claims otherwise is a tyrant, a communist, and intends to commit a criminal conspiracy against your private rights.	9.2.2	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers</i>, Form #05.023 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Federal Jurisdiction</i>, Form #05.018 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.2.3	"Nontaxpayers" being eligible for "tax shelters"	"Nontaxpayers" by definition aren't eligible for tax shelters	9.2.3	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <u>26 U.S.C. §6700</u>: Abusive tax shelters</li> <li>2. <i>Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?</i>, Form #05.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Your Rights as a "Nontaxpayer"</i>, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.2.4	Requiring People OTHER than "franchisees" (e.g. "taxpayers" to seek or exhaust administrative remedies	The I.R.C. cannot prescribe a duty, including the requirement to exhaust administrative remedies, upon a "nontaxpayer" not subject to it	9.2.4	<i>Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?</i> , Form #05.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.2.5	American Nationals living in Constitutional States should file “resident” tax forms, such as the 1040, rather than the 1040NR	American nationals living in Constitutional States may lawfully file the IRS Form 1040NR and only pay income tax on earnings from within the statutory geographical “United States***” (federal zone). They are exempt from Obamacare, FATCA reporting, and every other act of Congress. Of course, anything done consensually or even erroneously cannot form the basis for an injury in court. Therefore, if these people erroneously file the RESIDENT 1040, they are in effect consenting and volunteering for an income tax they need not pay on ALL WORLDWIDE earnings, instead of merely earnings from the federal zone.	9.2.5	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020-proves that people born within, living within, or domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union are “nonresident aliens” if they receive government payments or earnings from the federal zone and may exclude all other earnings from tax liability. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>How to File Returns</i>, Form #09.074- how people born within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional States of the Union must file returns if they wish to be compliant members. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.2.6	“Exempt” on a government form is the ONLY method for avoiding liability for tax	IRS publishes forms for ONLY “taxpayers”. Their mission statement at Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 says they can ONLY help “taxpayers”. Therefore, none of their forms recognize the existence of “nontaxpayers”, who are persons “not subject” rather than “exempt” from the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A private law franchise agreement. Anyone wishing to use a “taxpayer” only form must modify it to add the “nontaxpayer” or “not subject” option and replace all references to “taxpayer” with “nontaxpayer” before they sign the form.	9.2.6	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?</i>, Form #05.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>“Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”: Which One are You?</i>, Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/Taxpayer/Nontaxpayer.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/Taxpayer/Nontaxpayer.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.2.7	God was wrong about the only “taxpayers” being ALIENS and/or “residents”	Jesus, the son of God said that citizens and residents are exempt from taxes. Caesar/government is subordinate to God and is not allowed to overrule or contradict God. When they do so, they must be disobeyed by Christians.	9.2.7	<i>Jesus of Nazareth: Illegal Tax Protester</i> , Form #11.306 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
<b>1.3.</b>	<b>Jurisdiction</b>			
1.3.1	I.R.C. Subtitle A describes a “direct, unapportioned tax”	I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are an excise tax upon “public offices”, franchises, and domiciliaries in the U.S. government. It is not “indirect” because it can’t lawfully apply within a state of the Union	9.3.1	<i>Great IRS Hoax</i> , Form #11.302, Sections 5.1 through 5.1.11 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.3.2	The term “whatever sources derived” found in the Sixteenth Amendment and I.R.C. Section 61 includes everything you earn	The term “whatever source derived” does not include EVERYTHING that you receive. The income tax described in I.R.C. Subtitle A describes an excise tax upon the “trade or business” franchise. It is a franchise agreement that regulates the conduct of franchisees called “taxpayers”. The only earnings subject to tax and therefore includible in taxable income or gross income are earnings connected to the “trade or business” franchise. Earnings are connected to this franchise by filing an information return such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099.	9.3.2	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i>, Form #05.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>How the Government Defrauds You Out of Legitimate Exclusions for the Market Value of Your Labor</i>, Form #05.026: Proves that “income” as legally defined does NOT include everything you earn. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i>, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “income”. <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/income.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/income.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i>, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “gross income” <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm</a></li> <li>5. Sixteenth Amendment Annotated <a href="http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/amendment16/">http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/amendment16/</a></li> </ol>
1.3.3	People domiciled in a constitutional state are STATUTORY “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code.	Constitutional “persons” and STATUTORY “persons” are NOT synonymous and mutually exclusive. See section 9.4.2. To acquire a civil status under the statutes of the national government requires a domicile on federal territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state or the execution of a contract or agreement. Those non-residents who do NOT consent to acquire the status of “individual” by applying for an INDIVIDUAL Taxpayer Identification Number retain their status as “non-persons”. Since you can only have a domicile in one place at a time, then you can only have a civil STATUTORY status in one place at a time. To confuse or ignore these two separate and distinct contexts or to UNCONSTITUTIONALLY PRESUME that they are equivalent is to destroy the separation of powers that is the foundation of the United States Constitution, as described in <i>Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers</i> , Form #05.023; <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SeparationOfPowers.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SeparationOfPowers.pdf</a> .	9.3.3	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Revenue Ruling 2007-22; <a href="https://www.irs.gov/irb/2007-14_IRB#RR-2007-22">https://www.irs.gov/irb/2007-14_IRB#RR-2007-22</a>. Source of this FALSE argument.</li> <li>2. <i>Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”</i>, Form #05.042 – proves that most statutory “persons” are public officers in the government. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Great IRS Hoax</i>, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.6: The TWO Sources of Federal Civil Jurisdiction: “Domicile” and “Contract” <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status</i>, Form #13.008 -why no one can FORCE you to acquire ANY civil STATUTORY status, including “person” or “citizen”. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>5. <i>Government Identity Theft</i>, Form #05.046-techniques by which words such as those in this revenue ruling are abused to commit criminal identity theft by the I.R.S. and government prosecutors. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> <i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i>, Form #05.014 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.3.4	Federal district and circuit Courts are established pursuant to Article III of the United States Constitution	Federal district and circuit courts are established pursuant to Article IV of the United States constitution, not Article III. Congress has <i>never</i> expressly invoked Article III in establishing ANY federal district or circuit court either in 28 U.S.C. (Title 28) or the Statutes At Large. All of the delegated authority of these courts are legislatively derived and NONE comes directly from the Constitution. The only jurisdiction they have is over federal property, federal territory, federal franchises, and persons domiciled on federal territory or committing crimes there. They are legislative “franchise” courts, not true constitutional courts.	9.3.4	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>What Happened to Justice?</i>, Litigation Tool #08.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm">http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>The Tax Court Scam</i>, Form #05.039-proves that U.S. Tax Court is a franchise court, not an Article III Court. If it is a franchise court, then changing the venue to a district court doesn’t change the nature of the transaction or of the court hearing the transaction <a href="http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises</i>, Form #05.030 <a href="http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts, Family Guardian Fellowship</i> <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.3.5	Anti-Injunction Act Lawfully Applies to “Nontaxpayers”	The Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, only applies to “taxpayers”. These are the only “persons” who can be the subject of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A franchise tax upon a “trade or business”. Courts have repeatedly held that “nontaxpayers” are not subject to the I.R.C. and that none of their rights or remedies are undermined. It has always been lawful to challenge and enjoin UNLAWFUL tax collection or enforcement against persons who are not “taxpayers”.	9.3.5	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421 <a href="https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421">https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421</a></li> <li>2. <i>Civil Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation</i>, Litigation Tool #10.002. Describes exceptions to the anti-injunction act recognized by the courts in the case of parties who are “nontaxpayers” not subject to the Internal Revenue Code.. <a href="http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm">http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.3.6	Unlawful tax collection or enforcement by the IRS constitute “taxes” within the meaning of the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, and the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a).	Stealing from people can never be described as a lawful activity such as “taxes” nor protected using the force of law. Using a different word to describe THEFT doesn’t change the criminal nature of the underlying act. It is an oxymoron and the grossest injustice to label unlawful activity as lawful activity and then invoke the law to protect it.	9.3.6	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421 <a href="https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421">https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421</a></li> <li>2. Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/History/Congress/1909-16thAmendCongrRecord.pdf">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/History/Congress/1909-16thAmendCongrRecord.pdf</a></li> </ol>
1.3.7	This document and your writings generally are just your opinion and mean nothing	The MASSIVE database of court-admissible evidence that you rely upon and provide in each of your publications is court-admissible evidence. Your INTERPRETATION of this evidence could be perceived as inadmissible as evidence, but only where it contradicts what the court admissible authorities you provide actually SAY. I have been searching for years for such a contradiction and have not yet found a single one, and I’m too lazy to find one, so I’ll just resort to name-calling and hope you are ignorant enough to not know how to rebut.	9.3.7	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability</i>, Form #05.007 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry Disclaimer</i> <a href="http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm">http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Family Guardian Disclaimer</i> <a href="http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm">http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.3.8	Burden of proof is on you and not the government, to prove you are a "nontaxpayer" and "not liable"	The innocent until proven guilty maxim of American Jurisprudence requires that you are innocent until proven guilty. The legal equivalent of "innocent" is that of a "nontaxpayer" who is NOT subject rather than statutorily "exempt". The government, therefore, has the burden of proving in court that you CONSENTED to BECOME a statutory "taxpayer" and had the legal capacity to consent before it may TREAT you as a statutory "taxpayer". Otherwise, INJUSTICE, identity theft, involuntary servitude, and THEFT result from illegal enforcement against those who are not subject.	9.3.8	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Government Identity Theft</i>, Form #05.046-the criminal consequences of forcing YOU to have the burden of proof that you are NOT a "customer" of government <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Government Burden of Proof</i>, Form #05.025. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.3.8	The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C income tax couldn't possibly be a franchise or excise because it is upon ALL "citizens" or "residents"	The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C income tax is imposed in the regulations under 26 U.S.C. §1 upon a specific class of "citizens", "residents", and nonresident aliens not all people generally. The "citizens" and "residents" must be STATUTORY/territorial and not state citizens and the "nonresident aliens" must be at home. Those citizens, residents ABROAD, and nonresident aliens at home are STATUTORY citizens and residents and "individuals" who are in receipt of the taxable privilege of a public office. If they were indeed absolutely private, nonresident to the federal zone, and not exercising the privilege of a public office, they do not fall within the class of parties subject. They would NOT be statutorily exempt, but NOT SUBJECT, which is different.	9.3.9	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Government Franchises Course</i>, Form #12.012 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises</i>, Form #05.030 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
<b>1.4.</b>	<b>Statutory Construction and Interpretation</b>			
1.4.1	The word "includes" within a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is included in the meaning, or to presume that the common understanding of the term is also implied within the definition.	The purpose of law is to delegate and limit authority to the government. Everything that is included within the definition of a term MUST be expressly specified SOMEWHERE within the statutes or it is presumed to be purposefully excluded. This applies to all the definitions in the Internal Revenue Code, and especially those in 26 U.S.C. §7701.	9.4.1	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i>, Form #05.014 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i>, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "includes": <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/includes.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/includes.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.4.2	A STATUTORY “U.S. Person” described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) includes state citizens or residents and is not limited to territorial citizen or resident.	The term STATUTORY “U.S. Person”, like every other civil status found in Title 26, requires a domicile on federal territory or at least physical presence there to lawfully acquire. Congress has no legislative jurisdiction in a Constitutional state other than for the subject matters found in Article 1, Section 8. The taxing powers found in Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3 apply only to the geographical areas defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d). Under the rules of statutory construction, anything not EXPRESSLY included is purposefully excluded by implication. Those areas include only federal territory and the federal enclaves within the Constitutional states. They do NOT include areas under the EXCLUSIVE or PLENARY jurisdiction of constitutional states.	9.4.2	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Great IRS Hoax</i>, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.24, 5.1.4, 5.2.12-5.2.13. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i>, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “U.S. Person” <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/USPerson.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/USPerson.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i>, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “United States” <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/UnitedStates.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/UnitedStates.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.4.3	Constitutional “people” and statutory “persons” are equivalent	Constitutional “persons” and “citizens” are humans ONLY. Statutory “persons” and “citizens” are fictions of law and consist of only offices, creations, and franchises of Congress. Statutory statuses may only be invoked in a franchise court under the terms granted by the franchise itself. Corporations and franchisees have ONLY the PUBLIC rights attributed to them by Congress. Otherwise, they have no legal existence at all. The acceptance or invocation of a franchise status by a HUMAN constitutes a waiver of sovereign immunity under the franchise and removes the protections of equity and the common law from the party.	9.4.3	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006, Section 3 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises</i>, Form #05.030, Section 31.5 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Corporatization and Privatization of the Government</i>, Form #05.024, Section 11: Legal standing and status of corporations in federal court <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.4.4	“individual” in the Internal Revenue Code means a HUMAN, not a corporation	“Individual” means ONLY either corporation franchisees, who are the only CIVIL STATUTORY “persons” or officers of such franchises. It doesn’t mean a PRIVATE human not acting as a franchisee and public officer.	9.4.4	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</i>, Form #05.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons</i>, Form #05.037 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i>, Form #05.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.4.5	“residence” and “resident” in the tax code apply to people living in and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state of the Union	Income taxation under I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are based on RESIDENCE, not DOMICILE. “Residence” is the abode of an ALIEN or RESIDENT in relation to the place they live. CITIZENS or NATIONALS domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional State cannot have a “residence” or be “resident” as legally defined. The phrase “wherever resident” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1, therefore, means the place where the “person” subject to the code maintains a physical “residence” or is “resident”. The only definition of “residence” or “resident” anywhere in the I.R.C. Subtitles A and C relates to aliens, and not citizens or residents. People living in the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional States are neither “resident” nor maintain a “residence” in the context of the income tax. If they falsely claim that they do, then they have effectively volunteered to pay a tax that does not apply to them. “Wherever resident” has nothing to do with the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional a state of the Union, because: <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. “residence” and “resident” are geographical terms relating to the physical place someone lives.</li> <li>2. The only geographical definition of “United States” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) does not expressly include Constitutional states of the Union. Thus, they are purposefully excluded per the rules of statutory construction.</li> </ol>	9.4.5	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)</li> <li>2. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020, Section 5.1-memorandum of law upon which this section is based. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent</i>, Form #05.002. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.4.6	“Nonresident aliens” are a subset or type of “alien”	“Nonresident aliens” are NOT equivalent to “aliens” nor are they a subset of “aliens” generally. They are a distinct class of persons all their own.	9.4.6	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Legal Basis for the Term “Nonresident Alien”</i>, Form #05.036, <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
1.4.7	“Non-resident aliens” (foreign nationals) are the same as “STATUTORY “nonresident aliens” (foreign nationals AND state nationals)	CONSTITUTIONAL “non-resident aliens” are NOT equivalent to STATUTORY “nonresident aliens”. CONSTITUTIONAL and STATUTORY contexts are not equivalent and it is equivocation and misrepresentation to make them the same. The result is THEFT for those engaged in such equivocation.	9.4.7	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Legal Basis for the Term “Nonresident Alien”</i>, Form #05.036 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Great IRS Hoax</i>, Form #11.302, Chapter 5: <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.4.8	STATUTORY or CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” are “individuals” in the Internal Revenue Code while in their own country	There is no STATUTORY definition of “individual” in the Internal Revenue Code applicable to Subtitles A and C. The only definition in the regulations so applicable is that of an alien at 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which limits itself to withholding only. One cannot be a national and an alien at the same time. As pointed out in section 9.1.2, those born and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state are “nationals” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and under the common law, for federal or international purposes.	9.4.8	<i>Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”</i> , Form #08.023 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
<b>1.5.</b>	<b>Enforcement Authority</b>			
1.5.1	Government “Benefits” constitute consideration under an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and the recipient	Government “benefits” under the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identify themselves as “grants” and therefore GIFTS to states of the Union. Gifts are legally defined such that they CANNOT create an obligation on the part of the recipient.	9.5.1	1. <i>The Government “Benefits” Scam</i> , Form #05.040 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises</i> , Form #05.030 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
1.5.2	IRS can lawfully assess a tax liability against a “nontaxpayer” or “non-resident non-person” who does not FIRST assess themselves on a signed return	IRS has no authority to assess “nontaxpayers” or those who are “non-resident non-persons” not subject to civil Acts of Congress. A “non-resident non-person” is not domiciled on federal territory and therefore is not subject to the civil acts of Congress per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17.	9.5.2	1. <i>Why the Government Can’t Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent</i> , Form #05.011 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns</i> , Form #05.009 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 3. <i>Tax Deposition Questions</i> , Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm</a>
1.5.3	IRS Form 4549 is valid legal evidence of the existence of a lawfully assessed tax liability.	IRS Form 4549 does NOT constitute legal evidence that a valid tax return has been filed. The VOLUNTARY filing of a tax return is the ONLY method provided for in the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A to create a tax obligation.	9.5.3	1. <i>Why the Government Can’t Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent</i> , Form #05.011 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Tax Deposition Questions</i> , Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns <a href="https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm">https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm</a> Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “Substitute For Return” <a href="https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/SubsForReturn.htm">https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/SubsForReturn.htm</a>
<b>1.6.</b>	<b>Withholding and Reporting</b>			
1.6.1	Information returns filed against private humans not working for the government and receiving interest are valid legal evidence of the receipt of “income” within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A.	Only interest received by governmental units qualifies as reportable “income” to which information return reporting is subject.	9.6.1	1. <i>Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</i> , Form #04.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>26 C.F.R. §1.6019-4(f): Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross income after December 31, 1982.</i> <a href="https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/1.6049-4">https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/1.6049-4</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
1.6.2	Information Returns are Court Admissible Evidence of the STATUS of the payment as “gross income” or “taxable income” or that the payment is from a source in the GEOGRAPHICAL “United States***” (federal zone)	The only thing that information returns report is a payment. The CIVIL STATUS or CHARACTER of the payment as “gross income” or “taxable income” or even whether it originates within the STATUTORY geographical “United States***” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) may not be decided by the filer because it constitutes a lay legal determination that is inadmissible.	9.6.2	1. <u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Correcting Erroneous Information Returns</a></u> , Form #04.001 2. <u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025</a></u>
<b>2. Freedom Advocate Flawed Tax Arguments</b>				
2.1	Income tax is unconstitutional because the Sixteenth Amendment was never lawfully ratified	The Sixteenth Amendment is irrelevant because it conferred no new taxing powers	10.1	<u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Great IRS Hoax</a></u> , Form #11.302, Sections 3.8.11 through 3.8.11.11
2.2	“Wages” are not taxable or are not “income”	You don’t earn “wages” because you never submitted a W-4	10.2	<u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Great IRS Hoax</a></u> , Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.27, 5.6.7
2.3	Only federal workers are subject to the income tax	Only “public officers” and those receiving federal payments are subject to the federal income tax	10.3	1. <u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">The “Trade or Business” Scam</a></u> , Form #05.001 2. <u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</a></u> , Form #05.008
2.4	Workers need not submit accurate tax forms	Workers are not required to submit IRS Form W-4 because it is an “agreement”, but when they submit it, it should be accurate. No one can compel you to contract with the government and become a public officer without your consent, and your Constitutional rights are unalienable per the Declaration of Independence, which is organic law. Thus, you aren’t allowed to consent to contract them away and may only contract them away where the Constitution does NOT apply, which is on federal territory or abroad. Thus, those who want the “benefits” of being treated as a federal statutory “employee”, such as Social Security MUST physically move to the District of Columbia and pursue an elected or appointed office in the government, as required by 4 U.S.C. §72.	10.4	<u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers</a></u> , Form #04.101
2.5	United States citizens are not subject to the Internal Revenue Code	All those domiciled on federal territory and engaged in a “public office” are subject to the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax when abroad	10.5	<u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent</a></u> , Form #05.002

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.6	The Internal Revenue Code only applies in the federal zone	The parties “liable TO” and not “liable FOR” the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax are identified in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a). All of these people, if they are humans, are volunteers because the Thirteenth Amendment outlaws slavery EVERYWHERE IN THE COUNTRY, not just in states of the Union. Those who are not human but artificial entities don’t have constitutional rights so they are not necessarily volunteers. Anything you volunteer for cannot form the basis for an injury in court and is NOT limited geographically. The trick is understanding all the devious methods of consent or what the code calls “election”. Those methods, in the case of humans, are described in <i>How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax</i> , Form #08.024; <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf</a> .	10.6	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax</i>, Form #08.024 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Federal Jurisdiction</i>, Form #05.018 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property</i>, Form #04.404 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i>, Form #05.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>5. <i>Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent</i>, Form #05.002. Proves that the U.S. enjoys extraterritorial jurisdiction and where their authority to impose an income tax originates from. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>6. <i>Case Cites Denouncing the Claim that Subtitle A Federal Income Taxes Only Apply Inside the Federal Zone</i>, Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/FalseRhetoric/CourtCasesDenouncingFedZone.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/FalseRhetoric/CourtCasesDenouncingFedZone.htm</a></li> </ol>
2.7	Federal income taxes, IRS Form 1040, and the nation’s tax laws only apply to federal officers, federal employees, and officials of the national government	I.R.C. Subtitle A only applies to the functions of public offices abroad or to the receipt of federal payments	10.7	<i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</i> , Form #05.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.8	Income from sources not connected with a “trade or business” within the United States government is not subject to the income tax	I.R.C. Subtitle A applies to earnings of a “public office” or payments from the U.S. government described in 26 U.S.C. §871	10.8	<i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i> , Form #05.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.9	There is no law that imposes an obligation to pay federal income taxes or file federal income tax returns	The I.R.C. is private law that only applies to “taxpayers”, and the choice to become a “taxpayer” is voluntary	10.9	<i>Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?</i> , Form #05.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.10	Only federal employees or federal officeholders need to complete IRS Form W-4	IRS Form W-4 is a voluntary agreement and since it is an agreement, anyone can sign it. However, you can’t lawfully be forced to sign it and it’s STUPID to sign it	10.10	<i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</i> , Form #05.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.11	Income outside the federal zone is nontaxable	Only earnings of persons domiciled within the federal zone and temporarily abroad are taxable pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911. There is no provision within the I.R.C. or Treasury Regulations that imposes a tax upon statutory “U.S. citizens” or “permanent residents” domiciled in the federal zone who are within a state of the Union and not abroad.	10.11	<a href="#">26 U.S.C. §911</a> : Citizens and residents abroad

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.12	Federal courts have no jurisdiction for cases involving Title 26	Federal courts DO have jurisdiction over all cases involving Title 26, but they don't have jurisdiction over "nontaxpayers"	10.12	<i>What Happened to Justice?</i> , Litigation Tool #08.001_book <a href="http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm">http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm</a>
2.13	You don't earn "money" so you can't earn taxable "income"	It is true that Black's Law Dictionary defines "money" to EXCLUDE "notes" and that Federal Reserve NOTES are "notes" within the meaning of that definition. However, the approach of the courts to date is to treat "corporate bonds" called "Federal Reserve Notes" as "income". This may not be lawful, but that is the path they have taken so far.	10.13	1. <u>Article 1, Section 8, Clause 2</u> : Authority to borrow 2. <u>Article 1, Section 8, Clause 5</u> : Authority to coin money 3. <u>12 U.S.C. §411</u> : Issuance to Reserve Banks, Nature of obligation; Redemption
2.14	You don't want to be a nonresident alien. They are the main "taxpayers". The only liability statute in the I.R.C. at 26 U.S.C. §1461 relates to nonresident aliens.	The tax described in I.R.C. Subtitle A isn't on "nonresident aliens" or any other "person". Instead, it is an excise tax upon a "trade or business", which is defined as "the functions of a public office" in <u>26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)</u> and also upon payments from the U.S. government. If you want to avoid the tax, simply avoid the activity and avoid federal franchises that might make you a recipient of federal payments.	10.14	1. <i>The "Trade or Business" Scam</i> , Form #05.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i> , Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "nonresident alien" <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/NonresidentAlien.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/NonresidentAlien.htm</a> 3. <i>Legal Basis for the Term "Nonresident Alien"</i> , Form #05.036 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 4. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i> , Form #05.020 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.15	I'm not a "person" and therefore not subject to the I.R.C.	All "individuals" in the I.R.C. Subtitle A are "public officers". I am <u>an</u> "individual" in a common sense, but I am not <u>THE</u> STATUTORY "individual" described in all federal legislation, because that individual is a "public officer" pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) and an alien pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). The only "citizens" who are also "individuals" are those who are abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1). Since state nationals in a constitutional state are not "abroad" and are not statutory "citizens" per 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A), then they would NEVER be statutory "INDIVIDUALS" under the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A. See Form #10.011, Section 12 for details: <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm</a> .	10.15	1. <i>Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person"</i> , Form #08.023 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"</i> , Form #05.042- proves that statutory "persons" are public officers in the government and not PRIVATE humans. <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 3. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i> , Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "person" <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/person.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/person.htm</a> 4. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i> , Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "individual" <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/individual.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/individual.htm</a> 5. <i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public officer" for Income Tax Purposes</i> , Form #05.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.17	A "notice of levy" is not a "levy"	The I.R.C defines what a "levy" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(21), but that "levy" is not a "levy" issued by a court within the meaning of the common law	10.17	<a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/levy.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/levy.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.18	Title 26 is not positive law	Title 26 is a “presumption” that may not be cited against persons protected by the Constitution, unless they make themselves subject by volunteering to become “taxpayers” engaged in the “trade or business” franchise, and written proof of informed consent to engage in the franchise must be proven on the record in order for them to become “taxpayers”	10.18	<i>Requirement for Consent</i> , Form #05.003, Sections 6.4, 9 to 9.6, and 14 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.19	Federal income taxes are contractual	I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are private law that only apply to “taxpayers”, and proof of informed consent to the private law/franchise must appear on the record in order to cite it against a person protected by the Constitution	10.19	<i>Requirement for Consent</i> , Form #05.003, Sections 9 to 9.6 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.20	The IRS was created in 1933 as a Delaware Corporation	The IRS is a private corporation in which the U.S. government owns more than 51% of the stock. It is NOT an “agency” of the U.S. government	10.20	<i>Tax Fraud Prevention Manual</i> , Form #06.008, Chapter 2 <a href="http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/TaxFraudPrevMan/TaxFraudPrevMan.htm">http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/TaxFraudPrevMan/TaxFraudPrevMan.htm</a>
2.21	Income taxes are voluntary for “taxpayers”	Income taxes are voluntary for “nontaxpayers” but not for “taxpayers”	10.21	<i>Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?</i> , Form #05.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.22	The Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules proves that the I.R.C. may not be enforced within states of the Union	You can’t hold a person accountable for obeying any provision of the I.R.C. without proving either that implementing regulations are published in the Federal Register or that they are a member of the groups specifically exempted from the publication requirement found in 44 U.S.C. §1505(a) and 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(1)	10.23	<i>IRS Due Process Meeting Handout</i> , Form #03.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.22	Tax collection violates due process of law.	All “taxpayers” are persons who made a decision to engage in a federal franchise. In the case of I.R.C. Subtitle A, that franchise is called a “trade or business” or consists of the receipt of payments from the government in connection with other franchises, such as Social Security. As such, they implicitly agreed to abide by all statutory law that regulates the exercise of the franchise and have NO basis to complain.	10.24	1. <i>Federal Jurisdiction</i> , Form #05.018. Sections 3 through 3.6 describes what participating in federal franchises does to your standing and your rights in federal court. IMPORTANT! <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online</i> , Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “franchise” <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm</a> 3. <i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i> , Form #05.001: The main franchise that causes a surrender of constitutional rights <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
2.23	Expatriation is a valid method to escape income taxation	Since I.R.C. Subtitle A is a tax on “public offices”, then the only way to avoid the tax is to avoid a “trade or business”, which you can do without expatriating	10.25	<i>Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States</i> , Form #10.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.24	The regulations at 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f) describe and include all sources of income subject to tax under the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. If your earnings do not fall within the list provided in this regulation, then you do not owe a tax and cannot claim "taxable income".	The income tax described in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A describes a privilege or excise tax upon persons working for the U.S. government as "public officers" and those receiving payments from the U.S. government. In the I.R.C., a "public office" is referred to as a "trade or business". The function of all information returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099 is to connect specific payments to this excise taxable franchise. If you are not engaged in either a public office or the "trade or business" franchise and someone files an information return against you, you must promptly rebut it or you will be presumed to be a "taxpayer" who is liable, regardless of what "source" your earnings came from.	10.27	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <u>The 861 "Source" Position, Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.7.6 and following:</u> <a href="http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm">http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm</a></li> <li>2. 861 Evidence Video, Larken Rose <a href="http://famguardian.org/Disks/TaxDVD/Multimedia/Rose,Larken/861Evidence/861.htm">http://famguardian.org/Disks/TaxDVD/Multimedia/Rose,Larken/861Evidence/861.htm</a></li> <li>3. <u>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</u>, Form #05.014. Proves that the definitions within the I.R.C. are limiting, and that the I.R.C. itself establishes all that is included within the meaning of the term "United States", "State", and "income". <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <u>Requirement for Reasonable Notice</u>, Form #05.022. Proves that the main purpose of statutes is to give "reasonable notice" of all that is "included" in the definition of "income" or "taxable income". <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
2.25	Filing a tax return using standard IRS approved "taxpayer" forms and indicating zero income without correcting the corresponding information returns for the corresponding tax year is a valid way to get illegally withheld taxes back.	The only legitimate way to get all your money back is to: <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Correct all information returns filed against you for the given tax period.</li> <li>2. Send a NONTAXPAYER form, or an IRS form that has been modified to remove "taxpayer" presumptions.</li> <li>3. Attach a note of explanation describing exactly what you are doing so that you are not falsely presumed to be a "taxpayer" or subjected to frivolous penalties that may only lawfully be assessed against "taxpayers".</li> </ol>	10.28	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <u>Federal Forms and Publications</u>, Family Guardian Fellowship-amended/modified IRS forms to make them into NONTAXPAYER forms. <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm</a></li> <li>2. <u>The "Trade or Business" Scam</u>, Form #05.001-explains why you MUST file corrected information returns in order to permanently and irrefutably rebut the presumption that you are a franchisee engaged in the "trade or business" franchise <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <u>Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government</u>, Form #15.001-federal return that meets all the criteria suggested in this section. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	<i>Argument</i>	<i>Corrected alternative argument</i>	<i>Section(s) where described</i>	<i>See the following for additional information</i>
2.26	Earnings exempt from tax because a “state citizen” “natural born citizen”, “sovereign citizen”, “citizen of a state”, etc	Income tax liability originates from the <i>coincidence</i> of one’s choice of domicile on federal territory and their voluntary participation in the “trade or business” excise taxable activity and franchise. Those who have a domicile outside of federal territory cannot truthfully describe themselves as either a STATUTORY “citizen”, a STATUTORY “resident”, or a “permanent resident” on any FEDERAL form. They may also NOT file a “resident” tax form such as IRS Form 1040, which is only for use by “aliens” at home (26 C.F.R. §1.1-1) or STATUTORY “U.S.** citizens”/“U.S.** residents” abroad pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911 who have a legal domicile on federal territory. If you are going to claim that you are domiciled outside of their jurisdiction and not protected by them, you MUST file the correct tax form, which is IRS Form 1040NR and NOT 1040 and fill out all your withholding paperwork consistent with the tax form.	10.29	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. Revenue Ruling 2007-22</li> <li>2. Internal Revenue Bulletin 2007-14</li> <li>3. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Non-Resident Non-Person Position</a>, Form #05.020</li> <li>4. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</a>, Form #05.006</li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.27	<p>The application of the income tax has nothing whatever to do with "citizenship" or "residency". Tax law makes different provisions for how "income" (gains from taxable activities) received by each of several different kinds of persons is handled, taxed and/or accounted-for, but what is taxable and/or being taxed is exactly the same class of thing in each case, and when each of these kinds of persons engage in taxable activities, they all do so in exactly the same way and are taxable for exactly the same reasons.</p>	<p>This is a gross oversimplification of federal jurisdiction to tax that gets lots of people in trouble, including its own chief proponent, Pete Hendrickson. If Pete was correct on this issue, why did he end up in jail or even get prosecuted in the first place? Recall that Pete himself files RESIDENT tax returns available ONLY to those DOMICILED on federal territory and therefore SUBJECT to the income tax. Whether one is subject at ALL to the income tax is in fact determined by their receipt of "trade or business" excise taxable earnings as a public officer in the national government. Those with either a legislatively foreign domicile or who are not public officers are incapable of exercising "the functions of a public office" without at least evidence that Congress "expressly authorized" them to exercise the office in the specific geographic place they are physically situated as required by 4 U.S.C. §72. In the case of state citizens not lawfully elected or appointed to public office and with a legislatively foreign domicile by virtue of residence in a state, they are not the subject of the tax because they cannot lawfully either exercise "the functions of a public office" OR be subject to the civil legislative jurisdiction of Congress per 4 U.S.C. §72 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). This fact is recognized in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31). The only reason they are the subject of illegal enforcement by the IRS is because they MISREPRESENT their domicile/citizenship on government forms to make them falsely appear as being subject to federal legislative jurisdiction.</p>	10.30	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <u><i>Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent</i></u>, Form #05.002 - proves that domicile is a prerequisite to having ANY civil status under federal law, INCLUDING "taxpayer". Domicile is an important component of citizenship itself and in most cases is even a synonym for "citizenship" in federal court.</li> <li>2. <u><i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i></u>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <u><i>Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status</i></u>, Form #02.001-proves that domicile, which is a component of and synonym for "citizenship" in federal court, IS important. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> <u><i>Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options</i></u>, Form #10.003-domicile and citizenship limitations upon federal court useful in federal court. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
2.28	The U.S. Supreme Court eliminated the common law in 1938, in the famous case of Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938). You can't use the common law in any court, state or federal.	The U.S. Supreme Court declared that there is no FEDERAL common law applicable to a state of the Union. They did not invalidate the use of the common law in all courts. The Constitution, in fact, recognizes and invokes the common law so it can't be unilaterally repealed. The implication is that when a federal court is ruling on an issue between private parties domiciled within a state of the Union, the Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652 requires that the common law OF THE STATE COURTS is the only basis for decision. No federal precedent may be cited as authority in such a case.	10.31	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Sovereignty and Freedom Page</i>, Section 10.4: Common Law -Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Common Law Practice Guide</i>, Litigation Tool #10.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
2.29	Revocations of Election for state nationals are a valid and effective process to restore your status as a "nontaxpayer".	Revocations of Election for state nationals are unnecessary, a waste of money, and a commercial scam designed to fleece the legally ignorant of their money.	10.32	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i>, Form #05.020 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Unalienable Rights Course</i>, Form #12.038 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> </ol>
<b>3. Flawed Patriot Arguments Not Associated With Taxation</b>				
3.1	People in states of the Union are NOT Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States". A Fourteenth Amendment "citizen of the United States" is domiciled on federal territory and subject to the exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress.	All state citizens are, at this time, Fourteenth Amendment citizens. The fact that one is a Fourteenth Amendment "citizen of the United States" does not mean that they are subject to the exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17, but rather the POLITICAL jurisdiction. Political jurisdiction encompasses allegiance, nationality, being a "national", and political rights. Exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress, on the other hand, has domicile and/or physical presence on federal territory as a prerequisite.	11.1	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Political Jurisdiction</i>, Form #05.004-distinguishes POLITICAL jurisdiction from LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i>, Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Fourteenth Amendment Annotated</i>, Findlaw <a href="http://www.findlaw.com/casecode/constitution/">http://www.findlaw.com/casecode/constitution/</a></li> <li>4. <i>Citizenship and Sovereignty Course</i>, Form #12.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>5. <i>Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status</i>, Form #02.001 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>6. <i>Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options</i>, Form #10.003 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> <i>Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1, Citizenship, Domicile, and Nationality</i> <a href="http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/71-citizenship-domicile-and-nationality/">http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/71-citizenship-domicile-and-nationality/</a></li> </ol>
3.2	The all caps name that the government uses against people in their correspondence is an enemy of the U.S. The government who is an alien. That enemy is the subject of the Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917, 40 Stat. 911.	The all caps name the government uses is a federal public officer engaged in a "trade or business" or other federal franchise or "public right". The only way the government can write laws that apply to the natural person is to connect him with a public office or other franchise so that he becomes the proper subject of nearly all federal legislation.	11.2	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <i>Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"</i>, Form #05.042 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>2. <i>Affidavit of Corporate Denial</i>, Form #02.004 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>3. <i>Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee</i>, Form #06.002: Proves that the real "taxpayer" is a public official and trustee for the government <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li> <li>4. <i>Memorandum of Law on the Name</i>, Gordon W. Epperly <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/MemLawOnTheName.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/MemLawOnTheName.htm</a></li> </ol>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
3.3	Because the United States outlawed real money in 1933, then we can essentially make our own by issuing “drafts” that are sent to the Treasury to pay our tax bills. This is the same thing that banks can do by making money out of thin air by lending ten times the money they have on deposit. It must be legal if the banks can do it.	The Federal Reserve System is the equivalent of a “counterfeiting franchise”, whereby only banks can manufacture money out of nothing by lending ten times what they have on deposit. Yes, counterfeiting is a crime if we do it, and yes it should be a crime if banks do it too, and it violates 18 U.S.C. §472. However, two wrongs don’t make a right. The remedy for the fraudulent Federal Reserve system is not MORE fraud.	11.3	1. <a href="#">Money, Banking, and Credit Page, Family Guardian Website-Family Guardian</a> 2. <a href="#">Uniform Commercial Code</a> 3. <a href="#">UNIDROIT</a> -the organization that writes and publishes the Uniform Commercial Code (UCC)
3.5	The Secretary of the Treasury is a foreign agent under the control of the IMF.	The Secretary of the Treasury is not a foreign agent under the control of the IMF.	11.5	
3.6	The gold fringed flag used in federal and state courts indicates admiralty jurisdiction.	Most federal and state courts are legislative courts that deal with franchises and “public rights”. Nearly all federal or state franchises make the franchisee a public officer with a domicile or residence on federal territory who has no Constitutional rights.	11.8	1. <a href="#">Affidavit of Corporate Denial, Form #02.004</a> <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 2. <a href="#">Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002</a> : Proves that the real “taxpayer” is a public official and trustee for the government <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
3.7	Land Patents can be used to defeat mortgages	It’s wrong to steal. Any attempt to dishonor your loans, agreements, or commitments is stealing.	11.9	1. <a href="#">Exodus 20:15</a> -the ten commandments. Prohibits stealing. 2. <a href="#">Prov. 1:10-19</a> -prohibits hanging around with those who steal.
3.8	President Kennedy was assassinated because he tried to reform the money system.	President Kennedy was not assassinated because he tried to reform the money system.	11.8	
3.9	H.J.R.-192 is still enacted law	H.J.R.-192, which is the law that supposedly abandoned commodity-based currency in 1933, is <b>no longer enacted into law</b> . It was repealed in 1982 when Title 31 of the U.S. Code was enacted into law. 38 Stat. 1065 et seq.	11.9	1. <a href="#">H.J.R.-192-Family Guardian Website</a> <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf</a> 2. <a href="#">The Money Scam, Form #05.041</a> -Section 10.4 contains the full text of H.J.R.-192. Section 10.5 contains the REPEAL of H.J.R.-192. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> 3. <a href="#">Money, Banking, and Credit Page, Family Guardian Website-Family Guardian Website</a> <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm</a>
3.10	Use of postal ZIP codes implies a domicile on federal territory	There is no evidence that any government has ever made the zip code portion of a person’s mailing address into a material fact in court for determining whether that address is on federal territory and is therefore subject to federal civil law. One’s mailing address is not the main criteria for judicially or administratively determining the domicile of a man or woman. Mailing address is only material to the determination of legal domicile in the <i>absence</i> of express declaration on a government form.	11.10	1. <a href="#">Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002</a> <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

#	Argument	Corrected alternative argument	Section(s) where described	See the following for additional information
3.10	Use of postal ZIP codes implies a domicile on federal territory	There is no evidence that any government has ever made the zip code portion of a person's mailing address into a material fact in court for determining whether that address is on federal territory and is therefore subject to federal civil law. One's mailing address is not the main criteria for judicially or administratively determining the domicile of a man or woman. Mailing address is only material to the determination of legal domicile in the <i>absence</i> of express declaration on a government form.	11.10	1. <i>Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent</i> , Form #05.002 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
3.11	The U.S. Government went bankrupt in 1933	There is no evidence to support the contention that the U.S. went bankrupt. Alleged quotes attributed to Congressman Louis Mcfadden that admit of bankruptcy are FALSE.	11.11	1. <i>Highlights of American Legal and Political History CD</i> , SEDM <a href="http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Disks/HOALPH/HOALPH.htm">http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Disks/HOALPH/HOALPH.htm</a> 2. <i>Legal Research Sources</i> , Family Guardian Website <a href="http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/LegalResrc.hSrc.htm">http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/LegalResrc.hSrc.htm</a> 3. <i>Legal Research and Writing Techniques Course</i> , Form #12.013 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>

## 9. Government Flawed Tax Arguments

The flawed arguments appearing in the following subsections have appeared in various government publications, court rulings, and correspondence that we have seen over the years. We welcome the government to send us a rebuttal of the treatment here and we will gladly add that rebuttal to this document if we receive it and if it directly addresses the entirety of both sides of the arguments described with evidence. We also emphasize that we have no ill feelings toward government and that the motivation for these sections is simply to ensure that everyone, including us, obeys the law.

The main technique we will use to locate and explain flawed arguments used by the government is to point out that the government is contradicting either its own statements or what the law itself says on the subject and therefore is deceiving people at best or LYING at worst. Liars always contradict themselves and usually they lie because they covet something you have that the law does not entitle them to.

### 9.1 Citizenship

Citizenship is a widely misunderstood subject in both the government and the freedom community. This is a result mainly of frequent equivocation on the subject by the courts and the publications of the executive branch. This equivocation exploits a misunderstanding about the distinctions between NATIONALITY and DOMICILE as follows:

#### 1. Nationality:

- 1.1. Is a political status.
- 1.2. Is called a POLITICAL citizen\* by us.
- 1.3. Is a product of birth or naturalization.
- 1.4. Is NONGEOGRAPHICAL. You can have ALLEGIANCE ANYWHERE you physically are.
- 1.5. Is not necessarily consensual or discretionary. For instance, acquiring nationality by birth in a specific place was not a matter of choice whereas acquiring it by naturalization is.
- 1.6. Is defined by the Constitution, which is a political document, or by Title 8 of the U.S. Code.
- 1.7. Is synonymous with being a "national" within statutory law.
- 1.8. Is associated with a specific COUNTRY.
- 1.9. Is called a "political citizen" or a "citizen of the United States in a political sense" by the courts to distinguish it from a STATUTORY citizen. See *Powe v. United States*, 109 F.2d. 147 (1940).

#### 2. Domicile:

- 2.1. Is a civil status.
- 2.2. Is called a CIVIL/DOMICILED citizen\*\*+D by us.
- 2.3. Is ALWAYS GEOGRAPHICAL. You can't have a domicile that is NOT tied to a specific physical geographical place.
- 2.4. Is ALWAYS tied to definitions relating to the GEOGRAPHICAL context for the word used. For instance "U.S. person" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#).
- 2.5. Always requires your consent and therefore is discretionary.
- 2.6. Is not even addressed in the constitution.
- 2.7. Is defined by civil statutory law RATHER than the constitution.
- 2.8. Is in NO WAY connected with one's nationality.
- 2.9. Is usually connected with the word "person", "citizen", "resident", or "inhabitant" in statutory law.
- 2.10. Is associated with a specific COUNTY and a STATE rather than a COUNTRY.
- 2.11. Implies one is a "SUBJECT" of a SPECIFIC MUNICIPAL but not NATIONAL government.

Whenever politicians or IRS publications use the word "citizen", then want you to believe that BOTH of the above apply to the term. However, in civil statutes and the regulations that implement them, only the DOMICILE context is implied. This is the context we call STATUTORY citizens, and it EXCLUDES nationality or the POLITICAL status that creates it. Below is an example of this kind of equivocation:

*REBUTTAL: U.S. Senator Amy Klobuchar Admits at Trump Inauguration on 1/20/25 CIVIL/DOMICILED Citizen\*\*+D is a PUBLIC OFFICE!*, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/rebuttal-u-s-senator-amy-klobuchar-admits-at-trump-inauguration-on-1-20-25-civil-domiciled-citizen-is-a-public-office/>

States of the Union imitate the national government and ALSO equivocate between NATIONALITY and DOMICILE. If you would like to know more about the equivocation of these two contexts, see:

*How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By Confusing the Two Contexts*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm>

**9.1.1 POLITICAL "citizens\*" under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) and CIVIL "citizens\*\*+D" under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(a) and (b) are the same**

False Argument: POLITICAL "citizens\*" under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) and CIVIL "citizens\*\*+D" under 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(a) and (b) are the same.

Corrected Alternative Argument: POLITICAL "citizens\*" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and CIVIL "citizens\*\*+D" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) are NOT the same. ONE is a POLITICAL STATUS and the other is a CIVIL STATUS. No civil statutory obligations can attach to a POLITICAL status while they can attach to CIVIL statuses. POLITICAL status is involuntary and a product of birth or naturalization. CIVIL statuses are entirely voluntary and avoidable by simply not declaring the status on a government form. The government routinely equivocates to deceive the average American into believing that these two contexts are synonymous and inseparable, but they aren't.

Further information:

1. How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By Confusing the Two Contexts, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm>
2. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Two different types of "citizens" mentioned under I.R.C. 1 imposing the income tax:

[26 CFR § 1.1-1 - Income tax on individuals.](#)

§ 1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.

1 (b) Citizens or residents of the United States liable to tax.

2 *In general, all **citizens of the United States, wherever resident, and all resident alien individuals are liable to***  
3 ***the income taxes imposed by the Code whether the income is received from sources within or without the***  
4 ***United States.** Pursuant to section 876, a **nonresident alien** individual who is a bona fide resident of a section*  
5 *931 possession (as defined in **§1.931-1(c)(1)** of this chapter) or Puerto Rico during the entire **taxable year** is,*  
6 *except as provided in section 931 or 933 with respect to **income** from sources within such possessions, subject to*  
7 *taxation in the same manner as a **resident alien** individual. As to tax on **nonresident alien individuals**, see sections*  
8 *871 and 877.*

9 (c) Who is a citizen.

10 ***Every person born or naturalized in the United States and subject to its jurisdiction is a citizen. For other rules***  
11 ***governing the acquisition of citizenship, see chapters 1 and 2 of title III of the Immigration and Nationality***  
12 ***Act (8 U.S.C. 1401-1459).** For **rules** governing **loss** of citizenship, see sections 349 to 357, inclusive, of such Act*  
13 *(8 U.S.C. 1481-1489), *Schneider v. Rusk*, (1964) 377 U.S. 163, and Rev. Rul. 70-506, C.B. 1970-2, 1. For **rules***  
14 *pertaining to **persons** who are nationals but not citizens at birth, e.g., a **person** born in American Samoa, see*  
15 *section 308 of such Act (8 U.S.C. 1408). For **special rules** applicable to certain expatriates who have lost*  
16 *citizenship with a **principal purpose** of avoiding certain **taxes**, see section 877. A foreigner who has filed his*  
17 *declaration of intention of becoming a citizen but who has not yet been admitted to citizenship by a final order of*  
18 *a naturalization court is an alien.*

19 Paragraph (c) above is a POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth” mentioned in 8  
20 U.S.C. §1401. Since the Fourteenth Amendment is not EXPRESSLY invoked in this paragraph or in any of the authorities  
21 it references such as 8 U.S.C. §1401-1459, then Fourteenth Amendment citizens born or naturalized within the exclusive  
22 jurisdiction of constitutional states are purposefully excluded per the rules of statutory construction:

23 *“**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***  
24 ***thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,*  
25 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or***  
26 ***things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be***  
27 ***inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
28 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
29 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

30  
31 *“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. *Colautti v.**  
32 **Franklin*, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress’ use of the term “propaganda” in this statute, as indeed*  
33 *in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] **As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe***  
34 ***legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who***  
35 ***has not even read it.**”*  
36 *[Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]*

37  
38 *“As a rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . **excludes** any meaning that is not stated”*  
39 *[Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. 379 (1979), n. 10]*

40 That is NOT to say that Fourteenth Amendment American nationals COULD not VOLUNTEER to be the POLITICAL  
41 “citizens\*” defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c), because anything done by consent cannot form the basis for an injury. However,  
42 it is our understanding that since “citizen” limits itself to POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “nationals and citizens of the United  
43 States\*\* at birth” in 8 U.S.C. 1401, it appears to us that any attempt by a Fourteenth Amendment “citizen of the United  
44 States\*\*\*” to IMPERSONATE an 8 U.S.C. §1401 citizen would constitute the crime of impersonating a citizen of the United  
45 States\*\*\*

46 [18 U.S. Code § 911 - Citizen of the United States](#)

47 *Whoever falsely and willfully represents himself to be a citizen of the United States shall be fined under this title*  
48 *or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.*

49 *(June 25, 1948, ch. 645, 62 Stat. 742; Pub. L. 103–322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(H), Sept. 13, 1994, 108 Stat.*  
50 *2147.)*

1 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) above adds the phrase “of the United States” to the POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL citizen” in 26 C.F.R.  
2 §1.1-1(c) . This “United States” is the government as a corporation, and NOT a geography. This is so because they didn’t  
3 write “geographical” in front of it as they defined “United States” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10). According to the  
4 U.S. Supreme Court in Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990) and Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of  
5 Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837), ALL governments are corporations.

6 The “citizen” upon whom the tax is imposed in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) is NOT merely and ONLY a  
7 POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*” (federal zone) described in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). There would  
8 be NO NEED for these two things if they were both the same. INSTEAD, it is a:

- 9 1. POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizen” defined in 8 U.S.C. §1401 as described in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).
- 10 2. AND who is ALSO “OF the United States\*\*\*\*” (corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b).

11 There would be NO NEED to separate the above two in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) and (c) if these things were synonymous and  
12 they referred to the SAME “United States”. They HAD to do it this way because of the following requirements to implement  
13 a LEGITIMATE franchise that the income tax is:

14 *“In a legal or narrower sense, the term “franchise” is more often used to designate a right or privilege conferred*  
15 *by law. [1] and the view taken in a number of cases is that to be a franchise, the right possessed must be such as*  
16 *cannot be exercised without the express permission of the sovereign power [2] –that is, a privilege or immunity*  
17 *of a public nature which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. [3] It is a privilege conferred by*  
18 *government on an individual or a corporation to do that “which does not belong to the citizens [NATIONALS or*  
19 *“nationals of the United States” who are nonresident aliens] of the country generally by common right.” [4] For*  
20 *example, a right to lay rail or pipes, or to string wires or poles along a public street, is not an ordinary use which*  
21 *everyone may make of the streets, but is a special privilege, or franchise, to be granted for the accomplishment*  
22 *of public objects [5] which, except for the grant, would be a trespass. [6] In this connection, the term “franchise”*  
23 *has sometimes been construed as meaning a grant of a right to use public property, or at least the property over*  
24 *which the granting authority has control. [7]”*  
25 *[American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1: Definitions (1999)]*

---

26  
27 FOOTNOTES:

28 [1] *People ex rel. Fitz Henry v. Union Gas & E. Co. 254 Ill. 395, 98 N.E. 768; State ex rel. Bradford v. Western*  
29 *Irrigating Canal Co. 40 Kan 96, 19 P. 349; Milhau v. Sharp, 27 N.Y. 611; State ex rel. Williamson v. Garrison*  
30 *(Okla), 348 P.2d. 859; Ex parte Polite, 97 Tex Crim 320, 260 S.W. 1048.*

31 *The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia, 98*  
32 *U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.*

33 *A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a*  
34 *quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143*  
35 *So.2d. 352.*

36 [2] *The term “franchise” is generic, covering all the rights granted by the state. Atlantic & G. R. Co. v. Georgia,*  
37 *98 U.S. 359, 25 L.Ed. 185.*

38 *A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a*  
39 *quasi-governmental nature within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143*  
40 *So.2d. 352.*

41 [3] *State v. Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark. 595; Brooks v. State, 3 Boyce (Del) 1, 79 A. 790; Belleville v. Citizens’*  
42 *Horse R. Co., 152 Ill. 171, 38 N.E. 584; State ex rel. Clapp v. Minnesota Thresher Mfg. Co. 40 Minn 213, 41*  
43 *N.W. 1020.*

44 [4] *New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252;*  
45 *People’s Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet*  
46 *(U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward,*  
47 *8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R.*  
48 *240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d.*  
49 *283; Lawrence v. Morgan’s L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L.*  
50 *& P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar*  
51 *Bluff Loan & Bldg. Asso., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72*

1 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90,  
2 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil  
3 Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River  
4 Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v.  
5 Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

6 A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally,  
7 irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise  
8 holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v.  
9 Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

10 Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized  
11 by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise.  
12 The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the  
13 exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it  
14 is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature.  
15 People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

16 [5] New Orleans Gaslight Co. v. Louisiana Light & H. P. & Mfg. Co., 115 U.S. 650, 29 L.Ed. 516, 6 S.Ct. 252;  
17 People's Pass. R. Co. v. Memphis City R. Co., 10 Wall (US) 38, 19 L.Ed. 844; Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 13 Pet  
18 (U.S.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274; Bank of California v. San Francisco, 142 Cal. 276, 75 P. 832; Higgins v. Downward,  
19 8 Houst (Del) 227, 14 A. 720, 32 A. 133; State ex rel. Watkins v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 86 A.L.R.  
20 240; Lasher v. People, 183 Ill. 226, 55 N.E. 663; Inland Waterways Co. v. Louisville, 227 Ky. 376, 13 S.W.2d.  
21 283; Lawrence v. Morgan's L. & T. R. & S. S. Co., 39 La. Ann. 427, 2 So. 69; Johnson v. Consolidated Gas E. L.  
22 & P. Co., 187 Md. 454, 50 A.2d. 918, 170 A.L.R. 709; Stoughton v. Baker, 4 Mass 522; Poplar Bluff v. Poplar  
23 Bluff Loan & Bldg. Assn., (Mo App), 369 S.W.2d. 764; Madden v. Queens County Jockey Club, 296 N.Y. 249, 72  
24 N.E.2d. 697, 1 A.L.R.2d. 1160, cert den 332 U.S. 761, 92 L.Ed. 346, 68 S.Ct. 63; Shaw v. Asheville, 269 N.C. 90,  
25 152 S.E.2d. 139; Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte, 234 N.C. 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433; Henry v. Bartlesville Gas & Oil  
26 Co., 33 Okla 473, 126 P. 725; Elliott v. Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River  
27 Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; State v. Scougal, 3 S.D. 55, 51 N.W. 858; Utah Light & Traction Co. v.  
28 Public Serv. Com., 101 Utah 99, 118 P.2d. 683.

29 A franchise represents the right and privilege of doing that which does not belong to citizens generally,  
30 irrespective of whether net profit accruing from the exercise of the right and privilege is retained by the franchise  
31 holder or is passed on to a state school or to political subdivisions of the state. State ex rel. Williamson v.  
32 Garrison (Okla), 348 P.2d. 859.

33 Where all persons, including corporations, are prohibited from transacting a banking business unless authorized  
34 by law, the claim of a banking corporation to exercise the right to do a banking business is a claim to a franchise.  
35 The right of banking under such a restraining act is a privilege or immunity by grant of the legislature, and the  
36 exercise of the right is the assertion of a grant from the legislature to exercise that privilege, and consequently it  
37 is the usurpation of a franchise unless it can be shown that the privilege has been granted by the legislature.  
38 People ex rel. Atty. Gen. v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns (NY) 358.

39 [6] People ex rel. Foley v. Stapleton, 98 Colo. 354, 56 P.2d. 931; People ex rel. Central Hudson Gas & E. Co.  
40 v. State Tax Com. 247 N.Y. 281, 160 N.E. 371, 57 A.L.R. 374; People v. State Tax Comrs. 174 N.Y. 417, 67 N.E.  
41 69, affd 199 U.S. 1, 50 L.Ed. 65, 25 S.Ct. 705.

42 [7] Young v. Morehead, 314 Ky. 4, 233 S.W.2d. 978, holding that a contract to sell and deliver gas to a city into  
43 its distribution system at its corporate limits was not a franchise within the meaning of a constitutional provision  
44 requiring municipalities to advertise the sale of franchises and sell them to the highest bidder.

45 A contract between a county and a private corporation to construct a water transmission line to supply water to  
46 a county park, and giving the corporation the power to distribute water on its own lands, does not constitute a  
47 franchise. Brandon v. County of Pinellas (Fla App), 141 So.2d. 278.

48 Black's Law Dictionary REPEATS the above requirement that a franchise is a PRIVILEGE that ADDS to the powers of an  
49 ordinary POLITICAL and not CIVIL citizen\* (meaning a "national of the United States\*") under the definition of "privilege"  
50 as follows:

51 Privilege. A particular benefit or advantage enjoyed by a person, company, or class beyond the common  
52 advantages of other citizens [meaning POLITICAL citizens\* who are "nationals of the United State\*" or "U.S.\*  
53 nationals"]. An exceptional or extraordinary power or exemption. A peculiar right, advantage, exemption, power,  
54 franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, not generally possessed by others.  
55 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1197]

1 Ordinary POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizens” under [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#) have common rights and therefore that status  
2 CANNOT be a franchise. So they had to tack “of the United States\*\*\*\*” federal corporation at the end in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-](#)  
3 [1\(a\)](#) and (b) to make it a franchise that pertains to a SPECIFIC consenting human rather than ALL “citizen\*”. THIS is why  
4 the U.S. Supreme Court refers to income taxes as “quasi-contractual” in nature in [Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 \(1935\)](#).  
5 THIS VOLUNTEER “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” federal corporation is, in fact, SYNONYMOUS with the  
6 government itself and therefore is an AGENT of the government:

7 “A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was  
8 created, and of that state or country only.”  
9 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

11 “A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or  
12 country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created  
13 by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country.”

14 “A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign  
15 corporation. The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.”  
16 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]

17 Thus, the “citizen” who is the “taxpayer” is a POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL citizen who VOLUNTEERED to work WITHIN  
18 the Treasury Department under the Secretary of the Treasury by making an election in filing the 1040 return, and thus  
19 LITERALLY “electing” himself into government office or agency. They are “foreign” in respect to a constitutional state  
20 and an agent of the national government. That ELECTION is thoroughly described in:

[How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

21 Note that we DO NOT contest the validity, history, or ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment. There are no disabilities to  
22 being a POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL Fourteenth Amendment “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” (states of the Union  
23 and not federal territory) that we are aware of. What we object to is frequent government equivocation between the  
24 CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen(\*\*+D) of United States\*\*\*\*” (legal/corporation) in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and (b) and the  
25 POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL citizen\* mentioned in the Fourteenth Amendment, because they are NOT the same and  
26 in fact are mutually exclusive. That deception is thoroughly documented in:

[How You are Illegally Deceived or Compelled to Transition from Being a POLITICAL Citizen to a CIVIL Citizen: By](#)  
[Confusing the Two Contexts, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Citizenship/HowCitObfuscated.htm>

27 This source of government deception is a red herring to draw your attention away from the main point of this website, which  
28 is the distinction between a FRANCHISE or CIVIL or TAX status on the one hand, and a CONSTITUTIONAL status on the  
29 other. This is explained in:

[Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/FourteenthAmendNotProb.pdf>

30 **9.1.2 American Nationals born in states of the Union are not “U.S. nationals” or cannot file as a nonresident**  
31 **alien<sup>39</sup>**

**False Argument:** American Nationals born in states of the Union are not “U.S. nationals” or cannot file as a nonresident  
alien

<sup>39</sup> Source: *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.5; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

Corrected Alternative Argument: American Nationals born in states of the Union are in fact “U.S.\*\*\* nationals” or “nationals of the United States\*\*\* OF AMERICA” as recognized by BOTH the IRS, the State Department, and even Black’s Law Dictionary.

Further information:

1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.5  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

For the purposes of this discussion, an “American National” is anyone born or naturalized anywhere in the COUNTRY “United States\*”. They are also called POLITICAL “citizens\* or the United States\*” throughout our website. A “national” is simply someone possessing “nationality”, who is also called a “national of the United States\*”.

A subset of all such American Nationals are those born in states of the Union as recognized in the Fourteenth Amendment. We also call this subset of American Nationals by the term “state nationals” when they physically reside in states of the Union and therefore are standing on land protected by the Constitution. We invoke the “state nationals” term mainly and only to describe the main community of people we serve in states of the Union. The term “state national”, however is not found in any government statute and is not officially recognized by any court. It’s use in a court setting should therefore be AVOIDED, unless you take care to at least DEFINE it before invoking it. An example of such a definition is found later in section 12.8.1.24.

At this time, all the following sources officially recognize those who are POLITICAL citizens\* as “U.S. nationals”:

1. Department of State Foreign Affairs Manual (FAM), 8 FAM 301.1:

[8 FAM 301.1 Acquisition by Birth in the United States](#)

(CT:CITZ-50; 01-21-2021)

(Office of Origin: CA/PPT/S/A)

[8 FAM 301.1-1 Introduction](#)

(CT:CITZ-50; 01-21-2021)

*a. U.S. citizenship may be acquired either at birth or through naturalization subsequent to birth. U.S. laws governing the acquisition of citizenship at birth embody two legal principles:*

*(1) Jus soli (the law of the soil) - a rule of common law under which the place of a person’s birth determines citizenship. In addition to common law, this principle is embodied in the 14th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution and the various U.S. citizenship and nationality statutes; and*

*(2) Jus sanguinis (the law of the bloodline) - a concept of Roman or civil law under which a person’s citizenship is determined by the citizenship of one or both parents. This rule, frequently called “citizenship by descent” or “derivative citizenship”, is not embodied in the U.S. Constitution, but such citizenship is granted through statute. As U.S. laws have changed, the requirements for conferring and retaining derivative citizenship have also changed.*

***b. National vs. citizen: While most people and countries use the terms “citizenship” and “nationality” interchangeably, U.S. law differentiates between the two. Under current law all U.S. citizens are also U.S. nationals, but not all U.S. nationals are U.S. citizens. The term “national of the United States”, as defined by statute (INA 101 (a)(22) (8 U.S.C. 1101(a)(22)) includes all citizens of the United States, and other persons who owe allegiance to the United States but who have not been granted the privilege of citizenship:***

*(1) Nationals of the United States who are not citizens owe allegiance to the United States and are entitled to the consular protection of the United States when abroad, and to U.S. documentation, such as U.S. passports with appropriate endorsements. They are not entitled to voting representation in Congress and, under most state laws, are not entitled to vote in Federal, State, or local elections except in their place of birth. (See [7 FAM 012](#) and [7 FAM 1300 Appendix B Endorsement 09.](#));*

1 (2) Historically, Congress, through statutes, granted U.S. non-citizen nationality to persons born or inhabiting  
2 territory acquired by the United States through conquest or treaty. At one time or other natives and certain other  
3 residents of Puerto Rico, the U.S. Virgin Islands, the Philippines, Guam, and the Panama Canal Zone were U.S.  
4 non-citizen nationals. (See [7 FAM 1120](#) and [7 FAM 1100 Appendix P.](#));

5 (3) Under current law, only persons born in American Samoa and Swains Island are U.S. non-citizen nationals  
6 (INA 101(a)(29) (8 U.S.C. 1101(a)(29) and INA 308(1) (8 U.S.C. 1408)). (See [7 FAM 1125.](#)); and

7 (4) See [7 FAM 1126](#) regarding the citizenship/nationality status of persons born on the Commonwealth of the  
8 Northern Mariana Islands (CNMI).

9 2. Department of State Regulations governing passports:

10 [22 CFR § 51.2 - Passport issued to nationals only.](#)

11 § 51.2 Passport issued to nationals only.

12 (a) A passport may be issued only to a U.S. national.

13 (b) Unless authorized by the Department, no person may bear more than one valid passport of the same type.

14  
15 [22 CFR § 51.1 - Definitions.](#)

16 U.S. national means a U.S. citizen or a U.S. non-citizen national.

17 3. Current IRS 1040-NR Instructions:

## Filing Status

The amount of your tax depends on your filing status. Before you decide which box to check, read the following explanations.



Remember to provide your country of residency, or that you're a **U.S. national**, on Schedule OI (Form 1040-NR), item A or B, as applicable. Certain tax benefits, such as the child tax credit and the credit for other dependents, are only available to residents of Canada and Mexico and to **U.S. nationals**, and, to a limited extent, to residents of South Korea and India.

**U.S. national.** A **U.S. national** is a citizen of the United States, or a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States. **U.S. nationals** include American Samoans and Northern Mariana Islanders who chose to become **U.S. nationals** instead of U.S. citizens.

18  
19 SOURCE: <https://www.irs.gov/instructions/i1040nr>

20 See also:

[IRS Acknowledges Constitutional Citizens as U.S. Nationals in the 1040-NR Instructions for 2023](https://sedm.org/irs-acknowledges-constitutional-citizens-as-u-s-nationals-in-the-1040-nr-instructions-for-2023/), SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/irs-acknowledges-constitutional-citizens-as-u-s-nationals-in-the-1040-nr-instructions-for-2023/>

21  
22 4. Black's Law Dictionary 11<sup>th</sup> Edition, p. 1853:

**TRADE.**  
**U.S. citizen.** A national of the United States or a noncitizen who owes permanent allegiance to the United States. 8 USCA § 1101(a)(22). — Also termed U.S. national; national of the United States.

See also:

*Black's Law Dictionary Capitulates with Us and Defines "U.S. Citizen" as a "national"!*, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/blacks-law-dictionary-capitulates-with-us-and-defines-u-s-citizen-as-a-national/>

5. Older versions of the 1040NR tax return:

- 5.1. 1040NR return, years 1980-1983 lists "nationals of the U.S." as nonresident aliens.
- 5.2. 1040NR return, years 1984-2017 lists "U.S. nationals" as being nonresident aliens.

To see the above for yourself, visit:

*Prior Year Products*, Internal Revenue Service. You can look at all the old IRS forms here.  
<https://apps.irs.gov/app/picklist/list/priorFormPublication.html>

6. The IRS Internal Revenue Manual, Section 3.38.147 International Tax Returns and Documents, International Notices:  
6.1. [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M\), Section 3.38.147.3.1](#)(10) defines a "nonresident alien" as:

*Internal Revenue Manual*

*Part 3. Submission Processing*

*Chapter 38. International Tax Returns and Documents*

*Section 147. International Notices*

[3.38.147.3.1 \(01-01-2025\) Definitions](#)

*Nonresident Alien - An individual who is neither a citizen nor a resident of the United States, including an alien who is temporarily residing in the U.S., a resident alien who has abandoned permanent residence in the U.S. or an alien who has never been in the U.S.*

[SOURCE: [https://www.irs.gov/irm/part3/irm\\_03-038-147r#idm139767551984112](https://www.irs.gov/irm/part3/irm_03-038-147r#idm139767551984112)]

- 6.2. [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M\), Section 3.38.147.3.1](#)(25) says as persons born in American Samoa are considered "U.S. national" for tax purposes but doesn't define what a "U.S. national" is by describing ALL that is "included".
- 6.3. [Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M\), Section 3.38.147.2](#) and [3.38.147.3.1](#) through [3.38.147.3.12](#) discusses "international taxpayers" and "nonresident aliens".  
[https://www.irs.gov/irm/part3/irm\\_03-038-147r#idm139636844616640](https://www.irs.gov/irm/part3/irm_03-038-147r#idm139636844616640).
- 6.4. IRS Form 1040NR instructions at [I.R.M. 3.38.147.3.3](#) (01-01-2022), [3.38.147.3.4](#) (01-01-2020), [3.38.147.3.5 \(11-19-2019\)](#), and [3.38.147.8.3.1 \(01-01-2022\)](#) identify "U.S. nationals" as "nonresident aliens".
- 6.5. [I.R.M. 3.38.147.3.1](#)(1) and [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1](#)(c)(3)(i) identify an "alien individual" as someone who is NEITHER a "citizen" nor a "national". "U.S. nationals" from states of the Union do not satisfy this criteria and therefore are not "aliens" within the Internal Revenue Code for the purposes of withholding. This also proves that the definition of "nonresident alien" in [I.R.M. 3.38.147.3.1](#)(11) is incomplete and needs to have "U.S. nationals" ADDED to it as a candidate for being "nonresident alien".

For a detailed history of the relationship between nationality and the 1040NR tax return proving that American Nationals have always had the ability to file as nonresident aliens, see:

*Tax Return History-Citizenship*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship.htm>

1 **9.1.3 Being the CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen of the United States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not geography)**  
2 **in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) is not voluntary**

False Argument: Being the CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen of the United States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) is not voluntary. You aren’t allowed to choose whether you want to be one.

Corrected Alternative Argument:

There is no question that being a POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “nationals and citizens of the United States\*\* at birth” in 8 U.S.C. §1401 and POLITICAL/CONSTITUTIONAL “citizen of the United States” in the Fourteenth Amendment is usually NOT voluntary. However, the income tax is NOT imposed on these parties. It is imposed on the CIVIL/DOMICILED “citizen\*++D of the United States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not geography) in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) and (b), which is a voluntary franchisee and officer of the national government by virtue of an “election” to file a 1040 tax return in pursuit of the privileged “United States person” status in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). The U.S. person is domestic, and “domestic” is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4) as “created or organized under the laws of the United States”, meaning that it is a fiction created and owned as public property by the national government. Those voluntarily pursuing or accepting or using such property are certainly subject to regulation and taxation by the national government through this fictional usufruct. But because involuntary servitude is prohibited by the Thirteenth Amendment, no one can FORCE anyone to pursue the “U.S. person” status. Those who don’t wish to do become surety for the U.S. person DOMESTIC/PUBLIC fiction so can file as a “nonresident alien”. 26 U.S.C. §873 recognizes that all American Nationals, including Fourteenth Amendment citizens who are “U.S. nationals”, can be “nonresident aliens” within the meaning of 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).

Further information:

1. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006- memorandum of law on citizenship  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 Income tax is based on domicile. *Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 (1932)*. The CIVIL/DOMICILED  
4 “citizen\*++D of the United States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not geography) DOMESTIC legal fiction and office has a  
5 domicile within the statutory geographical “United States\*\*” defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and therefore  
6 owes tax to its government creator and owner. The domicile of the OFFICER volunteering for the office can be and usually  
7 is different from that of the office itself. 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(b). The volunteer officer is surety for the FICTIONAL  
8 “U.S. person” and thus serves as a “registered agent” for the office that has a foreign domicile outside of his/her own.

9 There is no liability statute for Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A income taxes other than that on withholding agents in 26  
10 U.S.C. §1461. As such, the tax imposed in I.R.C. Section 1 is voluntary for those who are NOT “withholding agents”.  
11 Further, even the status of “withholding agent” must be volunteered for and cannot be compelled and no one claiming  
12 nonresident alien status can be compelled to be a withholding agent on THEMSELF.

13 The closest thing to a liability for I.R.C. Subtitle A taxation OTHER than that in 26 U.S.C. §1461 is found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-  
14 1(b), which uses the phrase “liable TO”, rather than “liable FOR” or “made liable” as required by 26 U.S.C. §6012. And by  
15 using that phraseology, the Secretary exceeded his delegated authority by adding a liability that does not expressly appear in  
16 26 U.S.C. §1. As such, the only way to lawfully acquire the obligations associated with EITHER the “citizen\* of the United  
17 States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not geography) or “resident\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” (federal corporation and not  
18 geography) is to VOLUNTEER for either status by filing the 1040 tax return.

19 Involuntary servitude is prohibited by the Thirteenth Amendment. Being forced to assume the duties of the “United States  
20 person” status in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) constitutes involuntary servitude. Beyond the point of volunteering, satisfying the  
21 obligations of these statuses is NOT voluntary, but you have a choice when or if you want the statuses. Those American  
22 Nationals, including Fourteenth Amendment citizens, who do not wish to ELECT a DOMESTIC “U.S. Person” status in 26  
23 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) retain their DEFAULT FOREIGN status as a “nonresident alien”. 26 U.S.C.  
24 §873 recognizes their ability to do so.

25 Thus, we can see that I.R.C. Subtitle A income taxes are ENTIRELY VOLUNTARY for American nationals as documented  
26 in Section 2 earlier. For a more detailed explanation of the precise process of volunteering, see:

[How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax](https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf), Form #08.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>

In saying that income taxes are voluntary for all American Nationals please remember the following, for all the greedy deceptive equivocating sophists in our audience:

1. The decision to represent a fictional public office called “taxpayer” or “person” or “citizen\* of the United States\*\*\*\*” (corporation and not geography) is voluntary per the Thirteenth Amendment and cannot be either FORCED or be the product of a PRESUMPTION. All presumptions violate due process of law for those protected by the Constitution such as American Nationals.

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf), Form #05.017  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf>

Beyond the point of volunteering to BECOME a CIVIL STATUTORY “taxpayer”, “person”, “U.S. person”, etc., income taxes under I.R.C. Subtitle A are not voluntary.  
Income taxes under I.R.C. Subtitle A are not voluntary for everyone, because some subset of everyone are "taxpayers", “persons”, “U.S. persons”, etc.  
Income taxes under I.R.C. Subtitle A are voluntary for those who are "nontaxpayers", who we define here as those persons who are NOT the "taxpayer" defined in 26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(14) and 1313.

*“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
*[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

The U.S. Supreme Court affirmed the above when it held:

*“The constitutional right [Form #10.015] against unjust taxation is given for the protection of private property [Form #12.046], but it may be waived by those affected who consent [Form #05.003] to such action to their property as would otherwise be invalid [or even ILLEGAL or CRIMINAL].”*  
*[Wight v. Davidson, 181 U.S. 371 (1901)]*

*[A mistake on a tax form through legal ignorance is not CONSENT which creates an actual liability. The amounts paid are recoverable when paid under protest per 28 U.S.C. §1346 when claimed within the statute of limitations. See United States v. Williams, 514 U.S. 527 (1995)]*

All civil statutory statuses including “United States person” are dependent on VOLUNTARY domicile. Both the civil status of “United States person” and the domicile that is its predicate are voluntary and require consent in some form as proven below:

[Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The process of acquiring any civil statutory status therefore requires a voluntary election of some time. That election is based on the tax forms that one files. For a catalog of all such “elections”, see:

[Catalog of Elections and Entity Types in the Internal Revenue Code](https://ftsig.org/catalog-of-elections-in-the-internal-revenue-code/), FTSG  
<https://ftsig.org/catalog-of-elections-in-the-internal-revenue-code/>

The product of all “elections” or “de-elections” is a change to the status of the Taxpayer Identification Number assigned to the “U.S. person” fiction and office in 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g)(1). Since the NUMBER assigned to any “taxpayer” can be EITHER DOMESTIC or FOREIGN and everyone “taxpayer” has a number, then anyone can be FOREIGN who wants to. And if they are FOREIGN, they are NOT a “U.S. person”, because “foreign person” is described but not defined as anyone OTHER than a “U.S. person” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(2).

Thus, without a liability statute, those who refuse DOMICILE and refuse to make any elections to procure a CIVIL STATUTORY status or office remain FOREIGN, PRIVATE, NONRESIDENT, and NONRESIDENT ALIEN, and beyond the civil legislative jurisdiction of Congress as “nonresident aliens” who are not civil statutory “persons”. Beyond that point, elections fall into two categories:

1. **Change the status of the human being from PRIVATE to PUBLIC to result in “U.S. person” status under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).** This makes the human being surety for the obligations of the office. See:

“U.S. Person” Position, Form #05.053

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/USPersonPosition.pdf>

2. **Change the status of one’s property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC by “effectively connecting” it, and thus donating it to a public use, a public purpose, and public office.** See:

The Truth About “Effectively Connecting”, Form #05.056

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/EffectivelyConnected.pdf>

The interplay between the two above categories of “elections” is thoroughly described in the document below:

Property View of Income Taxation Course, Form #12.046

<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf>

For an entire website that shows how you volunteer and how to unvolunteer, see:

Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) Website

<https://ftsigs.org>

**9.1.4 An accepted application for a USA passport by a Fourteenth Amendment POLITICAL citizen is sufficient legal evidence to prove that the applicant is the POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizen\*” mentioned in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and/or 8 U.S.C. §1401**

**False Argument:** An accepted application for a USA passport by a Fourteenth Amendment POLITICAL citizen\* is sufficient legal evidence to prove that the applicant is the POLITICAL/TERRITORIAL “citizen” mentioned in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and/or 8 U.S.C. §1401.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** An accepted national passport application is legal evidence of ONLY the fact that the party applying is a “national”. 22 C.F.R. §51.2 says that passports may only be issued to “nationals of the United States” and 22 U.S.C. §212 says “no passport shall be issued to or verified for any other persons than those owing allegiance, whether citizens or not, to the United States”. The ONLY component or aspect of citizenship that deals specifically and ONLY with “allegiance” is being a “national” or having “nationality” per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).

**Further information:**

1. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”*, Form #10.012 (HTML)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”*, Form #10.013 (PDF)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *USA Passport Application Attachment*, Form #06.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. *Fundamental Nature of the Federal Income Tax*, Form #05.035  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Both banks and the government often erroneously or even MALICIOUSLY PRESUME that because someone has a national passport, they are automatically a STATUTORY citizen of the country under its national rather than state laws. By STATUTORY citizen we mean someone mentioned in 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) upon whom the income tax is imposed RATHER than someone who is a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen under the original constitution or the Fourteenth Amendment. This happens, for instance, when:

1. One wants to open a nonresident alien account at a bank without a Social Security Number and they want to reject you W-8 form and instead falsely PRESUME that a state national is a STATUTORY “U.S. person” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). Statutory “U.S. persons” are privileged territorial citizens, not state nationals.
2. A state national wants to file an IRS form 1040NR rather than a form 1040 tax return. In court, the government attorney will try to use a passport application to establish that the state national filed the wrong tax form and that they should be

1 filing the 1040 form. The 1040 form may only be filed by STATUTORY "citizens of the United States\*\*\*" or "resident  
2 aliens of the United States", per the 1040 form instructions. These people do not include state nationals.

3 The authorities and statutes on this subject are very clear and consistent with each other:

- 4 1. There are two types of "citizens": statutory and constitutional. A statutory citizen is described in **8 U.S.C. §1401**. A  
5 constitutional "Citizen" is described in the United States Constitution. These two types of citizens are mutually  
6 exclusive and you cannot simultaneously be both types of citizens at the same time.

7 *"The 1<sup>st</sup> section of the 14<sup>th</sup> article [Fourteenth Amendment], to which our attention is more specifically invited,  
8 opens with a definition of citizenship—not only citizenship of the United States[\*\*\*], but citizenship of the states.  
9 No such definition was previously found in the Constitution, nor had any attempt been made to define it by act  
10 of Congress. It had been the occasion of much discussion in the courts, by the executive departments and in the  
11 public journals. It had been said by eminent judges that no man was a citizen of the United States[\*\*\*] except  
12 as he was a citizen of one of the states composing the Union. Those therefore, who had been born and resided  
13 always in the District of Columbia or in the territories, though within the United States[\*\*], were not citizens.  
14 Whether this proposition was sound or not had never been judicially decided."  
15 [Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 395 (1873)]*

16 Both of them are called "citizens of the United States" by the courts, and the only difference is the context in which  
17 they are used. Whenever you describe your citizenship status, you should be very careful to differentiate the two on all  
18 government forms to remove any possibility of false presumption by the government in accepting your application.  
19 This is exhaustively covered in our free pamphlet Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and  
20 Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006. If you want to be safe and completely avoid all possibility of false presumption, it is  
21 best to describe yourself always as a "national" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) but not a "citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401.  
22 Below is the federal government's own definition of "U.S. citizen" and you ain't one of these, folks!:

### 23 *Frequently Asked Questions About Employment Eligibility*

24 *Do citizens and nationals of the U. S. need to prove, to their employers, they  
25 are eligible to work?*

26 *Yes. While citizens and nationals of the U.S. are automatically eligible for employment, they too must present  
27 proof of employment eligibility and identity and complete an Employment Eligibility Verification form (Form I-  
28 9). Citizens of the U.S. include persons born in Puerto Rico, Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern  
29 Mariana Islands. Nationals of the U.S. include persons born in American Samoa, including Swains Island.  
30 [SOURCE: <http://www.uscis.gov/graphics/howdoi/eev.htm>]*

- 31 2. A passport is a means of invoking the protection of the sovereign functions of one's parent national government while  
32 one is usually outside the country.

33 *"Allegiance and protection are, in this connection, reciprocal obligations. The one is a compensation for the  
34 other; allegiance for protection and protection for allegiance."  
35 [Minor v. Happersett, 88 U.S. (21 Wall.) 162, 166-168 (1874)]*

- 36 3. The only thing you need in order to obtain a passport is "allegiance":

37 *"No passport shall be granted or issued to or verified for any other persons than those owing allegiance, whether  
38 citizens or not, to the United States."  
39 [22 U.S.C. §212]*

40  
41 **Title 22: Foreign Relations**  
42 **PART 51—PASSPORTS**  
43 **Subpart A—General**  
44 **§51.2 Passport issued to nationals only.**

45 **(a) A United States passport shall be issued only to a national of the United States (22 U.S.C. 212).**

46 **(b) Unless authorized by the Department no person shall bear more than one valid or potentially valid U.S.**  
47 **passport at any one time.**

4. A person born in a state of the Union can have allegiance *without* being a statutory "U.S. citizen" under federal law. This person is classified as a "national" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).
5. A passport is proof of identity and proof of "allegiance".

*"...the only means by which an American can lawfully leave the country or return to it - absent a Presidentially granted exception - is with a passport... As a travel control document, a passport is both proof of identity and proof of allegiance to the United States. Even under a travel control statute, however, a passport remains in a sense a document by which the Government vouches for the bearer and for his conduct. "*  
[Haig v. Agee, 453 U.S. 280 (1981)]

6. 8 U.S.C. §1401 says that a person who is a statutory "U.S. citizen" is also a "national", meaning a person who owes allegiance. Allegiance is the reason why such persons can get a passport, not statutory "citizen" status under federal law.
- 6.1. Even a person who claims to be a statutory "U.S. citizen" under federal law but who has no allegiance cannot get a passport.
- 6.2. Those obtaining a passport must swear an oath of allegiance. See 8 U.S.C. §1448. We remind our readers that the Bible and God Himself prohibits such oaths. See below:

*"But above all, my brethren, do not swear, either by heaven or by earth or with any other oath. But let your "Yes" be "Yes," and your "No," "No," lest you fall into judgment."*  
[James 5:12, Bible, NKJV]

7. The U.S. Supreme Court has said that a passport may not be used as proof of citizenship:

*"It [a passport] is a document which, from its nature and object, is addressed to foreign powers; purporting to only be a request that the bearer of it may pass safely and freely, and it is to be considered rather in the character of a political document, by which the bearer is recognized in foreign countries as an American citizen(sic), and which, by usage and the law of nations, is received as evidence of that fact. But this is a very different light from that in which it is to be viewed in a court of justice where the inquiry is as to the fact of citizenship. It is a mere ex parte certificate; and, if founded upon any evidence produced to the Secretary of State establishing the fact of citizenship, that evidence, if of a character admissable in a court of justice, ought to be produced upon the trial as higher and better evidence of the fact..."*  
[Urteiqi v. D'Arbel, 9 Peters 692]

Further, the Internal Revenue Code specifically identifies "nationals of the United States" as "nonresident aliens", not STATUTORY "citizens":

[26 U.S. Code § 873 - Deductions](#)

(a)GENERAL RULE

***In the case of a nonresident alien individual,*** *the deductions shall be allowed only for purposes of section 871(b) and (except as provided by subsection (b)) only if and to the extent that they are connected with income which is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States; and the proper apportionment and allocation of the deductions for this purpose shall be determined as provided in regulations prescribed by the Secretary.*

(b)EXCEPTIONS

*The following deductions shall be allowed whether or not they are connected with income which is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States:*

(1)LOSSES

*The deduction allowed by [section 165](#) for casualty or theft losses described in paragraph (2) or (3) of section 165(c), but only if the loss is of property located within the United States.*

(2)CHARITABLE CONTRIBUTIONS

*The deduction for charitable contributions and gifts allowed by section 170.*

1 (3)PERSONAL EXEMPTION

2 The deduction for personal exemptions allowed by section 151, except that only one exemption shall be allowed  
3 under section 151 unless the taxpayer is a resident of a contiguous country **or is a national**  
4 **of the United States.**

5 So we can clearly see that these stall tactics to resist allowing state nationals to claim and exercise their proper status as a  
6 nonresident alien and force them into a PRIVILEGED status through DECEPTION and FRAUD are malicious and should  
7 be prosecuted as the CRIME that they are. They constitute a criminal conspiracy to impersonate a STATUTORY U.S. citizen  
8 under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) if you notify them and they continue to maliciously and willfully insist  
9 otherwise because it benefits them commercially and illegally to do so:

10 18 U.S. Code §911. Citizen of the United States

11 *Whoever falsely and willfully represents himself to be a citizen of the United States shall be fined under this title*  
12 *or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.*

13 *(June 25, 1948, ch. 645, 62 Stat. 742; Pub. L. 103-322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(H), Sept. 13, 1994, 108 Stat.*  
14 *2147.)*

15 Lastly, if it is in fact a crime to impersonate a STATUTORY “U.S.\*\* citizen”, then as a state national, you aren’t and can’t  
16 even be allowed to CONSENT to be one anyway, as we point out in section 0. There are things you CAN’T consent to  
17 without being punished and criminally prosecuted, and clearly, one of those things is impersonating a privileged status that  
18 you can’t lawfully have as a state national. The reason they can make such a thing a crime to begin with is that it involves  
19 government property that is being stolen. They created the status, they own it, and they have a right to control and limit who  
20 can use and benefit from it by virtue of the fact that the status is their property. The authority for this is found in Article 4,  
21 Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution. To wit:

22 *United States Constitution*

23 *Article 4, Section 3*

24 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the*  
25 *Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so*  
26 *construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

27 All franchises and privileges, INCLUDING STATUTORY U.S. citizen status, consist of loans of such government property  
28 with legal strings attached. The statutes themselves ARE the strings. The status and the privileges attached to the status are  
29 the THING being or “benefit” being loaned or “granted”:

30 *“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own*  
31 *property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated*  
32 *or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The*  
33 *recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege*  
34 *conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”*  
35 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

36 **9.2 Foreign Tax Status**

37 A “foreign tax status” includes such things as “nonresident aliens”, “foreign corporations”, “foreign trusts”, “foreign estates”,  
38 “foreign partnerships”, etc. Nonresident aliens include (listed on the 1040-NR return itself in the upper right corner):

- 39 1. Human beings.  
40 2. Trusts.  
41 3. Estates.

42 Those with a “foreign tax status”:

- 43 1. Are collectively called “foreign persons” by the IRS if they pursue a taxable privilege and

1 2. [“Non-persons” \(Form #05.020\)](#) otherwise.

2 The pursuit of a privilege under the Minimum Contacts Doctrine is what turns a “non-person” into a civil statutory “person”  
3 or “individual”. We cover this in:

[Acquiring a Civil Status](#), FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/civil-political-jurisdiction/acquiring-a-civil-status/>

4 Because they [love money \(1 Tim. 6:10\)](#) more than protecting your freedom or happiness or following [REAL law \(Form](#)  
5 [#05.048\)](#), the IRS, doesn’t like admitting that there is such a thing as a “non-person” or a “nontaxpayer” who they have no  
6 jurisdiction or tax enforcement authority over. Consequently, there is a lot of malicious government deception, willful  
7 omission, and equivocation about this subject as thoroughly documented in:

- 8 1. [IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”](#), Form #08.023  
9 <https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/IRSPerson.pdf>
- 10 2. [Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”](#), IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
11 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NontaxpayerBOR.pdf>
- 12 3. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014  
13 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

14 The [pursuit of privileges](#) includes such things as:

- 15 1. Having a privileged “alien” status.
- 16 2. Voluntarily pursuing a privileged civil status such as “citizen” or “resident” under [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1](#) or “United States  
17 Person” under [26 U.S.C. §7701](#) (a)(30). This converts the status of the man or woman owner of property from  
18 PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
- 19 3. Taking privileged deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#). [26 U.S.C. §873](#) acknowledges that even “nationals of the United  
20 States” can be “individuals” if they do this, even though they are “nonresidents” everywhere in the world under the  
21 presence test in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#) (b).
- 22 4. Donating otherwise nontaxable PRIVATE earnings to a public use by “[effectively connecting](#)” as a “nonresident  
23 alien”. This is done by entering otherwise PRIVATE earnings on a foreign tax return such as a 1040-NR. Not every  
24 instance of “effectively connecting” is a donation, but it is for American Nationals.

25 Anyone who is not a “resident alien”, including American Nationals, can lawfully adopt a foreign tax status. “[Foreign non-](#)  
26 [persons](#)” are outside the legislative jurisdiction of Congress either abroad or even within a Constitutional state because:

- 27 1. They have a [foreign DOMICILE](#), not a foreign NATIONALITY. . .AND
- 28 2. They are not representing a fictional entity such as a “U.S. person” that has a [FOREIGN DOMICILE](#) in the District of  
29 Columbia or the statutory geographical “United States” . . .AND.
- 30 3. They did not consensually pursue a [taxable privilege](#).

31 “[Foreign non-persons](#)” can still, however, donate their otherwise PRIVATE property to the government to make it taxable  
32 by “[effectively connecting](#)” it ([Form #05.056](#)) on a tax return. This makes it into public property the national government can  
33 reach legislatively anywhere in the world, so long as they can reach either the owner or someone in possession of the property.  
34 Obviously, since “effectively connecting” private earnings is an act of DONATING private property to a public use for an  
35 American National, this is not a good idea. If you don’t do it, then you never even need deductions to reduce a tax liability.

36 For an exhaustive description of foreign tax status and how to pursue it as an American national born in a constitutional state  
37 and residing there, please see:

Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) Website  
<https://ftsig.org>

38 **9.2.1 Nonresident or “Nontaxpayer’s” Arguments are “frivolous”**

False Argument: Nonresident or “nontaxpayer’s” arguments are “frivolous”.

Corrected Alternative Argument: “Taxpayer’s” arguments are incorrect and here are the authorities **from the law of the demonstrated (proven with evidence) domicile of the party** which demonstrate precisely why.

Further information:

1. Responding to “Frivolous” Penalties or Accusations, Form #05.027  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The deliberately false presumption that a litigant is a statutory but not constitutional citizen mentioned in the previous section  
2 is the most frequent false argument used by government prosecutors and judges. The second most frequent FRAUDULENT  
3 and FALSE accusation is that a litigant’s arguments are “frivolous”.

4 The word “frivolous” is legally defined as follows:

5 *“Frivolous.”*<sup>40</sup>

6 *[1] Of little weight or importance.*

7 *[2] A pleading is ‘frivolous’ when it is clearly insufficient on its face, and does not controvert the material points*  
8 *of the opposite pleading, and is presumably interposed for mere purpose of delay or*

9 *[3]to embarrass the opponent.*

10 *[4] A claim or defense is frivolous if a proponent can present no rational argument based upon the evidence*  
11 *or law in support of that claim or defense. Liebowitz v. Aimexco, Inc., Colo.App. 701 P.2d. 140, 142. [5]*  
12 *Frivolous pleadings may be amended to proper form, or ordered stricken, under federal and state Rules of Civil*  
13 *Procedure.”*

14 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 668]*

15 To therefore accuse a litigant of making a frivolous argument is to accuse them of:

- 16 1. Being irrational.
- 17 2. Making slanderous remarks about the opponent that are not based upon evidence and therefore embarrass the  
18 opponent. Remarks that ARE based upon evidence but which embarrass the opponent would clearly NOT be  
19 “frivolous”, but rather simply statements of fact relevant to the case.
- 20 3. Not presenting legally admissible evidence upon which they base their argument. This includes presenting  
21 OPINIONS.
- 22 4. Not presenting law which they are DEMONSTRABLY SUBJECT TO in defense of their argument. The way they  
23 would be subject to a law is the following:
  - 24 4.1. Civil law: They have a domicile in the territory that civil statute attaches OR, the statute pertains to specific,  
25 intentional, and CONSENSUAL commercial acts against a foreign jurisdiction which caused a waiver of  
26 sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.
  - 27 4.2. Criminal law: They were physically present on the territory to which the criminal statute pertains AT THE TIME  
28 of the alleged crime.

29 A thorough understanding of the following is crucial in satisfying the burden of proof that an argument is indeed “frivolous”:

---

<sup>40</sup> The definition of “frivolous” has been broken up into clauses for the purpose of a more complete analysis and breakdown its meaning.

1 1. An understanding of what kind of court you are in. Franchise courts can only hear disputes in which BOTH parties  
2 consent to participate in the franchise agreement. If they are not, the case must be dismissed and referred instead of a  
3 CONSTITUTIONAL rather than LEGISLATIVE FRANCHISE court. Examples of franchises include federal and  
4 state income tax, Social Security, Medicare, Vehicle Code, etc. For more details, see:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 24  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 5 2. A thorough understanding of the choice of law rules described earlier in section 3.5.  
6 3. A thorough understanding of the rules of evidence so as to be able to identify what constitutes legal evidence and what  
7 DOES NOT.  
8 3.1. Citing a statute which is NOT “positive law” is an example of making an argument not based upon “law” or  
9 “evidence” in a strict legal sense.  
10 3.2. That which is not positive law is NOT evidence by simply a presumption and no judge or government prosecutor  
11 can turn that which is not evidence into evidence on their own. A third party is needed to convey the status of  
12 evidence to such a claim.  
13 3.3. Statutes that are not positive law are “prima facie evidence”, meaning that they are simply a presumption that  
14 cannot lawfully be used as evidence. “Prima facie” means PRESUMED, and presumptions cannot legally be  
15 used either as evidence or a substitute for evidence or a means of relieving any party to a suit from the burden of  
16 proving that they are evidence.

17 So in order to make an accusation that a litigant’s argument is indeed frivolous, the burden of proof imposed upon the accuser  
18 must satisfy the following criteria:

- 19 1. The statute cited is NOT “positive law”. OR . . .  
20 2. The alleged party is NOT consensually participating in the franchise and therefore not subject to the private law civil  
21 franchise agreement. It is a VIOLATION of due process of law to PRESUME that a person consented to the franchise  
22 agreement or that a non-consenting party can lawfully have ANY status or right attached to said status under said  
23 franchise agreement. OR. . .

24 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal*  
25 *Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive*  
26 *jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal “trade or business”*  
27 *franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt*  
28 *is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
29 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

- 30 3. Allegation is not evidence:  
31 3.1. NO evidence is presented to substantiate the allegation.  
32 3.2. The allegation is a PRESUMPTION. All presumptions are violations of due process of law and cannot act as a  
33 substitute for evidence.  
34 3.3. The statement of fact upon which the allegation is based is NOT signed under penalty of perjury and therefore  
35 NOT evidence. OR  
36 3.4. The witness who provided the evidence is impeachable because they have a conflict of interest and are likely to  
37 be lying to benefit themselves.  
38 3.5. The allegation was made by counsel for the government, even if signed under penalty of perjury. Government  
39 counsel CANNOT act as fact witnesses. A third party with demonstrated authority from their delegation of  
40 authority order to act as a witness is the only person in the government who can be a fact witness.  
41 4. Civil dispute. The allegation satisfies any of the following criteria and is therefore frivolous:  
42 4.1. Both parties agree on the domicile of the litigant, that domicile is within the jurisdiction of the forum, and: (OR)  
43 4.1.1. Law from the civil domicile of the litigant was either NOT cited or cited incorrectly.  
44 4.1.2. Law from a foreign state was cited without demonstrating WHY the alleged party was subject to it.  
45 4.2. Parties do NOT agree on the domicile of the litigant AND:  
46 4.2.1. Litigant does NOT demonstrate that the alleged party has a domicile where the civil law cited applies. OR  
47 4.2.2. Litigant demonstrates that the alleged party has a domicile in the place the law cited applies, but the alleged  
48 party is STILL not subject to it.  
49 4.3. Both parties agree on the domicile of the litigant, that domicile is in a foreign state, and hence the party is a  
50 “NONRESIDENT” AND:  
51 4.3.1. The Longarm statute criteria are not demonstrated to apply to the alleged party OR

4.3.2. Even though there was commercial activity in a foreign state, the activity was compelled or non-consensual.  
OR

4.3.3. Litigant does not cite Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1 to invoke the foreign law.

5. Criminal dispute. The allegation satisfies any of the following criteria and is therefore frivolous:

5.1. Litigant was not physically on the territory to which the criminal law applied AT THE TIME of the offense. OR

5.2. Litigant is a wrongfully accused party and therefore the court has no jurisdiction to hear the matter and must dismiss it.

When the government (usually falsely) accuses someone of being “frivolous”, typically they use one or more of the following FRAUDULENT and CRIMINAL tactics:

1. They present no evidence upon which to base their allegation because:

1.1. They cite statutes from a franchise agreement that are NOT positive law. For instance, the entire Internal Revenue Code is NOT “positive law”, as indicated by 1 U.S.C. §204 legislative notes.

1.2. The allegation is made by the U.S. attorney or sometimes even a corrupt judge, without a third-party fact witness, and hence it is NOT evidence.

1.3. They are not required by the judge to satisfy the burden of proving their allegation WITH third party evidence from someone WITHOUT a financial conflict of interest. Everyone in the I.R.S. has a criminal and financial conflict of interest under 18 U.S.C. §208 in tax matters and hence cannot and should not be allowed to be a fact witness.

2. They make UNAUTHORIZED declaratory judgments about the status of the litigant.

2.1. For instance, federal judges are PROHIBITED by 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) from declaring a litigant a statutory “taxpayer”.

*Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) This Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991) (affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability). Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED. [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]*

2.2. Judges cannot do INDIRECTLY what they cannot do DIRECTLY. Hence, they cannot PRESUME the litigant is a franchisee called a statutory “taxpayer”.

2.3. The I.R.S. cannot have any more authority than the judge to declare a litigant a “taxpayer” or ACT as though they are one. This is so because they aren’t even part of the government! See:

*Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service*, Form #05.005  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. They deliberately and fraudulently and silently PRESUME the following and thereby kidnap the legal identity of the litigant:

3.1. The party is domiciled on federal territory when in fact they are not.

3.2. The party is a statutory “U.S. person” per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30), which is a public office in the U.S. government domiciled on federal territory.

3.3. The party is a statutory “U.S. citizen” per 8 U.S.C. §1401 even though they are not if they are domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state of the Union. It is a CRIME to impersonate a statutory “U.S. citizen” franchisee per 18 U.S.C. §911 and hence they are co-conspirators to this crime.

3.4. The term “United States” as used on all tax forms includes the constitutional states of the Union. It DOES NOT and the rules of statutory construction FORBID adding anything to the statutory meanings.

3.5. They deliberately and fraudulently and silently PRESUME that the party is representing a government entity as a public officer, which office is domiciled on federal territory under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), 26 U.S.C. §§7701(a)(39), and 7408(d).

4. They maliciously, knowingly, and deceptively cite case law that is irrelevant to the circumstances of the litigant because:

4.1. It originates from a FOREIGN STATE against a nonresident domiciled outside the statutory but not constitutional “United States”, and hence abuses case law in effect as IRRELEVANT political propaganda.

4.2. Is associated with someone who is NOT “similarly situated” to the litigant. For instance, the case they cite did not contain a nonresident or nonresident party who was not “purposefully and consensually availing” themselves of commerce in a foreign state, namely, the “United States”.

1 4.3. The criteria with the following were not satisfied in order to apply foreign law to a nonresident defendant:

2 4.3.1. The Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.

3 4.3.2. The Longarm Statutes of the state the litigant was domiciled within.

4 5. They deliberately and lazily refuse to satisfy the burden of showing that the alleged defendant was domiciled AND

5 physically present on federal territory and therefore who is subject to federal civil law.

6 6. They accept and use what they KNOW is FALSE evidence, such as RESIDENT tax returns (I.R.S. 1040), even though

7 they know that:

8 6.1. They cannot lawfully offer or enforce federal franchises, including a “trade or business” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26))

9 within a constitutional but not statutory state of the Union.

10 6.2. The party is NOT domiciled on federal territory and cannot lawfully elect themselves into public office to acquire

11 a civil domicile on federal territory. Hence, they are aiding and abetting the CRIMINAL filing of false tax

12 returns by refusing to challenge whether the filer is in fact and indeed domiciled on federal territory AND

13 engaged in a public office/”trade or business” franchise.

14 6.3. They are engaged in a conspiracy to KIDNAP the legal identity of the litigant and transport it to the plunder

15 zone/federal zone where rights do not exist using presumption and “words of art”.

16 The use or abuse of any of the above tactics by a corrupted de facto government operating as a SHAM trust instead of a

17 PUBLIC trust are not only “frivolous” and non-responsive to the REAL legal issues, but constitute a criminal conspiracy by

18 both the judge and/or the government prosecutor to undermine or destroy the PRIVATE rights that are the reason for their

19 very existence, and thereby steal them and convert them to public rights and franchises. When they use them, the best method

20 of response is:

21 1. State that the de jure court has been abandoned because:

22 1.1. It is a franchise court enforcing franchise provisions against nonresident, non-consenting, non-franchisees.

23 1.2. The court has been hijacked by those acting a private de facto, sham trust capacity for personal financial gain and

24 that you are the only remaining party representing the court.

25 2. State that it is your duty as a compelled public officer franchisee under criminal duress to report and convict the

26 perpetrators or else become a party to their crimes pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §§3 and 4.

27 3. Put the offending government prosecutor and/or de facto judge in default on the issue raised on the record. Enter a

28 declaratory judgment into the record as the only remaining de jure officer of the otherwise de facto court that:

29 3.1. All facts that they agreed to by a failure to deny pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6).

30 3.2. The parties are hereby convicted of the crimes indicated above.

31 3.3. The Bailiff is ordered to arrest the judge.

32 3.4. The Department of Justice is ordered to investigate and prosecute the offenders per an attached criminal

33 complaint.

34 3.5. The judge must recuse him/her self.

35 4. Enter a criminal complaint into the record of the proceeding listing all of the criminal acts resulting from the tactics

36 listed above.

37 5. Enter an Order to Show Cause why the accused should NOT be convicted of the crimes indicated above.

38 For further details on how to deal with false charges of being “frivolous”, we recommend the following memorandum of law:

*Responding to “Frivolous” Penalties or Accusations*, Form #05.027

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

39 **9.2.2 States of the Union are NOT Legislatively “foreign” or “alien” in relation to the “national” government**

False Argument: States of the Union are NOT legislatively “foreign” and alien in relation to the “national” government. Instead, they are domestic.

Corrected Alternative Argument: States of the Union are legislatively “foreign” and “alien” in relation to the national government because of the separation of powers doctrine that is the foundation of the United States Constitution. That separation of powers was put there exclusively for the protection of your sacred constitutional rights. Anyone who claims otherwise is a tyrant, a communist, and intends to commit a criminal conspiracy against your private rights.

Further information:

1. *Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property*, Form #04.404  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

A favorite tactic abused by covetous judges and prosecutors is to claim that the states of the Union are not legislatively “foreign” or “alien” in relation to the national government. The motivation for this FRAUD is to unlawfully and unconstitutionally expand the jurisdiction and importance of judges and bureaucrats. It is most frequently used in courts across the land and Thomas Jefferson predicted it would be attempted when he said:

*“Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them, to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. **They are then in fact the corps of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate.**”*  
[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121 ]

*“The [federal] judiciary branch is the instrument which, working like gravity, without intermission, is to press us at last into one consolidated mass.”*  
[Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307 ]

*“There is no danger I apprehend so much as the consolidation of our government by the noiseless and therefore unalarming instrumentality of the Supreme Court.”*  
[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421 ]

*“When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated.”*  
[Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332 ]

This FRAUDULENT argument also takes the following additional forms:

1. There is no civil legislative separation between the states of the Union and the national government.
2. A “citizen” or “resident” under federal law has the same meaning as that under state of the Union law.
3. Statutory words have the same meaning under federal law as they have under state law.
4. The context in which geographical or political “words of art” are used is unimportant. For instance, there is no difference in meaning between the STATUTORY and the CONSTITUTIONAL meaning of words.

Like every other type of deception perpetrated on a legally ignorant American public, this fraudulent claim relies on a deliberate confusion about the CONTEXT in which specific geographical and political “words of art” are used. What they are doing is confusing the STATUTORY and the CONSTITUTIONAL contexts, and trying to deceive the hearer into believing the false presumption that they are equivalent.

The following subsections dissect this argument and expose it as a MASSIVE fraud upon the American public.

### **9.2.2.1 The two contexts: Constitutional v. Statutory**

The terms “foreign” and “domestic” are opposites. There are two contexts in which these terms may be used:

- 1 1. Constitutional: The U.S. Constitution is a political document, and therefore this context is also sometimes called  
2 "political jurisdiction".  
3 2. Statutory: Congress writes statutes or "acts of Congress" to manage property dedicated to their care. This context is  
4 also called "legislative jurisdiction" or "civil jurisdiction".

5 Any discussion of the terms "foreign" and "domestic" therefore must start by identifying ONE of the two above contexts.  
6 Any attempt to avoid discussing which context is intended should be perceived as an attempt to confuse, deceive, and enslave  
7 you by corrupt politicians and lawyers:

8 *"For where envy and self-seeking exist, confusion and every evil thing are there."*  
9 *[James 3:16, Bible, NKJV]*

10 The separation of powers makes states of the Union STATUTORILY/LEGISLATIVELY FOREIGN and sovereign in  
11 relation to the national government but CONSTITUTIONALLY/POLITICALLY DOMESTIC for nearly all subject matters  
12 of legislation. Every occasion by any court or legal authority to say that the states and the federal government are not foreign  
13 relates to the CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY context. Below is an example of this phenomenon, where  
14 "sovereignty" refers to the CONSTITUTIONAL/POLITICAL context rather than the STATUTORY/LEGISLATIVE  
15 context:

16 *"The United States is not a foreign sovereignty as regards the several states, but is a concurrent, and, within its  
17 jurisdiction, paramount sovereignty."  
18 *[Claflin v. Houseman, 93 U.S. 130, 136 (1876)]**

### 19 **9.2.2.2 Evidence in support**

20 Thomas Jefferson, our most revered founding father, had the following to say about the relationship between the states of the  
21 Union and the national government:

22 *The extent of our country was so great, and its former division into distinct States so established, that we thought  
23 it better to confederate [U.S. government] as to foreign affairs only. Every State retained its self-government  
24 in domestic matters, as better qualified to direct them to the good and satisfaction of their citizens, than a  
25 general government so distant from its remoter citizens and so little familiar with the local peculiarities of the  
26 different parts."  
27 *[Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:483 ]**

28 *"I believe the States can best govern our home concerns, and the General Government our foreign ones."  
29 *[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450 ]**

30 *"My general plan [for the federal government] would be, to make the States one as to everything connected  
31 with foreign nations, and several as to everything purely domestic."  
32 *[Thomas Jefferson to Edward Carrington, 1787. ME 6:227 ]**

33 *"Distinct States, amalgamated into one as to their foreign concerns, but single and independent as to their  
34 internal administration, regularly organized with a legislature and governor resting on the choice of the people  
35 and enlightened by a free press, can never be so fascinated by the arts of one man as to submit voluntarily to his  
36 usurpation. Nor can they be constrained to it by any force he can possess. While that may paralyze the single  
37 State in which it happens to be encamped, [the] others, spread over a country of two thousand miles diameter,  
38 rise up on every side, ready organized for deliberation by a constitutional legislature and for action by their  
39 governor, constitutionally the commander of the militia of the State, that is to say, of every man in it able to bear  
40 arms."  
41 *[Thomas Jefferson to A. L. C. Destutt de Tracy, 1811. ME 13:19 ]**

42 *"With respect to our State and federal governments, I do not think their relations are correctly understood by  
43 foreigners. They generally suppose the former subordinate to the latter. But this is not the case. They are co-  
44 ordinate departments of one simple and integral whole. To the State governments are reserved all legislative and  
45 administration, in affairs which concern their own citizens only, and to the federal government is given whatever  
46 concerns foreigners, or the citizens of the other States; these functions alone being made federal. The one is  
47 domestic, the other the foreign branch of the same government; neither having control over the other, but within  
48 its own department."  
49 *[Thomas Jefferson, "Writing of Thomas Jefferson" pub by Taylor & Maury, Washington DC, 1854, quote number  
50 VII 355-61, from correspondence to Major John Cartwright, June 5, 1824.]**

1 The several states of the Union of states, collectively referred to as the United States of America or the “freely associated  
2 compact states”, are considered to be STATUTORILY/LEGISLATIVELY “foreign countries” and “foreign states” with  
3 respect to the federal government. An example of this is found in the Corpus Juris Secundum legal encyclopedia, in which  
4 federal territory is described as being a “foreign state” in relation to states of the Union:

5 *”§1. Definitions, Nature, and Distinctions*

6 *”The word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization has a distinctive, fixed, and legal*  
7 *meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and does not necessarily include all the territorial*  
8 *possessions of the United States, but may include only the portions thereof which are organized and exercise*  
9 *governmental functions under act of congress.”*

10 *”While the term 'territory' is often loosely used, and has even been construed to include municipal subdivisions*  
11 *of a territory, and 'territories of the' United States is sometimes used to refer to the entire domain over which the*  
12 *United States exercises dominion, the word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization, has a*  
13 *distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and the term 'territory'*  
14 *or 'territories' does not necessarily include only a portion or the portions thereof which are organized and*  
15 *exercise government functions under acts of congress. The term 'territories' has been defined to be political*  
16 *subdivisions of the outlying dominion of the United States, and in this sense the term 'territory' is not a description*  
17 *of a definite area of land but of a political unit governing and being governed as such. The question whether a*  
18 *particular subdivision or entity is a territory is not determined by the particular form of government with which*  
19 *it is, more or less temporarily, invested.*

20 *”Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.' While the term 'territories of the' United States may,*  
21 *under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in*  
22 *ordinary acts of congress "territory" does not include a foreign state.*

23 *”As used in this title, the term 'territories' generally refers to the political subdivisions created by congress,*  
24 *and not within the boundaries of any of the several states.”*  
25 *[86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1 (2003)]*

26 Here is the definition of the term “foreign country” right from the Treasury Regulations:

27 *26 C.F.R. §1.911-2(h): The term “foreign country” when used in a geographical sense includes any territory*  
28 *under the sovereignty of a government other than that of the United States\*\*. It includes the territorial waters of*  
29 *the foreign country (determined in accordance with the laws of the United States\*\*), the air space over the foreign*  
30 *country, and the seabed and subsoil of those submarine areas which are adjacent to the territorial waters of the*  
31 *foreign country and over which the foreign country has exclusive rights, in accordance with international law,*  
32 *with respect to the exploration and exploitation of natural resources.*

33 Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 498 helps make the distinction clear that the 50 Union states are foreign countries:

34 *Dual citizenship. Citizenship in two different **countries**. Status of citizens of United States who reside*  
35 *within a state; i.e., person who are born or naturalized in the U.S. are citizens of the U.S. and the state wherein*  
36 *they reside.*  
37 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 498]*

38 Positive law from Title 28 of the U.S. Code agrees that states of the Union are foreign with respect to federal jurisdiction:

39 [TITLE 28 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 13 > Sec. 297.](#)  
40 [Sec. 297. - Assignment of judges to courts of the freely associated compact states](#)

41 *(a) The Chief Justice or the chief judge of the United States Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit may assign*  
42 *any circuit or district judge of the Ninth Circuit, with the consent of the judge so assigned, to serve*  
43 *temporarily as a judge of any duly constituted court of the freely associated compact states whenever an*  
44 *official duly authorized by the laws of the respective compact state requests such assignment and such*  
45 *assignment is necessary for the proper dispatch of the business of the respective court.*

46 *(b) The Congress consents to the acceptance and retention by any judge so authorized of reimbursement from*  
47 *the countries referred to in subsection (a) of all necessary travel expenses, including transportation, and of*  
48 *subsistence, or of a reasonable per diem allowance in lieu of subsistence. The judge shall report to the*  
49 *Administrative Office of the United States Courts any amount received pursuant to this subsection*

50 Definitions from Black’s Law Dictionary:

1 *Foreign States:* "Nations outside of the United States...Term may also refer to another state; i.e. a sister state.  
2 The term 'foreign nations', ...should be construed to mean all nations and states other than that in which the  
3 action is brought; and hence, one state of the Union is foreign to another, in that sense."  
4 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 648]

5 *Foreign Laws:* "The laws of a foreign country or sister state."  
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 647]

7 **Dual citizenship.** Citizenship in two different **countries.** Status of citizens of United States who reside  
8 within a state; i.e., person who are born or naturalized in the U.S. are citizens of the U.S. and the state wherein  
9 they reside.  
10 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 498]

11 The legal encyclopedia Corpus Juris Secundum says on this subject:

12 "Generally, the states of the Union sustain toward each other the relationship of independent sovereigns or  
13 independent foreign states, except in so far as the United States is paramount as the dominating government, and  
14 in so far as the states are bound to recognize the fraternity among sovereignties established by the federal  
15 Constitution, as by the provision requiring each state to give full faith and credit to the public acts, records, and  
16 judicial proceedings of the other states..."  
17 [81A Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), United States, §29 (2003), legal encyclopedia]

18 The phrase "except in so far as the United States is paramount" refers to subject matters delegated to the national government  
19 under the United States Constitution. For all such subject matters ONLY, "acts of Congress" are NOT foreign and therefore  
20 are regarded as "domestic". All such subject matters are summarized below. Every other subject matter is legislatively  
21 "foreign" and therefore "alien":

- 22 1. Excise taxes upon imports from foreign countries. See Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 of the U.S. Constitution. Congress  
23 may NOT, however, tax any article exported from a state pursuant to Article 1, Section 9, Clause 5 of the Constitution.  
24 Other than these subject matters, NO national taxes are authorized:

25 "**The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which they had**  
26 **before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage.** 2. Congress, on the other hand, to lay  
27 taxes in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States',  
28 Art. 1, Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., can reach every person and every dollar in the land with due regard to  
29 Constitutional limitations as to the method of laying taxes."  
30 [Graves v. People of State of New York, [306 U.S. 466](#) (1939)]  
31

32 "The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
33 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; but for a very long time this court  
34 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**  
35 **political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation  
36 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler, supra.*"  
37 [Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, [298 U.S. 513](#); 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]  
38

39 "Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and  
40 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to  
41 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive  
42 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the  
43 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

44 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this  
45 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control.** This power belongs **exclusively**  
46 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
47 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
48 **legislature.** The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
49 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
50 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
51 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
52 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.  
53 Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it."  
54 [License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]  
55

- 1 2. Postal fraud. See Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7 of the U.S. Constitution.
- 2 3. Counterfeiting under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 6 of the U.S. Constitution.
- 3 4. Treason under Article 4, Section 2, Clause 3 of the U.S. Constitution.
- 4 5. Interstate commercial crimes under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the U.S. Constitution.
- 5 6. Jurisdiction over naturalization and exportation of Constitutional aliens.
- 6 7. Slavery, involuntary servitude, or peonage under the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C. §1994, 18 U.S.C. §1581. and 18
- 7 U.S.C. §1589(3).

8 *"Other authorities to the same effect might be cited. It is not open to doubt that Congress may enforce the*  
9 *Thirteenth Amendment by direct legislation, punishing the holding of a person in slavery or in involuntary*  
10 *servitude except as a punishment for a crime. In the exercise of that power Congress has enacted these*  
11 *sections denouncing peonage, and punishing one who holds another in that condition of involuntary*  
12 *servitude. **This legislation is not limited to the territories or other parts of the strictly national domain,***  
13 ***but is operative in the states and wherever the sovereignty of the United States extends.** We entertain no*  
14 *doubt of the validity of this legislation, or of its applicability to the case of any person holding another in a*  
15 *state of peonage, and this whether there be municipal ordinance or state law sanctioning such holding. **It***  
16 ***operates directly on every citizen of the Republic, wherever his residence may be.**"*  
17 [*Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)*]

18 The Courts also agree with this interpretation:

19 ***"It is no longer open to question that the general government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247***  
20 ***U.S. 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the***  
21 ***internal affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation."***  
22 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)* ]

23  
24 *"The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions*  
25 *concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court***  
26 ***has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their***  
27 ***political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation*  
28 *upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra."*  
29 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)*]

30  
31 *"The States between each other are sovereign and independent. They are distinct and separate sovereignties,*  
32 *except so far as they have parted with some of the attributes of sovereignty by the Constitution. **They continue***  
33 ***to be nations,** with all their rights, and under all their national obligations, and with all the rights of nations in*  
34 *every particular; except in the surrender by each to the common purposes and objects of the Union, under the*  
35 *Constitution. The rights of each State, when not so yielded up, remain absolute."*  
36 [*Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)*]

37  
38 *"In determining the boundaries of apparently conflicting powers between states and the general government, the*  
39 *proper question is, not so much what has been, in terms, reserved to the states, as what has been, expressly or by*  
40 *necessary implication, granted by the people to the national government; for **each state possess all the powers***  
41 ***of an independent and sovereign nation, except so far as they have been ceded away by the constitution.** The*  
42 *federal government is but a creature of the people of the states, and, like an agent appointed for definite and*  
43 *specific purposes, must show an express or necessarily implied authority in the charter of its appointment, to give*  
44 *validity to its acts."*  
45 [*People ex re. Atty. Gen. V. Naglee, 1 Cal. 234 (1850)*]

46 The motivation behind this distinct separation of powers between the state and federal government was described by the  
47 Supreme Court. Its ONLY purpose for existence is to protect our precious liberties and freedoms. Hence, anyone who tries  
48 to confuse the CONSTITUTIONAL and STATUTORY contexts for legal terms is trying to STEAL your rights.

49 *"We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.*  
50 *Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal*  
51 *government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and*  
52 *indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally mandated division***  
53 ***of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** Gregory v.*  
54 *Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). **Just as the separation and***  
55 ***independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of***

1 excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government  
2 will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front." Ibid.  
3 [U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]

4 We therefore have no choice but to conclude, based on the definitions above that the sovereign 50 Union states of the United  
5 States of America are considered legislatively but not constitutionally “foreign states”, which means they are outside the  
6 legislative jurisdiction of the federal courts in most cases. This conclusion is the inescapable result of the fact that the Tenth  
7 Amendment to the U.S. Constitution reserves what is called “police powers” to the states and these police powers include  
8 most criminal laws and every aspect of public health, morals, and welfare. There are exceptions to this general rule, but most  
9 of these exceptions occur when the parties involved reside in two different “foreign states” or in a territory (referred to as a  
10 “State”) of the federal United States and wish to voluntarily grant the federal courts jurisdiction over their issues to simplify  
11 the litigation. The other interesting outcome of the above analysis is that We the People are “instrumentalities” of those  
12 foreign states because we fit the description above as:

- 13 1. A separate legal person.
- 14 2. An organ of the foreign state, because we:
  - 15 2.1. Fund and sustain its operations with our taxes.
  - 16 2.2. Select and oversee its officers with our votes.
  - 17 2.3. Change its laws through the political process, including petitions and referendums.
  - 18 2.4. Control and limit its power with our jury and grand jury service.
  - 19 2.5. Protect its operation with our military service.

20 The people govern themselves through their elected agents, who are called public servants. Without the involvement of every  
21 citizen of every “foreign state” in the above process of self-government, the state governments would disintegrate and cease  
22 to exist, based on the way our system is structured now. The people, are the sovereigns, according to the Supreme Court:  
23 Juilliard v. Greenman, 110 U.S. 421 (1884); Perry v. U.S., 294 U.S. 330 (1935); Yick Wo v. Hopkins, 118 U.S. 356 (1886).  
24 Because the people are the sovereigns, then the government is there to serve them and without people to serve, then we  
25 wouldn’t need a government! How much more of an “instrumentality” can you be as a natural person of the body politic of  
26 your state? We refer you back to section 4.1 to reread that section to find out just how very important a role you play in your  
27 state government. By the way, here is the definition of “instrumentality” right from Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition,  
28 page 801:

29 *Instrumentality: Something by which an end is achieved; a means, medium, agency. Perkins v. State, 61 Wis.2d*  
30 *341, 212 N.W.2d. 141, 146.*  
31 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 801]*

32 Another section in that same Chapter 97 above says these foreign states have judicial immunity:

33 TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > Sec. 1602.  
34 Sec. 1602. - Findings and declaration of purpose

35 *The Congress finds that the determination by United States courts of the claims of foreign states to immunity from*  
36 *the jurisdiction of such courts would serve the interests of justice and would protect the rights of both foreign*  
37 *states and litigants in United States courts. Under international law, states are not immune from the jurisdiction*  
38 *of foreign courts insofar as their commercial activities are concerned, and their commercial property may be*  
39 *levied upon for the satisfaction of judgments rendered against them in connection with their commercial activities.*  
40 *Claims of foreign states to immunity should henceforth be decided by courts of the United States and of the States*  
41 *in conformity with the principles set forth in this chapter*

### 42 **9.2.2.3 Comity Clause in the Constitution removes the disabilities of “alienage”**

43 Those domiciled within constitutional states of the Union are statutory “aliens” in relation both to every other state and in  
44 relation to the federal government. The following book on state citizenship proves this:

45 *It is provided by the Federal Constitution<sup>41</sup> that: "The citizens of each State shall be entitled to all privileges and*  
46 *immunities of citizens in the several States."*

---

41 Art. 4, sec. 2, cl. I.

1 This clause [Article 4, Section 2, Clause 1 of the United States Constitution] (hereafter called for the sake of  
2 convenience the Comity Clause<sup>42</sup>), it was said by Alexander Hamilton, may be esteemed the basis of the Union.<sup>43</sup>  
3 Its object and effect are outlined in Paul v. Virginia<sup>44</sup> in the following words:

4 It was undoubtedly the object of the clause in question to place the citizens of each State upon the same footing  
5 with citizens of other States, so far as the advantages resulting from citizenship in those States are concerned. It  
6 relieves them from the disabilities of alienage in other States; it inhibits discriminating legislation against them  
7 by other States; It gives them the right of free ingress into other States and egress from them. It insures to them  
8 in other States the same freedom possessed by the citizens of those States in the acquisition and enjoyment of  
9 property and in the pursuit of happiness; and it secures to them in other States the equal protection of the laws.  
10 It has been justly said that no provision in the Constitution has tended so strongly to constitute the citizens of  
11 the United States one people as this. Indeed, without some provision of the kind removing from the citizens of  
12 each State the disabilities of alienage in the other States, the Republic would have constituted little more than  
13 a league of States; it would not have constituted the Union which now exists.

14 The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been  
15 carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from  
16 the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified  
17 a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class of  
18 individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person  
19 when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some  
20 particular advantage or exemption.<sup>45</sup>

21 The Comity Clause, as is indicated by the quotation from Paul v. Virginia, was primarily intended to remove the  
22 disabilities of alienage from the citizens of every State while passing through or doing business in any of the  
23 several States. But even without this removal of disability, the citizens of the several States would have been  
24 entitled to an enjoyment of the privileges and immunities accorded to alien friends; and these were by no means  
25 inconsiderable at the English law. In the early period of English history practically the only class of aliens of any  
26 importance were the foreign merchants and traders. To them the law of the land afforded no protection; for the  
27 privilege of trading and for the safety of life and limb they were entirely dependent on the royal favor, the control  
28 of commerce being a royal prerogative, hampered by no law or custom as far as concerned foreign merchants.  
29 These could not come into or leave the country, or go from one place to another, or settle in any town for purposes  
30 of trading, or buy and sell, except upon the payment of heavy tolls to the king. This state of affairs was changed  
31 by Magna Charta, chapter forty-one. . .

32 [The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

33 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)

34 NOTE the following VERY important facts which arise from the above:

- 35 1. They refer to franchise "privileges and immunities" as "private law", meaning obligatory ONLY upon those who  
36 contract with the government individually BY CONSENT.
- 37 2. **They indicate that those who avail themselves of franchise "privileges" FORFEIT the protections of the**  
38 **common law.** In other words, their "employment agreement", codified in the franchise, REPLACES the equality and  
39 equal protection they started with under the common law and the Constitution and REPLACES equal protection with  
40 PRIVILEGE and inferiority in relation to the government grantor of the statutory franchise.
- 41 3. Citizens, meaning those domiciled WITHIN one state, are STATUTORY "aliens" in relation to every other state of the  
42 Union.
- 43 4. "Alienage" is a product of DOMICILE and not NATIONALITY, because every citizen of every state shares United  
44 States\* NATIONALITY.
- 45 5. The ALIENAGE is a STATUTORY relationship tied to domicile and NOT a CONSTITUTIONAL alienage tied to  
46 nationality.
- 47 6. The Comity clause removes the DISABILITIES OF ALIENAGE but NOT STATUTORY ALIENAGE itself.
- 48 7. There IS no "comity clause" that limits the FEDERAL government in relation to federal territories. Hence, state  
49 citizens are ALSO STATUTORY aliens in relation to these areas and may LAWFULLY be discriminated against by  
50 the NATIONAL government. In fact, they ARE in the Internal Revenue Code, because:

42 Willoughby, Constitutional Law, vol. I, p. 213.

43 The Federalist, No. LXXX.

44 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357.

45 See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

- 7.1. They are STATUTORY "non-resident NON-persons" instead of STATUTORY "U.S. citizens" per 26 U.S.C. §3121(e). If they are consensually physically or legally present on federal territory, their status changes to "nonresident alien NON-person". If they occupy a public office, they then become "nonresident alien individuals" while on official duty.
- 7.2. They pay a FLAT 30% rate per 26 U.S.C. §871(a) instead of a reduced GRADUATED rate found in 26 U.S.C. §1.  
<https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/871>
8. All "individuals" in the I.R.C. are statutory "aliens". See 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which therefore implies state or foreign domiciled parties. The only exception is found in 26 U.S.C. §911(d), in which STATUTORY "citizens of the United States\*\*" are temporarily abroad and domiciled in the Statutory "United States\*\*".
9. The "individual" identified at the top of the 1040 form as "U.S. individual" is a STATUTORY ALIEN, even if he has United States\* nationality and is a STATUTORY "national" per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).

The conclusions above are COMPLETELY CONSISTENT with the following resources, which identify state domiciled parties as STATUTORY "non-resident NON-persons" in relation to the national government:

1. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Citizenship Status v. Tax Status*, Form #10.011  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Citizenship Diagrams*, Form #10.010  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 9.2.2.4 Rebutted arguments against our position

A favorite tactic of members of the legal profession in arguing against the conclusions of this section is to cite the following U.S. Supreme Court cites and then to say that the federal and state government enjoy concurrent jurisdiction within states of the Union.

*"The laws of the United States are laws in the several States, and just as much binding on the citizens and courts thereof as the State laws are. The United States is not a foreign sovereignty as regards the several States, but is a concurrent, and, within its jurisdiction, paramount sovereignty. Every citizen of a State is a subject of two distinct sovereignties, having concurrent jurisdiction in the State, -concurrent as to place and persons, though distinct as to subject-matter."*  
 [Claflin v. Houseman, 93 U.S. 130, 136 (1876)]

*"And the powers of the General Government, and of the State, although both exist and are exercised within the same territorial limits, are yet separate and distinct sovereignties, acting separately and independently of each other, within their respective spheres."*  
 [Ableman v. Booth, 62 U.S. 506, 516 (1858)]

The issue raised above relates to the concept of what we call "dual sovereignty". Can *two* entities be *simultaneously* sovereign over a *single* geographic region and the same subject matter? Let's investigate this intriguing matter further, keeping in mind that such controversies result from a fundamental misunderstanding of what "sovereignty" really means.

We allege and a book on Constitutional government also alleges that it is a *legal impossibility* for two sovereign bodies to enjoy concurrent jurisdiction over the same subject, and especially when it comes to jurisdiction to tax.

*"§79. This sovereignty pertains to the people of the United States as national citizens only, and not as citizens of any other government. There cannot be two separate and independent sovereignties within the same limits or jurisdiction; nor can there be two distinct and separate sources of sovereign authority within the same jurisdiction. The right of commanding in the last resort can be possessed only by one body of people inhabiting the same territory; and can be executed only by those intrusted with the execution of such authority."*  
 [Treatise on Government, Joel Tiffany, p. 49, Section 78;  
 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/TreatiseOnGovernment/TreatOnGovt.pdf>]

What detractors are trying to do is deceive you, because they are confusing federal "States" described in federal statutes with states of the Union mentioned in the Constitution. These two types of entities are mutually exclusive and "foreign" with respect to each other.

1 "The earliest case is that of *Hepburn v. Ellzey*, 2 Cranch, 445, 2 L.Ed. 332, in which this court held that, under  
2 that clause of the Constitution limiting the jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between  
3 citizens of different states, a citizen of the District of Columbia could not maintain an action in the circuit court  
4 of the United States. It was argued that the word 'state,' in that connection, was used simply to denote a distinct  
5 political society. 'But,' said the Chief Justice, 'as the act of Congress obviously used the word 'state' in reference  
6 to that term as used in the Constitution, it becomes necessary to inquire whether Columbia is a state in the sense  
7 of that instrument. **The result of that examination is a conviction that the members of the American confederacy  
8 only are the states contemplated in the Constitution, . . . and excludes from the term the signification attached  
9 to it by writers on the law of nations.** This case was followed in *Barney v. Baltimore*, 6 Wall. 280, 18 L.Ed.  
10 825, and quite recently in *Hooe v. Jamieson*, 166 U.S. 395, 41 L.Ed. 1049, 17 Sup.Ct.Rep. 596. The same rule  
11 was applied to citizens of territories in *New Orleans v. Winter*, 1 Wheat. 91, 4 L.Ed. 44, in which an attempt  
12 was made to distinguish a territory from the District of Columbia. But it was said that 'neither of them is a  
13 state in the sense in which that term is used in the Constitution.' In *Scott v. Jones*, 5 How. 343, 12 L.Ed. 181,  
14 and in *Miners' Bank v. Iowa ex rel. District Prosecuting Attorney*, 12 How. 1, 13 L.Ed. 867, it was held that under  
15 the judiciary act, permitting writs of error to the supreme court of a state in cases where the validity of a state  
16 statute is drawn in question, an act of a territorial legislature was not within the contemplation of Congress."  
17 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901) ]

18 The definition of "State" for the purposes of federal income taxes confirms that states of the Union are NOT included within  
19 the definitions used in the Internal Revenue Code, and that only federal territories are. This is no accident, but proof that  
20 there really is a separation of powers and of legislative jurisdiction between states of the Union and the Federal government:

21 TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES  
22 CHAPTER 4 - THE STATES  
23 [Sec. 110. Same](#); definitions  
24

25 (d) The term "State" includes any [Territory](#) or possession of the United States.  
26

27 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701  
28 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

29 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
30 thereof—

31 (10)State

32 The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to  
33 carry out provisions of this title.

34 We like to think of the word "sovereignty" in the context of government as the combination of "exclusive authority" with  
35 "exclusive responsibility". The Constitution in effect very clearly divides *authority* and *responsibility* for specific matters  
36 between the states and federal government based on the specific subject matter, and ensures that the functions of each will  
37 never overlap or conflict. It delegates certain powers to each of the two sovereigns and keeps the two sovereigns from  
38 competing with each other so that public peace, tranquility, security, and political harmony have the most ideal environment  
39 in which to flourish.

40 If we therefore examine the Constitution and the Supreme court cases interpreting it, we find that the complex division of  
41 authority that it makes between the states and the federal government accomplishes the following objectives:

- 42 1. Delegates primarily **internal** matters to the states. These matters involve mainly public health, morals, and welfare and  
43 require exclusive legislative authority within the state.

44 "While the states are not sovereign in the true sense of that term, but only quasi sovereign, yet in respect of all  
45 powers reserved to them they are supreme-'as independent of the general government as that government within  
46 its sphere is independent of the States.' *The Collector v. Day*, 11 Wall. 113, 124. And since every addition to the  
47 national legislative power to some extent detracts from or invades the power of the states, it is of vital moment  
48 that, in order to preserve the fixed balance intended by the Constitution, the powers of the general government  
49 [298 U.S. 238, 295] be not so extended as to embrace any not within the express terms of the several grants  
50 or the implications necessarily to be drawn therefrom. **It is no longer open to question that the general  
51 government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649,  
52 Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal affairs of the states; and  
53 emphatically not with regard to legislation. The question in respect of the inherent power of that government  
54 as to the external affairs of the Nation and in the field of international law is a wholly different matter which  
55 it is not necessary now to consider.** See, however, *Jones v. United States*, 137 U.S. 202, 212, 11 S.Ct. 80;

1 Nishimur Ekiu v. United States, [142 U.S. 651, 659](#), 12 S.Ct. 336; Fong Yue Ting v. United States, [149 U.S. 698](#),  
2 705 et seq., 13 S.Ct. 1016; Burnet v. Brooks, [288 U.S. 378, 396](#), 53 S.Ct. 457, 86 A.L.R. 747.”  
3 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]  
4

5 “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and  
6 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to  
7 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive  
8 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the  
9 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

10 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this  
11 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**  
12 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
13 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
14 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
15 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
16 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
17 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
18 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.  
19 Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”  
20 [License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

- 21 2. Delegates primarily external matters to the federal government, including diplomatic and military and postal and  
22 commerce matters. These include such things as:  
23 2.1. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the constitution authorizes the feds to tax and regulate foreign commerce and  
24 interstate commerce, but not intrastate commerce.  
25 2.2. Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 11-16 authorize the establishment of a military and the authority to make war.  
26 2.3. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 4 allows the fed to determine uniform rules for naturalization and immigration from  
27 outside the country. However, it does not take away the authority of states to naturalize as well.  
28 2.4. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17: Exclusive authority over community property of the states called federal “territory”.  
29 3. Ensures that the same criminal offense is never prosecuted or punished twice or simultaneously under two sets of laws.

30 “Consequently no State court will undertake to enforce the criminal law of the Union, except as regards the  
31 arrest of persons charged under such law. It is therefore clear, that the same power cannot be exercised by a  
32 State court as is exercised by the courts of the United States, in giving effect to their criminal laws...”

33 “There is no principle better established by the common law, none more fully recognized in the federal and  
34 State constitutions, than that an individual shall not be put in jeopardy twice for the same offense. This, it is  
35 true, applies to the respective governments; but its spirit applies with equal force against a double punishment,  
36 for the same act, by a State and the federal government.....

37 Nothing can be more repugnant or contradictory than two punishments for the same act. It would be a mockery  
38 of justice and a reproach to civilization. It would bring our system of government into merited contempt.”  
39 [Fox v. The State of Ohio, 46 U.S. 410, 5 Howard 410, 12 L.Ed. 213 (1847)]

- 40 4. Ensures that the two sovereigns never tax the same objects or activities, because then they would be competing for  
41 revenues.

42 “Two governments acting independently of each other cannot exercise the same power for the same object.”  
43 [Fox v. The State of Ohio, 46 U.S. 410, 5 Howard 410, 12 L.Ed. 213 (1847)]

44 As far as the last item above goes, which is that of taxation, however, the U.S. Supreme Court has stated:

45 “The States, after they formed the Union, continued to have the same range of taxing power which they had  
46 before, barring only duties affecting exports, imports, and on tonnage. Congress, on the other hand, to lay taxes  
47 in order 'to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States', Art. 1,  
48 Sec. 8, U.S.C.A.Const., can reach every person and every dollar in the land with due regard to Constitutional  
49 limitations as to the method of laying taxes.”  
50 [Graves v. People of State of New York, [306 U.S. 466](#) (1939)]  
51

52 “The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
53 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**  
54 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**

1 political subdivisions. The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation  
2 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler*, supra."  
3 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1*, [298 U.S. 513](#); 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]  
4

5 "The grant of the power to lay and collect taxes is, like the power to regulate commerce, made in general terms,  
6 and has never been understood to interfere with the exercise of the same power by the State; and hence has  
7 been drawn an argument which has been applied to the question under consideration. But the two grants are  
8 not, it is conceived, similar in their terms or their nature. Although many of the powers formerly [22 U.S. 1,  
9 199] exercised by the States, are transferred to the government of the Union, yet the State governments remain,  
10 and constitute a most important part of our system. The power of taxation is indispensable to their existence, and  
11 is a power which, in its own nature, is capable of residing in, and being exercised by, different authorities at the  
12 same time. We are accustomed to see it placed, for different purposes, in different hands. Taxation is the simple  
13 operation of taking small portions from a perpetually accumulating mass, susceptible of almost infinite division;  
14 and a power in one to take what is necessary for certain purposes, is not, in its nature, incompatible with a power  
15 in another to take what is necessary for other purposes. Congress is authorized to lay and collect taxes, and to  
16 pay the debts, and provide for the common defence and general welfare of the United States. This does not  
17 interfere with the power of the States to tax [internally] for the support of their own governments; nor is the  
18 exercise of that power by the States [to tax INTERNALLY], an exercise of any portion of the power that is  
19 granted to the United States [to tax EXTERNALLY]. In imposing taxes for State purposes, they are not doing  
20 what Congress is empowered to do. Congress is not empowered to tax for those purposes which are within the  
21 exclusive province of the States. When, then, each government exercises the  
22 power of taxation, neither is exercising the power of the other. But,  
23 when a State proceeds to regulate commerce with foreign nations, or among the several States, it is exercising  
24 the very power that is granted to Congress, [22 U.S. 1, 200] and is doing the very thing which Congress is  
25 authorized to do. There is no analogy, then, between the power of taxation and the power of regulating commerce.  
26 "  
27 [*Gibbons v. Ogden*, [22 U.S. 21](#) (1824)]  
28

29 "In *Slaughter-house Cases*, 16 Wall. 62, it was said that the police power is, from its nature, incapable of any  
30 exact definition or limitation; and in *Stone v. Mississippi*, [101 U.S. 818](#), that it is 'easier to determine whether  
31 particular cases come within the general scope of the power than to give an abstract definition of the power itself,  
32 which will be in all respects accurate.' That there is a power, sometimes called the police power, which has  
33 never been surrendered by the states, in virtue of which they may, within certain limits, control everything  
34 within their respective territories, and upon the proper exercise of which, under some circumstances, may  
35 depend the public health, the public morals, or the public safety, is conceded in all the cases. *Gibbons v. Ogden*,  
36 9 Wheat. 203. In its broadest sense, as sometimes defined, it includes all legislation and almost every function  
37 of civil government. *Barbier v. Connolly*, [113 U.S. 31](#); S. C. 5 Sup.Ct.Rep. 357. [ . . . ] Definitions of the  
38 police power must, however, be taken subject to the condition that the state cannot, in its  
39 exercise, for any purpose whatever, encroach upon the powers of the general [federal]  
40 government, or rights granted or secured by the supreme law of the land.

41 "Illustrations of interference with the rightful authority of the general government by  
42 state legislation-which was defended upon the ground that it was enacted under the  
43 police power-are found in cases where enactments concerning the introduction of  
44 foreign paupers, convicts, and diseased persons were held to be unconstitutional as  
45 conflicting, by their necessary operation and effect, with the paramount authority of  
46 Congress to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several states. In  
47 *Henderson v. Mayor of New York*, [92 U.S. 263](#), the court, speaking by Mr. Justice MILLER, while declining to  
48 decide whether in the absence of congressional action the states can, or how far they may, by appropriate  
49 legislation protect themselves against actual paupers, vagrants, criminals, [[115 U.S. 650, 662](#)] and diseased  
50 persons, arriving from foreign countries, said, that no definition of the police power, and 'no urgency for its use,  
51 can authorize a state to exercise it in regard to a subject-matter which has been confided exclusively to the  
52 discretion of Congress by the constitution.' *Chy Lung v. Freeman*, [92 U.S. 276](#). And in *Railroad Co.*  
53 *v. Husen*, [95 U.S. 474](#), Mr. Justice STRONG, delivering the opinion of  
54 the court, said that 'the police power of a state cannot obstruct foreign  
55 commerce or interstate commerce beyond the necessity for its exercise;  
56 and, under color of it, objects not within its scope cannot be secured at the  
57 expense of the protection afforded by the federal constitution.' "  
58 [*New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company*, [115 U.S. 650](#) (1885)]

59 And the Federalist Paper # 45 confirms this view in regards to taxation:

1 “It is true, that the Confederacy is to possess, and may exercise, the power of collecting internal as well as  
2 external taxes throughout the States; but it is probable that this power will not be resorted to, except for  
3 supplemental purposes of revenue; that an option will then be given to the States to supply their quotas by  
4 previous collections of their own; and that the eventual collection, under the immediate authority of the Union,  
5 **will generally be made by the officers, and according to the**  
6 **rules, appointed by the several States. Indeed it is extremely**  
7 **probable, that in other instances, particularly in the**  
8 **organization of the judicial power, the officers of the States will**  
9 **be clothed with the correspondent authority of the Union.** “

10 “Should it happen, however, that separate collectors of internal revenue should be appointed under the federal  
11 government, the influence of the whole number would not bear a comparison with that of the multitude of State  
12 officers in the opposite scale. “

13 “Within every district to which a federal collector would be allotted, there would not be less than thirty or forty,  
14 or even more, officers of different descriptions, and many of them persons of character and weight, whose  
15 influence would lie on the side of the State. The powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal  
16 government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and  
17 indefinite. The former will be exercised principally on external objects, as war, peace, negotiation, and foreign  
18 commerce; with which last the power of taxation will, for the most part, be connected. The powers reserved to  
19 the several States will extend to all the objects which, in the ordinary course of affairs, concern the lives,  
20 liberties, and properties of the people, and the internal order, improvement, and prosperity of the State. The  
21 operations of the federal government will be most extensive and important in times of war and danger; those  
22 of the State governments, in times of peace and security. As the former periods will probably bear a small  
23 proportion to the latter, the State governments will here enjoy another advantage over the federal government.  
24 The more adequate, indeed, the federal powers may be rendered to the national defense, the less frequent will  
25 be those scenes of danger which might favor their ascendancy over the governments of the particular States.”  
26 [Federalist Paper No. 45 (Jan. 1788), James Madison]

27 The introduction of the Sixteenth Amendment did not change any of the above, because Subtitle A income taxes only apply  
28 to persons domiciled within the federal United States, or *federal zone*, including persons temporarily abroad per 26 U.S.C.  
29 §911. Even the Supreme Court agreed in the case of *Stanton v. Baltic Mining* that the Sixteenth Amendment “conferred no  
30 new powers of taxation”, and they wouldn’t have said it and repeated it if they didn’t mean it. Whether or not the Sixteenth  
31 Amendment was properly ratified is inconsequential and a nullity, because of the limited applicability of Subtitle A of the  
32 Internal Revenue Code primarily to persons domiciled in the federal zone no matter where resident. The Sixteenth  
33 Amendment authorized that:

34 Sixteenth Amendment

35 *The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without*  
36 *apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration.*

37 And in fact, the above described amendment is *exactly* what an income tax under Subtitle A that only operates against persons  
38 domiciled within the federal zone does: collect taxes on incomes without apportionment. Furthermore, because the federal  
39 zone is not protected by the Constitution or the Bill of Rights (see *Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)), then there can  
40 be no violation of constitutional rights from the enforcement of the I.R.C. there. As a matter of fact, since due process of law  
41 is a requirement only of the Bill of Rights, and the Bill of Rights doesn’t apply in the federal zone, then technically, Congress  
42 doesn’t even need a law to legitimately collect taxes in these areas! The federal zone, recall, is a totalitarian socialist  
43 democracy, not a republic, and the legislature and the courts can do anything they like there without violating the Bill of  
44 Rights or our Constitutional rights.

45 With all the above in mind, let’s return to the original Supreme Court cites we referred to at the beginning of the section. The  
46 Constitution and the Bill of Rights, which are the “laws” of the United States, apply equally to both the union states AND the  
47 federal government, as the cites explain. That is why either state or federal officers both have to take an oath to support and  
48 defend the Constitution before they take office. However, the statutes or legislation passed by Congress, which are called  
49 “Acts of Congress” have much more limited jurisdiction inside the Union states, and in most cases, do not apply at all. For  
50 example:

51 [TITLE 18 > PART III > CHAPTER 301 > Sec. 4001.](#)  
52 [Sec. 4001. - Limitation on detention; control of prisons](#)

1 (a) No citizen shall be imprisoned or otherwise detained by the United States except pursuant to an Act of  
2 Congress.

3 The reason for the above is because the federal government has no police powers inside the states because these are reserved  
4 by the Tenth Amendment to the state governments. Likewise, the feds have no territorial jurisdiction for most subject matters  
5 inside the states either. See *U.S. v. Bevans*, 16 U.S. 336 (1818).

6 Now if we look at the meaning of “Act of Congress”, we find such a definition in [Rule 54\(c\) of the Federal Rules of Criminal](#)  
7 [Procedure](#) prior to Dec. 2002, wherein is defined "Act of Congress." Rule 54(c) states:

8 *Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 54(c), prior to Dec. 2002*

9 *"Act of Congress" includes any act of Congress locally applicable to and in force in the District of Columbia, in*  
10 *Puerto Rico, in a territory or in an insular possession."*

11 Keep in mind, the Internal Revenue Code is an “Act of Congress.” The reason such “Acts of Congress” cannot apply within  
12 the sovereign states is because the federal government lacks what is called “police powers” inside the union states, and the  
13 Internal Revenue Code requires police powers to implement and enforce. THEREFORE, THE QUESTION IS, ON WHICH  
14 OF THE FOUR LOCATIONS NAMED IN RULE 54(c) IS THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT ASSERTING  
15 JURISDICTION WHEN THE U.S. ATTORNEY HAULS YOUR ASS IN COURT ON AN INCOME TAX CRIME? Hint,  
16 everyone knows what and where the District of Columbia is, and everyone knows where Puerto Rico is, and territories and  
17 insular possessions are defined in [Title 48 United States Code](#), happy hunting!

18 The preceding discussion within this section is also confirmed by the content of [4 U.S.C. §72](#). Subtitle A is primarily a  
19 “privilege” tax upon a “trade or business”. A “trade or business” is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a  
20 public office”:

21 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
22 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

23 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
24 thereof—

25 (26) Trade or business

26 *"The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a [public office](#)."*

27 Title 4 of the U.S. Code then says that all “public offices” MUST exist ONLY in the District of Columbia and no place else,  
28 except as expressly provided by law:

29 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)  
30 [§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

31 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*  
32 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

33 If we then search all the titles of the U.S. Code electronically, we find only one instance where “public offices” are “expressly  
34 provided” by law to a place other than the seat of government in connection with the Internal Revenue Code. That reference  
35 is found in [48 U.S.C. §1612](#), which expressly provides that public offices for the U.S. Attorney are extended to the Virgin  
36 Islands to enforce the provisions of the Internal Revenue Code.

37 Moving on, we find in [26 U.S.C. §7601](#) that the IRS has enforcement authority for the Internal Revenue Code only within  
38 what is called “internal revenue districts”. [26 U.S.C. §7621](#) authorizes the President to establish these districts. Under  
39 [Executive Order 10289](#), the President delegated the authority to define these districts to the Secretary of the Treasury in 1952.  
40 We then search the Treasury Department website for Treasury Orders documenting the establishment of these internal  
41 revenue districts:

42 <http://www.ustreas.gov/regs/>

1 The only orders documenting the existence of “internal revenue districts” is Treasury Orders 150-01 and 150-02. Treasury  
2 Order 150-01 established internal revenue districts that included federal land within states of the Union, but it was repealed  
3 in 1998 as an aftermath of the IRS Restructuring and Reform Act and replaced with Treasury Order 150-02. Treasury Order  
4 150-02 used to say that all IRS administration must be conducted in the District of Columbia. Therefore, pursuant to 26  
5 U.S.C. §7601, the IRS is only authorized to enforce the I.R.C. within the District of Columbia, which is the only remaining  
6 internal revenue district. That treasury order was eventually repealed but there is still only one remaining internal revenue  
7 district in the District of Columbia. This leads us full circle right back to our initial premise, which is:

- 8 1. The definition of the term “United States” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d), which is  
9 defined as the federal zone, means what it says and says what it means.
- 10 2. Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code may only be enforced within the only remaining internal revenue district, which  
11 is the District of Columbia.
- 12 3. There is no provision of law which “expressly extends” the enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code to any land under  
13 exclusive state jurisdiction.
- 14 4. The Separation of Powers Doctrine therefore does not allow anyone in a state of the Union to partake of the federal  
15 “privilege” known as a “trade or business”, which is the main subject of tax under Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A  
16 This must be so because it involves a public office and all public offices must exist ONLY in the District of Columbia.
- 17 5. The only source of federal jurisdiction to tax is foreign commerce because the Constitution does not authorize any other  
18 type of tax internal to a state of the Union other than a direct, apportioned tax. Since the I.R.C. Subtitle A tax is not  
19 apportioned and since it is upon a privileged “trade or business” activity, then it is indirect and therefore need not be  
20 apportioned.

21 Q.E.D.-Quod Erod Demonstrandum (proven beyond a shadow of a doubt)

22 We will now provide an all-inclusive list of subject matters for which the federal government definitely does have jurisdiction  
23 within a state, and the Constitutional origin of that power. For all subjects of federal legislation other than these, the states  
24 of the Union and the federal government are FOREIGN COUNTRIES and FOREIGN STATES with respect to each other:

- 25 1. Foreign commerce pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the United States Constitution. This jurisdiction is  
26 described within 9 U.S.C. §1 et seq.
- 27 2. Counterfeiting pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 5 of the United States Constitution.
- 28 3. Postal matters pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 7 of the United States Constitution.
- 29 4. Treason pursuant to Article 4, Section 2, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution.
- 30 5. Federal contracts, franchises, and property pursuant to Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution.  
31 This includes federal employment, which is a type of contract or franchise, wherever conducted, including in a state of  
32 the Union.

33 In relation to that last item above, which is federal contracts and franchises, Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code fits into  
34 that category, because it is a franchise and not a “tax”, which relates primarily to federal employment and contracts. The  
35 alleged “tax” in fact is a kickback scheme that can only lawfully affect federal contractors and employers, but not private  
36 persons. Those who are party to this contract or franchise are called “effectively connected with a trade or business”. Saying  
37 a person is “effectively connected” really means that they consented to the contract explicitly in writing or implicitly by their  
38 conduct. To enforce the “trade or business” franchise as a contract in a place where the federal government has no territorial  
39 jurisdiction requires informed, voluntary consent in some form from the party who is the object of the enforcement of the  
40 contract. The courts call this kind of consent “comity”. To wit:

41 *"Judge Story, in his treatise on the Conflicts of Laws, lays down, as the basis upon which all reasonings on the*  
42 *law of comity must necessarily rest, the following maxims: First 'that every nation possesses an exclusive*  
43 *sovereignty and jurisdiction within its own territory'; secondly, 'that no state or nation can by its laws directly*  
44 *affect or bind property out of its own territory, or bind persons not resident therein, whether they are natural*  
45 *born subjects or others.' The learned judge then adds: 'From these two maxims or propositions there follows a*  
46 *third, and that is that whatever force and obligation the laws of one country have in another depend solely upon*  
47 *the laws and municipal regulation of the latter; that is to say, upon its own proper jurisdiction and polity, and*  
48 *upon its own express or tacit consent." Story on Conflict of Laws §23."*  
49 *[Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers, 73 Ohio.St. 16., 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905)]*

50 When the federal government wishes to enforce one of its contracts or franchises in a place where it has no territorial  
51 jurisdiction, such as in China, it would need to litigate in the courts in China just like a private person. However, if the  
52 contract is within a state of the Union, the Separation of Powers Doctrine requires that all “federal questions”, including

1 federal contracts, which are “property” of the United States, must be litigated in a federal court. This requirement was  
2 eloquently explained by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Alden v. Maine*, 527 U.S. 706 (1999). Consequently, even though the  
3 federal government enjoys no territorial jurisdiction within a state of the Union for other than the above subject matters  
4 explicitly authorized by the Constitution itself, it still has subject matter jurisdiction within federal court over federal property,  
5 contracts, and franchises, which are synonymous. Since the Internal Revenue Code is a federal contract or franchise, then  
6 the federal courts have jurisdiction over this issue with persons who participate in the “trade or business” franchise.

7 Finally, below is a very enlightening U.S. Supreme Court case that concisely explains the constitutional relationship between  
8 the exclusive and plenary internal sovereignty of the states or the Union and the exclusive external sovereignty of the federal  
9 government:

10 *“It will contribute to the elucidation of the question if we first consider the differences between the powers of*  
11 *the federal government in respect of foreign or external affairs and those in respect of domestic or internal*  
12 *affairs. That there are differences between them, and that these differences are fundamental, may not be doubted.*

13 *The two classes of powers are different, both in respect of their origin and their nature. The broad statement that*  
14 *the federal government can exercise no powers except [299 U.S. 304, 316] those specifically enumerated in*  
15 *the Constitution, and such implied powers as are necessary and proper to carry into effect the enumerated*  
16 *powers, is categorically true only in respect of our internal affairs. In that field, the primary purpose of the*  
17 *Constitution was to carve from the general mass of legislative powers then possessed by the states such portions*  
18 *as it was thought desirable to vest in the federal government, leaving those not included in the enumeration*  
19 *still in the states. Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 294, 56 S.Ct. 855, 865. That this doctrine applies only  
20 to powers which the states had is self-evident. And since the states severally never possessed international powers,  
21 such powers could not have been carved from the mass of state powers but obviously were transmitted to the  
22 United States from some other source. During the Colonial period, those powers were possessed exclusively by  
23 and were entirely under the control of the Crown. By the Declaration of Independence, ‘the Representatives of  
24 the United States of America’ declared the United (not the several) Colonies to be free and independent states,  
25 and as such to have ‘full Power to levy War, conclude Peace, contract Alliances, establish Commerce and to do  
26 all other Acts and Things which Independent States may of right do.’*

27 *As a result of the separation from Great Britain by the colonies, acting as a unit, the powers of external*  
28 *sovereignty passed from the Crown not to the colonies severally, but to the colonies in their collective and*  
29 *corporate capacity as the United States of America. Even before the Declaration, the colonies were a unit in*  
30 *foreign affairs, acting through a common agency—namely, the Continental Congress, composed of delegates*  
31 *from the thirteen colonies. That agency exercised the powers of war and peace, raised an army, created a navy,  
32 and finally adopted the Declaration of Independence. Rulers come and go; governments end and forms of  
33 government change; but sovereignty survives. A political society cannot endure [299 U.S. 304, 317] without a  
34 supreme will somewhere. Sovereignty is never held in suspense. When, therefore, the external sovereignty of  
35 Great Britain in respect of the colonies ceased, it immediately passed to the Union. See *Penhallow v. Doane*, 3  
36 Dall. 54, 80, 81, Fed.Cas. No. 10925. That fact was given practical application almost at once. The treaty of  
37 peace, made on September 3, 1783, was concluded between his Britannic Majesty and the ‘United States of  
38 America.’ 8 Stat., European Treaties, 80.*

39 *The Union existed before the Constitution, which was ordained and established among other things to form ‘a*  
40 *more perfect Union.’ Prior to that event, it is clear that the Union, declared by the Articles of Confederation to*  
41 *be ‘perpetual,’ was the sole possessor of external sovereignty, and in the Union it remained without change*  
42 *save in so far as the Constitution in express terms qualified its exercise. The Framers’ Convention was called*  
43 *and exerted its powers upon the irrefutable postulate that though the states were several their people in respect*  
44 *of foreign affairs were one. Compare *The Chinese Exclusion Case*, 130 U.S. 581, 604, 606 S., 9 S.Ct. 623. In  
45 that convention, the entire absence of state power to deal with those affairs was thus forcefully stated by Rufus  
46 King:*

47 *‘The states were not ‘sovereigns’ in the sense contended for by some. They did not possess the*  
48 *peculiar features of [external] sovereignty,—they could not make war, nor peace, nor alliances,*  
49 *nor treaties. Considering them as political beings, they were dumb, for they could not speak to*  
50 *any foreign sovereign whatever. They were deaf, for they could not hear any propositions from*  
51 *such sovereign. They had not even the organs or faculties of defence or offence, for they could*  
52 *not of themselves raise troops, or equip vessels, for war.’ 5 Elliot’s Debates, 212.1 [299 U.S.*  
53 *304, 318] It results that the investment of the federal government with the powers of external*  
54 *sovereignty did not depend upon the affirmative grants of the Constitution. The powers to declare*  
55 *and wage war, to conclude peace, to make treaties, to maintain diplomatic relations with other*  
56 *sovereignities, if they had never been mentioned in the Constitution, would have vested in the*  
57 *federal government as necessary concomitants of nationality. Neither the Constitution nor the*  
58 *laws passed in pursuance of it have any force in foreign territory unless in respect of our own*  
59 *citizens (see *American Banana Co. v. United Fruit Co.*, 213 U.S. 347, 356, 29 S.Ct. 511, 16*  
60 *Ann.Cas. 1047); and operations of the nation in such territory must be governed by treaties,*  
61 *international understandings and compacts, and the principles of international law. As a*  
62 *member of the family of nations, the right and power of the United States in that field are equal*

1 to the right and power of the other members of the international family. Otherwise, the United  
2 States is not completely sovereign. The power to acquire territory by discovery and occupation  
3 ( Jones v. United States, 137 U.S. 202, 212, 11 S.Ct. 80), the power to expel undesirable aliens  
4 (Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698, 705 et seq., 13 S.Ct. 1016), the power to make  
5 such international agreements as do not constitute treaties in the constitutional sense (Altman  
6 & Co. v. United States, 224 U.S. 583, 600, 601 S., 32 S.Ct. 593; Crandall, *Treaties, Their Making*  
7 *and Enforcement* (2d Ed.) p. 102 and note 1), none of which is expressly affirmed by the  
8 Constitution, nevertheless exist as inherently inseparable from the conception of nationality.  
9 This the court recognized, and in each of the cases cited found the warrant for its conclusions  
10 not in the provisions of the Constitution, but in the law of nations.

11 In Burnet v. Brooks, 288 U.S. 378, 396, 53 S.Ct. 457, 461, 86 A.L.R. 747, we said, 'As a nation with all the  
12 attributes of sovereignty, the United States is vested with all the powers of government necessary to maintain an  
13 effective control of international relations.' Cf. Carter v. Carter Coal Co., supra, 298 U.S. 238, at page 295, 56  
14 S.Ct. 855, 865. [299 U.S. 304, 319] **Not only, as we have shown, is the federal power over external affairs in**  
15 **origin and essential character different from that over internal affairs, but participation in the exercise of the**  
16 **power is significantly limited. In this vast external realm, with its important, complicated, delicate and manifold**  
17 **problems, the President alone has the power to speak or listen as a representative of the nation. He makes**  
18 **treaties with the advice and consent of the Senate; but he alone negotiates.** Into the field of negotiation the  
19 Senate cannot intrude; and Congress itself is powerless to invade it. As Marshall said in his great argument of  
20 March 7, 1800, in the House of Representatives, '**The President is the sole organ of the nation in its external**  
21 **relations, and its sole representative with foreign nations.**' *Annals, 6th Cong., col. 613.* The Senate Committee  
22 on Foreign Relations at a very early day in our history ( February 15, 1816), reported to the Senate, among other  
23 things, as follows:

24 **'The President is the constitutional representative of the United States with regard to foreign**  
25 **nations. He manages our concerns with foreign nations and must necessarily be most**  
26 **competent to determine when, how, and upon what subjects negotiation may be urged with the**  
27 **greatest prospect of success. For his conduct he is responsible to the Constitution.** The  
28 committee considers this responsibility the surest pledge for the faithful discharge of his duty.  
29 They think the interference of the Senate in the direction of foreign negotiations calculated to  
30 diminish that responsibility and thereby to impair the best security for the national safety. The  
31 nature of transactions with foreign nations, moreover, requires caution and unity of design, and  
32 their success frequently depends on secrecy and dispatch.' 8 U.S.Sen.Reports Comm. on Foreign  
33 Relations, p. 24.

34 It is important to bear in mind that we are here dealing not alone with an authority vested in the President by an  
35 [299 U.S. 304, 320] exertion of legislative power, but with such an authority plus the very delicate, plenary and  
36 exclusive power of the President as the sole organ of the federal government in the field of international relations-  
37 a power which does not require as a basis for its exercise an act of Congress, but which, of course, like every  
38 other governmental power, must be exercised in subordination to the applicable provisions of the Constitution. It  
39 is quite apparent that if, in the maintenance of our international relations, embarrassment-perhaps serious  
40 embarrassment-is to be avoided and success for our aims achieved, congressional legislation which is to be made  
41 effective through negotiation and inquiry within the international field must often accord to the President a degree  
42 of discretion and freedom from statutory restriction which would not be admissible were domestic affairs alone  
43 involved. Moreover, he, not Congress, has the better opportunity of knowing the conditions which prevail in  
44 foreign countries, and especially is this true in time of war. He has his confidential sources of information. He  
45 has his agents in the form of diplomatic, consular and other officials. Secrecy in respect of information gathered  
46 by them may be highly necessary, and the premature disclosure of it productive of harmful results. Indeed, so  
47 clearly is this true that the first President refused to accede to a request to lay before the House of Representatives  
48 the instructions, correspondence and documents relating to the negotiation of the Jay Treaty-a refusal the wisdom  
49 of which was recognized by the House itself and has never since been doubted. In his reply to the request,  
50 President Washington said:

51 'The nature of foreign negotiations requires caution, and their success must often depend on  
52 secrecy; and even when brought to a conclusion a full disclosure of all the measures, demands,  
53 or eventual concessions which may have been proposed or contemplated would be extremely  
54 [299 U.S. 304, 321] impolitic; for this might have a pernicious influence on future negotiations,  
55 or produce immediate inconveniences, perhaps danger and mischief, in relation to other powers.  
56 The necessity of such caution and secrecy was one cogent reason for vesting the power of making  
57 treaties in the President, with the advice and consent of the Senate, the principle on which that  
58 body was formed confining it to a small number of members. To admit, then, a right in the House  
59 of Representatives to demand and to have as a matter of course all the papers respecting a  
60 negotiation with a foreign power would be to establish a dangerous precedent.' 1 Messages and  
61 Papers of the Presidents, p. 194.

62 **The marked difference between foreign affairs and domestic affairs in this respect is recognized by both houses**  
63 **of Congress in the very form of their requisitions for information from the executive departments.** In the case  
64 of every department except the Department of State, the resolution directs the official to furnish the information.  
65 In the case of the State Department, dealing with foreign affairs, the President is requested to furnish the

1 information 'if not incompatible with the public interest.' A statement that to furnish the information is not  
2 compatible with the public interest rarely, if ever, is questioned. "  
3 [United States v. Curtiss-Wright Export Corporation, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)]

4 If you would like to learn more about the relationship between federal and state sovereignty exercised within states of the  
5 Union, we recommend an excellent, short, succinct book on the subject as follows:

*Conflicts in a Nutshell*, 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition, David D. Siegel, West Publishing, 1994, ISBN 0-314-02952-4  
<https://www.amazon.com/Conflicts-Nutshell-Nutshells-David-Siegel/dp/0314160663/>

### 6 **9.2.3 “Nontaxpayers” being eligible for “tax shelters”**

False Argument: “Nontaxpayers” are eligible for “tax shelters”

Corrected Alternative Argument: “Nontaxpayers” by definition aren’t eligible for tax shelters

Further information:

1. [26 U.S.C. §6700](#): Abusive tax shelters
2. *Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?*, Form #05.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”*, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code is chiefly a source of government revenue connected with a “trade or business”. The  
8 main but not necessarily only exceptions to that rule are:

- 9 1. [26 U.S.C. §871](#)(a), which identifies income of nonresident aliens originating from within the “United States” as also  
10 being includible in “gross income”.
- 11 2. [26 U.S.C. §861](#)(a)(8) identifies Social Security income as also being includible in “gross income” without identifying it  
12 as being connected to a “trade or business”.

13 Therefore, the main subject of this revenue “scheme” is the excise taxable activity called a “trade or business”, which is  
14 defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(26) as “the functions [which is an verb and an activity] of a public office”, and which is not  
15 enlarged elsewhere in the code to include anything else. This fact is exhaustively examined and explored in *Great IRS Hoax*,  
16 Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.1.

17 We also show in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.1 that there are three “privileges” or financial  
18 benefits that one can engage in order to be classified as being engaged in a “trade or business”. These three activities are:

- 19 1. Taking deductions associated with “trade or business” expenses under [26 U.S.C. §162](#).
- 20 2. Availing oneself of Earned Income Credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
- 21 3. Applying a graduated rate of tax under [26 U.S.C. §1](#). Nonresident aliens who do not have any income connected with a  
22 “trade or business” under [26 U.S.C. §871](#)(a) cannot apply a graduated rate of tax and must instead apply a flat 30% rate  
23 instead. This flat 30% rate is higher, in most cases, than the graduated rate appearing in 26 U.S.C. §1, and therefore the  
24 IRC creates a financial incentive for most people to connect their earnings to a “trade or business” in order to reduce an  
25 existing “perceived” but not “actual” liability.

26 All of the above types of deductions and reductions in liability may ONLY be taken by persons who are engaged in a “trade  
27 or business” and therefore who are “taxpayers”. We also showed in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.13 through  
28 5.6.13.1 that “nonresident aliens” may not reduce their tax liability by any of the above methods for “income” which is  
29 described in [26 U.S.C. §871](#)(a) as not being connected to a “trade or business”. Reducing one’s “presumed” tax liability  
30 under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code is therefore the “compensation” that a person receives for ILLEGALLY  
31 volunteering to become a person engaged in a “public office”, which is a form of federal employment that is defined and  
32 described in [26 U.S.C. §3401](#)(c) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1. Engaging in such a form of privileged federal employment or  
33 contracting creates a false presumption on the part of the government that one’s domicile or “situs” for taxation is the District  
34 of Columbia under 4 U.S.C. §72 and Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17. See the following for further details:

1 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/article01/43.html>

2 Consequently, when a person indicates that they have expenses in connection with a “trade or business”, they are identifying  
3 themselves as being engaged in a public office and have elected to be treated as though that office is being exercised in the  
4 District of Columbia, even if it in fact is not. This is the main method by which most Americans in states of the Union  
5 become the proper subjects of the Internal Revenue Code. The other important factor to remember is that those activities or  
6 property against which a “trade or business” deduction or reduction is taken essentially have been devoted to a “public  
7 purpose”. That, in fact, is what makes all “taxpayers” into public officers: They are fiduciaries over “public property” under  
8 [26 U.S.C. §6903](#) and handling monies earned in connection with that public property makes them into a “transferee” under  
9 26 U.S.C. §6901-6902. Even the Supreme Court said that those who devote their property to a “public use” to procure the  
10 benefit of a government franchise give the public the right to control that use, and the means of control is the Internal Revenue  
11 Code, folks!

12 *“Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;’*  
13 *and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property which a man has***  
14 ***honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: ...if he devotes it to a **public*****  
15 ***use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third,***  
16 ***that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it***  
17 ***upon payment of due compensation.** “*  
18 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, [143 U.S. 517](#) (1892)]*

19 How does one donate their private property to a public use and associate it with a “public office”, you might ask? The answer  
20 is simply connecting it with a federal identifying number, which the regulations say belongs to the government and not you.  
21 It is a crime to use public property for a private use, so you must have donated your private property to a public use by simply  
22 connecting it with a number that is the property of the government.

23 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
24 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
25 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)  
26 [§ 422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

27 *(d) Social security number cards.*

28 *A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security number card from SSA within a*  
29 *reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding the assignment of social security*  
30 *number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the property of SSA and must be returned upon***  
31 ***request.***

32 One additional method of reducing liability is also found in 26 U.S.C. §151, which authorizes “personal exemptions”. 26  
33 U.S.C. §151(e) states that a “TIN” must be provided for all such persons in order to claim a personal exemption.

34 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter B > PART V > § 151](#)  
35 [§ 151. Allowance of deductions for personal exemptions](#)

36 *(e) Identifying information required*

37 *No exemption shall be allowed under this section with respect to any individual unless the TIN of such individual*  
38 *is included on the return claiming the exemption.*

39 The only persons who can have a “TIN”, which is a “Taxpayer Identification Number” are “taxpayers” subject to the Internal  
40 Revenue Code. The definition of “taxpayer” in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(14\)](#) confirms this:

41 [26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701\(a\)14:](#)

42 *Taxpayer*

43 *The term "taxpayer" means any person subject to any internal revenue tax.*

1 Therefore, whatever vehicle a person chooses to employ to reduce their liability will result in them becoming taxpayers  
2 subject to the code, and the reason is because they are availing themselves of a “perceived” but in some cases not “actual”  
3 financial benefit and thereby becoming the legal equivalent of compensated federal “employees” or “contractors”, even if no  
4 money ever explicitly is paid by the federal government to the “employment applicant”. In that sense, a 1040 form becomes:

- 5 1. A job application.
- 6 2. A private contract between the applicant and the federal government to procure a perceived but in most cases not “actual”  
7 financial benefit.
- 8 3. The equivalent of a “contractor profit and loss report” for those who choose to engage in commerce with the federal  
9 government. In that sense, Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, the W-4 form, and the 1040 forms amount to the  
10 equivalent of a federal employment agreement. All such agreements are voluntary and an extension of your right to  
11 contract. They become binding only when one accepts “consideration” and manifests intent and consent by signing a  
12 perjury statement on a tax form.

13 With all the above issues fully clarified, we can now unequivocally state that:

- 14 1. There is absolutely no way that a person can *reduce* an existing tax liability, take a deduction, apply for earned income  
15 credit, or take a personal exemption WITHOUT being a “taxpayer” and/or engaging in a taxable activity.
- 16 2. It is completely misguided, bad faith, frivolous, and wrong for a person on the one hand to claim that they are a  
17 “nontaxpayer” but then on the other hand reduce, or attempt to reduce a “perceived” tax liability by any method available  
18 within the Internal Revenue Code franchise agreement. All they do it contradict themselves by claiming not to be subject  
19 to the franchise agreement and yet use its provisions for their own benefit.
- 20 3. Those who try to assist “taxpayers” in reducing their liability through fraud are essentially enticing them to defraud the  
21 government of “public property” that rightfully belongs to the government because you donated it to them based on your  
22 own voluntary consent. That is why most of the people the Department of Justice goes after are indicted for fraud or  
23 conspiracy to commit fraud in violation of 18 U.S.C. §287 and 18 U.S.C. §371.

24 Based on the above, we also wish to clearly and unambiguously state that:

- 25 1. This book and the website that it is found on is NOT for use by “taxpayers” or those subject to the Internal Revenue  
26 Code as private persons.
- 27 2. We will *never* attempt to help people reduce an existing liability, because only “taxpayers” can have a liability, and  
28 “taxpayers” should not be reading and especially using our materials.
- 29 3. If you find anything on our website or in our publications that does attempt to help people reduce an existing liability,  
30 we would appreciate you notifying us so that we can promptly remove it.
- 31 4. You should regard as fiction any attempt to help anyone reduce an existing liability of a “taxpayer” that appears in this  
32 book or in any of the materials that appear on the website it is posted on.
- 33 5. It is a legal impossibility to reduce the tax liability of a person who is a “nontaxpayer” and “nontaxpayers” are the only  
34 people who are authorized to read this or any other publication or materials that appear on the website it is posted on.  
35 This is confirmed by the definition of “tax shelter” as follows:

36 ***“Tax shelter. A device used by a taxpayer [and not a “nontaxpayer”]***  
37 ***to reduce or defer payment of taxes.*** *Common forms of tax shelters include: limited*  
38 *partnership interests, real estate investments which have deductions such as depreciation, interest, taxes, etc.*  
39 *The Tax Reform Act of 1986 limited the benefits of tax shelters significantly by classifying losses from such*  
40 *shelters as passive and ruling that passive losses can only offset passive income in arriving at taxable income*  
41 *(with a few exceptions). Any excess losses are suspended and may be deducted in the year the investment is sold*  
42 *or otherwise disposed of.”*  
43 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1462-1463]*

#### 44 **9.2.4 Requiring People Other than “franchisees” (e.g. “taxpayers”) to Seek or Exhaust Administrative Remedies**

False Argument: “Nontaxpayers” must exhaust their administrative remedies before litigating their case

Corrected Alternative Argument: The I.R.C. cannot prescribe a duty, including the requirement to exhaust administrative remedies, upon a “nontaxpayer” not subject to it

Further information:

1. *Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?*, Form #05.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”*, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 Many areas of federal law require that a person exhaust their administrative remedies before undertaking litigation in federal  
2 court. This requirement originates from the following provisions of law:

- 3 1. The U.S. Supreme Court stated in [Myers v. Bethlehem Shipbuilding Corp., 303 U.S. 41 \(1938\)](#) administrative  
4 remedies must be exhausted prior to pursuing an injunction.
- 5 2. [28 U.S.C. §2675\(a\)](#) requires exhaustion of administrative remedies before federal agencies in all matters affecting  
6 the agency.

7 The purpose of the above provisions is to prevent clogging the court with needless litigation. Below are a few examples:

- 8 1. [26 U.S.C. §6673\(a\)\(1\)\(C\)](#) allows a Tax Court to institute penalties up to \$25,000 against a “taxpayer” in connection  
9 with any proceeding undertaken without exhausting administrative remedies.
- 10 2. [26 U.S.C. §7426\(h\)\(2\)](#) requires that administrative remedies be exhausted in the case of lawsuits under 26 U.S.C.  
11 §7426(d).
- 12 3. [26 U.S.C. §7430\(b\)](#) requires that courts may not award reasonable litigation costs to a party who has not exhausted  
13 administrative remedies under the Internal Revenue Code.
- 14 4. [26 U.S.C. §7432\(d\)](#) requires that a judgment for damages in connection with a lien under the I.R.C. may not be  
15 awarded to a party who had not exhausted their administrative remedies.
- 16 5. Title 26 Appendix, Rule 232, defines the protocol for determining whether a party has exhausted administrative  
17 remedies in connection with an award of reasonable litigation costs by a court.
- 18 6. Title 26 Appendix, Rule 231, defines the protocol for determining whether a party has exhausted administrative  
19 remedies in connection with an award of reasonable administrative costs by a court.

20 Some self-proclaimed "experts" are urging individuals to go to Tax Court ("taxpayer's" court) and urging the individuals to  
21 use their "administrative remedies". (Remember, Grandma doesn't have any administrative remedies to exhaust because she  
22 is not **subject** to the darned draft law in the first place.) How does an individual get to Tax Court? By acting like a "taxpayer",  
23 of course.

24 *The Tax Court has jurisdiction only when the Commissioner issues a valid deficiency notice, and the taxpayer*  
25 *files a timely petition for redetermination. Scar v. C.I.R., 814 F.2d. 1363 (9th Cir. 1987). (Emphasis added.)*

26 Some of you have even been told that the best way to control the taxing agencies is to use the agencies' administrative  
27 procedures and processes. But ask yourself, if you subject yourself to the rules and regulations of a taxing agency, who is  
28 really in control? [28 U.S.C. §2675\(a\)](#) establishes who must exhaust said remedies. The key point to emphasize in the statute  
29 below is that the offending officer of the United States is acting within “the scope of his office or employment”, which is  
30 rarely the case with IRS agents who are illegally enforcing against those who are “nontaxpayers” with no “trade or business”  
31 earnings and no “Taxpayer Identification Number”:

32 [TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 171 > § 2675](#)  
33 [§ 2675. Disposition by federal agency as prerequisite; evidence](#)

34 *(a) An action shall not be instituted upon a claim against the United States for money damages for injury or loss*  
35 *of property or personal injury or death caused by the negligent or wrongful act or omission of any employee of*  
36 *the Government while acting within the scope of his office or employment, unless the claimant shall have first*  
37 *presented the claim to the appropriate Federal agency and his claim shall have been finally denied by the agency*  
38 *in writing and sent by certified or registered mail. The failure of an agency to make final disposition of a claim*  
39 *within six months after it is filed shall, at the option of the claimant any time thereafter, be deemed a final denial*

1 of the claim for purposes of this section. The provisions of this subsection shall not apply to such claims as may  
2 be asserted under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure by third party complaint, cross-claim, or counterclaim.

3 Quite clearly, when an officer of the government is acting illegally and proceeding under the “color of law” but without actual  
4 lawful authority, then he is committing a trespass for which you have an immediate judicial remedy without further need to  
5 exhaust administrative remedies. To conclude otherwise is essentially to sanction penalizing private humans for the exercise  
6 of constitutionally protected rights to life, liberty, and property by abusing legal process and instituting essentially involuntary  
7 servitude in responding to the administrative demands of the agency, in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C.  
8 §1994, and 18 U.S.C. §1589(3). Here is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes this:

9 “... the maxim that the King can do no wrong has no place in our system of government; yet it is also true, in  
10 respect to the State itself, that whatever wrong is attempted in its name is imputable to its government and not  
11 to the State, for, as it can speak and act only by law, whatever it does say and do must be lawful. That which  
12 therefore is unlawful because made so by the supreme law, the Constitution of the United States, is not the  
13 word or deed of the State, but is the mere wrong and trespass of those individual persons who falsely spread  
14 and act in its name.”

15 “This distinction is essential to the idea of constitutional government. To deny it or blot it out obliterates the line  
16 of demarcation that separates constitutional government from absolutism, free self- government based on the  
17 sovereignty of the people from that despotism, whether of the one or the many, which enables the agent of the  
18 state to declare and decree that he is the state; to say ‘L’Etat, c’est moi.’ Of what avail are written constitutions,  
19 whose bills of right, for the security of individual liberty, have been written too often with the blood of martyrs  
20 shed upon the battle-field and the scaffold, if their limitations and restraints upon power may be overpassed with  
21 impunity by the very agencies created and appointed to guard, defend, and enforce them; and that, too, with the  
22 sacred authority of law, not only compelling obedience, but entitled to respect? And how else can these principles  
23 of individual liberty and right be maintained, if, when violated, the judicial tribunals are forbidden to visit  
24 penalties upon individual offenders, who are the instruments of wrong, whenever they interpose the shield of the  
25 state? **The doctrine is not to be tolerated.** The whole frame and scheme of the political  
26 institutions of this country, state and federal, protest against it. Their continued existence is not compatible with  
27 it. It is the doctrine of absolutism, pure, simple, and naked, and of communism which is its twin, the double  
28 progeny of the same evil birth.”  
29 [[Poindexter v. Greenhow](#), 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885)]

30 We also note that the Internal Revenue Code prescribes administrative remedies for ONLY “taxpayers” and that  
31 “nontaxpayers” are not within its scope. That means YOU folks!

32 “Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers and not to non-taxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedures  
33 are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course  
34 of law.”  
35 [[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S.](#), 470 F.2d. 585 (1972) ]

36 The Internal Revenue Code, in fact, cannot prescribe a duty against those who are not subject to it, which includes “private  
37 citizens” of every description. It only prescribes a duty against “public officials” who in most cases are engaged in privileged,  
38 excise-taxable activities such as a “trade or business”. The U.S. Supreme Court has said that the ability to “legislate generally”  
39 upon private rights to life, liberty, and property is “repugnant to the Constitution”:

40 “The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes  
41 of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also [United States](#)  
42 [v. Reese](#), 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); [United States v. Harris](#), 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); [James v. Bowman](#), 190  
43 [U.S. 127, 139](#) (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,  
44 see, e.g., [Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States](#), 379 U.S. 241 (1964); [United States v. Guest](#), 383 U.S. 745  
45 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been  
46 questioned.”  
47 [[City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio](#), 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

48 How long are patriots going to let others talk them into acting like a "taxpayer" on one hand by providing prima facie evidence  
49 of "taxpayer" status, and at the same time, claim they are not **liable for (subject to)** the tax? Common sense alone should  
50 negate this two-sided position.

51 The same thing applies to using the appeal process to remedy wrongful actions of revenue officers. If you look on the IRS  
52 Form 9423, Collection Appeals Request , it says “taxpayer’s name” above the name block and above just about every other  
53 block. If you are a “nontaxpayer” as most people are, you can’t use this form, which by implication means you can’t

1 administratively appeal a wrongful collection action and must go directly to court to sue the offending agent who is doing the  
2 wrongful collection.

3 For further information on whether you are a “taxpayer”, see the following article:

“Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”: Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>

4 **9.2.5 American Nationals living in Constitutional States should file “resident” tax forms, such as the 1040, rather**  
5 **than the 1040NR**

**False Argument:** American Nationals living in Constitutional States should file “resident” tax forms, such as the 1040, rather than the 1040NR

**Corrected Alternative Argument:**

American nationals living in Constitutional States may lawfully file the IRS Form 1040NR and only pay income tax on earnings from within the statutory geographical “United States\*\*” (federal zone). They are exempt from Obamacare, FATCA reporting, and every other act of Congress. Of course, anything done consensually or even erroneously cannot form the basis for an injury in court. Therefore, if these people erroneously file the RESIDENT 1040, they are in effect consenting and volunteering for an income tax they need not pay on ALL WORLDWIDE earnings, instead of merely earnings from the federal zone.

**Further information:**

1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020-proves that people born within, living within, or domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union are “nonresident aliens” if they receive government payments or earnings from the federal zone and may exclude all other earnings from tax liability.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *How to File Returns*, Form #09.074- how people born within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional States of the Union must file returns if they wish to be compliant members.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 American nationals born within, domiciled within, or physically present within states of the Union are nonresident aliens if  
7 they receive government payments or earnings from the federal zone and not subject to income taxation upon all their other  
8 worldwide earnings. If they receive no earnings from the federal zone or the government, they are “non-resident non-  
9 persons”. We extensively document this fact in:

*Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020-proves that people born within, living within, or domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union are “nonresident aliens” if they receive government payments or earnings from the federal zone and may exclude all other earnings from tax liability.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 For those American Nationals born within, domiciled within, or living within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional  
11 state interested in complying with the law by filing the proper 1040NR instead of the incorrect 1040, and in learning how the  
12 IRS deceives state nationals who are nonresident to federal jurisdiction into declaring themselves “resident” and with a  
13 “residence” on tax forms, see:

*How to File Returns*, Form #09.074, Section 8  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

14 Of course, anything done consensually or even erroneously cannot form the basis for an injury in court. Therefore, if these  
15 people erroneously file the RESIDENT 1040, they are in effect consenting and volunteering for an income tax they need not  
16 pay on ALL WORLDWIDE earnings, instead of merely earnings from the federal zone. If you file the WRONG form more  
17 out of ignorance than out of knowledge, that mistake will cost you DEARLY and according to the U.S. Supreme Court, there  
18 is NO REMEDY. The “fact” in the below case is your INCORRECT status as a “STATUTORY U.S.\*\* citizen” rather than  
19 the American National and nonresident that you really are as a state national:

1 *“When one intends the facts to which the law attaches consequences, he must abide the consequences whether*  
2 *intended or not.*  
3 [State of Texas v. Florida, 307 U.S. 398 (1939)]

4 **9.2.6 “Exempt” on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax<sup>46</sup>**

**False Argument:** Selecting the “exempt” option on a government form is the ONLY method for avoiding the tax liability described on the form.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** IRS publishes forms for ONLY “taxpayers”. Their mission statement at Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 1.1.1.1 says they can ONLY help “taxpayers”. Therefore, none of their forms recognize the existence of “nontaxpayers”, who are persons “not subject” rather than “exempt” from the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A private law franchise agreement. Anyone wishing to use a “taxpayer” only form must modify it to add the “nontaxpayer” or “not subject” option and replace all references to “taxpayer” with “nontaxpayer” before they sign the form.

**Further information:**

1. *Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?*, Form #05.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *“Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”: Which One are You?*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>

5 *“Initially, it is important to bear in mind the distinction between a tax exclusion and a tax exemption. Tax*  
6 *exemptions are items which the tax payer is entitled to excuse from the operation of a tax and, as such, are to be*  
7 *strictly construed against the tax payer. Tax exclusions, on the other hand, are items which were not intended to*  
8 *be taxed in the first place and, thus, to the extent there is any doubt about the meaning of the statutory language,*  
9 *exclusionary provisions are to be strictly construed against the taxing body. In fact, tax laws in general (with the*  
10 *exception of exemption clauses) are construed in favor of the tax payer and against imposition of the tax unless*  
11 *the legislative intent is clear and unambiguous.”*  
12 *[In re Twisteroo Soft Pretzel Bakeries, Inc., 21 B.R. 665, 667 (Bankr. E.D. Pa. 1982)]*

13 **FOOTNOTES:**

14 *See, e.g., Equitable Gas Co. v. Commonwealth, 18 Pa. Commw. 418, 335 A.2d. 892 (1975); Tyger Karl Complete*  
15 *Water Systems Co., Inc. v. Commonwealth, 5 Pa. Commw. 154 (Pa. Commw. Ct. 1972).*

16 Another devious technique frequently used on government forms to trick “nonresident aliens” into making an unwitting  
17 election to become “resident aliens” is:

- 18 1. Omit the “not subject” or “excluded” option.
- 19 2. Present the “exempt” option as the only method for avoiding the liability described.
- 20 3. Do one of the following:
  - 21 3.1. Statutorily define the term “exempt” to exclude persons who are “not subject”.
  - 22 3.2. PRESUME that the word “exempt” excludes persons who are “not subject” and hope you don’t challenge the  
23 presumption.

24 This form of abuse exploits the common false presumption among most Americans, which is the following:

- 25 1. That the ONLY options available are STATUTORY. The CONSTITUTION does not provide a way to make one’s  
26 earnings CONSTITUTIONALLY exempt but not STATUTORILY exempt.
- 27 2. Government form presents ALL of the lawful options available to avoid the liability described. In fact, government is  
28 famous for limiting options in order to advantage or benefit them. In fact, they only present the STATUTORY options,  
29 but deliberately omit CONSTITUTIONAL options and argue that there are no CONSTITUTIONAL options.

<sup>46</sup> Source: *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 10.2.5; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>.

1 In effect, they are constraining your options to compel you to select the lesser of evils and remove the ability to avoid all evil.  
2 This devious technique is also called an “adhesion contract”. In summary, they are violating the First Amendment by  
3 instituting compelled association in which you are coerced to engage in commercial activity with them and become subject  
4 to their pagan laws.

5 On the subject of “exempt”, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following:

6 *In imposing a tax, says Mr. Chief Justice Marshall, **the legislature acts upon its constituents.** “All subjects,” he*  
7 *adds, “over which the power of a State extends are objects of taxation, but those over which it does not extend*  
8 *are, upon the soundest principles, exempt from taxation. This proposition \*334 may almost be pronounced self-*  
9 *evident.” **McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428.***  
10 *[United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)]*

11 From the above, we can see that:

- 12 1. The civil laws enacted by the legislature act ONLY upon “constituents” and “subjects”. They DO NOT act upon “all  
13 people”, but only on “constituents” and “subjects” who have VOLUNTEERED to become SUBJECTS. The definition  
14 of “citizen” confirms that they have “VOLUNTARILY SUBMITTED THEMSELVES” to the CIVIL JURISDICTION  
15 of the government:

16 ***citizen.** One who, under the [Constitution](#) and [CIVIL STATUTORY ONLY] laws of the [United States](#), or of a*  
17 *particular state, is a member of the political community, owing allegiance and being entitled to the enjoyment of*  
18 *full civil rights. All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are*  
19 *citizens of the United States and of the state wherein they reside. [U.S. Const., 14th Amend.](#) See [Citizenship](#).*

20 ***“Citizens” are members of a political community who, in their associated capacity, have established or***  
21 ***submitted themselves to the dominion of a government for the promotion of their general welfare and the***  
22 ***protection of their individual as well as collective rights. [Herriott v. City of Seattle, 81 Wash.2d. 48, 500 P.2d.](#)***  
23 ***101, 109.***

24 *The term may include or apply to children of alien parents from in United States, [Von Schwerdtner v. Piper,](#)*  
25 *[D.C.Md., 23 F.2d. 862, 863;](#) [U.S. v. Minoru Yasui, D.C.Or., 48 F.Supp. 40, 54;](#) children of American citizens*  
26 *born outside United States, [Haaland v. Attorney General of United States, D.C.Md., 42 F.Supp. 13, 22;](#) Indians,*  
27 *[United States v. Hester, C.C.A.Okl., 137 F.2d. 145, 147;](#) National Banks, [American Surety Co. v. Bank of](#)*  
28 *California, [C.C.A.Or., 133 F.2d. 160, 162;](#) nonresident who has qualified as administratrix of estate of deceased*  
29 *resident, [Hunt v. Noll, C.C.A.Tenn., 112 F.2d. 288, 289.](#) However, neither the United States nor a state is a citizen*  
30 *for purposes of diversity jurisdiction. [Jizemerjian v. Dept of Air Force, 457 F.Supp. 820.](#) On the other hand,*  
31 *municipalities and other local governments are deemed to be citizens. [Rieser v. District of Columbia, 563 F.2d.](#)*  
32 *462. A corporation is not a citizen for purposes of privileges and immunities clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.*  
33 *[D.D.B. Realty Corp. v. Merrill, 232 F.Supp. 629, 637.](#)*

34 *Under diversity statute [\[28 U.S.C. §1332\]](#), which mirrors [U.S. Const. Article III](#)'s diversity clause, a person is a*  
35 *“citizen of a state” if he or she is a citizen of the United States and a domiciliary of a state of the United States.*  
36 *[Gibbons v. Udaras na Gaeltachta, D.C.N.Y., 549 F.Supp. 1094, 1116.](#)*  
37 *[[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244](#)]*

38

---

39 **“The citizen cannot complain, because he has**  
40 **voluntarily submitted himself to such a form of**  
41 **government.** *He owes allegiance to the two departments, so to speak, and within their respective*  
42 *spheres must pay the penalties which each exacts for disobedience to its laws. In return, he can demand*  
43 *protection from each within its own jurisdiction.”*  
44 *[United States v. Cruikshank, [92 U.S. 542](#) (1875) [emphasis added]*

45 You can’t FORCE people to “submit themselves”. That would constitute Thirteenth Amendment involuntary servitude  
46 and slavery. An act of birth is NOT an act of consent, so birth or naturalization that convey “nationality” is NOT what  
47 the Supreme Court above is saying above is the method to “voluntarily submit”. It takes MORE than that:  
48 VOLUNTARY domicile and VOLUNTARY acceptance of the civil status of “citizen”. Anyone who wants to argue  
49 against this option is advocating criminal slavery and human trafficking. All JUST powers of the government derive  
50 from CONSENT of the governed, according to the Declaration of Independence. Those who do not WANT to be

CIVILLY governed can withdraw their consent and can revert to protection ONLY from the Constitution, the common law, and the criminal law and should NEVER be ostracized or punished for such FIRST AMENDMENT PROTECTED ACT OF POLITICAL AND LEGAL DISASSOCIATION.

2. Those who have NOT “voluntarily submitted themselves” as defined above remain “nonresidents”, “nonresident aliens”, “transient foreigners”, and “stateless persons”. Even AFTER one is born or naturalized, they can later decide that they DON’T want to submit themselves, withdraw their domicile and allegiance, waive civil statutory protections, and thus become “nonresident aliens” and NATIONALS but not STATUTORY “citizens”.
  - 2.1. This is recognized in 8 U.S.C. §1401, which QUALIFIES the status of “citizen” with the phrase “nationals and citizens of the United States AT BIRTH”.
  - 2.2. The Fourteenth Amendment ALSO qualifies the status of people AT BIRTH or naturalization, but one’s state of mind and actions alone can cause a VOLUNTARY surrender of the privileges of BEING a “citizen” or statutory citizen, and a corresponding LOSS of the civil statutory obligations of BEING such citizen.
3. You have to VOLUNTEER to become a “constituent” or “subject”. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. “Constituents” and “subjects” include STATUTORY “citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and exclude state domiciled CONSTITUTIONAL citizens, who are “non-residents” under statutory law. If you are not a STATUTORY citizen or resident, which the court calls a “SUBJECT” or “constituent”, then you can’t be taxed. The court refers to those who can’t be taxed as “aliens”, and they can only mean STATUTORY aliens, not CONSTITUTIONAL aliens.
5. Federal tax liability is a CIVIL liability, and therefore, those who are not STATUTORY citizens or residents domiciled on federal territory cannot have such a CIVIL liability. BOTH of those civil statuses are VOLUNTARY and you have EVERY RIGHT to NOT VOLUNTEER! See:

*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*, Form #08.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>
6. Like most other legal “words of art”, there are TWO contexts in which the word “exempt” can be used:
  - 6.1. Statutory law. This includes people who are “subjects” or “constituents”, but who otherwise are granted a privilege or exemption by virtue of their circumstances. An example would be the “exempt individual” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5).
  - 6.2. Common law or constitutional law (Bill of Rights). This implies people who never consented to be and therefore are NOT “subjects” or “constituents”. Those who are NOT “subjects”, are “not subject”.
7. The U.S. Supreme Court AFFIRMS the above realities by indicating under the Brandeis Rules that if you VOLUNTARILY invoke the PRIVILEGES of a civil statute, you SURRENDER your Constitutional Rights as a remedy!

*The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for decision. They are:*

[. . .]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. *FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General*, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; *Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co.*, 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; *St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co.*, 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

*FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow*, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; *Pierce v. Somerset Ry.*, 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; *Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co.*, 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.

[*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority*, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

### 9.2.6.1 Earnings “not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution”

The present treasury regulations RECOGNIZE that earnings can be “**not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution**” WITHOUT being “exempt” under the Internal Revenue Code. Earlier versions of the Internal Revenue Code and Treasury Regulations refer to this type of exemption as “fundamental law. Earnings “Not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution” are recognized in 26 C.F.R. §1.312-6:

Title 21

1 Part 1-Income Taxes  
2 § 1.312-6 Earnings and profits.

3 (b) Among the items entering into the computation of corporate earnings and profits for a particular period  
4 are all income exempted by statute, income not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution, as  
5 well as all items includible in gross income under section 61 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts.  
6 Gains and losses within the purview of section 1002 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts are  
7 brought into the earnings and profits at the time and to the extent such gains and losses are recognized under  
8 that section. Interest on State bonds and certain other obligations, although not taxable when received by a  
9 corporation, is taxable to the same extent as other dividends when distributed to shareholders in the form of  
10 dividends.

11 This omission is designed to make you believe that the ONLY way to avoid a tax liability is to find a STATUTORY  
12 “exemption” or to be a statutory “exempt individual” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(5). This is clearly a ruse designed to  
13 DECEIVE and ENSLAVE YOU.

14 The early U.S. Supreme Court recognized CONSTITUTIONAL but not statutory exemptions when it held:

15 *"All subjects," he adds, "over which the power of a State extends are objects of taxation, but those over which it*  
16 *does not extend are, upon the soundest principles, exempt from taxation. This proposition \*334 may almost be*  
17 *pronounced self-evident." McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheat. 316, 428.*

18 *There are limitations upon the powers of all governments, without any express designation of them in their*  
19 *organic law; limitations which inhere in their very nature and structure, and this is one of them, — that no rightful*  
20 *authority can be exercised by them over alien subjects, or citizens resident abroad or over their property there*  
21 *situated. This doctrine may be said to be axiomatic. . . ."*  
22 *[United States v. Erie R. Co., 106 U.S. 327 (1882)]*

23 The Internal Revenue Code very deliberately does NOT define what is “**not taxable by the Federal Government under the**  
24 **Constitution**”. If they did, they probably would lose MOST of their income tax revenues! The U.S. Supreme Court calls  
25 the Constitution “fundamental law” in Marbury v. Madison.

26 *"Certainly all those who have framed written constitutions contemplate them as forming the **fundamental and***  
27 ***paramount law of the nation**, and, consequently, the theory of every such government must be, that an act of the*  
28 *legislature, repugnant to the constitution, is void."*  
29 *[Marbury v. Madison, 5 U.S. 137 (1803)]*

30 The Founding Fathers in the Federalist Papers also recognized the U.S.A. Constitution as fundamental law:

31 *"No legislative act [including a statutory presumption] contrary to the Constitution can be valid. To deny this*  
32 *would be to affirm that the deputy (agent) is greater than his principal; that the servant is above the master;*  
33 *that the representatives of the people are superior to the people; that men, acting by virtue of powers may do*  
34 *not only what their powers do not authorize, but what they forbid...[text omitted] It is not otherwise to be*  
35 *supposed that the Constitution could intend to enable the representatives of the people to substitute their will*  
36 *to that of their constituents. It is far more rational to suppose, that the courts were designed to be an intermediate*  
37 *body between the people and the legislature, in order, among other things, to keep the latter within the limits*  
38 *assigned to their authority. The interpretation of the laws is the proper and peculiar province of the courts. **A***  
39 ***Constitution is, in fact, and must be regarded by judges, as fundamental law.** If there should happen to be an*  
40 *irreconcilable variance between the two, the Constitution is to be preferred to the statute."*  
41 *[Alexander Hamilton, Federalist Paper # 78]*

42 Earlier versions of the Internal Revenue Code and Treasury Regulations recognized in the statutes themselves exemptions  
43 under “fundamental law”:

44 Treasury Regulations of (1939)

45 *"Sec. 29.21-1. Meaning of net income. The tax imposed by chapter 1 is upon income. Neither income*  
46 *exempted by statute or **fundamental law**... enter into the computation of net income as defined by section 21."*

47 \_\_\_\_\_  
48 Internal Revenue Code (1939)

49 *"Sec 22(b). No other items are exempt from gross income **except***

- 1 (1) those items of income which are, **under the Constitution, not taxable by the Federal Government**;  
2 (2) those items of income which are exempt from tax on income under the provisions of **any Act of Congress** still  
3 in effect; and (3) the income exempted under the provisions of section 116.”

4 Not surprisingly, the IRS also does NOT provide a line or box on any tax form we have seen to deduct “income exempt by  
5 fundamental law”. They do this in order to create the false PRESUMPTION that everything you earn is taxable. The U.S.  
6 Supreme Court, however, recognized that not EVERYTHING you earn is “income” or falls into the category of “gross  
7 income”.

8 “We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of  
9 1909 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad  
10 contention submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income  
11 within the proper definition of the term ‘gross income,’ and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital  
12 assets, in whatever form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income.  
13 Certainly the term ‘income’ has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton’s  
14 Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume  
15 there is not difference in its meaning as used in the two acts.”  
16 [Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]

17 What the U.S. Supreme Court is recognizing indirectly above is that the income tax is an excise tax on the “trade or business”  
18 (public office) activity, and that only earnings connected to that activity constitute “income” or “gross income”. Such  
19 earnings, in turn, are the only earnings reportable on an information return under 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). The statutory definition  
20 of “income” itself in the I.R.C. also recognizes that not everything one makes is “income”:

21 TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter J > PART I > Subpart A > § 643  
22 § 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D

23 (b) **Income**

24 For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, the term “income”, when not preceded by the words  
25 “taxable”, “distributable net”, “undistributed net”, or “gross”, means the amount of income of the estate or  
26 trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law.  
27 Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting  
28 in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable  
29 local law shall not be considered income.

30 The “trust” they are talking about above is the PUBLIC trust, meaning the national government. PRIVATE trusts are not  
31 engaged in the “trade or business” excise taxable activity because the ability to regulate or tax PRIVATE activity or PRIVATE  
32 rights is repugnant to the constitution. The “estate” they are talking about is that of a deceased public officer and not private  
33 human being.

34 **9.2.6.2 Avoiding deception on government tax forms**

35 There are two ways that one can use to describe oneself on government forms:

- 36 1. **“Exempt”**. This is a person who is otherwise subject to the provision of law administering the form because they are an  
37 “individual” or “person” and yet who is expressly made exempt by a particular provision of the statutes forming the  
38 franchise agreement. This option appears on most government forms.  
39 2. **“Not subject”**. This would be equivalent to a nonresident “nontaxpayer” who is not a “person” or franchisee within the  
40 meaning of the statute in question. You almost never see this option on government forms.

41 There is a world of difference between these two statuses and we MUST understand the difference before we can know  
42 whether or how to fill out a specific government form describing our status. In this section we will show you how to choose  
43 the correct status above and all the effects that this status has on how we fill out government forms.

44 We will begin our explanation with an illustration. If you are domiciled in California, you would describe yourself as  
45 “subject” to the laws in California. However, in relation to the laws of every other civil jurisdiction outside of California,  
46 you would describe yourself as:

- 47 1. “Not subject” to the civil laws of that place unless you are physically visiting that place.  
48 2. Not ANYTHING described in the civil law that the government has jurisdiction over or may impose a “duty” upon, such

- 1 as a “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, etc.
- 2 3. Not a “foreign person” because not a “person” under the civil law.
- 3 4. “foreign”.
- 4 5. A “nonresident”.
- 5 6. A “transient foreigner”.

6 A human being who is domiciled in California, for instance, would not be subject to the civil laws of China unless he was  
7 either visiting China or engaged in commerce within the legislative jurisdiction of China with people who were domiciled  
8 there and therefore protected by the civil laws there. He would not describe himself as being “exempt” from the laws of  
9 China, because one cannot be “exempt” without FIRST *also* being “subject” by having a domicile or residence within that  
10 foreign jurisdiction. Another way of stating this is that he would not be a “person” under the civil laws of China and would  
11 be “foreign” unless and until he either physically moved there or changed his domicile or residence to that place and thereby  
12 became a “protected person” subject to the civil jurisdiction of the Chinese government.

13 All income taxation within the United States of America takes the form of an excise tax upon an “activity” implemented by  
14 the civil law. In the case of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, that activity is called a “trade or business”. This fact is  
15 exhaustively proven in the following amazing article:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 A “trade or business” is then defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as follows:

17 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701  
18 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

19 (a) *When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
20 *thereof—*

21 (26) *“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of **the functions** [activities] of a **public office**.”*

22 Those who therefore lawfully engage in a public office in the U.S. government BEFORE they sign or submit any tax form  
23 are then described as a “franchisee” called a “taxpayer” under the terms of the excise tax or franchise agreement codified in  
24 the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. Those who are not “public officers” also cannot lawfully “elect” themselves into  
25 “public office” by signing or submitting a tax form either, because this would constitute impersonating an officer or employee  
26 of the government in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. This is confirmed by 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31), which describes all those  
27 who are nonresident within the “United States” (federal territory not within any state of the Union) and not engaged in the  
28 “trade or business”/“public office” activity as being a “foreign estate”, which simply means “not subject”, to the Internal  
29 Revenue Code, Subtitle A franchise or excise tax:

30 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701  
31 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

32 (a) *When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
33 *thereof—*

34 (31) *Foreign estate or trust*

35 (A) *Foreign estate*

36 *The term “foreign estate” means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States which is*  
37 ***not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States**, is not includible in*  
38 *gross income under subtitle A.*

39 The entity or “person” described above would NOT be “exempt”, but rather simply “not subject”. The reason is that the term  
40 “exempt” has a specific legal definition that does not include the situation above. Notice that the term “exempt” is used along  
41 with the word “individual”, meaning that you must be a “person” and an “individual” BEFORE you can call yourself  
42 “exempt”:

43 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > *Sec. 7701.*

1 [Sec. 7701.](#) - Definitions

2 (b)(5) **Exempt individual defined**

3 For purposes of this subsection -

4 (A) In general

5 An individual is an exempt individual for any day if, for such day, such individual is -

6 (i) a foreign government-related individual,

7 (ii) a teacher or trainee,

8 (iii) a student, or

9 (iv) a professional athlete who is temporarily in the United States to compete in a charitable sports event  
10 described in section 274(l)(1)(B).

11 (B) Foreign government-related individual

12 The term "foreign government-related individual" means any individual temporarily present in the United States  
13 by reason of -

14 (i) diplomatic status, or a visa which the Secretary (after consultation with the Secretary of State) determines  
15 represents full-time diplomatic or consular status for purposes of this subsection,

16 (ii) being a full-time employee of an international organization, or

17 (iii) being a member of the immediate family of an individual described in clause (i) or (ii).

18 (C) Teacher or trainee

19 The term "teacher or trainee" means any individual -

20 (i) who is temporarily present in the United States under subparagraph (J) or (Q) of section 101(15) of the  
21 Immigration and Nationality Act (other than as a student), and

22 (ii) who substantially complies with the requirements for being so present.

23 (D) Student

24 The term "student" means any individual -

25 (i) who is temporarily present in the United States -

26 (I) under subparagraph (F) or (M) of section 101(15) of the Immigration and Nationality Act, or

27 (II) as a student under subparagraph (J) or (Q) of such section 101(15), and (ii) who substantially complies with  
28 the requirements for being so present.

29 (E) Special rules for teachers, trainees, and students

30 (i) Limitation on teachers and trainees

31 An individual shall not be treated as an exempt individual by reason of clause (ii) of subparagraph (A) for the  
32 current year if, for any 2 calendar years during the preceding 6 calendar years, such person was an exempt  
33 person under clause (ii) or (iii) of subparagraph (A). In the case of an individual all of whose compensation is  
34 described in section 872(b)(3), the preceding sentence shall be applied by substituting "4 calendar years" for "2  
35 calendar years".

36 (ii) Limitation on students

1 For any calendar year after the 5th calendar year for which an individual was an exempt individual under clause  
2 (ii) or (iii) of subparagraph (A), such individual shall not be treated as an exempt individual by reason of clause  
3 (iii) of subparagraph (A), unless such individual establishes to the satisfaction of the Secretary that such  
4 individual does not intend to permanently reside in the United States and that such individual meets the  
5 requirements of subparagraph (D)(ii).

6 The Internal Revenue Code itself does not and cannot regulate the conduct of those who are not “taxpayers”.

7 “Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and  
8 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the  
9 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and  
10 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”  
11 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

12 Consequently, all tax forms you (a human being) fill out PRESUPPOSE that the applicant filling it out is a franchisee called  
13 a “taxpayer” who occupies a public office within the U.S. government and who is therefore a statutory “person”, “individual”,  
14 “employee”, and public officer under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). Since the Internal Revenue Code is civil law, it also must presuppose  
15 that all “persons” or “individuals” described within it are domiciled on federal territory that is no part of a state of the Union.  
16 This is confirmed by the definition of “United States” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d),  
17 which is defined as federal territory and not part of any state of the Union. If you do not lawfully occupy such a public office,  
18 it would therefore constitute fraud and impersonating a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912 to even fill such a form  
19 out. If a company hands a “nontaxpayer” a tax form to fill out, the only proper response is ALL of the following, and any  
20 other response will result in the commission of a crime:

- 21 1. To not complete or sign any provision of the form.
- 22 2. To line out the entire form.
- 23 3. To write above the line “Not Applicable”.
- 24 4. To NOT select the “exempt” option within the form or select any status at all on the form. If you aren’t subject to the  
25 Internal Revenue Code because you don’t have a domicile on federal territory and don’t engage in taxable activities, then  
26 you can’t be described as a “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, or anything else who might be subject to the I.R.C.

27 “The foregoing considerations would lead, in case of doubt, to a construction of any statute as intended to be  
28 confined in its operation and effect to the territorial limits over which the lawmaker has general and legitimate  
29 power. ‘All legislation is prima facie territorial.’ Ex parte Blain, L. R. 12 Ch. Div. 522, 528; State v. Carter, 27  
30 N.J.L. 499; People v. Merrill, 2 Park.Crim.Rep. 590, 596. Words having universal scope, such as ‘every  
31 contract in restraint of trade,’ ‘every person who shall monopolize,’ etc., will be taken, as a matter of course,  
32 to mean only everyone subject to such legislation, not all that the legislator subsequently may be able to catch.  
33 In the case of the present statute, the improbability of the United States attempting to make acts done in Panama  
34 or Costa Rica criminal is obvious, yet the law begins by making criminal the acts for which it gives a right to sue.  
35 We think it entirely plain that what the defendant did in Panama or Costa Rica is not within the scope of the  
36 statute so far as the present suit is concerned. Other objections of a serious nature are urged, but need not be  
37 discussed.”  
38 [American Banana Co. v. U.S. Fruit, 213 U.S. 347 at 357-358]

- 39 5. To either not return the form to the person who asked for it or to return it with the modifications above.
- 40 6. If you return the form to the person who asked for it, to clarify on the form why you are not “exempt”, but rather “not  
41 subject”.
- 42 7. To attach the following form to the tax form:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 Another alternative to all the above would be to simply add a “Not subject by fundamental law” option or to select “Exempt”  
44 and then redefine the word to add the “not subject by fundamental law” option to the definition. Then you could attach the  
45 Tax Form Attachment mentioned above, which also redefines words on the government form to immunize yourself from  
46 government jurisdiction.

47 If we had an honorable government that loved the people under its care and protection more than it loved deceiving you out  
48 of and stealing your money, then they would indicate at the top of the form in big bold letters EXACTLY what laws are being  
49 enforced and who the intended audience is so that those who are not required to fill it out would not do so. However, if they  
50 did that, hardly anyone would ever pay taxes again. Of this SCAM, the Bible and a famous bible commentary say the  
51 following:

1 "Getting treasures by a lying tongue [or by deliberate omission intended to deceive] is the fleeting fantasy of  
2 those who seek **death**."  
3 [[Prov. 21:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

4 "As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so  
5 **righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he  
6 expect that his devotion should be accepted; for, 1. **Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce.**  
7 **A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in**  
8 **dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those**  
9 **abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront**  
10 **to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men**  
11 **[in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money**  
12 **to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,**  
13 **Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are**  
14 **defrauded by their brethren. 2. Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more**  
15 **necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight.** He himself goes by a  
16 just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein  
17 followers of him. A balance cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater  
18 abomination to God."  
19 [Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]

20 In the case of income tax forms, for instance, the warning described above would say the following:

21 1. This form is only intended for those who satisfy all the following conditions:

22 1.1. "taxpayer" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14):

23 "Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and  
24 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the  
25 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and  
26 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law."  
27 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

28 1.2. Lawfully engaged in a "public office" in the U.S. government, which is called a "trade or business" in the  
29 Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).

30 1.3. Exercising the public office ONLY within the District of Columbia as required by 4 U.S.C. §72, which is within  
31 the only remaining internal revenue district, as confirmed by Treasury Order 150-02.

32 2. If you do not satisfy all the requirements indicated above, then you DO NOT need to fill out this form, nor can you  
33 claim the status of "exempt".

34 3. This form is ONLY for use by "taxpayers". If you are a "nontaxpayer", then we don't have a form you can use to  
35 document your status. This is because our mission statement only allows us to help "taxpayers". It is self-defeating to  
36 help "nontaxpayers" because it only undermines our revenue and importance. We are a business and we only focus our  
37 energies on things that make money for us, such as deceiving "nontaxpayers" into thinking they are "taxpayers". That  
38 is why we don't put a "nontaxpayer" or "not subject" option on our forms: Because we want to self-servingly and  
39 prejudicially presume that EVERYONE is engaged in our franchise and subject to our plunder and control.

40 *Internal Revenue Manual (IRM) [1.1.1.1 \(02-26-1999\)](#)*  
41 *IRS Mission and Basic Organization*

42 *The IRS Mission: **Provide America's taxpayers top quality service** by helping them understand and meet their*  
43 *tax responsibilities and by applying the tax law with integrity and fairness to all.*

44 We hope that you have learned from this section that:

- 45 1. He who makes the rules or the forms always wins the game. The power to create includes the power to define.  
46 2. All government forms are snares or traps designed to trap the innocent and ignorant into servitude to the whims of  
47 corrupted politicians and lawyers.

48 "*The Lord is well pleased for His righteousness' sake; **He will exalt the law and make it honorable. But this is***  
49 *a people robbed and plundered!* [by the IRS] *All of them are snared in [legal] holes [by the sophistry of greedy*  
50 *IRS lawyers], and they are hidden in prison houses; they are for prey, and no one delivers; for plunder, and*  
51 *no one says, "Restore!"*".

1 Who among you will give ear to this? Who will listen and hear for the time to come? Who gave Jacob for  
2 plunder, and Israel to the robbers? [IRS] Was it not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? For they  
3 would not walk in His ways, nor were they obedient to His law, therefore He has poured on him the fury of His  
4 anger and the strength of battle; it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know; and it burned him, yet he  
5 did not take it to heart."  
6 [Isaiah 42:21-25, Bible, NKJV]a

- 7 3. The snare is the presumptions which they deliberately do not disclose on the forms and which are buried in the "words  
8 of art" contained in their void for vagueness codes. See:

Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 9 4. The main reason for reading and learning the law is to reveal all the presumptions and deceptive "words of art" that are  
10 hidden on government forms so that you can avoid them.

11 "My [God's] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [of God's Laws and the lack of education  
12 that produces it]."  
13 [Hosea 4:6, Bible, NKJV]

14 "And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both God and man], and shalt shew them the way wherein  
15 they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must do."  
16 [Exodus 18:20, Bible, NKJV]

17 "This Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you  
18 may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then  
19 you will have good success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor  
20 be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go."  
21 [Joshua 1:8-9, Bible, NKJV]

- 22 5. Government forms deliberately do not disclose the presumptions that are being made about the proper audience for the  
23 form in order to maximize the possibility that they can exploit your legal ignorance to induce you to make a "tithe" to  
24 their state-sponsored civil religion and church of socialism. That religion is exhaustively described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 25 6. All government forms are designed to encourage you to waive sovereign immunity and engage in commerce with the  
26 government. Government does not make forms for those who refuse to do business with them such as "nontaxpayers",  
27 "nonresidents", or "transient foreigners". If you want a form that accurately describes your status as a "nontaxpayer"  
28 and which preserves your sovereignty and sovereign immunity, you will have to design your own. Government is never  
29 going to make it easy to reduce their own revenues, importance, power, or control over you. Everyone in the government  
30 is there because they want the largest possible audience of "customers" for their services. Another way of saying this is  
31 that they are going to do everything within their power to rig things so that it is impossible to avoid contracting with or  
32 doing business with them. This approach has the effect of compelling you to contract with them in violation of Article  
33 1, Section 10 of the Constitution, which is supposed to protect your right to NOT contract with the government.

- 34 7. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibits involuntary servitude. Consequently, the government cannot lawfully impose any  
35 duty, including the duty to fill out or submit a government form. Therefore, you should view every opportunity that  
36 presents itself to fill out a government form as an act of contracting away your rights.

- 37 8. In the case of government tax forms, the purpose of all government tax forms is to ask the following presumptuous and  
38 prejudicial questions:

39 "What kind of 'taxpayer' are you?"

40 . . .rather than the question:

41 "Are you a 'taxpayer'?"

42 The above approach results in what the legal profession refers to as a "leading question", which is a question  
43 contaminated by a prejudicial presumption and therefore inadmissible as evidence. Federal Rule of Evidence 611(c)  
44 expressly forbids such leading questions to be used as evidence, which is also why no IRS form can really qualify as  
45 evidence that can be used against anyone: It doesn't offer a "nontaxpayer" or a "foreigner" option. An example of such  
46 a question is the following:

47 "Have you always beat your wife?"

The presumption hidden within the above leading question is that you are a “wife-beater”. Replace the word “wife beater” with “taxpayer” and you know the main method by which the IRS stays in business.

9. If none of the above traps, or “springs” as the U.S. Supreme Court calls them, work against you, the last line of defense the IRS uses is to FORCE you to admit you are a “taxpayer” by:

9.1. Telling you that you MUST have a “Taxpayer Identification Number”.

9.2. Telling you that BECAUSE you have such a number, you MUST be a “taxpayer”.

9.3. Refusing to talk to you on the phone until you disclose a “Taxpayer Identification Number” to them. We tell them that it is a NONTAXPAYER Identification Number (NIN), and make them promise to treat us as a NONTAXPAYER before it will be disclosed. We also send them an update to the original TIN application making it a NONTAXPAYER number and establishing an anti-franchise franchise that makes THEM liable if they use the number for any commercial purpose that benefits them. See, for instance:

[Employer Identification Number \(EIN\) Application Permanent Amendment Notice](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.022  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 9.2.7 **God was wrong about the only “taxpayers” being ALIENS and not citizens or residents**

False Argument: God was wrong about the only “taxpayers” being ALIENS and/or “residents”.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Jesus, the son of God said that citizens and residents are exempt from taxes. Caesar/government is subordinate to God and is not allowed to overrule or contradict God. When they do so, they must be disobeyed by Christians.

Further information:

1. [Jesus of Nazareth: Illegal Tax Protester](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #11.306  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Even JESUS said that the only “taxpayers” are citizens abroad and aliens at home! Are you going to disagree with GOD Himself?:

*When they [Jesus and Apostle Peter] had come to Capernaum, those [collectors] who received the temple tax [the government has become the modern day socialist pagan god and Washington, D.C. is our civic "temple"] came to Peter and said, "Does your Teacher [Jesus] not pay the temple tax?"*

*He [Apostle Peter] said, "Yes." [Jesus, our fearless leader as Christians, was a nontaxpayer]*

*And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings [governments] of the earth [lawfully] take customs or taxes, from their sons [citizens and subjects] or from strangers [“aliens”, which are synonymous with “residents” in the tax code, and exclude “citizens”]?”"*

*Peter said to Him, "From strangers [“aliens”/“residents” ONLY. See 26 C.F.R. §§1.1-1(a)(2)(ii) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)]."*

*Jesus said to him, "Then the sons [“citizens” of the Republic, who are all sovereign “non-resident non-persons”, Form #05.020, or “nationals”, Form #05.006] are free [sovereign over their own person and labor. e.g. SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY]."*  
*[Matt. 17:24-27, Bible, NKJV]*

It is true that Jesus also said “render to Caesar that which is Caesar’s” in Matt. 22:21, but according to the bible NOTHING belongs to Caesar because the Heaven and the Earth belong to God.

*“Indeed heaven and the highest heavens belong to the Lord your God, also the earth with all that is in it.”*  
*[Deut. 10:14, Bible, NKJV]*

The only thing that belongs to Caesar is that which he creates, which means all of his franchises, offices, and fake money. See;

[Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm)-Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

1 The first place that Jesus went on Earth when he started calling the sinners to repentance was the tax office of Matthew. And  
2 Matthew was the first Apostle as well after Jesus made him aware of his violation of God’s Law. The first book of the New  
3 Testament, in fact, was written by a FORMER tax collector.

4 Those who would disagree with God and His son on the above subject are forewarned in the Bible as follows:

5 “What right have you to declare **My [God’s] statutes [write man’s vain law], or take My covenant [the Bible]**  
6 **in your mouth, seeing you hate instruction and cast My words behind you? When you saw a thief, you consented**  
7 **with him, and have been a partaker with adulterers. You give your mouth to evil, and your tongue frames deceit.**  
8 **You sit and speak against your brother; you slander your own mother’s son. These things you have done, and I**  
9 **kept silent; you thought that I was altogether like you; but I will reprove you, and set them in order before your**  
10 **eyes. Now consider this, you who forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver: Whoever**  
11 **offers praise glorifies Me; and to him who orders his conduct aright [and bases it on God’s laws] I will show**  
12 **the salvation of God.”**  
13 [Psalms 50:16-23, Bible, NKJV]

14 When Caesar or any political ruler or any man-made law contradicts God’s law in the Holy Bible, Christians are commanded  
15 to DISOBEY it:

16 “I [God] brought you up from Egypt [government slavery to a civil ruler who claimed to be a deity] and brought  
17 you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and I said, ‘I will never break My covenant with you. And you  
18 shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt  
19 pagan] land; you shall tear down their [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.’ But you have not obeyed  
20 Me. Why have you done this?

21 “Therefore I also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and  
22 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.”

23 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up  
24 their voices and wept.  
25 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

26 \_\_\_\_\_  
27 “Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend  
28 [“citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, “inhabitant”, or “subject” under a king or political ruler] of the world [or  
29 any man-made kingdom other than God’s Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. ”  
30 [James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]

31 \_\_\_\_\_  
32 “You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan  
33 government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by  
34 becoming a “resident” in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against Me [God]. For if  
35 you serve their gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely be a snare to you. ”  
36 [Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

37 \_\_\_\_\_  
38 “Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their trouble, and  
39 to keep oneself unspotted from the world [the obligations and concerns of the world].”  
40 [James 1:27, Bible, NKJV]

41 \_\_\_\_\_  
42 “You shall have no other gods [including political rulers, governments, or Earthly laws] before Me [or My  
43 commandments].”  
44 [Exodus 20:3, Bible, NKJV]

45 \_\_\_\_\_  
46 “Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel [the priest in a Theocracy] at Ramah, and  
47 said to him, ‘Look, you [the priest within a theocracy] are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now  
48 make us a king [or political ruler] to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER them].’

1 “But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, ‘Give us a king [or political ruler] to judge us.’ So Samuel  
2 prayed to the Lord. And the Lord said to Samuel, ‘Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for  
3 they have rejected Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done  
4 since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me [God as  
5 their ONLY King, Lawgiver, and Judge] and [served other gods](#)—so they are doing to you also [government or  
6 political rulers becoming the object of idolatry].”  
7 [\[1 Sam. 8:4-8, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

8  
9  
10 “Do not walk in the [statutes of your fathers](#) [the heathens], nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves  
11 with their [pagan government] idols. I am the LORD your God: Walk in [My statutes](#), keep My judgments, and do  
12 them; hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD  
13 your God.”  
[\[Ezekial 20:10-20, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

14  
15 “Has the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices,  
16 As in obeying the voice of the LORD?  
17 Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice,  
18 And to heed than the fat of rams.  
19 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft,  
20 And stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.  
21 Because you have rejected [the Word \[and Law\] of the LORD](#),  
22 He also has rejected you from being king [and sovereign over your government and your public servants].”  
23 [\[1 Sam. 15:22-23, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

24  
25 “For this is [the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days](#), says the LORD: I will put [My](#)  
26 [laws](#) in their mind and write them on their hearts; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people.”  
27 [\[Heb. 8:10, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

28  
29 “Therefore, my brethren, you also have become dead to the law [man’s law] through the body of Christ [[by](#)  
30 [shifting your legal domicile to the God’s Kingdom](#)], that you may be married to another—to Him who was raised  
31 from the dead, that we should bear fruit [[as agents, fiduciaries, and trustees](#)] to God. For when we were in the  
32 flesh, the sinful passions which were aroused by the law were at work in our members to bear fruit to death. But  
33 now we have been delivered from the law, having died to what we were held by, so that we should serve in the  
34 newness of the Spirit [and newness of the law, God’s law] and not in the oldness of the letter.”  
35 [\[Rom. 7:4-6, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

36  
37 “The wicked shall be turned into hell, And all the nations [and peoples] that forget [or disobey] God [or His  
38 commandments].”  
39 [\[Psalm 9:17, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

40  
41 “Above all, you must live as citizens of heaven [INSTEAD of citizens of earth. [You can only be a citizen of ONE](#)  
42 [place at a time because you can only have a domicile in one place at a time](#)], conducting yourselves in a manner  
43 worthy of the Good News about Christ. Then, whether I come and see you again or only hear about you, I will  
44 know that you are standing together with one spirit and one purpose, fighting together for the faith, which is the  
45 Good News.”  
46 [\[Philippians 1:27, Bible, NLT\]](#)

47  
48 “And when you saw that Nahash king of the Ammonites came against you, you said to me, ‘No, but a king shall  
49 reign over us,’ when the Lord your God was your king. [ . . . ]

50 And all the people said to Samuel, “Pray for your servants to the Lord your God, that we may not die; for we  
51 have added to all our sins the evil of asking a king [or political ruler above us] for ourselves.”  
52 [\[1 Sam. 12:12, 19, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37

---

“For whoever does [the will of God](#) is My brother and My sister and mother.”  
[Jesus, in [Mark 3:35](#), NKJV]

---

“And have no fellowship [or association] with the [unfruitful works of \[government\] darkness](#), but rather reprove [rebuke and expose] them.”  
[[Eph. 5:11](#), Bible, NKJV]

---

“But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law [[man's law](#)].”  
[[Gal. 5:18](#), Bible, NKJV]

---

“Shall the [throne of iniquity \[the U.S. Congress and the federal judiciary\]](#), which devises evil by [obfuscating the] law [to expand their jurisdiction and consolidate all economic power in their hands by taking it away from the states], have fellowship with You? They gather together against the life of the righteous, and condemn innocent blood [of “nontaxpayers” and [persons outside their jurisdiction](#), which is an act of extortion and racketeering]. But the Lord has been my defense, and my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; the Lord our God [and those who obey Him and [His word](#)] shall cut them off [from power and from receiving illegal bribes cleverly disguised by an obfuscated law as legitimate “[taxes](#)“].”  
[[Psalm 94:20-23](#), Bible, NKJV. QUESTION FOR DOUBTERS: Who else BUT Congress and the judiciary can devise “evil by law”?]”

---

“Come out from among them [the unbelievers and [government idolaters](#)]  
And be separate, says the Lord.  
Do not touch [[or contract with](#)] what is unclean,  
And I will receive you.  
I will be a Father to you,  
And you shall be my sons and daughters,  
Says the Lord Almighty.”  
[[2 Corinthians 6:17-18](#), Bible, NKJV]

---

“Nevertheless, God’s solid foundation stands firm, sealed with this inscription: ‘The Lord knows those who are His,’ and, ‘Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord [must turn away from \[not associate with or subsidize\] wickedness \[wherever it is found, and especially in government\]](#).’”  
[[2 Tim. 2:19](#), Bible, NKJV]

### 9.3 **Jurisdiction**

#### 9.3.1 **Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A describes a “direct, unapportioned tax”**

**False Argument:** I.R.C. Subtitle A describes a “direct, unapportioned tax”

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are an excise tax upon “public offices”, franchises, and domiciliaries in the U.S. government. It is not “indirect” because it can’t lawfully apply within a state of the Union. The franchise that is the subject of the excise tax is called a “trade or business” within the I.R.C. Subtitle A itself.

**Further Information:**

1. [The “Trade or Business” Scam](#), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm>
2. [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Sections 5.15 and 5.19  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 Some people argue that IRS Form 1040 and Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code describe a “direct, unapportioned tax”  
2 upon “income” in violation of the Constitution, Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4 and Article 1, Section 2, Clause 3. This is  
3 simply false and we cover the many reasons why in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.1 through 5.1.11 and 5.6.13  
4 through 5.6.13.11. Instead, Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code:

- 5 1. Describes a municipal donation program for the District of Columbia and other federal territories and possessions.
- 6 2. May only be enforced against those who:
  - 7 2.1. Are domiciliaries or “U.S. persons” of the “United States”, meaning the federal zone, including:
    - 8 2.1.1. Statutory “Aliens” with a “residence” in the District of Columbia. See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302,  
9 Section 5.4 and 26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(b).
    - 10 2.1.2. Statutory “U.S. Citizens” (persons born in the country and domiciled in a federal territory or possession)  
11 temporarily residing abroad with income from sources within the statutory “United States\*\*” (federal territory  
12 under 26 U.S.C. §911.
  - 13 2.2. Contract for “social services” by voluntarily (absent duress from their private employer) filling out, signing under  
14 penalty of perjury, and submitting a W-4 form. Signing and submitting this form causes one to be treated AS IF  
15 they are a statutory government “employee” as defined in the I.R.C. See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section  
16 5.6.7.
  - 17 2.3. Are engaged in excise taxable activities such as a “trade or business”, which is defined as “the functions of a public  
18 office” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).
  - 19 2.4. Are receiving payments from the United States government as documented in 26 U.S.C. §871(a).
  - 20 2.5. Do not correct erroneous reports of income provided on W-2 or 1099 forms from ignorant private employers who  
21 are violating the law and their rights. See:  
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/FormW2/CorrectingIRSFormW2.htm>
  - 23 2.6. Submit the wrong tax form, the IRS Form 1040, which indicates that they maintain a domicile in the statutory  
24 “United States\*\*” (federal territory) according to IRS Document 7130, and who indicate other than a non-zero  
25 liability. The only thing we know of that can go on a 1040 form is “income” connected to a “trade or business”, as  
26 indicated in 26 U.S.C. §864(c). See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.5.2 and 5.5.3.
- 27 3. Describes:
  - 28 3.1. A federal officer, “employee” (see 5 U.S.C. §2105), or instrumentality “kickback program” in connection with  
29 earnings of those holding a “public office” in the U.S. government. That is why the tax forms are called “returns”.  
30 Federal “employees” are “returning” earnings that actually belong to Uncle Sam. See  
31 3.1.1. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.10.  
32 3.1.2. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes*, Form  
33 #05.008:  
34 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 35 3.2. An excise upon the taxable activity called a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the  
36 functions of a public office”. The excise is upon income earned within the statutory “United States\*\*” (federal  
37 territory) and coming under 26 U.S.C. §§864 and 871(b). See:  
38 3.2.1. Family Guardian Website: <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm>  
39 3.2.2. *The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 40 3.3. The equivalent of a state/municipal income tax upon earnings not connected with a “trade or business” but  
41 originating from sources within the statutory “United States\*\*” (federal territory) under 26 U.S.C. §871(a).
- 42 4. Has no jurisdiction within states of the Union against anyone other than federal instrumentalities and “employees” who  
43 are working on federal property (territory). This is confirmed by the enforcement provisions within 26 U.S.C. §6331(a),  
44 which permits “distrain” against only federal instrumentalities.
- 45 5. May not be enforced outside of the federal zone against anything other than federal “employees”, “public officers”, or  
46 instrumentalities as legally defined. The reason is that there are no enforcement regulations and these regulations are  
47 required if implemented against other than federal “employees”, as required by 5 U.S.C. §552(a)(1), 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2),  
48 26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(1), 31 C.F.R. §1.3(a)(4), and 44 U.S.C. §1505(a). The effect of Failure to Publish in the Federal  
49 Register is located in 26 C.F.R. §601.702(a)(2)(ii) and 5 U.S.C. §552(a)(1) and it says that a person’s rights may not be  
50 adversely affected by failure to publish in the Federal Register. See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.9  
51 through 5.4.12.

52 The reasons why Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code can only apply to federal officers, employees, contractors, and  
53 instrumentalities are clearly documented in the article below:

1 Some federal district and circuit courts argue that the Sixteenth Amendment authorized a "direct unapportioned tax" upon  
2 earnings and this argument is simply false. Below is such a quote, which the government just loves to cite:

3 *"Dickstein's argument that the sixteenth amendment does not authorize a direct, non-apportioned tax on United*  
4 *States citizens similarly is devoid of any arguable basis in law. Indeed, the Ninth Circuit recently noted "the*  
5 *patent absurdity and frivolity of such a proposition." In re Becraft, 885 F.2d. 547, 548 (9th Cir. 1989). **For***  
6 ***seventy-five years, the Supreme Court has recognized that the sixteenth amendment authorizes a direct non-***  
7 ***apportioned tax upon United States citizens throughout the nation, not just in federal enclaves, see Brushaber***  
8 ***v. Union Pac. R.R., 240 U.S. 1, 12-19, 60 L.Ed. 493, 36 S.Ct. 236 (1916) ; efforts to argue otherwise have been***  
9 ***sanctioned as frivolous, see, e.g., Becraft, 885 F.2d. at 549 (Fed. R. App. P. 38 sanctions for raising frivolous***  
10 ***sixteenth amendment argument in petition for rehearing); Lovell v. United States, 755 F.2d. 517, 519-20 (7th***  
11 ***Cir. 1984) (Fed. R. App. P. 38 sanctions imposed on pro se litigants raising frivolous sixteenth amendment***  
12 ***contentions)."***  
13 *[U.S. v. Collins, 920 F.2d. 619 (1990)]*

14 In the above case, for instance, Jeff Dickstein, a famous patriot attorney, apparently argued the issue in the context of "United  
15 States citizens", and we say in this document and elsewhere that statutory "U.S. citizens", as defined under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-  
16 1(c), when temporarily abroad (overseas in a foreign country) and who have "income" from sources within the statutory  
17 "United States\*\*" (federal territory) coming under 26 U.S.C. §911, are subject to Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A The  
18 Supreme Court confirmed this in *Cook v. Tait*, 265 U.S. 47 (1924). Dickstein either argued the wrong points or the court  
19 deliberately twisted his arguments so they would not have to face the issues directly. Based on the very careful choice of  
20 words described by the court above, we agree with their ruling, but we need to explain why so you aren't misled. Once again,  
21 our tax system and that of nearly every other country in the world is based on:

22 *"Citizens abroad and aliens at home."*

23 All "individuals" are aliens under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). Even statutory  
24 "U.S. citizens" residing abroad (as defined under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) but *not* under the Fourteenth Amendment) fit the  
25 description of "aliens" within the I.R.C., because they are "aliens" in the context of a tax treaty with the foreign country they  
26 inhabit when they are temporarily overseas under 26 U.S.C. §911(d). Therefore, no matter which way you look at it, Internal  
27 Revenue Code, Subtitle A is a tax on "aliens" engaged in a "trade or business" who have a domicile in the federal zone. See  
28 the following short pamphlet for confirmation:

*Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?*, Form #05.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 The 16th amendment is obviously a Constitutional excise tax (even though on what and on whom is left to one's imagination  
30 -- which has no legal effect). By adhering to the actual language found in the Sixteenth Amendment, it is obvious that the  
31 amendment can only refer to an indirect tax when it tells the reader emphatically...twice in fact...that the tax is not, cannot be,  
32 a direct tax as defined in the Constitution because...it is laid (1) "without apportionment" and then again (2) it is laid "without  
33 regard to any census or enumeration".

34 It's simply a contradiction to say that the Sixteenth Amendment authorizes a direct tax as defined in the Constitution when  
35 the authors of the Amendment assert...unequivocally...that it has none of the required elements that define a Constitutional  
36 direct tax, nor does it establish a new class of tax not previously found in the Constitution:

37 *"...by the previous ruling it was settled that **the provisions of the Sixteenth Amendment conferred no new power***  
38 ***of taxation** but simply prohibited the previous complete and plenary power of income taxation possessed by*  
39 ***Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently***  
40 ***belonged and being placed in the category of direct taxation** subject to apportionment by a consideration of the*  
41 *sources from which the income was derived, that is by testing the tax not by what it was -- a tax on income, but*  
42 *by a mistaken theory deduced from the origin or source of the income taxed. "*  
43 *[Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]*

44 The Amendment's authors did not give a new definition to 'direct' tax. They were only at pains to say that the tax has none of  
45 the defining elements of a Constitutional direct tax. And since 'direct' taxation is not redefined...the only alternative for  
46 Congress then is an indirect tax. The authors of the Amendment were equally at pains not to say what exactly is taxed [income

1 is not defined] and who exactly is to be taxed [presumably those with 'income'...whatever that is]. If the skeptics claim the  
2 16th Amendment proposes a Constitutional direct tax on property, they simply and irrationally disagree with the plain  
3 language of the Sixteenth Amendment.

4 Even the debates concerning the Sixteenth Amendment reveal that it was not the intention of the framers to propose a direct  
5 unapportioned tax. Three versions of the Sixteenth Amendment were proposed before the one we have now, the last one,  
6 was approved. The first two proposals included a direct, unapportioned tax and both of these versions were voted down.  
7 See:

[Legislative Intent of the Sixteenth Amendment](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/16Amend/LegIntent16thAmend.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/16Amend/LegIntent16thAmend.htm>

8 Note that the court above didn't define the term "nation" in their ruling when they said:

9 *"For seventy-five years, the Supreme Court has recognized that the sixteenth amendment authorizes a direct non-*  
10 *apportioned tax upon United States citizens **throughout the nation**, not just in federal enclaves, see *Brushaber v.**  
11 *Union Pac. R.R., 240 U.S. 1, 12-19, 60 L.Ed. 493, 36 S.Ct. 236 (1916);"*

12 We know from *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 4.5.2 that the District of Columbia government legislates for two  
13 mutually exclusive jurisdictions both as a "national" government and a "federal government". It's clear that the court above  
14 was referring to the "national" government because that was the word they used, which is limited to the District of Columbia  
15 and the territories and possessions of the United States. The "federal government", on the other hand, legislates for the state  
16 also, but they didn't mention that government, so they basically agreed with Dickstein by their devious choice of words. This  
17 matter is further explained below:

[Two Political Jurisdictions: "National" Government v. "Federal" Government](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/USvUSA.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/USvUSA.htm>

18 The circuit court also tried to deceive readers with other words of art relating to the Sixteenth Amendment in the above quote.  
19 For instance, they said that the Supreme Court recognized for seventy-five years that "the Sixteenth Amendment authorizes  
20 a direct non-apportioned tax throughout the nation upon United States citizens throughout the nation, not just in federal  
21 enclaves". This is very deceptive because the U.S. Supreme Court has always said that the Sixteenth Amendment:

- 22 1. "...conferred no new powers of taxation". See *Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)*.  
23 2. Prohibited the power of taxation possessed by Congress from being taken out of the category of indirect excises to which  
24 it inherently belonged. See *Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)*

25 *"...prohibited the ... power of income taxation possessed by Congress from the beginning from being taken out of*  
26 *the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently belonged..."*  
27 *[Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]*

- 28 3. Maintained the nature of federal income taxes as excise taxes.

29 *"...the proposition and the contentions under [the 16th Amendment]...would cause one provision of the*  
30 *Constitution to destroy another;*

31 *That is, they would result in bringing the provisions of the Amendment exempting a direct tax from apportionment*  
32 *into irreconcilable conflict with the general requirement that all direct taxes be apportioned;*

33 *This result, instead of simplifying the situation and making clear the limitations of the taxing power, which*  
34 *obviously the Amendment must have intended to accomplish, would create radical and destructive changes in our*  
35 *constitutional system and multiply confusion ...*

36 ***...Moreover in addition the Conclusion reached in the Pollock Case did not in any degree involve holding that***  
37 ***income taxes generically and necessarily came within the class of direct taxes on property, but on the contrary***  
38 ***recognized the fact that taxation on income was in its nature an excise entitled to be enforced as such unless***  
39 ***and until it was concluded that to enforce it would amount to accomplishing the result which the requirement as***  
40 ***to apportionment of direct taxation was adopted to prevent, in which case the duty would arise to disregard form***  
41 ***and consider substance alone and hence subject the tax to the regulation as to apportionment which otherwise as***  
42 ***an excise would not apply to it.***

1 ...the Amendment demonstrates that no such purpose was intended and on the contrary shows that it was drawn  
2 with the object of maintaining the limitations of the Constitution and harmonizing their operation.”

3 ...the [16<sup>th</sup>] Amendment contains nothing repudiating or challenging the ruling in the *Pollock* Case that the word  
4 direct had a broader significance since it embraced also taxes levied directly on personal property because of its  
5 ownership, and therefore the Amendment at least impliedly makes such wider significance a part of the  
6 Constitution -- a condition which clearly demonstrates that **the purpose was not to change the existing**  
7 **interpretation except to the extent necessary to accomplish the result intended, that is, the prevention of the**  
8 **resort to the sources from which a taxed income was derived in order to cause a direct tax on the income to be**  
9 **a direct tax on the source itself** and thereby to take an income tax out of the class of excises, duties and imposts  
10 and place it in the class of direct taxes...  
11 [*Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co.*, 240 U.S. 1 (1916)]

12 If what the circuit court said about the Sixteenth Amendment authorizing a direct, unapportioned tax within states of the  
13 Union on land not subject to plenary federal jurisdiction really was true and obvious, then why after over 80 years of litigation  
14 in federal circuit and district courts can you *not* find universal agreement among each of the Eleven federal circuits as to  
15 whether Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code describes a direct, unapportioned tax or an indirect excise tax? The purpose  
16 of law is to protect the public, not the government, by giving reasonable notice that is clear of what conduct is expected. How  
17 the HELL is the public supposed to receive reasonable notice of what conduct a “code” that is nothing but a presumption (see  
18 1 U.S.C. §204) requires of them if the courts themselves can’t even agree universally on what this “code” and civil religion  
19 requires? See:

[Requirement for Reasonable Notice](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.022  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 We analyze this obvious contradiction and injustice in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 3.20.1 and 5.1.5.  
21 Furthermore, does anything a federal district or circuit court has to say on the tax subject have any relevancy to the average  
22 American since even the IRS refuses to be bound by its rulings and if there is no federal common law within states of the  
23 union anyway according to the U.S. Supreme Court in *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*? If IRS can ignore these rulings as  
24 irrelevant, then we are entitled to the same equal protection, right?:

25 *Internal Revenue Manual 4.10.7.2.9.8 (05-14-1999)*  
26 *Importance of Court Decisions*

27 1. *Decisions made at various levels of the court system are considered to be interpretations of tax laws and may*  
28 *be used by either examiners or taxpayers to support a position.*

29 2. *Certain court cases lend more weight to a position than others. A case decided by the U.S. Supreme Court*  
30 *becomes the law of the land and takes precedence over decisions of lower courts. The Internal Revenue Service*  
31 *must follow Supreme Court decisions. For examiners, Supreme Court decisions have the same weight as the*  
32 *Code.*

33 **3. Decisions made by lower courts, such as Tax Court, District Courts, or Claims Court [AND the circuit**  
34 **courts by implication], are binding on the Service only for the particular taxpayer and the years litigated.**  
35 **Adverse decisions of lower courts do not require the Service to alter its position for other taxpayers.**

36 We therefore must conclude that the circuit court was simply wrong and abused “words of art” to try to deceive the audience  
37 and maintain the illusion of federal authority to tax within states of the Union on other than federal territory by:

- 38 1. Using the term “throughout the nation” and not defining which “nation” they meant. See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302,  
39 Sections 4.7 through 4.10 for details. It means federal territory and excludes land under exclusive federal jurisdiction.
- 40 2. Associating all the arguments with statutory “U.S. citizens” as defined under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c)  
41 instead of addressing the broader audience of “nationals but not citizens” domiciled in states of the Union and coming  
42 instead under and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21). See *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 4.12 and following for details on  
43 this scam.
- 44 3. Disregarding and defying the clear language and precedents of the Supreme Court on the issue of the nature of the federal  
45 income tax under Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A as shown above. Notice they didn’t contradict or quote the  
46 authorities above, because they would have rendered their own arguments untrue.
- 47 4. Using rulings of federal courts improperly as the equivalent of “political propoganda” against nonresidents such as the  
48 American public domiciled in states of the Union. There is no federal common law in states of the Union and federal  
49 rulings below the Supreme Court are simply IRRELEVANT there. *Erie Railroad v. Tompkins*, 304 U.S. 64 (1938)

1 If you would like to learn more about this subjects discussed in this section, please refer to our free Great IRS Hoax, Form  
2 #11.302, Sections 5.1 through 5.1.13.

3 **9.3.2 The term “whatever sources derived” found in the Sixteenth Amendment and I.R.C. Section 61 includes**  
4 **EVERYTHING you earn**

False Argument: The term “whatever source derived” found in the Sixteenth Amendment and I.R.C. Section 61 includes EVERYTHING that you receive.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The term “whatever source derived” does not include EVERYTHING that you receive. The income tax described in I.R.C. Subtitle A describes an excise tax upon the “trade or business” franchise. It is a franchise agreement that regulates the conduct of franchisees called “taxpayers”. The only earnings subject to tax and therefore includible in taxable income or gross income are earnings connected to the “trade or business” franchise. Earnings are connected to this franchise by filing an information return such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099.

Further information:

1. The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. How the Government Defrauds You Out of Legitimate Exclusions for the Market Value of Your Labor, Form #05.026:  
Proves that “income” as legally defined does NOT include everything you earn.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “income”.  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/income.htm>
4. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “gross income”  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm>
5. Sixteenth Amendment Annotated  
<http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/data/constitution/amendment16/>

5 Of the Sixteenth Amendment, the U.S. Supreme Court has held:

6 *“A proper regard for its genesis, as well as its very clear language, requires also that this Amendment [Sixteenth*  
7 *Amendment] shall not be extended by loose construction, so as to repeal or modify, except as applied to income,*  
8 *those provisions of the Constitution that require an apportionment according to population for direct taxes upon*  
9 *property, real and personal. This limitation still has an appropriate and important function, and is not to be*  
10 *overridden by Congress or disregarded by the courts.”*  
11 *[Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206 (1920)]*

12 In the above case SCOTUS acknowledges here that a direct tax on property real AND personal (such as compensation for  
13 one's labor) still required apportionment, even after the 16th Amendment. Which makes it clear that income for federal tax  
14 purposes does not refer to compensation that is personal property of the recipient.

15 *“The named IRS employees were not depriving McCoy of her constitutional right to property. The property*  
16 *McCoy claims they were depriving her of is not her private property. There is no constitutional deprivation by,*  
17 *and no right of damages against, the IRS employees.”*  
18 *[McCoy v. U.S., 3:00-CV-2786-M, at \*1 (N.D. Tex. Nov. 16, 2001)]*

19 So compensation for one's labor is either one's private personal property or it is INCOME subject to federal income tax.  
20 These two propositions are mutually exclusive. Your earnings cannot simultaneously be BOTH PUBLIC and PRIVATE at  
21 the same time. It's ONE or the OTHER, and you as the ORIGINAL absolute owner have absolute power to decide WHICH  
22 side of that dichotomy the earnings fall on using your consent and your power to simply say NO to changes in your PRIVATE  
23 civil status and to changes in the civil status of the property earned itself. In the above case, Mccoy made a CIVIL STATUS  
24 election to be treated AS IF she was a STATUTORY “U.S. Person” and “U.S.\*\* citizen” by virtue of filing the Form 1040.  
25 She thereby changed the civil status of the OWNER of the originally PRIVATE earnings to PUBLIC earnings earned by a  
26 privileged fictional office of STATUTORY “U.S. person”. Once the owner changed, the earnings weren't hers anymore but  
27 UNCLE'S. That's why the court said she was wrong to claim the property was still PRIVATE and Constitutionally protected.  
28 For a detailed analysis of exactly what she did wrong, see:

Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404, Section 18.4  
<https://sedm.org/product/why-the-federal-income-tax-is-a-privilege-tax-on-government-property-form-04-404/>

1 So an employer withholds tax and pays it over to the IRS. You believe the employer acted unlawfully. But as far as the IRS  
2 is concerned, everything was lawful until/unless you establish otherwise WITH EVIDENCE. If you establish evidence with  
3 the IRS that you are correct, there was never any "conversion" of your private property public property, but only a mistake  
4 of law by the employer. If you fail to establish that you are correct, then in the eyes of the law, the amount withheld from  
5 you was NEVER your private property.

6 More on the mechanisms for converting property or your status from PRIVATE to PUBLIC can be found at:

[Separation Between Public and Private Course](https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf), Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

7 The Department of Justice and the IRS often argue that the statutory term “income” includes everything that people make.  
8 They do this in litigation before the federal district courts, the U.S. Tax Court, and at audits daily around the country. This  
9 argument is simply FALSE and FRAUDULENT. Like many freedom advocates have, the government itself should be  
10 enjoined pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §6700 from making any more such arguments. The only reason they are not is because both  
11 the courts and the IRS itself say YOU CAN'T TRUST OR BELIEVE ANYTHING THE IRS SAYS OR PUBLISHES. See  
12 the amazing truth for yourself:

[Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 The term “whatever sources derived” is found in both the Sixteenth Amendment, for instance:

14 *United States Constitution*  
15 *Sixteenth Amendment*

16 *The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without*  
17 *apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration.*

18 Of the above, the U.S. Supreme Court has said:

19 *“The Court has hitherto consistently held that a literal reading of a provision of the Constitution which defeats a*  
20 *purpose evident when the instrument is read as a whole, is not to be favored... land one of the examples they*  
21 *give is...’[From whatever source derived,’ as it is written in the Sixteenth Amendment, does not mean from*  
22 *whatever source derived. Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245 , 40 S.Ct. 550, 11 A.L.R. 519. See, also, Robertson v.*  
23 *Baldwin, 165 U.S. 275, 281 , 282 S. , 17 S.Ct. 326; Gompers v. United States, 233 U.S. 604, 610 , 34 S.Ct. 693,*  
24 *Ann.Cas.1915D, 1044; Bain Peanut Co. v. Pinson, 282 U.S. 499, 501 , 51 S.Ct. 228, 229; United States v.*  
25 *Lefkowitz, 285 U.S. 452, 467 , 52 S.Ct. 420, 424, 82 A.L.R. 775.”*  
26 *[Wright v. U.S., 302 U.S. 583 (1938)]*

27 The phrase “whatever source derived” is also found in I.R.C. Section 61. This section is frequently quoted by the IRS at  
28 audits and examinations as justification why EVERYTHING you earn must be reported and subject to tax:

29 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter B > PART 1 > § 61](#)  
30 [§ 61. Gross income defined \(a\) General definition](#)

31 *Except as otherwise provided in this subtitle, gross income means all income from whatever source derived,*  
32 *including (but not limited to) the following items:*

- 33 (1) Compensation for services, including fees, commissions, fringe benefits, and similar items;  
34 (2) Gross income derived from business;  
35 (3) Gains derived from dealings in property;  
36 (4) Interest;  
37 (5) Rents;  
38 (6) Royalties;  
39 (7) Dividends;  
40 (8) Alimony and separate maintenance payments;  
41 (9) Annuities;  
42 (10) Income from life insurance and endowment contracts;  
43 (11) Pensions;  
44 (12) Income from discharge of indebtedness;  
45 (13) Distributive share of partnership gross income;  
46 (14) Income in respect of a decedent; and

1 (15) Income from an interest in an estate or trust.

2 The above phrase has the same meaning as in the Sixteenth Amendment, and it DOES NOT mean everything that one earns,  
3 but rather only earnings connected to the “trade or business” franchise, upon which the income tax, which is an excise tax,  
4 may be imposed.

5 “We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909  
6 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad contention  
7 submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income within the proper  
8 definition of the term ‘gross income,’ and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital assets, in whatever  
9 form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income. Certainly the term  
10 ‘income’ has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert,  
11 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume there is no difference in its  
12 meaning as used in the two acts.”  
13 [Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]  
14

15 “Income has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the Corporation Excise Tax Act of 1909 (36 Stat. 112)  
16 in the 16<sup>th</sup> Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed.”  
17 [Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co., 271 U.S. 170, 174 (1926)]  
18

19 “As repeatedly pointed out by this court, the Corporation Tax Law of 1909. **imposed an excise or privilege tax,**  
20 **and not in any sense, a tax upon property or upon income merely as income.** It was enacted in view of the  
21 decision of Pollock v. Farmer’s Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup. St. Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601,  
22 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct.Rep. 912, which held the income tax provisions of a previous law to be unconstitutional  
23 because amounting in effect to a direct tax upon property within the meaning of the Constitution, and because  
24 not apportioned in the manner required by that instrument.”  
25 [U.S. v. Whiteridge, 231 U.S. 144, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 24 (1913)]  
26

27 “The conclusion reached in the Pollock case.. recognized the fact that taxation on income was, in its nature, an  
28 excise...”  
29 [Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co., 240 U.S. 1, 16-17 (1916)]

30 The only reason any IRS employee, U.S. attorney, or judge would argue against the content of this section is because:

- 31 1. They are IGNORANT of the law and have not read or do not understand it.  
32 2. They are a “taxpayer” who is subject to IRS extortion.  
33 3. They are a recipient of benefits derived from the income tax, meaning a “tax consumer” and do not want to see their  
34 benefits reduced. This is a criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §208 in the case of an IRS employee or U.S. Attorney. It is  
35 a violation of 28 U.S.C. § 144, and 28 U.S.C. §455 in the case of a judge.

36 “The king establishes the land by justice, but he who receives bribes overthrows it.”  
37 [Prov. 29:4, Bible, NKJV]

38 “**And you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous.**”  
39 [Exodus 23:8, Bible, NKJV]

40 “He who is greedy for gain troubles his own house,  
41 **But he who hates bribes will live.**”  
42 [Prov. 15:27, Bible, NKJV]

43 “Surely oppression destroys a wise man’s reason.  
44 **And a bribe debases the heart.**”  
45 [Ecclesiastes 7:7, Bible, NKJV]

46 **9.3.3 People domiciled in a constitutional state are STATUTORY “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code**

False Argument: All people domiciled in a constitutional state are STATUTORY “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Constitutional “persons” and STATUTORY “persons” are NOT synonymous and mutually exclusive. See section 9.4.2. To acquire a civil status under the statutes of the national government requires a

domicile on federal territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state or the execution of a contract or agreement. Those non-residents who do NOT consent to acquire the status of “individual” by applying for an INDIVIDUAL Taxpayer Identification Number retain their status as “non-persons”. Since you can only have a domicile in one place at a time, then you can only have a civil STATUTORY status in one place at a time. To confuse or ignore these two separate and distinct contexts or to UNCONSTITUTIONALLY PRESUME that they are equivalent is to destroy the separation of powers that is the foundation of the United States Constitution, as described in Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SeparationOfPowers.pdf>.

**Further information:**

1. Revenue Ruling 2007-22; [https://www.irs.gov/irb/2007-14\\_IRB#RR-2007-22](https://www.irs.gov/irb/2007-14_IRB#RR-2007-22). Source of this FALSE argument.
2. Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042 – proves that most statutory “persons” are public officers in the government.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.6: The TWO Sources of Federal Civil Jurisdiction: “Domicile” and “Contract”  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008 -why no one can FORCE you to acquire ANY civil STATUTORY status, including “person” or “citizen”.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046-techniques by which words such as those in this revenue ruling are abused to commit criminal identity theft by the I.R.S. and government prosecutors.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The source of this false argument is Revenue Ruling 2007-22, which reads as follows:

2 Rev.Rul. 2007-22

3 *Frivolous tax returns; citizens of a state. This ruling discusses and refutes the frivolous position taken by some*  
4 *taxpayers that they are not subject to federal income tax, or that their income is excluded from taxation, because*  
5 *either (1) they claim to have rejected or renounced United States citizenship and are citizens exclusively of a state*  
6 *(sometimes characterized as a “natural-born citizen” of a “sovereign state”), or (2) they are not persons as*  
7 *identified by the Internal Revenue Code.*

8 **PURPOSE**

9 *The Internal Revenue Service (Service) is aware that some taxpayers are claiming that they are not subject to*  
10 *federal income tax, or that their income is excluded from taxation, because: 1) the taxpayers have declared that*  
11 *they have rejected or renounced United States citizenship because the taxpayers are citizens exclusively of a State*  
12 *(sometimes characterized as a “natural-born citizen” of a “sovereign state”); or 2) the taxpayers claim they are*  
13 *not persons as identified by the Internal Revenue Code. These taxpayers often furnish Forms W-4, Employee’s*  
14 *Withholding Allowance Certificate, to their employers on which the taxpayers claim excessive withholding*  
15 *allowances or claim complete exemption from withholding. Based on these Forms W-4, federal income taxes are*  
16 *not withheld from wages paid. Alternatively, these taxpayers attempt to avoid their federal income tax liability by*  
17 *submitting a Form 4852, Substitute for Form W-2, Wage and Tax Statement, or Form 1099-R, Distributions From*  
18 *Pensions, Annuities, Retirement or Profit-Sharing Plans, IRAs, Insurance Contracts, etc., to the Internal Revenue*  
19 *Service with a zero on the line for the amount of wages received. These taxpayers often either fail to file returns,*  
20 *or file returns showing no income and claiming a refund for any withheld income taxes. The Service is also aware*  
21 *that some promoters, including return preparers, market a book, package, kit, or other materials that claim to*  
22 *show taxpayers how they can avoid paying income taxes based on these and other meritless arguments.*

23 *This revenue ruling emphasizes to taxpayers, promoters and return preparers that all U.S. citizens and residents*  
24 *are subject to federal income tax. Any argument that a taxpayer’s income is excluded from taxation because: 1)*  
25 *the taxpayer has rejected or renounced United States citizenship because the taxpayer is a citizen exclusively of*  
26 *a State (sometime characterized as a “natural-born citizen” of a “sovereign state”); or 2) the taxpayer is not a*  
27 *person as defined by the Internal Revenue Code and is, therefore, not subject to federal tax, has no merit and is*  
28 *frivolous.*

29 *The Service is committed to identifying taxpayers who attempt to avoid their federal tax obligations by taking*  
30 *frivolous positions. The Service will take vigorous enforcement action against these taxpayers and against*  
31 *promoters and return preparers who assist taxpayers in taking these frivolous positions. Frivolous returns and*  
32 *other similar documents submitted to the Service are processed through the Service’s Frivolous Return Program.*

1 As part of this program, the Service determines whether taxpayers who have taken frivolous positions have filed  
2 all required tax returns; computes the correct amount of tax and interest due; and determines whether civil or  
3 criminal penalties should apply. The Service also determines whether civil or criminal penalties should apply to  
4 return preparers, promoters and others who assist taxpayers in taking frivolous positions, and recommends  
5 whether an injunction should be sought to halt these activities. Other information about frivolous tax positions is  
6 available on the Service website at [www.irs.gov](http://www.irs.gov).

## 7 ISSUES

8 1. Whether a taxpayer may avoid federal income tax liability by maintaining that the taxpayer is not a citizen of  
9 the United States and, thus, is not subject to the federal income tax laws.

10 2. Whether a taxpayer may avoid federal income tax liability by claiming the taxpayer is not a “person” as defined  
11 by the Internal Revenue Code and, thus, is not subject to the federal income tax laws.

## 12 FACTS

13 Taxpayer A claims to be exempt from federal income tax because, as a “sovereign citizen” of Taxpayer A’s state  
14 of residence, Taxpayer A is not a citizen or resident of the United States and is not subject to federal tax laws.

15 Taxpayer B claims that the Fourteenth Amendment, providing “[a]ll persons born or naturalized in the United  
16 States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they  
17 reside,” applies only to freed slaves and their descendants, and that all other persons are solely citizens of their  
18 state of residence.

19 Taxpayer C claims not to be a United States citizen or a person subject to tax because Taxpayer C has not  
20 requested, obtained, or exercised any privilege from an agency of government.

21 Taxpayer D claims not to be a “person” or a “taxpayer” as defined by the Internal Revenue Code because  
22 Taxpayer D is a freeborn and natural individual and not subject to the jurisdiction of the United States.

23 The taxpayer often furnishes a Form W-4, Employee’s Withholding Allowance Certificate, to the employer on  
24 which the taxpayer claims excessive withholding allowances or claims complete exemption from withholding.  
25 Based on this Form W-4, federal income taxes are not withheld from wages paid. Alternatively, the taxpayer  
26 prepares a Form 4852 (Substitute for Form W-2) showing no wages received.

27 The taxpayer either fails to file a return, or files a return reporting zero income and claiming a refund for all  
28 taxes withheld. The taxpayer then contends the taxpayer is not covered by the federal tax laws and is not subject  
29 to federal income tax because the taxpayer is not a citizen of the United States, or the taxpayer is not a person as  
30 defined by the Internal Revenue Code.

## 31 LAW AND ANALYSIS

### 32 1. Citizenship

33 The Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution defines the basis for United States citizenship,  
34 stating that “[a]ll persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are  
35 citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside.” The Fourteenth Amendment, therefore,  
36 establishes simultaneous state and federal citizenship. See *United States v. Cruikshank*, 92 U.S. 542, 549 (1875)  
37 (“The same person may be at the same time a citizen of the United States and a citizen of a State. . . .”); *In re*  
38 *Slaughter-House Cases*, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 74 (1873) (A man “must reside within the State to make him a  
39 citizen of it, but it is only necessary that he should be born or naturalized in the United States to be a citizen of  
40 the Union”). The Fourteenth Amendment’s granting of citizenship applies to all persons born or naturalized in  
41 the United States, regardless of race. See, e.g., *Bell v. State of Maryland*, 378 U.S. 226, 249 (1964) (Douglas, J.,  
42 concurring) (“The Fourteenth Amendment also makes every person who is born here a citizen; and there is no  
43 second or third or fourth class of citizenship.”).

44 Section 7701(a)(9) of the Internal Revenue Code states that “[t]he term ‘United States’ when used in a  
45 geographical sense includes only the States and the District of Columbia.” Claims that individuals are not citizens  
46 of the United States but are solely citizens of a sovereign state and not subject to federal taxation have been  
47 uniformly rejected by the courts. See, e.g., *United States v. Hilgeford*, 7 F.3d 1340, 1342 (7th Cir. 1993) (“The  
48 defendant in this case apparently holds a sincere belief that he is a citizen of the mythical “Indiana State  
49 Republic” and for that reason is an alien beyond the jurisdictional reach of federal courts. This belief is, of  
50 course, incorrect.”); *United States v. Gerads*, 999 F.2d 1255, 1256 (8th Cir. 1993) (“[We] reject appellants’  
51 contention that they are not citizens of the United States, but rather “Free Citizens of the Republic of Minnesota”  
52 and, consequently, not subject to taxation.”); *O’Driscoll v. Internal Revenue Service*, 1991 U.S. Dist. LEXIS  
53 9829, \*5-6 (E.D. Penn. 1991) (“Despite plaintiff’s linguistic gymnastics, he is a citizen of both the United States  
54 and Pennsylvania, and liable for federal taxes.”).

1 Similarly, the individual states are part of the United States and income earned within them is fully subject to  
2 United States taxation. See, e.g., Solomon v. Commissioner, T.C. Memo. 1993-509 (responding to argument that  
3 all of petitioner's income was earned outside of the United States, the court held that "petitioner attempts to  
4 argue an absurd proposition, essentially that the State of Illinois is not part of the United States.").

## 5 **2. Definition of Person**

6 The Internal Revenue Code defines "person" and sets forth which persons are subject to federal taxes. Section  
7 7701(a)(14) defines "taxpayer" as "any person" subject to any internal revenue tax, and section 7701(a)(1)  
8 defines "person" to include an individual, trust, estate, partnership, or corporation.

9 Arguments that an individual is not a "person" within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code have been  
10 uniformly rejected by the courts as have arguments with respect to the term "individual." See, e.g., United States  
11 v. Dawes, 874 F.2d. 746, 750-51 (10th Cir. 1989), overruled on other grounds, 895 F.2d. 1577 (10th Cir. 1990)  
12 ("The contention that appellants are not taxpayers because they are 'free born, white, preambled, sovereign,  
13 natural, individual common law 'de jure' citizens of Kansas' is frivolous. Individuals are 'persons' under the  
14 Internal Revenue Code and thus subject to 26 U.S.C. § 7203."); United States v. Studley, 783 F.2d. 934, 937 n.3  
15 (9th Cir. 1986) (in holding that an individual is a person under the Internal Revenue Code, the court noted "this  
16 argument has been consistently and thoroughly rejected by every branch of the government for decades. Indeed  
17 advancement of such utterly meritless arguments is now the basis for serious sanctions imposed on civil litigants  
18 who raise them").

19 Courts have also uniformly rejected claims that a taxpayer is not a person subject to tax because the taxpayer did  
20 not request, obtain, or exercise any privileges of citizenship. See, e.g., Lovell v. United States, 755 F.2d. 517, 519  
21 (7th Cir. 1984) ("All individuals, natural or unnatural, must pay federal income tax on their wages, regardless  
22 of whether they received any 'privileges' from the government").

## 23 **HOLDING**

24 1. The Fourteenth Amendment of the United States Constitution establishes simultaneous state and federal  
25 citizenship. Therefore, an individual cannot reject citizenship in the United States in favor of state citizenship, or  
26 otherwise claim not to be a citizen of the United States for the purpose of avoiding federal tax liability.  
27 Furthermore, income earned within a state of the United States by a United States citizen or resident is taxable  
28 under federal tax laws. Accordingly, Taxpayer A and Taxpayer B are subject to federal income tax liability  
29 because they are citizens of the United States and citizens of the state in which they reside.

30 2. The term "person" as used by the Internal Revenue Code includes natural persons and individuals. Moreover,  
31 a taxpayer need not request, obtain, or exercise a privilege from an agency of the government to be a "person"  
32 within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code. Therefore, Taxpayer C and Taxpayer D are subject to federal  
33 income tax liability.

## 34 **CIVIL AND CRIMINAL PENALTIES**

35 The Service will challenge the claims of individuals who improperly attempt to avoid or evade their federal tax  
36 liability. In addition to liability for the tax due plus statutory interest, taxpayers who fail to file valid returns or  
37 pay tax based on arguments that they are not citizens or persons as contemplated by the Internal Revenue Code  
38 and, thus, are not subject to federal tax face substantial civil and criminal penalties. Potentially applicable civil  
39 penalties include: (1) the section 6662 accuracy-related penalties, which are generally equal to 20 percent of the  
40 amount of tax the taxpayer should have paid; (2) the section 6663 penalty for civil fraud, which is equal to 75  
41 percent of the amount of tax the taxpayer should have paid; (3) the section 6702(a) penalty of \$5,000 for a  
42 "frivolous tax return"; (4) the section 6702(b) penalty of \$5,000 for submitting a "specified frivolous  
43 submission"; (5) the section 6651 additions to tax for failure to file a return, failure to pay the tax owed, and  
44 fraudulent failure to file a return; (6) the section 6673 penalty of up to \$25,000 if the taxpayer makes frivolous  
45 arguments in the United States Tax Court; and (7) the section 6682 penalty of \$500 for providing false information  
46 with respect to withholding.

47 Taxpayers relying on these frivolous positions also may face criminal prosecution under: (1) section 7201 for  
48 attempting to evade or defeat tax, the penalty for which is a significant fine and imprisonment for up to 5 years;  
49 (2) section 7203 for willful failure to file a return, the penalty for which is a significant fine and imprisonment for  
50 up to 1 year; (3) section 7206 for making false statements on a return, statement, or other document, the penalty  
51 for which is a significant fine and imprisonment for up to 3 years or (4) other provisions of federal law.

52 Persons, including return preparers, who promote these frivolous positions and those who assist taxpayers in  
53 claiming tax benefits based on frivolous positions may face civil and criminal penalties and also may be enjoined  
54 by a court pursuant to sections 7407 and 7408. Potential penalties include: (1) a \$250 penalty under section 6694  
55 for each return or claim for refund prepared by an income tax return preparer who knew or should have known  
56 that the taxpayer's position was frivolous (or \$1,000 for each return or claim for refund if the return preparer's  
57 actions were willful, intentional or reckless); (2) a penalty under section 6700 for promoting abusive tax shelters;

(3) a \$1,000 penalty under section 6701 for aiding and abetting the understatement of tax; and (4) criminal prosecution under section 7206, for which the penalty is a significant fine and imprisonment for up to 3 years, for assisting or advising about the preparation of a false return, statement or other document under the internal revenue laws.

**DRAFTING INFORMATION**

This revenue ruling was authored by the Office of Associate Chief Counsel (Procedure and Administration), Administrative Provisions and Judicial Practice Division. For further information regarding this revenue ruling, contact that office at (202) 622-7950 (not a toll-free call).

The subject of what is a statutory civil “person” is exhaustively analyzed in the following memorandum, and it proves that nearly all such “persons” are public officers within the government corporation. It’s pointless to repeat the content of this memorandum here, so it is incorporated by reference:

Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042 – proves that most statutory “persons” are public officers in the government.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

This Revenue Ruling also has LOTS of problems. Here are a just few, but we could go on for literally DAYS about all the problems:

1 The Revenue Ruling refuses to address the REAL audience of people who would read it, which is those who are non-resident to federal territory and who may lawfully PRESUME that they are PRIVATE and beyond government jurisdiction unless and until the GOVERNMENT as the moving party satisfies the burden of proof that they CONSENTED in some way to become statutory “taxpayers” and engage in excise taxable activities subject to tax such as a “trade or business” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) or a public office.

*“All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government or the CIVIL statutory franchise codes unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:*

*1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.*

*2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real, de jure government, even WITH their consent.*

*3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity.”*

2 It refuses to acknowledge HOW one can lawfully acquire a civil status in a place they are neither physically nor legally present within and refuse the status of “resident” within, such as a state national in relation to federal territory. Civil status includes “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, “spouse”, “driver”, etc. Domicile or contract are the only method to acquire a civil status and a state national cannot be domiciled on federal territory and a constitutional state at the same time and ALSO cannot alienate an unalienable right by contracting with the national government.

§ 29. Status

**It may be laid down that the, status- or, as it is sometimes called, civil status, in contradistinction to political status - of a person depends largely, although not universally, upon domicil.** The older jurists, whose opinions are fully collected by Story I and Burge, maintained, with few exceptions, the principle of the ubiquity of status, conferred by the lex domicilii with little qualification. Lord Westbury, in *Udny v. Udny*, thus states the doctrine broadly: **“The civil status is governed by one single principle, namely, that of domicil, which is the criterion established by law for the purpose of determining civil status. For it is on this basis that the personal rights of the party - that is to say, the law which determines his majority and minority, his marriage, succession, testacy, or intestacy-must depend.”** Gray, C. J., in the late Massachusetts case of *Ross v. Ross*, speaking with special reference to capacity to inherit, says: **“It is a general principle that the status or condition of a person, the relation in which he stands to another person, and by which he is qualified or made capable to take certain**

1 rights in that other's property, is fixed by the law of the domicil; and that this status and capacity are to be  
2 recognized and upheld in every other State, so far as they are not inconsistent with its own laws and policy."  
3 [A Treatise on the Law of Domicil, National, Quasi-National, and Municipal, M.W. Jacobs, Little, Brown, and  
4 Company, 1887, p. 89]

5 For further details on this important subject, see:

6 2.1 Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002, Section 11.17  
7 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 2.2 Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008  
9 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 3 It acknowledges the STATUTORY definition of "United States" and never asserts that it includes states of the Union,  
11 and yet REFUSES to apply those limitations to the term "citizen of the United States".<sup>47</sup> Citizenship is ALWAYS  
12 geographical and "United States" appears within the phrase "citizen of the United States". This is hypocrisy and  
13 equivocation. Judges CANNOT lawfully "legislate" by adding to this geographical definition and if they do, they are  
14 violating the separation of powers and acting as legislators. None of the court rulings they cite can add to statutory  
15 definitions and none apply to state nationals not engaged in a public office. The ability to regulate or tax exclusively  
16 PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights has been held by the courts as repugnant to the constitution and therefore the  
17 only thing any government can CIVILLY legislate for is PUBLIC rights of public officers on official business. The  
18 statutes they are enforcing are only intended for those exercising such a public office. The statutes only apply where  
19 the constitution DOES NOT apply, which is either federal territory, abroad, or to those serving in public offices. The  
20 following memorandum establishes how this FRAUD is effected and how to prove it is deception and best and  
21 FRAUD at worst:

Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 4 It implies that state nationals or state citizens are STAUTORY "individuals" when we know that you can't be a  
23 STATUTORY "individual" unless you are an "alien" present within the STATUTORY "United States" (federal  
24 territory per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)) or abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1). State nationals are NOT  
25 STATUTORY "aliens" but rather "nationals of the United States\*" per 22 C.F.R. §51.2:

26 [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

27 **(c ) Definitions**

28 **(3) Individual.**

29 (i) Alien individual.

30 *The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec.*  
31 *1.1-1(c).*

32  
33 [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

34 **(c ) Definitions**

35 **(3) Individual.**

36 (ii) Nonresident alien individual.

37 *The term nonresident alien individual means [persons](#) described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien [individuals](#) who*  
38 *are treated as [nonresident aliens](#) pursuant to [§ 301.7701\(b\)-7 of this chapter](#) for [purposes](#) of computing their U.S.*  
39 *[tax liability](#), or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern*  
40 *Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under [§ 301.7701\(b\)-1\(d\) of this](#)*  
41 *[chapter](#). An alien individual who has made an [election](#) under section 6013(g) or [\(h\)](#) to be treated as a resident of*

47 It states: "Section 7701(a)(9) of the Internal Revenue Code states that "[t]he term 'United States' when used in a geographical sense includes only the States and the District of Columbia."

1 the United States is nevertheless treated as a nonresident alien individual for purposes of withholding under  
2 chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.

3 5 It UNCONSTITUTIONALLY PRESUMES that everyone is a STATUTORY “taxpayer” and refuses to address  
4 precisely HOW one BECOMES a STATUTORY “taxpayer”. American jurisprudence requires the OPPOSITE  
5 presumption, which is that you are INNOCENT until proven GUILTY with EVIDENCE rather than PRESUMPTION.  
6 That means they must be presumed to be “nontaxpayers” until the IRS proves that they consented to become  
7 “taxpayers”. According to the Declaration of Independence, CONSENT is mandatory in ALL government civil  
8 enforcement actions or they are UNJUST. All such presumptions to the contrary are a violation of due process of law  
9 and result in CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT as documented in *Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046;  
10 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>. How one BECOMES a STATUTORY “taxpayer” is the real question behind  
11 most of the statements they are trying to refute, and they simply REFUSE to deal with it, because it would hand the key  
12 to the chains that illegally bind most Americans to their feudal privileged tax system FRAUD. Even the U.S. Supreme  
13 Court has recognized the existence of those who are NOT STATUTORY “taxpayers”. See *South Carolina v. Regan*,  
14 465 U.S. 367, 394, 104 S.Ct. 1107, 1123 (1984). If the U.S. Supreme Court can recognize “nontaxpayers”, why can’t  
15 the IRS?

16 *“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,  
17 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no  
18 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not  
19 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*  
20 *[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

21 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and  
22 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the  
23 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and  
24 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
25 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

26 The above authorities establish WHY it is reasonable to conclude that the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A is a  
27 franchise, and that you must be engaged in the taxable activity called a “public office” and a “trade or business” (26  
28 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) to lawfully BECOME a statutory “taxpayer”. The REAL truth on this subject is published in the  
29 following IRS Pamphlet:

*Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”*, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

30 6 It ignores the fact that everyone born in the country has a right to choose TWO different types of citizenship: 1.  
31 Articles of Confederation “free inhabitants”; 2. Constitutional “citizens of the United States”. The Articles of  
32 Confederation identify themselves as “perpetual” and are enacted into law on the FIRST page of the Statutes At Large.  
33 Therefore, they continue in force. One may legitimately choose to be a “free inhabitant” under the Articles INSTEAD  
34 of a “citizen of the United States” under the Fourteenth Amendment and NO one can lawfully deny them that choice  
35 without violating the First Amendment right of freedom from compelled association.

36 7 It conveniently overlooks the fact that even the U.S. Supreme Court has recognized that Fourteenth Amendment state  
37 citizens and STATUTORY “U.S. citizens” domiciled on federal territory are NOT equivalent. See *Rogers v. Bellei*,  
38 401 U.S. 815 (1971), *Slaughter-House Cases*, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873):

39 *“The 1<sup>st</sup> section of the 14<sup>th</sup> article [Fourteenth Amendment], to which our attention is more specifically invited,  
40 opens with a definition of citizenship—not only citizenship of the United States[\*\*\*], but citizenship of the states.  
41 No such definition was previously found in the Constitution, nor had any attempt been made to define it by act  
42 of Congress. It had been the occasion of much discussion in the courts, by the executive departments and in the  
43 public journals. It had been said by eminent judges that no man was a citizen of the United States[\*\*\*] except  
44 as he was a citizen of one of the states composing the Union. Those therefore, who had been born and resided  
45 always in the District of Columbia or in the territories, though within the United States[\*], were not citizens.”*  
46 *[Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873)]*

47 More on this subject is found earlier in section 9.1 and:

*Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

48 8 It tries to confuse the STATUTORY context and CONSTITUTIONAL context for terms, which are mutually exclusive  
49 and non-overlapping. In legal parlance, this deception is called “equivocation”. The abuse of such tactics is  
50 exhaustively proven to be a FRAUD and a deception in the following memorandum of law:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014, Section 15.1

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9 It identifies some of its claims as “facts”, but is not signed under penalty of perjury and therefore CANNOT be a fact  
10 nor can it be admissible as evidence in any court. Only court-admissible evidence compliant with the Federal Rules of  
11 Evidence can indeed be a “fact”. In REAL fact, the IRS website says you can’t trust ANYTHING they publish,  
12 INCLUDING this bogus revenue ruling:

13 *“IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their  
14 advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position.”  
15 [Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)]*

16 Furthermore, anyone who only deals with “general information” as indicated above is a DECEIVER according to  
17 maxims of law on the subject. They could avoid dealing with “general information” by distinguishing the  
18 CONSTITUTIONAL and the STATUTORY context for terms, but in practice, they ABSOLUTELY REFUSE TO  
19 DEAL WITH IT because it would expose what they are doing as the CRIME that it is and open them to criminal  
20 liability:

21 *“Dolus versatur generalibus. A deceiver deals in generals. 2 Co. 34.”*

22 *“Fraus latet in generalibus. Fraud lies hid in general expressions.”*

23 *Generale nihil certum implicat. A general expression implies nothing certain. 2 Co. 34.*

24 *Ubi quid generaliter conceditur, in est haec exceptio, si non aliquid sit contra jus fasque. Where a thing is  
25 concealed generally, this exception arises, that there shall be nothing contrary to law and right. 10 Co. 78.  
26 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856]*

27 10 It illegally and fraudulently threatens penalties against ALL readers of their propaganda, but REFUSES to  
28 acknowledge the limits placed by the I.R.C. on who the proper audience for those penalties is, found in 26 U.S.C.  
29 §6671(b), which is an officer or employee of a corporation or a partnership, which partnership can ONLY be between  
30 an otherwise PRIVATE party and the federal government:

31 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 68](#) > [Subchapter B](#) > [PART I](#) > § 6671  
32 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

33 **(b) Person defined**

34 *The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or  
35 employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect  
36 of which the violation occurs.*

37 

---

  
38 *“All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be  
39 carried into operation **by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made  
40 with [private] individuals.**”  
41 [Osborn v. Bank of U.S., [22 U.S. 738](#) (1824)]*

42 We emphasize that the very ESSENCE of communism as legally defined is an absolute refusal to acknowledge or heed  
43 the limitations of statutes such as the above upon the behavior of public servants:

44 [TITLE 50](#) > [CHAPTER 23](#) > [SUBCHAPTER IV](#) > Sec. 841.  
45 [Sec. 841. – Findings and declarations of fact](#)

46 *The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and  
47 a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy  
48 to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by  
49 the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in  
50 collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges  
51 [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the  
52 Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by  
53 the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through  
54 public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs  
55 to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are*

secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise “codes”, Form #05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman Traficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. **The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence for using income taxes.** Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed

For an exhaustive analysis of why they can only penalize their own officers and employees and not PRIVATE people or nonresidents, see:

Why Penalties are Illegal for Anything But Government Franchisees, Employees, Contractors, and Agents, Form #05.010  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 11 It identifies that which is being paid to the IRS as a “tax”, even though the U.S. Supreme Court has held that it is NOT a “tax” if it is paid to PRIVATE parties such as human beings.

**To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.**

**Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.**

Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.**’ See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11 Johns., 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v. Fond du Lac*, supra.”  
[*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

The only way out of this conundrum is to acknowledge that ALL “taxpayers” are in fact PUBLIC OFFICERS in the government and that tax refunds are paid to OFFICES, rather than the private human beings filling said office. See:

- 11.1 Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
11.2 Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 12 The ruling cites federal district court authorities that have NO BEARING upon state citizens, according to the Ninth and Tenth Amendment. The only exception to this rule is if federal property is involved, such as CIVIL FRANCHISES under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2. But the IRS denies this possibility in the Revenue Ruling by falsely stating that the parties are not “privileged” or that being a “taxpayer” DOESN’T involve privilege:

**“Taxpayer C claims not to be a United States citizen or a person subject to tax because Taxpayer C has not requested, obtained, or exercised any privilege from an agency of government.”**

[. . .]

Courts have also uniformly rejected claims that **a taxpayer is not a person subject to tax because the taxpayer did not request, obtain, or exercise any privileges of citizenship.** See, e.g., *Lovell v. United States*, 755 F.2d 517, 519 (7th Cir. 1984) (“All individuals, natural or unnatural, must pay federal income tax on their wages, regardless of **whether they received any ‘privileges’ from the government**”).

“Privileges” are in fact involved, and they are: 1. STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” domiciled on federal territory; 2. A “trade or business” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). The FRAUD of denying the existence of such a privilege to make the Subtitle A income tax falsely “appear” to apply to everyone is documented in the following:

[The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001  
https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

If being a STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” upon whom the tax is “imposed” in 26 U.S.C. §1 WAS NOT a “privilege”, answer the following questions:

12.1 Why is STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” civil status under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A) identified as a “privilege”?

**“Finally, this Court is mindful of the years of past practice in which territorial citizenship has been treated as a statutory [PRIVILEGE!], and not a constitutional, right. In the unincorporated territories of Puerto Rico, Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern Mariana Islands, birthright citizenship was conferred upon their inhabitants by various statutes many years after the United States acquired them. See Amicus Br. at 10-11. If the Citizenship Clause guaranteed birthright citizenship in unincorporated territories, these statutes would have been unnecessary. While longstanding practice is not sufficient to demonstrate constitutionality, such a practice requires special scrutiny before being set aside. See, e.g., Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S. 22, 31 (1922) (Holmes, J.) (“If a thing has been practiced for two hundred years by common consent, it will need a strong case for the Fourteenth Amendment to affect it[.]”); Walz v. Tax Comm’n, 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970) (“It is obviously correct that no one acquires a vested or protected right in violation of the Constitution by long use . . . . Yet an unbroken practice . . . is not something to be lightly cast aside.”). And while Congress cannot take away the citizenship of individuals covered by the Citizenship Clause, it can bestow citizenship upon those not within the Constitution’s breadth. See U.S. Const. art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 (“Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory belonging to the United States[\*\*].”); id. at art. I, § 8, cl. 4 (Congress may “establish a uniform Rule of Naturalization . . .”). To date, Congress has not seen fit to bestow birthright citizenship upon American Samoa, and in accordance with the law, this Court must and will respect that choice.16”**  
[Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013)]

12.2 Why did the courts say the following in RELATION to such a “privilege”?

*“Unless the defendant can prove he is **not** a [STATUTORY] citizen of the United States\*\* [under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and NOT the constitution citizen], the IRS has the right to inquire and determine a tax liability.”*  
[U.S. v. Slater, 545 Fed.Supp. 179,182 (1982).]

12.3 Why is the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax imposed on those with the CIVIL STATUS of “citizen” and who are therefore EXERCISING such a privilege in 26 U.S.C. §1 if it applies to those who ARE NOT exercising “privileges” as the Revenue Ruling alleges?

13 It uses the phrase “law and analysis” but the Internal Revenue Code, Title 26 is only PRIMA FACIE evidence, according to 1 U.S.C. §204 legislative notes. Therefore it is nothing but a huge unconstitutional statutory presumption that itself violates due process. It is not “law” because it does not apply equally to EVERYONE REGARDLESS OF THEIR CONSENT, but only to “public office” franchisees.<sup>48</sup> It is “special law” or “private law” that applies to those who individually consent to BECOME public officers. That which is “prima facie evidence” is a presumption, and all presumptions violate due process of law.

*“Prima facie. Lat. At first sight on the first appearance; on the face of it; so far as can be judged from the first disclosure; presumably; a fact presumed to be true unless disproved by some evidence to the contrary. State ex rel. Herbert v. Whims, 68 Ohio.App. 39, 38 N.E.2d. 596, 499, 22 O.O. 110. See also Presumption.”*  
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1189]

It is an unconstitutional act in violation of the separation of powers for a judge to impute the “force of law” to such a presumption, because judges are not legislators. Here is what the architect of our present three-branch system of

<sup>48</sup> For more information on what constitutes “law” as legally defined, see: What is “law”?, Form #05.048; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 government said on this important subject of judges becoming legislators and at the same time acting as Executive  
2 Branch employees in administering “trade or business” franchises under Article IV rather than Article III.

3 “When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,  
4 there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact  
5 tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.”

6 Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it  
7 joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge  
8 would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and  
9 oppression [sound familiar?].

10 There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the  
11 people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of  
12 trying the causes of individuals.”

13 [. . .]

14 In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,  
15 as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may  
16 plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,  
17 every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”

18 [*The Spirit of Laws*, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;

19 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]

20 Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, all people have an EQUAL right to PRESUME the  
21 opposite, which is that they and their property are EXCLUSIVELY private and therefore beyond the legislative control  
22 of Congress unless and until the IRS a moving party asserting a liability meets the burden of proving that:

23 a. They EXPRESSLY consented to convert that property to PUBLIC property subject to taxation and regulation; b.  
24 They had the legal capacity to consent because domiciled and present in a place where their rights were unalienable,  
25 such as federal territory. The moving party asserting a tax liability, which is the I.R.S., ALWAYS has the burden of  
26 proof and it is clearly prejudicial to put ordinary Americans in the untenable position of proving a NEGATIVE, which  
27 is that they ARE NOT STATUTORY “taxpayers” or are NOT liable:

28 *“All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government*  
29 *or the CIVIL statutory franchise codes unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH*  
30 *EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:*

31 *1. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.*

32 *2. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the*  
33 *Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant*  
34 *of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled*  
35 *in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real,*  
36 *de jure government, even WITH their consent.*

37 *3. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be*  
38 *operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and*  
39 *which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity.”*

40 For more information on this subject see section 10.18:

41 In conclusion, all the fraudsters at the IRS want to do is play “word games” to deceive you and make you appear like a  
42 “taxpayer” when you are not in fact one. Former IRS Commissioner Shelton Cohen admitted as much in an interview with  
43 Aaron Russo:

[Interview of Former IRS Commissioner Shelton Cohen by Aaron Russo](https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm), SEDM Exhibit #11.004  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

Shelton Cohen, by the way, was the quintessential Pharisee Jew, which is why he wanted to be commissioner: so he would be intimately involved in DECEIVING people to pay money they didn't owe in the largest FRAUD in history.<sup>49</sup> Even U.S. Supreme Court Justice Scalia (now deceased) admitted the same. Watch Exhibits #03.005 and 11.006 in the above link. For an exhaustive treatment of all the ways that corrupt covetous Pharisee lawyers abuse words to deceive and commit criminal identity theft, see the following:

1. *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Foundations of Freedom Course*, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Additional information on the subject of this section can be found later in section 10.15.

### **9.3.4 Federal District and Circuit Courts are Article III Courts**

False Argument: Federal district and circuit courts are established pursuant to Article III of the United States Constitution. Judges hold office during good behavior and this MUST be so.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Federal district and circuit courts are established pursuant to Article IV of the United States Constitution, not Article III. Congress has never expressly invoked Article III in establishing ANY federal district or circuit court. There is no enactment within Title 28 or the Statutes At Large that mentions Article III powers, and the term "State" as used in 28 U.S.C. §1332(e) confirms that they have no diversity jurisdiction under Article III. All of their powers are legislatively derived and NONE comes directly from the Constitution. The only jurisdiction they have is over federal property, federal territory, federal franchises, and persons domiciled on federal territory or committing crimes there. They are "franchise" courts, not constitutional courts.

Further information:

1. *What Happened to Justice?*, Litigation Tool #08.001  
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>
2. *The Tax Court Scam*, Form #05.039-proves that U.S. Tax Court is a franchise court, not an Article III Court. If it is a franchise court, then changing the venue to a district court doesn't change the nature of the transaction or of the court hearing the transaction  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
3. *Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts, Family Guardian Fellowship*  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm>
4. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030-shows how the federal courts administer franchises, such as the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
5. *SEDM Litigation Tools Page*-tools you can use to litigate successfully in federal court  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
6. *Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation*, Litigation Tool #10.002  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

Several government publications, the federal courts, and even government prosecutors frequently argue that the United States District Courts and Circuit (Appeal) Courts are established pursuant to Article III of the United States Constitution. Such an assertion is nothing more than an inadmissible presumption for which there is NO evidentiary support within the statutory law. Federal district and circuit courts are, in fact, Article IV, legislative, territorial courts that may only hear cases involving the following matters relating to "community property" of the states of the Union under their care and protection. This community property includes:

1. Federal territory.

<sup>49</sup> See: *Who Were the Pharisees and Saducees?*, Form #05.047; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

- 1 2. Federal franchises. For instance, Social Security and the federal income tax described in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle  
 2 A is a franchise called a “trade or business”, which 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) defines as “the functions of a public office”.  
 3 This is exhaustively proven in:
- 4 *The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm>
- 5 3. Persons domiciled on federal territory and NOT within states of the Union (domicile is a “protection franchise”). See:  
 style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px;">6 *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>
- 7 4. Federal chattel property.

8 The jurisdiction of the federal district and circuit courts over the above subject matters originates under Article 4, Section 3,  
 9 Clause 2 of the United States constitution:

10 *U.S. Constitution*  
 11 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

12 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory*  
 13 *or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to*  
 14 *Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

---

15 *“Levin v. United States (C.C.A.) 128 F. 826, 830, 831. In that case, Judge Sanborn, in a very carefully drawn*  
 16 *opinion, pointed out that Congress cannot vest any portion of the judicial power granted by section 1 and*  
 17 *defined by section 2 of the third article of the Constitution in courts not ordained and established by itself; that*  
 18 *the judicial power there granted and defined necessarily extended only to the trial of the classes of cases named*  
 19 *in section 2; but that these sections neither expressly nor impliedly prohibited Congress from conferring judicial*  
 20 *power upon other courts. ‘Thus,’ he says, ‘the authority granted \*567 to territorial courts to hear and determine*  
 21 *controversies arising in the territories of the United States is judicial power. But it is not a part of that judicial*  
 22 *power granted by section 1, and defined by section 2, of article 3 of the Constitution. Nevertheless, under the*  
 23 *constitutional grant to Congress of power to ‘make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory \* \**  
 24 *\* belonging to the United States’ (article 4, s 3), that body may create territorial courts not contemplated or*  
 25 *authorized by article 3 of the Constitution, and may confer upon them plenary judicial power, because the*  
 26 *establishment of such courts and the bestowal of such authority constitute appropriate means by which to exercise*  
 27 *the congressional power to make needful rules respecting the territory belonging to the United States.”*  
 28 *[Williams v. U.S., 289 U.S. 553, 53 S.Ct. 751, (1933)]*

29 In the above sense, federal circuit and district courts are “property courts”, which lawfully officiate *only* over disputes relating  
 30 to international affairs and the community property of the states of the Union under their care and protection. Jurisdiction of  
 31 the federal courts pursuant to the above constitutional provision extends *everywhere* that such property is found, and including  
 within states of the Union:

32 *“The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the*  
 33 *territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory belonging to*  
 34 *the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.*  
 35 *The argument is, that \*510 the power to make ‘ALL needful rules and regulations’ ‘is a power of legislation,’ ‘a*  
 36 *full legislative power;’ ‘that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,’ and is without any limitations,*  
 37 *except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress. Congress may then regulate or prohibit*  
 38 *slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently affect the*  
 39 *capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been conferred on*  
 40 *Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. But the power to ‘make rules and regulations respecting*  
 41 *the territory’ is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in*  
 42 *the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting territory*  
 43 *Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of ‘the territory.’”*  
 44 *[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 1856 WL 8721 (U.S.1856)]*

45 The above facts are exhaustively proven in the following book with thousands of pages of evidence:

46 *What Happened to Justice?*, Litigation Tool #08.001  
 47 <http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>

Only an Article III constitutional court could lawfully hear a matter *not* involving federal property, contracts, domiciliaries,  
 territory, or franchises, and we have no Article III constitutional courts. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that it is a violation

1 of the separation of powers to delegate matters NOT involving the adjudication of franchises, which it calls “public rights”,  
2 to a legislative court, and by implication, the federal district and circuit courts:

3 “The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our  
4 precedents. FN22 Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public  
5 rights must at a minimum arise “between the government and others.” Ex parte Bakelite Corp., supra, at 451, 49  
6 S.Ct., at 413. FN23 In contrast, “the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined,” Crowell v.  
7 Benson, supra, at 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. **Our precedents clearly establish that only**  
8 **controversies in the former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or**  
9 **administrative agencies for their determination.** See Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review  
10 Comm’n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); Crowell v. Benson, supra,  
11 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918  
12 (1930). FN24 Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial  
13 power.”  
14 [Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

15 The federal courts, including the U.S. Supreme Court, have repeatedly held that federal district and circuit courts only have  
16 such jurisdiction as is expressly granted by Congress in a statute. The implication is that NONE of their authority derives  
17 directly and only from the constitution.

18 “But whatever may be the correct interpretation of the constitution upon this point, **it has long been settled, that**  
19 **the Circuit Courts can exercise no jurisdiction but what is conferred upon them by law.** The judiciary act does  
20 not vest them with jurisdiction where a State is a party. On the contrary, in a case like the present, it vests exclusive  
21 jurisdiction in the Supreme Court.”  
22 [Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738, 1824 WL 2682 (U.S.,1824)]

23 “**Neither party has questioned that jurisdiction, but it is the duty of this court to see to it that the jurisdiction of**  
24 **the circuit court, which is defined and limited by statute,** is not exceeded. This duty we have frequently performed  
25 of our own motion. Mansfield, C. & L. M. R. Co. v. Swan, 111 U.S. 379, 382, 28 S. L.Ed. 462, 463, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep.  
26 510; King Iron Bridge & Mfg. Co. v. Otoe County, 120 U.S. 225, 30 L.Ed. 623, Sup.Ct.Rep. 552; Blacklock v.  
27 Small, 127 U.S. 96, 105, 32 S. L.Ed. 70, 73, 8 Sup.Ct.Rep. 1096; Cameron v. Hodges, 127 U.S. 322, 326, 32 S.  
28 L.Ed. 132, 134, 8 Sup.Ct.Rep. 1154; Metcalf v. Watertown, 128 U.S. 586, 587, 32 S. L.Ed. 543, 9 Sup.Ct.Rep.  
29 173; Continental Nat. Bank v. Buford, 191 U.S. 120, 48 L.Ed. 119, 24 Sup.Ct.Rep. 54.”  
30 [Louisville RR v. Motley, 211 U.S. 149, 29 S.Ct. 42 (1908)]

31 “**The national courts have jurisdiction only of those things conferred upon them by law. And at the time of the**  
32 **creation of the national courts and at time of writing the Constitution itself the State courts were kept as a**  
33 **separate and distinct judicial institution.**”  
34 [Williamson v. Puerifoy, 316 F.2d. 774 (5 Cir. 1963)]

35 Consistent with the above, there are **NO statutes** that expressly authorize federal jurisdiction within a state of the Union as  
36 confirmed by 28 U.S.C. §1332(e), which is the ONLY definition of “State” anywhere in Title 28 of the U.S. Code.

37 TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 85 > § 1332  
38 § 1332. Diversity of citizenship; amount in controversy; costs

39 (e) The word “States”, as used in this section, includes the Territories, the District of Columbia, and the  
40 Commonwealth of Puerto Rico.

41 Title 28 is the source of ALL of the jurisdiction of the federal district and circuit courts. Nowhere in Title 28 of the U.S.  
42 Code is the term “State” ever defined to include any land under the exclusive or general jurisdiction of any state of the Union.  
43 The reason for this is clear, according to the U.S. Supreme Court:

44 “It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.**  
45 **251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
46 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**”  
47 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

48 It is also a violation of the separation of powers doctrine for a judge to function BOTH as an Article IV and an Article III  
49 judge. These two functions MUST be separate or a conflict of interest would inevitably result in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208  
50 and 28 U.S.C. §455. One cannot simultaneously be in charge of protecting constitutional rights, and at the same time running  
51 or supervising those engaged in a government franchise or business whose sole purpose it is to DESTROY and regulate and  
52 tax the exercise of rights. That would be putting the fox in charge of the chickens. Pretty STUPID.

1 Federal courts are famous for trying to unlawfully expand their jurisdiction by declaring themselves to have Article III powers  
2 when in fact, they do not. They CANNOT lawfully extend their jurisdiction by decree or fiat. Not even the Supreme Court  
3 could lawfully do such a thing:

4 "The judicial Power" created by Article III, § 1, of the Constitution is not whatever judges choose to do, see  
5 Valley Forge Christian College v. Americans United for Separation of Church and State, Inc., 454 U.S. 464,  
6 487, 102 S.Ct. 752, 70 L.Ed.2d. 700 (1982); cf. Grupo Mexicano de Desarrollo, S.A. v. Alliance Bond Fund,  
7 Inc., 527 U.S. 308, 332-333, 119 S.Ct. 1961, 144 L.Ed.2d. 319 (1999), or even whatever Congress chooses to  
8 assign them, see Lujan v. Defenders of Wildlife, 504 U.S. 555, 576-577, 112 S.Ct. 2130, 119 L.Ed.2d. 351  
9 (1992); Chicago & Southern Air Lines, Inc. v. Waterman S.S. Corp., 333 U.S. 103, 110-114, 68 S.Ct. 431, 92  
10 L.Ed. 568 (1948). It is the power to act in the manner traditional for English and American courts. One of the  
11 most obvious limitations imposed by that requirement is that judicial action must be governed by standard, by  
12 rule. Laws promulgated by the Legislative Branch can be inconsistent, illogical, and ad hoc; law pronounced by  
13 the courts must be principled, rational, and based upon reasoned distinctions."  
14 [Vieth v. Jubelirer, 541 U.S. 267, 277-278, 124 S.Ct. 1769, 1776 - 1777 (U.S.Pa.,2004)]

15 "It is contended that Congress has reversed this current by permitting the Supreme Court to legislate upon it.  
16 Congress could not confer, nor could the Supreme Court exercise the authority to ordain and establish 'inferior  
17 federal courts' and fix the jurisdiction thereof which power\*615 was given to Congress alone by the  
18 Constitution. Suffice it to say Congress gave the Supreme Court 'power to prescribe \* \* \* rules of pleading,  
19 practice, and procedure \* \* \* in criminal cases in district courts of the United States. ' 18 U.S.C.A. § 687. Unless  
20 the transfer of jurisdiction from one court to another is governed by rules of pleading, practice and procedure,  
21 the statute was of no avail. FN41"  
22 [U.S. v. Bink, 74 F.Supp. 603, D.C.Or. (1947)]

23 The ability for ANY court to decree that it has Article III powers would be completely inconsistent with the above rulings  
24 where we showed that ALL of their jurisdiction must be expressly found in a statute. The reason their jurisdiction is confined  
25 exclusively by statute is that federal district and circuit courts are nowhere directly conferred jurisdiction within the  
26 Constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court is the only court that has original jurisdiction and powers granted directly by the  
27 Constitution, which explains why there are not any statutes that regulate its activities within Title 28 of the U.S. Code.  
28 Congress cannot regulate what they themselves did not create. The PEOPLE, and not Congress, wrote the Constitution. Only  
29 Congress is expressly conferred jurisdiction within the Constitution to define the powers of federal circuit and district courts  
30 and they do so legislatively:

31 *United States Constitution*  
32 *Article 3, Section 1, Clause 1*

33 *The judicial Power of the United States, shall be vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the*  
34 *Congress may from time to time ordain and establish. The Judges, both of the supreme and inferior Courts, shall*  
35 *hold their Offices during good Behaviour, and shall, at stated Times, receive for their Services, a Compensation,*  
36 *which shall not be diminished during their Continuance in Office.*

37 Whenever Congress creates a court under the authority of Article 3, Section 1, Clause 1, above, it MUST expressly invoke  
38 Article III in its enactment. No such provision has EVER appeared in any act of Congress in the context of any federal circuit  
39 or district court, and if a government attorney or judge argues otherwise, DEMAND that he produce the statute from the  
40 Statute At Large that expressly confers Article 3 jurisdiction upon the specific court he is litigating before. We'll give you a  
41 hint: He won't be able to produce it. If such an invocation of constitutional authority is not expressly made in a statute  
42 somewhere, under the rules of statutory construction, it must be presumed NOT to exist:

43 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
44 thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,  
45 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
46 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
47 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
48 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
49 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

50 The whole purpose of law is the definition and limitation and delegation of power in writing. It serves as the equivalent of a  
51 delegation of authority order. Pursuant to the Tenth Amendment to the United States Constitution, what is not expressly  
52 delegated to the federal government is reserved to the people and the states by implication. Law therefore DEFINES  
53 the power of those it delegates authority to. It is therefore a "definition", and all definitions operate under the rules of statutory  
54 construction:

1 "When we consider the nature and the theory of our institutions of government, the principles on which they  
2 are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, we are constrained to conclude that they do  
3 not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely personal and arbitrary power. Sovereignty itself is,  
4 of course, not subject to law, for it is the author and source of law; but in our system, while sovereign powers  
5 are delegated to the agencies of government, sovereignty itself remains with the  
6 people, by whom and for whom all government exists and acts.

7 And the law is the definition and limitation of power. It is, indeed, quite  
8 true that there must always be lodged somewhere, and in some person or body, the authority of final decision;  
9 and in many cases of mere administration, the responsibility is purely political, no appeal lying except to the  
10 ultimate tribunal of the public judgment, exercised either in the pressure of opinion, or by means of the suffrage.  
11 But the fundamental rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, considered as individual possessions, are  
12 secured by those maxims of constitutional law which are the monuments showing the victorious progress of the  
13 race in securing to men the blessings of civilization under the reign of just and equal laws, so that, in the famous  
14 language of the Massachusetts bill of rights, the government of the commonwealth 'may be a government of laws  
15 and not of men.' For the very idea that one man may be compelled to hold his life, or the means of living, or  
16 any material right essential to the enjoyment of life, at the mere will of another, seems to be intolerable in any  
17 country where freedom prevails, as being the essence of slavery itself."  
18 [*Yick Wo v. Hopkins*, [118 U.S. 356](#) (1886)]

19 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's  
20 ordinary meaning. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
21 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
22 rule, 'a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western*  
23 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945) ; *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
24 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
25 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
26 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
27 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
28 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, [530 U.S. 914](#) (2000)]

29 "It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. *Colautti v.*  
30 *Franklin*, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term "propaganda" in this statute, as indeed  
31 in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation. As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe legislation  
32 as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who has not even  
33 read it."  
34 [*Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]

35 "As a rule, 'a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated'"  
36 [*Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. 379 (1979), n. 10]

37 The book *What Happened to Justice?*, Litigation Tool #08.001 mentioned above features an entire chapter, which is Chapter  
38 5, that enumerates all the deception, falsehoods, and lies on the subject of Article III jurisdiction of federal courts proffered  
39 by members of the legal profession, the courts, the U.S. government printing office, freedom advocates, etc. We encourage  
40 you to obtain that book and use the thousands of pages of evidence supporting it to prove that the conclusions of this section  
41 are wrong.

42 On the subject of Article III jurisdiction, the following requirements apply:

- 43 1. Federal courts must resolve questions of Article III jurisdiction BEFORE reaching the merits of a plaintiff's claim.

44 "Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Environment, [523 U.S. 83](#), [118 S.Ct. 1003](#), [140 L.Ed.2d. 210](#) (1998), directs  
45 federal courts to resolve questions of Article III jurisdiction before reaching the merits of a plaintiff's claim."  
46 [*Spargo v. New York State Com'n on Judicial Conduct*, 351 F.3d. 65 (C.A.2 (N.Y.),2003)]

- 47 2. A claim that the court lacks jurisdiction under Article III may not be waived and must be addressed.

48 "A claim that the court lacks jurisdiction under Article III of the Constitution may not be waived, since the  
49 jurisdiction at issue goes to the foundation of the court's power to resolve a case, and the court is obliged to  
50 address it sua sponte."  
51 [*Doe ex rel. Fein v. District of Columbia*, [93 F.3d. 861](#), [871](#) (D.C.Cir.1996)]

- 52 3. Article III Jurisdiction cannot be "presumed" or assumed, but must be proven to exist on the record of the proceeding:

1 "A court may not decide a cause of action before resolving whether the court has Article III jurisdiction; **standing**  
2 **cannot be assumed**. See *Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Env't*, 523 U.S. 83, 93-94, 118 S.Ct. 1003, 140 L.Ed.2d  
3 210 (1998)."  
4 [*RK Ventures, Inc. v. City of Seattle*, 307 F.3d. 1045 (C.A.9 (Wash.),2002)]

5 4. No action of the parties can confer subject matter jurisdiction upon federal courts:

6 *Moreover, because subject-matter jurisdiction is "an Art. III as well as a statutory requirement ... no action of*  
7 *the parties can confer subject-matter jurisdiction upon a federal court."* *Ins. Corp. of Ireland, Ltd. v. Compagnie*  
8 *des Bauxites de Guinee*, 456 U.S. 694, 702, 102 S.Ct. 2099, 2104, 72 L.Ed.2d. 492 (1982).  
9 [*Akinseye v. District of Columbia*, 339 F.3d. 970, 971 (D.C.Cir.2003)]

10 5. Matters of statutory standing may be decided BEFORE Article III jurisdiction is decided. Consequently, the court may  
11 still rule on whether a jurisdiction exists under a particular statute BEFORE they dismiss a case because the plaintiff  
12 lacks standing under Article III. This is very important in cases where jurisdiction is challenged in tax litigation and the  
13 definition of terms is at issue such as "State", "United States", "trade or business", "employer", etc. Those definitions  
14 can therefore be challenged and decided INDEPENDENT of whether the plaintiff lacks standing and BEFORE the court  
15 dismisses the case.

16 *In Steel Co.*, the Supreme Court noted that **courts may determine whether a cause of action exists under a given**  
17 **statute, an issue of statutory construction that goes to the merits of the action, before addressing the zone-of-**  
18 **interests prudential dimension of standing, an issue the Court labeled as statutory standing**. See *id.* at 97, 118  
19 S.Ct. 1003; see also *Nat'l R.R. Passenger Corp. v. Nat'l Ass'n of R.R. Passengers*, 414 U.S. 453, 465 n. 13, 94  
20 S.Ct. 690, 38 L.Ed.2d. 646 (1974) (*deciding whether a statutory cause of action existed before determining*  
21 *whether the plaintiff met the statutory standing requirements*). As the Supreme Court explained:

22 *[T]he merits inquiry and the statutory standing inquiry often 'overlap.'* *The question whether this plaintiff has a*  
23 *cause of action under the statute, and the question whether any plaintiff has a cause of action under the statute*  
24 *are closely connected-indeed, depending upon the asserted basis for lack of statutory standing, they are*  
25 *sometimes identical, so that it would be exceedingly artificial to draw a distinction between the two.*

26 *Steel Co.*, 523 U.S. at 97 n. 2, 118 S.Ct. 1003 (internal citation omitted). Thus, at least in some circumstances,  
27 lack of statutory standing does not divest a district court of jurisdiction to determine the underlying merits of the  
28 action. In declining to require statutory standing as a prerequisite to jurisdiction when the merits of whether a  
29 cause of action exists are so intertwined with the statutory standing question, the Supreme Court reasoned that if  
30 "all cause-of-action questions may be regarded as jurisdictional questions, and thus capable of being decided  
31 where there is no genuine case or controversy, it is hard to see what is left of that limitation in Article III." *Id.* at  
32 93, 118 S.Ct. 1003.  
33 [*Lerner v. Fleet Bank, N.A.*, 318 F.3d. 113 (C.A.2 (N.Y.),2003)]

34 6. If a court which lacks Article III jurisdiction to hear a case and rules anyway, its holding is simply advisory and political  
35 in nature, rather than legal in nature:

36 "Finally, **the main object underlying Steel Co. is that courts not declare the law \*418 where they do not have**  
37 **Article III jurisdiction because any opinion in such a situation would be advisory, thus raising separation of**  
38 **powers problems**. *Steel Co.*, 523 U.S. at 101, 118 S.Ct. at 1016."  
39 [*Bowers v. National Collegiate Athletic Ass'n*, 346 F.3d. 402 (C.A.3 (N.J.),2003)]

40 7. Diversity jurisdiction must be satisfied under Constitution Article III, Section 2 and 28 U.S.C. §1332(a) for ALL  
41 DEFENDANTS in an action, not just some of them. If any defendant or respondent does not satisfy the criteria, the  
42 whole case must be dismissed or the offending party must be removed from the action. Diversity of citizenship under  
43 28 U.S.C. §1332(a) relates only to the federal "States" (e.g. territories) mentioned in 28 U.S.C. §1332(e) while diversity  
44 under Constitution Article III, Section 2 relates only to states of the Union and excludes federal states:

45 *Federal subject matter jurisdiction in this case is based on diversity. Although Article III of the Constitution*  
46 *would permit the federal courts to exercise jurisdiction over a broader class of diversity cases, see* *State Farm*  
47 *Fire & Cas. Co. v. Tashire*, 386 U.S. 523, 530-31, 87 S.Ct. 1199, 18 L.Ed.2d. 270 (1967), *Congress has limited*  
48 *the scope of diversity jurisdiction to cases involving particular alignments of parties. See 28 U.S.C. § 1332(a).* <sup>FN6</sup>  
49 *The diversity jurisdiction statute, as construed for nearly 200 years, requires that to bring a diversity case in*  
50 *federal court against multiple defendants, each plaintiff must be diverse from each defendant.* *Schacht*, 524 U.S.  
51 *at 388, 118 S.Ct. 2047; Strawbridge v. Curtiss*, 7 U.S. (3 Cranch) 267, 2 L.Ed. 435 (1806).

52 <sup>FN6</sup>, 28 U.S.C. §1332(a) provides, in pertinent part:

1 The district courts shall have original jurisdiction of all civil actions where the matter in controversy exceeds the  
2 sum or value of \$75,000 ... and is between-  
3 (1) citizens of different States;  
4 (2) citizens of a State and citizens or subjects of a foreign state;  
5 (3) citizens of different States and in which citizens or subjects of a foreign state are additional parties; and  
6 (4) a foreign state ... as plaintiff and citizens of a State or of different States.

7 That compliance with the diversity statute, including its complete diversity requirement, is the sine qua non of  
8 diversity \*1005 jurisdiction was made clear in [Newman-Green, Inc. v. Alfonzo-Larrain](#), 490 U.S. 826, 109 S.Ct.  
9 2218, 104 L.Ed.2d. 893 (1989). In a case involving claims against multiple defendants, “the plaintiff must meet  
10 the requirements of the diversity statute for each defendant.” *Id.* at 829, 109 S.Ct. 2218 (emphasis added and  
11 emphasis in original omitted). One of the Newman-Green defendants, an American citizen who lived overseas,  
12 fell within none of the statutory categories of parties over whom the federal courts may exercise diversity  
13 jurisdiction. Because he was not domiciled in any state, this defendant was “stateless” for purposes of the  
14 diversity statute, and, under the strictures of § 1332, the plaintiff could not pursue an action in federal court  
15 against him. *Id.* at 828, 109 S.Ct. 2218. For this reason, the defendant’s presence in the case destroyed “complete  
16 diversity,” rendering the entire case beyond the federal court’s power to decide unless he was dismissed. *Id.* at  
17 829, 109 S.Ct. 2218.

18 [*Lee v. American Nat. Ins. Co.*, 260 F.3d. 997 (C.A.9 (Cal.),2001)]

19 8. Article III jurisdiction need not be proven in order to challenge an unlawful search or seizure.

20 “Standing to challenge a search or seizure is a matter of substantive Fourth Amendment law rather than of Article  
21 III jurisdiction, [Rakas v. Illinois](#), 439 U.S. 128, 139-40, 99 S.Ct. 421, 58 L.Ed.2d. 387 (1978)”  
22 [*U.S. v. Huggins*, 299 F.3d. 1039 (C.A.9 (Or.),2002)]

23 9. The plaintiff in every action bears the burden of proof in establishing that the court has subject matter jurisdiction.

24 “The party invoking federal jurisdiction bears the burden of establishing these elements. See [FW/PBS, Inc. v.](#)  
25 [Dallas](#), 493 U.S. 215, 231, 110 S.Ct. 596, 608, 107 L.Ed.2d. 603 (1990); [Warth, supra](#), 422 U.S., at 508, 95 S.Ct.,  
26 at 2210. Since they are not mere pleading requirements but rather an indispensable part of the plaintiff’s case,  
27 each element must be supported in the same way as any other matter on which the plaintiff bears the burden of  
28 proof, i.e., with the manner and degree of evidence required at the successive stages of the litigation. See [Lujan](#)  
29 [v. National Wildlife Federation](#), 497 U.S. 871, 883-889, 110 S.Ct. 3177, 3185-3189, 111 L.Ed.2d. 695 (1990);  
30 [Gladstone, Realtors v. Village of Bellwood](#), 441 U.S. 91, 114-115, and n. 31, 99 S.Ct. 1601, 1614-1615, and n.  
31 31, 60 L.Ed.2d. 66 (1979); \*\*2137 [Simon, supra](#), 426 U.S., at 45, n. 25, 96 S.Ct., at 1927, and n. 25; [Warth, supra](#),  
32 422 U.S., at 527, and n. 6, 95 S.Ct., at 2219, and n. 6 (Brennan, J., dissenting).”  
33 [[Lujan v. Defenders of Wildlife](#), 504 U.S. 555, 561, 112 S.Ct. 2130, 119 L.Ed.2d. 351 (1992)]

34 10. The court may dismiss a complaint for lack of subject-matter jurisdiction only if it appears beyond doubt that the plaintiff  
35 can prove no set of facts in support of his claim which would entitle him to relief.

36 A complaint may be dismissed for lack of subject matter jurisdiction only if “ ‘it appears beyond doubt that the  
37 plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of his claim which would entitle him to relief.’ ” [Sinclair v.](#)  
38 [Kleindienst](#), 711 F.2d. 291, 293 (D.C.Cir.1983) (quoting [Conley v. Gibson](#), 355 U.S. 41, 45-46, 78 S.Ct. 99, 101-  
39 02, 2 L.Ed.2d. 80 (1957)). In our review, this court assumes the truth of the allegations made and construes them  
40 favorably to the pleader. [Scheuer v. Rhodes](#), 416 U.S. 232, 236, 94 S.Ct. 1683, 1686, 40 L.Ed.2d. 90 (1974).  
41 [[Empagran S.A. v. F. Hoffman-LaRoche, Ltd.](#), 315 F.3d. 338, 343 (D.C.Cir.2003)]

42 11. Because subject-matter jurisdiction focuses on the court’s power to hear the claim, however, the court must give the  
43 plaintiff’s factual allegations closer scrutiny when resolving a Rule 12(b)(1) motion than would be required for Rule  
44 12(b)(6) motion for failure to state a claim.

45 [Macharia v. United States](#), 334 F.3d. 61, 64, 69 (D.C.Cir.2003); [Grand Lodge of Fraternal Order of Police v.](#)  
46 [Ashcroft](#), 185 F.Supp.2d. 9, 13 (D.D.C.2001).

47 12. The Eleventh Amendment limits the Article III jurisdiction of federal courts to hear cases against States and state officers  
48 acting in their official capacities.

49 **The Eleventh Amendment <sup>FN2</sup> limits the Article III jurisdiction \*184 of the federal courts to hear cases against**  
50 **States and state officers acting in their official capacities. Eleventh Amendment immunity does not extend to**  
51 **mere political subdivisions of a State such as counties or municipalities.** [Mt. Healthy City School Dist. Bd. of](#)  
52 [Education v. Doyle](#), 429 U.S. 274, 280, 97 S.Ct. 568, 50 L.Ed.2d. 471 (1977) (citing [Lincoln County v. Luning](#),  
53 133 U.S. 529, 530, 10 S.Ct. 363, 33 L.Ed. 766 (1890)). However, the amendment does confer sovereign immunity  
54 on an arm of the State. [Mt. Healthy](#), 429 U.S. at 280, 97 S.Ct. 568. There is no clear line separating those state  
55 instrumentalities that are entitled to sovereign immunity from those that are not, and we follow the Supreme

1 Court's admonition that courts should seek guidance in the twin purposes of the Eleventh Amendment, namely:  
2 1) "the State's fears that 'federal courts would force them to pay their Revolutionary War debts, leading to their  
3 financial ruin,'" and 2) "the integrity retained by each State in our federal system." [Hess v. Port Auth. Trans-  
4 Hudson Corp., 513 U.S. 30, 39, 115 S.Ct. 394, 130 L.Ed.2d. 245 \(1994\)](#). Accordingly, the principal factor to be  
5 considered is "whether a judgment against the government entity would have to be paid from the State's  
6 treasury." [Cash v. Granville County Bd. of Education, 242 F.3d. 219, 223 \(4th Cir.2001\)](#) (citations omitted). This  
7 is often the end of the inquiry, for if the "State treasury will be called upon to pay a judgment against a  
8 governmental entity ... consideration of any other factor becomes unnecessary," and the entity will be immune.  
9 [Cash, 242 F.3d. at 223](#). A finding to the contrary weighs against immunity. However, even if the state's treasury  
10 will not be used to satisfy a judgment, we still must determine if the relationship of the entity with the state is close  
11 enough to implicate the "dignity of the State as a sovereign." [242 F.3d. at 224](#). We apply three additional factors  
12 in this determination: 1) the degree of control that the State exercises over the entity; 2) whether the entity deals  
13 with local rather than statewide concerns; and 3) "the manner in which State law treats the entity." [242 F.3d. at  
14 224](#) (citations omitted).  
15 [*Kitchen v. Upshaw, 286 F.3d. 179 (C.A.4 (Va.),2002)*]

16 13. Court is not limited to the allegations contained in the complaint in deciding jurisdiction.

17 "The **District Court, however, is not limited to the allegations of the complaint** in deciding a [Rule 12\(b\)\(1\)](#)  
18 motion. Here the District Court properly relied on extra-pleading material in deciding the motion. [5 C. WRIGHT  
19 & A. MILLER, FEDERAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE § 1350 at 549-550 & n. 77 \(1969 & 1985 Supp.\)](#)  
20 (collecting citations)."  
21 [[Hohri v. United States, 782 F.2d. 227, 241 \(D.C.Cir.1986\)](#), vacated on other grounds, [482 U.S. 64, 107 S.Ct.  
22 2246, 96 L.Ed.2d. 51 \(1987\)](#).]

23 14. The court may consider materials outside the pleadings to determine whether it has jurisdiction over the claim,

24 "Under settled law, the District Court may in appropriate cases dispose of a motion to dismiss for lack of subject  
25 matter jurisdiction under [Fed.R.Civ.P. 12\(b\)\(1\)](#) on the complaint standing alone. **But where necessary, the court**  
26 **may consider the complaint supplemented by undisputed facts evidenced in the record, or the complaint**  
27 **supplemented by undisputed facts plus the court's resolution of disputed facts.** [Williamson v. Tucker, 645 F.2d.  
28 404, 413 \(5th Cir.1981\)](#). See also [Land v. Dollar, 330 U.S. 731, 735 n. 4, 67 S.Ct. 1009, 1011 n. 4, 91 L.Ed. 1209  
29 \(1947\)](#); [Hohri v. United States, 782 F.2d. 227, 241 \(D.C.Cir.1986\)](#), vacated on other grounds, [482 U.S. 64, 107  
30 S.Ct. 2246, 96 L.Ed.2d. 51 \(1987\)](#); [Wilderness Soc'y v. Griles, 824 F.2d. 4, 16-17 n. 10 \(D.C.Cir.1987\)](#); 5A C.  
31 [WRIGHT & A. MILLER, FEDERAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE § 1350, at 213 \(1990\)](#) (collecting citations).  
32 The posture in which the motion is presented to trial court has a profound effect on the manner in which this  
33 Court will review its disposition."  
34 [[Herbert v. Natl. Acad. of Scis., 974 F.2d. 192, 197 \(D.C.Cir.1992\)](#)]

35 15. To bring a suit, the plaintiff must satisfy the constitutional requirement for standing.

36 In order to bring a suit in federal court, a plaintiff must first satisfy the constitutional requirement of standing. A  
37 plaintiff must allege an "injury in fact," that is, a sufficiently concrete interest in the outcome of [his] suit to  
38 make it a case or controversy \*400 subject to a federal court's Art. III jurisdiction ...." [Singleton v. Wulff, 428  
39 U.S. 106, 112, 96 S.Ct. 2868, 2873, 49 L.Ed.2d. 826 \(1976\)](#).  
40 [[Kaplan v. County of Sullivan, 74 F.3d. 398 \(1996\)](#)]

41 16. Suits against foreign sovereigns must satisfy some provision within the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C.  
42 §1603 et seq.

43 "To promote these federal interests, Congress exercised its Art. I powers by enacting a statute comprehensively  
44 regulating the amenability of foreign nations to suit in the United States. **The statute must be applied by the**  
45 **district courts in every action against a foreign sovereign, since subject-matter jurisdiction in any such action**  
46 **depends on the existence of one of the specified exceptions to foreign sovereign immunity, 28 U.S.C. §1330(a).**  
47 **At the threshold of every action in a district court against a foreign state, therefore, the court must satisfy itself**  
48 **that one of the exceptions applies-and in doing so it must apply the detailed federal law standards set forth in**  
49 **the Act. Accordingly, an action against a foreign sovereign arises under federal law, for purposes of Art. III**  
50 **jurisdiction."**  
51 [[In re Delta America Re Ins. Co., 900 F.2d. 890 \(1990\)](#)]

52 We will now list some of the deception, falsehoods, and LIES on this subject right from the legal profession, the government,  
53 and even the courts themselves on the subject of Article III powers of federal circuit and district courts:

54 1. [U.S. Government Manual](#). This manual simply presumes but cannot prove the common fallacy that because a judge is  
55 appointed for life, then he MUST be an Article III judge who is serving in an Article III court. HOGWASH!

At present, each district court has from 2 to 28 Federal district judgeships, depending upon the amount of judicial work within its territory. Only one judge is usually required to hear and decide a case in a district court, but in some limited cases it is required that three judges be called together to comprise the court (28 U.S.C. 2284). The judge senior in commission who is under 70 years of age (65 at inception of term), has been in office for at least 1 year, and has not previously been chief judge, serves as chief judge for a 7-year term. There are altogether 645 permanent ~ ~ ~ district judgeships in the 50 States and 15 in the District of Columbia. There are 7 district judgeships in Puerto Rico.

**District judges hold their offices during good behavior as provided by Article III, section 1, of the Constitution.** However, Congress may create temporary judgeships for a court with the provision that when a future vacancy occurs in that district, such vacancy shall not be filled. Each district court has one or more United States magistrate judges and bankruptcy judges, a clerk, a United States attorney, a United States marshal, probation officers, court reporters, and their staffs. The jurisdiction of the district courts is set forth in title 28, chapter 85, of the United States Code and at 18 V.S.C. 3231. Cases from the district courts are reviewable on appeal by the applicable court of appeals. Territorial Courts **Pursuant to its authority to govern the Territories (an. IV, sec. 3, clause 2, of the Constitution), Congress has established district courts in the territories of Guam and the Virgin islands.** The District Court of the Canal Zone was abolished on April 1, 1982, pursuant to the Panama Canal Act of 1979 (22 U.S.C. § 3601 note). Congress has also established a district court in the Northern Mariana Islands, which presently is administered by the United States under a trusteeship agreement with the United Nations. **These Territorial courts have jurisdiction not only over the subject described in the judicial article of the Constitution but also over many local matters that, within the States, are decided in State courts. The district court of Puerto Rico, by contrast, is established under Article III, is classified like other "district courts," and is called a "court of the United States" (28 U.S.C. 451).** There is one judge each in Guam and the Northern Mariana Islands, and two in the Virgin Islands. The judges in these courts are appointed for terms of 10 years. [U.S. Government Manual, Year 2000, pp. 73-74]

2. **Tax Procedure and Tax Fraud**, Patricia T. Morgan, West Group, Chapter 6, pp. 97-127, ISBN 0-314-06586-5. In this book, the author closes the chapter with the table below, showing that United States District Courts are Article III courts. This table contains lies.

**Table 5: Civil Tax Litigation Comparison of Courts**

Characteristic	Tax Court	District Court	Claims Court
Must pay tax before filing suit	No	Yes	Yes
Jury trial available	No	Yes	No
Appeal from adverse decision to which court	U.S. Circuit Courts of Appeals; based on taxpayer's residence	Same as Tax Court	Federal Circuit Ct. of Appeals
Precedent followed	Circuit Ct. of Appeals to which appeal lies; based on taxpayer's residence	Same as Tax Court	Federal Circuit Ct. of Appeals former Ct. of Claims
Established under Art. I or Art III of U.S. Const'n	Art. I	<b><u>Art. III [WRONG!]</u></b>	Art. I
Respondent (party against whom suit filed)	Commissioner of IRS	United States	United States
Government represented by attorneys from	Appeals Division, Office of Chief Counsel; District Counsel	Tax Division, U.S. Department of Justice	Same as U.S. Dist. Ct.

Every case heard in any federal district or circuit court relates to federal territory or property of one kind or another. In law:

1. All rights are property.
2. Anything that conveys rights is property.
3. Contracts convey rights, and are therefore property.
4. All franchises are contracts, and therefore property.

Examples of "property" within the meaning of Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution are the Social Security, Medicare, and I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax franchises. These franchises are implemented and paid for using excise taxes upon an activity called a "trade or business", which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as "the functions of a public office". The ONLY reason that federal district courts can hear matters relating to these franchises is because they are in fact "contracts", consent to them is in writing, and they convey MUTUAL consideration, obligations, and rights to both the grantor

1 of the franchise, and the franchisees called “taxpayers”. Otherwise, they could not and would not be “property” and therefore  
2 disputes could not be settled in property courts such as the Federal District Courts and Circuit Courts.

3 The oath of office of judicial officers of these federal district and circuit “franchise courts”, in fact, reveals that they are  
4 “property courts” because they take a statutory “employee” oath defined in 5 U.S.C. §3331 and [28 U.S.C. §453](#) rather than  
5 the constitutional oath mandated by Article VI of the United States Constitution. Only by taking the Article VI constitutional  
6 oath could they in fact be “constitutional officers” rather than simply non-discretionary “employees” and custodians over  
7 community property of the states. Below is the judge oath, courtesy of the Administrative Office of the United States Courts:

8 *“I, \_\_\_\_\_, do solemnly swear and affirm that I will administer justice without regard to persons and do equal*  
9 *right to the poor and to the rich, and that I will faithfully and impartially discharge and perform all of the duties*  
10 *incumbent upon me as \_\_\_\_\_ under the Constitution and laws of the United States, and that I will*  
11 *support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies foreign and domestic, that I will bear*  
12 *true faith and allegiance to the same, and that I take this obligation freely without any mental reservation or*  
13 *purpose of evasion, and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which I am about to*  
14 *enter. So help me God.”*

15 Notice that the above oath uses the phrase “without regard to persons”. In other words, they don’t care whether you are a  
16 “person” within the meaning of the Bill of Rights. Obviously, a judge who takes such an oath is therefore a property judge,  
17 not a “constitutional officer”. All of the proceedings before these “property” judges:

- 18 1. Relate only to creations of Congress, which include corporations and officers of corporations. The power to tax is the  
19 power to destroy, and the Constitution does not confer upon Congress the power to either tax or destroy WE THE  
20 PEOPLE. Congress can only destroy that which it creates, and it didn’t create YOU! Congress was created BY YOU  
21 to protect you, not destroy you.

22 ***“The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law***  
23 ***[including a tax law] involving the power to destroy.”***  
24 *[Providence Bank v. Billings, [29 U.S. 514](#) (1830)]*

25 ***“The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power***  
26 ***to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL***  
27 ***GOVERNMENT] a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other,***  
28 ***with respect to those very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control.”***  
29 *[Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, [117 U.S. 151](#) (1886)]*

30 *“What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which*  
31 *certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the*  
32 *permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,*  
33 *and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. **The life-giving principle and the death-doing***  
34 ***stroke must proceed from the same hand.”***  
35 *[VanHorne’s Lessee v. Dorrance, [2 U.S. 304](#) (1795)]*

36 GOD created you! Only GOD can destroy you, not some judge who is nothing more than a property manager or facility  
37 manager for community property of the states called federal territory.

- 38 2. Are “in rem” against the property, and not the man or woman. They proceed against the “res”, which is the “public  
39 office”, and not against the flesh and blood person. If you are engaged in a federal franchise, you have consented or  
40 agreed to become surety for this office. If the judge knows you do not lawfully occupy said “public office”, he is  
41 committing the crime of impersonating a public officer by allowing you to appear before him in court as surety for this  
42 “public office” in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. If he won’t admit to you that you are appearing as a “public  
43 officer” pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(d) and that you are appearing in a representative capacity pursuant  
44 to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), then he is committing constructive FRAUD.

45 ***in rem.** A technical term used to designate proceedings or actions instituted against the thing, in contradistinction*  
46 *to personal actions, which are said to be in personam.*

47 *“In rem” proceedings encompass any action brought against person in which essential purpose of suit is to*  
48 *determine title to or to affect interests in specific property located within territory over which court has*  
49 *jurisdiction. ReMine ex rel. Liley v. District Court for City and County of Denver, Colo., 709 P.2d. 1379, 1382.*  
50 *It is true that, in a strict sense, a proceeding in rem is one taken directly against property, and has for its object*  
51 *the disposition of property, without reference to the title of individual claimants; but, in a larger and more general*  
52 *sense, the terms are applied to actions between parties, where the direct object is to reach and dispose of property*  
53 *owned by them, or of some interest therein. Such are cases commenced by attachment against the property of*

1 debtors, or instituted to partition real estate, foreclose a mortgage, or enforce a lien. *Pannoyer v. Neff*, 95 U.S.  
2 714, 24 L.Ed. 565. In the strict sense of the term, a proceeding "in rem" is one which is taken directly against  
3 property or one which is brought to enforce a right in the thing itself.

4 Actions in which the court is required to have control of the thing or object and in which an adjudication is made  
5 as to the object which binds the whole world and not simply the interests of the parties to the proceeding. *Flesch*  
6 *v. Circle City Excavating & Rental Corp.*, 137 Ind.App. 695, 210 N.E.2d. 865.

7 See also *In personam*, *In rem jurisdiction*; *Quasi in rem jurisdiction*.

8 Judgment in rem. See that title.

9 *Quasi in rem*. A term applied to proceedings which are not strictly and purely in rem, but are brought against  
10 the defendant personally, though the real object is to deal with particular property or subject property to the  
11 discharge of claims asserted; for example foreign attachment, or proceedings to foreclose a mortgage, remove  
12 cloud from title, or effect a partition. *Freeman v. Alderson*, 119 U.S. 185, 7 S.Ct. 165, 30 L.Ed. 372. An action  
13 in which the basis of jurisdiction is the defendant's interest in property, real or personal, which is within the  
14 court's power, as distinguished from in rem jurisdiction in which the court exercises power over the property  
15 itself, not simply the defendant's interest therein.  
16 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 793]

---

17  
18 "*Res*. Lat. The subject matter of a trust [the Social Security Trust or the "public trust"/"public office", in most  
19 cases] or will [or legislation]. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this word has a very wide  
20 and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also such as are not  
21 capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import, comprehending both  
22 corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By "res," according to the modern  
23 civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to "persona," which is regarded as  
24 a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions [or CONSEQUENCES of choices  
25 and CONTRACTS/AGREEMENTS you make by procuring BENEFITS] of all kinds; while in its restricted sense  
26 it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental division of the  
27 Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.

28 *Res* is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status. In *re Riggle's*  
29 *Will*, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-matter, or  
30 status, considered as the defendant [hence, the ALL CAPS NAME] in an action, or as an object against which,  
31 directly, proceedings are taken. Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and proceedings of this  
32 character are said to be in rem. (See *In personam*; *In Rem*.) "Res" may also denote the action or proceeding, as  
33 when a cause, which is not between adversary parties, is entitled "In re \_\_\_\_\_".  
34 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]

- 35 3. Do not and cannot relate to *private* men and women, because they aren't "persons" within federal law. The only thing  
36 the government can lawfully regulate is the exercise of "public rights" by "public officers", and these rights are statutorily  
37 defined and enforced ONLY by federal franchises.

38 "The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes  
39 of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. *Id.*, at 15. See also *United States*  
40 *v. Reese*, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); *United States v. Harris*, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); *James v. Bowman*, 190  
41 U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified,  
42 see, e.g., *Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States*, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); *United States v. Guest*, 383 U.S. 745  
43 (1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been  
44 questioned."  
45 [City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

---

47 "The individual may stand upon his constitutional rights as a citizen. **He is entitled to carry on his private**  
48 **business in his own way [unregulated by the government]. His power to contract is unlimited. He owes no duty**  
49 **to the State or to his neighbor to divulge his business, or to open his doors to an investigation, so far as it may**  
50 **tend to criminate him. He owes no such duty to the State, since he receives nothing therefrom, beyond the**  
51 **protection of his life and property.** His rights are such as existed by the law of the land long antecedent to the  
52 organization of the State, and can only be taken from him by due process of law, and in accordance with the  
53 Constitution. Among his rights are a refusal to incriminate himself, and the immunity of himself and his property  
54 from arrest or seizure except under a warrant of the law. **He owes nothing to the public [including so-called**  
55 **"taxes" under Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A] so long as he does not trespass upon their rights."**  
56 [Hale v. Henkel, 201 U.S. 43, 74 (1906)]

1 4. Relate to artificial “persons” who are “public officers” within the government engaged in the “trade or business”  
2 franchise as described, for instance, in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343.

3 The only reason that federal judges and federal prosecutors self-servingly maintain beliefs and opinions in conflict with this  
4 section is because:

- 5 1. They don’t want to admit that they need your consent to be governed. All franchises and excises require written proof  
6 of consent, usually in the form of a license, to be enforceable. In the case of the “trade or business” franchise, that  
7 consent can only come in the form of an Article VI constitutional oath.
- 8 2. They don’t want to deflate their own importance.
- 9 3. They don’t want to advertise to the public that they have been violating the law for most of their lives and are ignorant  
10 of the law.
- 11 4. They don’t want to be the subject of the wave of constitutional tort actions that would result if they admitted the truth  
12 and enforced it in court.
- 13 5. They don’t want to reduce the gravy train of plunder that funds their fat federal retirement or “benefits”.
- 14 6. They care more about money than they care about truth or freedom.
- 15 7. They don’t want to admit that they can’t rule on a tax matter without having a conflict of interest in criminal violation of  
16 18 U.S.C. §208 and 28 U.S.C. §455 because they are a recipient of the very “benefits” that are the subject of all franchise  
17 litigation.

18 Of the above travesty of justice, Thomas Jefferson prophetically said the following:

19 *"Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them,  
20 to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. **They are then in fact the corps  
21 of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate  
22 all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate.**"*  
23 *[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121 ]*

24 *"We all know that permanent judges acquire an esprit de corps; that, being known, **they are liable to be tempted  
25 by bribery; that they are misled by favor, by relationship, by a spirit of party, by a devotion to the executive or  
26 legislative; that it is better to leave a cause to the decision of cross and pile than to that of a judge biased to one  
27 side; and that the opinion of twelve honest jurymen gives still a better hope of right than cross and pile does.**"*  
28 *[Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283 ]*

29 *"**It is not enough that honest men are appointed judges. All know the influence of interest on the mind of man,  
30 and how unconsciously his judgment is warped by that influence. To this bias add that of the esprit de corps,  
31 of their peculiar maxim and creed that 'it is the office of a good judge to enlarge his jurisdiction,' and the  
32 absence of responsibility, and how can we expect impartial decision between the General government, of which  
33 they are themselves so eminent a part, and an individual state from which they have nothing to hope or fear?"***  
34 *[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121 ]*

35 *"At the establishment of our Constitutions, the judiciary bodies were supposed to be the most helpless and  
36 harmless members of the government. **Experience, however, soon showed in what way they were to become the  
37 most dangerous; that the insufficiency of the means provided for their removal gave them a freehold and  
38 irresponsibility in office;** that their decisions, seeming to concern individual suitors only, pass silent and  
39 unheeded by the public at large; that these decisions nevertheless become law by precedent, sapping by little and  
40 little the foundations of the Constitution and working its change by construction before any one has perceived  
41 that that invisible and helpless worm has been busily employed in consuming its substance. In truth, man is not  
42 made to be trusted for life if secured against all liability to account."*  
43 *[Thomas Jefferson to A. Coray, 1823. ME 15:486 ]*

44 *"I do not charge the judges with willful and ill-intentioned error; but honest error must be arrested where its  
45 toleration leads to public ruin. **As for the safety of society, we commit honest maniacs to Bedlam; so judges  
46 should be withdrawn from their bench whose erroneous biases are leading us to dissolution. It may, indeed,  
47 injure them in fame or in fortune; but it saves the republic, which is the first and supreme law.**"*  
48 *[Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:122 ]*

49 *"**The original error [was in] establishing a judiciary independent of the nation, and which, from the citadel of  
50 the law, can turn its guns on those they were meant to defend, and control and fashion their proceedings to its  
51 own will.**"*  
52 *[Thomas Jefferson to John Wayles Eppes, 1807. FE 9:68 ]*

53 *"**It is a misnomer to call a government republican in which a branch of the supreme power [the Federal  
54 Judiciary] is independent of the nation.**"*

1 [Thomas Jefferson to James Pleasants, 1821. FE 10:198 ]

2 "It is left... to the juries, if they think the permanent judges are under any bias whatever in any cause, to take  
3 on themselves to judge the law as well as the fact. They never exercise this power but when they suspect  
4 partiality in the judges; and by the exercise of this power they have been the firmest bulwarks of English  
5 liberty."

6 [Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283

### 7 **9.3.5 Anti-Injunction Act Lawfully Applies to "nontaxpayers"**

False Argument: The Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, applies equally to "taxpayers" and to "nontaxpayers".

Corrected Alternative Argument: The Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, only applies to "taxpayers". These are the only "persons" who can be the subject of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A franchise tax upon a "trade or business". Courts have repeatedly held that "nontaxpayers" are not subject to the I.R.C. and that none of their rights or remedies are undermined. It has always been lawful to challenge and enjoin UNLAWFUL tax collection or enforcement against persons who are not "taxpayers".

Further information:

1. Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421

<https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421>

2. Civil Court Remedies for Sovereigns: Taxation, Litigation Tool #10.002. Describes exceptions to the anti-injunction act recognized by the courts in the case of parties who are "nontaxpayers" not subject to the Internal Revenue Code..

<http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>

8 Federal courts and government prosecutors are famous for mis-quoting and mis-enforcing the Anti-Injunction Act against  
9 "nontaxpayers", which we define here as those who:

- 10 1. Do not satisfy the definition of "taxpayer" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) and 26 U.S.C. §1313.
- 11 2. Do not satisfy the definition of "person" found in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) or 26 U.S.C. §7343.
- 12 3. Are domiciled outside of exclusive federal civil jurisdiction.
- 13 4. Not engaged in a public office or a "trade or business" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).

14 All such actions by federal judges and federal prosecutors in the Department of Justice:

- 15 1. Are unlawful and have been recognized as such by the U.S. Supreme Court is South Carolina v. Regan, [465 U.S. 367](#)  
16 (1984).
- 17 2. Constitute a treasonous attempt to undermine the protection of private rights for which government was established in  
18 the first place.
- 19 3. Constitute criminal identity theft as described below:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 There is no question that "taxpayers" may not challenge the LAWFUL assessment or collection of "taxes" as legally defined.  
21 The U.S. Supreme Court already acknowledged this fact, but they said NOTHING about those who are NOT statutory  
22 "taxpayers":

23 "In Frothingham v. Mellon, 262 U.S. 447 (1923), this Court ruled that a federal taxpayer is without standing to  
24 challenge the constitutionality of a federal statute. That ruling has stood for 45 years as an impenetrable barrier  
25 to suits against Acts of Congress brought by individuals who can assert only the interest of federal taxpayers."

26 [Flast v. Cohen, 392 U.S. 83 (1968)]

27 The problem is that what is currently being collected is NOT a "tax" as historically or constitutionally defined, but rather a  
28 kickback of the earnings of a federal office to the parent of the Office. These kickbacks are redistributed to otherwise  
29 PRIVATE people illegally, and hence CANNOT be "taxes":

30 To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow  
31 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery

1 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under  
2 legislative forms.

3 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or  
4 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed  
5 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

6 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common  
7 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the  
8 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are  
9 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11  
10 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.  
11 Fond du Lac, supra."  
12 [[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#)]

13  
14 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the  
15 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group  
16 for the benefit of another."  
17 [[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)](#)]

18 A whole book has been written proving that the current I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax is actually a public officer kickback  
19 disguised to LOOK like a legitimate tax as follows, which we encourage you to read:

[IRS Humbug: IRS Weapons of Enslavement](#), Frank Kowalik, ISBN 0-9626552-0-1, 1991, Universalistic Publishers

20 It is precisely the above restraint upon the powers of all legitimate governments that explains why they had to legally  
21 define a "tax" as a "gift" in 31 U.S.C. §321(d): Because they are soliciting tithes to a state-sponsored church in which the  
22 voluntary franchise "codes" function as the equivalent of a state-sponsored bible. The nature of the civil religion  
23 implemented by the I.R.C. is documented in:

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion](#), Form #05.016  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 1 U.S.C. §204 notes say that the entire I.R.C. is "prima facie", meaning it is a presumption that is inadmissible as evidence  
25 without YOUR consent as a parishioner of the church to give is "the force of law" and impose the status of "legal evidence"  
26 against you. That consent is manifested by CONSENTING to the status of "taxpayer", firing God as your protector, and  
27 bowing and worshipping Caesar as your new pagan deity and protector. Otherwise, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) prohibits even federal  
28 judges from making it into legal evidence of an obligation or declaring the rights of anyone in relation to it. This statute uses  
29 the phrase "federal taxes" but they can really ONLY mean "taxpayers" and LAWFULLY ASSESSED and COLLECTED  
30 "taxes" as historically defined and not CURRENTLY defined (gifts in 31 U.S.C. §321(d)). And don't PRESUME that you  
31 are a "taxpayer". Read REAL, POSITIVE law for yourself to determine that. In the socialist religion, presumption serves as  
32 a substitute for religious faith.

33 The Anti-Injunction Act is found at [26 U.S.C. §7421](#). That act reads as follows:

34 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter B > § 7421](#)  
35 [§ 7421. Prohibition of suits to restrain assessment or collection](#)

36 (a) Tax

37 Except as provided in sections [6015 \(e\)](#), [6212 \(a\)](#) and (c), [6213 \(a\)](#), [6225 \(b\)](#), [6246 \(b\)](#), [6330 \(e\)\(1\)](#), [6331 \(i\)](#), [6672](#)  
38 [\(c\)](#), [6694 \(c\)](#), and [7426 \(a\)](#) and (b)(1), [7429 \(b\)](#), and [7436](#), no suit for the purpose of restraining the assessment  
39 or collection of any tax shall be maintained in any court by any person, whether or not such person is the person  
40 against whom such tax was assessed.

41 (b) Liability of transferee or fiduciary

42 No suit shall be maintained in any court for the purpose of restraining the assessment or collection (pursuant to  
43 the provisions of chapter 71) of—

1 (1) the amount of the liability, at law or in equity, of a transferee of property of a taxpayer in respect of any  
2 internal revenue tax, or

3 (2) the amount of the liability of a fiduciary under section [3713 \(b\)](#) of title [31](#), United States Code <sup>411</sup> in respect of  
4 any such tax.

5 The most complete history of the Anti-Injunction Act is found in the case of *South Carolina v. Regan*, [465 U.S. 367](#) (1984),  
6 in which the U.S. Supreme court said the following:

7 *The Secretary argues that [Enochs v. Williams Packing & Navigation Co.](#), 370 U.S. 1, 82 S.Ct. 1125, 8 L.Ed.2d.  
8 292 (1962) establishes the single judicially-created exception to the Act and that this action does not fall within  
9 that exception. We need not address whether this case falls within the Williams Packing exception for we hold  
10 that the Act was not intended to bar an action where, as here, Congress has not provided the plaintiff with an  
11 alternative legal way to challenge the validity of a tax.<sup>50</sup>*

12 [. . .]

13 *When enacted in 1867, the forerunner of the current Anti-Injunction Act provided that “no suit for the purpose of  
14 restraining the assessment or collection of tax shall be maintained in any court.” Act of Mar. 2, 1867, § 10, 14  
15 Stat. 475.<sup>FN10</sup> Although the Act apparently has no recorded legislative history, [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#),  
16 [416 U.S. 725, 736, 94 S.Ct. 2038, 2045, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 \(1974\)](#), the circumstances of its enactment strongly  
17 suggest that Congress intended the Act to bar a suit only in situations in which Congress had provided the  
18 aggrieved party with an alternative legal avenue by which to contest the legality of a particular tax.*

19 *FN10. In the revised statutes, the term “any” was added so that the statute read: “No suit for the purpose of  
20 restraining the assessment or collection of any tax shall be maintained in any court.” [Snyder v. Marks](#), [109 U.S.](#)  
21 [189, 192, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159](#), 57 L.Ed. 901 (1883). This language appears in the current version of the Act.*

22 <sup>111</sup> *The Act originated as an amendment to a statute that provided that*

23 *“No suit shall be maintained in any court for the recovery of any tax alleged to have been erroneously or illegally  
24 assessed or collected, until appeal shall have been duly made to the commissioner of internal revenue ... and a  
25 decision of said commissioner shall be had thereon, unless such suit shall be brought within six months from the  
26 time of said decision ...” Internal Revenue Act of July 13th, 1866, § 19, 14 Stat. 152.*

27 *The Anti-Injunction Act amended this statute by adding the prohibition against injunctions. Act of Mar. 2, 1867,  
28 § 10, 14 Stat. 475. The Act, therefore, prohibited injunctions in the context of a statutory scheme that provided  
29 an alternative remedy. As we explained in [Snyder v. Marks](#), [109 U.S. 189, 193, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159, 27 L.Ed. 901](#)  
30 [\(1883\)](#), “[t]he remedy of a suit to recover back the tax after it is paid is provided by statute, and a suit to restrain  
31 its collection is forbidden.” This is cogent evidence that the 1867 amendment was merely intended to require  
32 taxpayers to litigate their claims in a designated proceeding.*

33 *The Secretary argues that, regardless of whether other remedies are available, a plaintiff may only sue to restrain  
34 the collection of taxes if it satisfies the narrow exception to the Act enunciated in [Williams Packing](#), *supra*.  
35 [Williams Packing](#) did not, however, ever address, let alone decide, the question whether the Act applies when  
36 Congress has provided no alternative remedy. Indeed, as we shall see, a careful reading of [Williams Packing](#) and  
37 its progeny supports our conclusion that the Act was not intended to apply in the absence of such a remedy.*

38 *Williams Packing was a taxpayer's suit to enjoin the District Director of the Internal Revenue Service from  
39 collecting allegedly past-due social security and unemployment taxes. The Court concluded that the Anti-  
40 Injunction Act would not apply if the taxpayer (1) was certain to succeed on the merits, and (2) could demonstrate  
41 that collection would cause him irreparable harm. [370 U.S.](#), at 6-7, [82 S.Ct.](#), at 1128-1129. Finding that the first  
42 condition had not been met, the Court concluded that the Act barred the suit. Significantly, however, Congress  
43 had provided the plaintiff in [Williams Packing](#) with the alternative remedy of a suit for a refund. *Id.*, at 7, [82](#)  
44 [S.Ct.](#), at 1129.*

45 *In each of this Court's subsequent cases that have applied the Williams Packing rule, the plaintiff had the option  
46 of paying the tax and bringing a suit for a refund. Moreover, these cases make clear that the Court in Williams  
47 Packing and its progeny did not intend to decide whether the Act would apply to an aggrieved party who could  
48 not bring a suit for a refund.*

---

<sup>50</sup> Because of our disposition of the statutory issue, we need not reach the State's contention that application of the Act to bar this suit would unconstitutionally restrict this Court's original jurisdiction.

1 For example, in *Bob Jones*, supra, the taxpayer sought to prevent the Service from revoking its tax-exempt status  
2 under [I.R.C. § 501\(c\)\(3\)](#). Because the suit would have restrained the collection of income taxes from the taxpayer  
3 and its contributors, as well as the collection of federal social security and unemployment taxes from the taxpayer,  
4 the Court concluded that the suit was an action to restrain “the assessment or collection of any tax” within the  
5 meaning of the Anti-Injunction Act. [416 U.S., at 738-739, 94 S.Ct., at 2046-2047](#). Applying the Williams Packing  
6 test, the Court found that the Act barred the suit because the taxpayer failed to demonstrate that it was certain to  
7 succeed on the merits. [Id., at 749, 94 S.Ct., at 2052](#). In rejecting the taxpayer’s challenge to the Act on due process  
8 grounds, however, the Court relied on the availability of a refund suit, noting that “our conclusion might well be  
9 different” if the aggrieved party had no access to judicial review. [416 U.S., at 746, 94 S.Ct., at 2050](#). Similarly,  
10 the Court left open the question whether the Due Process Clause would be satisfied if an organization had to rely  
11 on a “friendly donor” to obtain judicial review of the Service’s revocation of its tax-exemption. [Id., at 747 n. 21,](#)  
12 [94 S.Ct., at 2051 n. 21](#).<sup>51</sup>

13 In addition, in *Commissioner v. “Americans United” Inc.*, [416 U.S. 752, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 \(1974\)](#),  
14 decided the same day as *Bob Jones*, the Court considered a taxpayer’s action to require the Service to reinstate  
15 its tax-exempt status.<sup>52</sup> The \*1113 Court applied the Williams Packing test and held that the action was barred  
16 \*376 by the Act. Finally, in *United States v. American Friends Service Committee*, [419 U.S. 7, 95 S.Ct. 13, 42](#)  
17 [L.Ed.2d. 7 \(1974\)](#) ( per curiam ), the taxpayers sought to enjoin the Government from requiring that a portion of  
18 their wages be withheld. The taxpayers argued that the withholding provisions violated their First Amendment  
19 right to bear witness to their religious beliefs. The Court again applied the Williams Packing rule and found that  
20 the suit was barred by the Anti-Injunction Act. In both of these cases, the taxpayers argued that the Williams  
21 Packing test was irrelevant and the Act inapplicable because they did not have adequate alternative remedies. In  
22 rejecting this argument, the Court expressly relied on the availability of refund suits. [416 U.S., at 761, 94 S.Ct.,](#)  
23 [at 2058; 419 U.S., at 11, 95 S.Ct., at 15](#). This emphasis on alternative remedies would have been irrelevant had  
24 the Court meant to decide that the Act applied in the absence of such remedies. We therefore turn to that question.

25 The analysis in *Williams Packing* and its progeny of the purposes of the Act provides significant support for our  
26 holding today. *Williams Packing* expressly stated that the Act was intended to protect tax revenues from judicial  
27 interference “ and to require that the legal right to the disputed sums be determined in a suit for a refund.” [370](#)  
28 [U.S., at 7, 95 S.Ct., at 1129 \(emphasis added\)](#). Similarly, the Court concluded that the Act was also designed as  
29 “protection of the collector from litigation pending a suit for a refund,” [id., at 7-8, 95 S.Ct., at 1129 \(emphasis](#)  
30 [added\)](#). The Court’s concerns with protecting the expeditious collection of revenue and protecting the collector  
31 from litigation were expressed in the context of a procedure that afforded the taxpayer the remedy of a refund  
32 suit.<sup>53</sup>

33 Nor is our conclusion inconsistent with the 1966 amendment to the Anti-Injunction Act. In 1966, in § 110(c) of  
34 the Federal Tax Lien Act, Pub.L. No. 89-719, 80 Stat. 1125, Congress amended the Anti-Injunction Act to read,  
35 in pertinent part, that “no suit for the purpose of restraining the assessment or collection of any tax shall be  
36 maintained in any court, by any person whether or not such person is the person against whom such tax was  
37 assessed.” *Id.*, § 110(c), 80 Stat. 1144. The central focus of the added phrase, “by any person whether or not  
38 such person is the person against whom such tax was assessed,” was on third parties whose property rights  
39 competed with federal tax liens. *Bob Jones*, supra, [416 U.S., at 732 n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2044 n. 6](#). Prior to the  
40 adoption of the Tax Lien Act, such parties were often unable to protect their property interests. *Id.*; H.R.Rep. No.  
41 1884, 89th Cong., 2d Sess. 27-28 (1966).<sup>54</sup> Section 110(a) of the Tax Lien Act gave such third parties a right of  
42 action against the United States.<sup>55</sup> The amendment to the Anti-Injunction Act was primarily designed to insure  
43 that the right of action granted by § 110(a) of the Federal Tax Lien Act was exclusive. [416 U.S., at 732 n. 6, 94](#)

---

<sup>51</sup> A “friendly donor” suit is a suit in which a donor claims that his contributions to an organization should be tax deductible because the organization’s tax-exempt status had been revoked improperly.

<sup>52</sup> In *Americans United*, the IRS had revoked the organization’s [§501\(c\)\(3\)](#) status, but found that it was eligible for [§501\(c\)\(4\)](#) status. Although the organization’s income remained tax exempt, “the effect of this change in status was to render respondent liable for unemployment (FUTA) taxes under the Code § 3301, [26 U.S.C. § 3301](#), and to destroy its eligibility for tax deductible contributions under § 170.” [416 U.S., at 755, 94 S.Ct., at 2056](#) (footnote omitted).

<sup>53</sup> Unlike Justice O’CONNOR, we do not believe that Congress’s concerns with judicial interference overrode all other concerns. This case is difficult because it implicates Congress’s concern with providing remedies as well as its concern with limiting remedies.

<sup>54</sup> Any dicta in *Bob Jones* suggesting that, prior to the enactment of the Tax Lien Act, the Anti-Injunction Act barred suits by third parties claiming that a federal tax lien impaired their property rights may be disregarded. [416 U.S., at 732 n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2044 n. 6](#). The Anti-Injunction Act had been widely construed not to apply to such actions. See, e.g., [Campbell v. Bagley](#), 276 F.2d. 28 (CA5 1960); [Tomlinson v. Smith](#), 128 F.2d. 808 (CA7 1942); American Bar Association, Final Report of the Committee on Federal Liens, at 48, 116, reprinted in Hearings before the Committee on Ways and Means on H.R. 11256 and H.R. 11290, House of Representatives, 89th Cong., 2d Sess. (1966).

<sup>55</sup> Section 110(a) provides in pertinent part:

“If a levy has been made on property or property has been sold pursuant to a levy, any person (other than the person against whom is assessed the tax out of which such levy arose) who claims an interest in or lien on such property and that such property was wrongfully levied upon may bring a civil action against the United States in a district court of the United States.”

1 [S.Ct., at 2044 n. 6](#). The language added to the Anti-Injunction Act by the 1966 amendment is, therefore, largely  
2 irrelevant to the issue before us today.<sup>56</sup>

3 Similarly, we stated in *Americans United* that “a suit to enjoin the assessment or collection of anyone’s taxes  
4 triggers the literal terms” of the Act. [416 U.S., at 760, 94 S.Ct., at 2058](#). Of course, this statement was meant to  
5 apply only if the aggrieved party has an alternative remedy.

6 Justice O’CONNOR relies heavily on Assistant Treasury Secretary Surrey’s statement to the House Ways and  
7 Means Committee to support her view that the 1966 amendment to the Anti-Injunction Act was intended to  
8 prohibit third parties from suing to restrain the collection of taxes regardless of whether Congress has provided  
9 them with an alternative remedy. *Post*, at 1120. This reliance is misplaced.

10 Although the Assistant Secretary described the amendment as a restriction on third-party suits, when read in  
11 context, it is unclear whether he was referring to all third parties, including those without alternative remedies,  
12 as Justice O’CONNOR believes, or only to those third parties who were granted a right of action by Section  
13 110(a) of the Federal Tax Lien Act. See Statement by the Hon. Stanley S. Surrey, Assistant Secretary of the  
14 Treasury, reprinted in *Hearings Before the Committee on Ways and Means on H.R. 11256 and H.R. 11290, 89th*  
15 *Cong., 2d Sess.*, 58 (1966).

16 Even if Assistant Secretary Surrey viewed the 1966 amendment as prohibiting suits by third-parties who had no  
17 alternative remedies, there is nothing in the legislative history of that amendment to support the view that  
18 Congress shared that belief. Justice O’CONNOR relies on the statements in the House and Senate Reports that “  
19 [u]nder present law ... the United States cannot be sued by third persons where its collection activities interfere  
20 with their property rights.” *Post*, at 1120, quoting *H.R.Rep. No. 1884, 89th Cong., 2d Sess.*, 27 (1966); *S.Rep.*  
21 *No. 1708, 89th Cong., 2d Sess.*, 29 (1966), *U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News*, pp. 3722, 3750. Since the Anti-  
22 Injunction Act had been widely construed not to bar such suits, see n. 13, *supra*, however, this statement simply  
23 could not have been intended as a description of the effect of that Act.

24 In sum, the Act’s purpose and the circumstances of its enactment indicate that Congress did not intend the Act to  
25 apply to actions brought by aggrieved parties for whom it has not provided an alternative remedy.<sup>57</sup>[FN17](#) In this  
26 case, if the plaintiff South Carolina issues bearer bonds, its bondholders will, by virtue of § 310(b)(1) of TEFRA,  
27 be liable for the tax on the interest earned on those bonds. South Carolina will incur no tax liability. Under these  
28 circumstances, the State will be unable to utilize any statutory procedure to contest the constitutionality of §  
29 310(b)(1). Accordingly, the Act cannot bar this action.

30 Justice O’CONNOR relies on statements in the legislative history of [I.R.C. § 7478](#) indicating that Congress  
31 believed that, prior to the enactment of that section, prospective issuers of State and local bonds had no means to  
32 determine whether the interest on their bonds would be tax-exempt. *Post*, at 1121 - 1122. In her view, these  
33 statements are strong evidence that Congress intended the Anti-Injunction Act to apply regardless of the  
34 availability of an alternative remedy.

35 We find these statements unpersuasive. To the extent that these statements, which do not even refer to the Anti-  
36 Injunction Act, may be read as expressing the view that the Act should be construed to bar suits regardless of the  
37 availability of alternative remedies, they are the views of a subsequent Congress and, therefore, at best, “form a  
38 hazardous basis for inferring the intent of an earlier one.” [Consumer Product Safety Commission v. GTE](#)  
39 [Sylvania](#), [447 U.S. 102, 117, 100 S.Ct. 2051, 2060, 64 L.Ed.2d. 766 \(1980\)](#), quoting [United States v. Price](#), [361](#)  
40 [U.S. 304, 313, 80 S.Ct. 326, 331, 4 L.Ed.2d. 334 \(1960\)](#).

41 Justice O’CONNOR, relying on [Red Lion Broadcasting Co. v. FCC](#), [395 U.S. 367, 380-381, 89 S.Ct. 1794, 1801-](#)  
42 [1802, 23 L.Ed.2d. 371 \(1969\)](#) and [Federal Housing Admin. v. The Darlington, Inc.](#), [358 U.S. 84, 90, 79 S.Ct. 141,](#)  
43 [145, 3 L.Ed.2d. 132 \(1958\)](#), argues that these statements should be given “ ‘great weight’ ” in construing the  
44 Anti-Injunction Act. This reliance is misplaced. In *Red Lion* we stated that “[s]ubsequent legislation declaring  
45 the intent of an earlier statute is entitled to great weight.” [395 U.S., at 380, 89 S.Ct., at 1801](#) (emphasis added).  
46 The Darlington stands for the same proposition. We have previously rejected the argument that the Red Lion rule  
47 should be applicable to the committee reports that accompany subsequent legislation. In [Consumer Product](#)  
48 [Safety Comm’n, supra](#), [447 U.S., at 118 n. 13, 100 S.Ct., at 2061 n. 13](#), we stated that “[w]ith respect to  
49 subsequent legislation ... Congress has proceeded formally through the legislative process. A mere statement in

---

<sup>56</sup> In *Bob Jones*, we held that the 1966 amendment did not merely limit the remedies of third parties challenging federal tax liens. Rather, the amendment was also intended as a reaffirmation of the plain language of the Act. [416 U.S., at 732 n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2044 n. 6](#). In that sense, we found the statute to be “declaratory” rather than “innovative.” *Ibid*. Because the Act, as originally enacted, did not cover third parties who were not given an alternative action in which to press their claims, our construction of the 1966 amendment in *Bob Jones* is entirely consistent with our holding today.

<sup>57</sup> As the Secretary notes, [I.R.C. § 7478](#) does not provide plaintiff with an action in which he may contest the constitutionality of § 310(b)(1). That section permits the Tax Court to, “make a declaration whether ... prospective obligations are described in [section 103\(a\)](#).” The issue in this case involves the constitutionality of section 310(b)(1), not whether the bonds that the State desires to issue are “described in [section 103](#).” Therefore, [§ 7478](#) does not provide the State with an alternative procedure to contest the legality of section 310(b)(1).

1 a conference report of such legislation as to what the Committee believes an earlier statute meant is obviously  
2 less weighty.”

3 Indeed, Justice O’CONNOR does not consistently accord “great weight” to the legislative history of § 7478. In  
4 Part I of her opinion, she states that the legislative history of § 7478 represents Congress’s “belief that the Tax  
5 Anti-Injunction Act generally bars nontaxpayers from bringing the kind of injunctive action the State of South  
6 Carolina asks leave to file today.” Post, at 1121. Under this view, the statement in the Senate Report  
7 accompanying § 7478 that “present law does not allow the State ... government to go to court,” S.Rep. No. 95-  
8 1263, 95th Cong., 2d Sess. 150 (1978), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 6761, 6913, must mean that Congress  
9 believed that the Anti-Injunction Act barred original actions in this court as well as actions in lower courts. Yet,  
10 in reaching her conclusion that the Act does not apply to bar original actions in this Court, Justice O’CONNOR  
11 apparently accords no weight at all to this legislative history. Post, at 1125 - 1126.

12 For similar reasons, we find the remaining post-enactment history upon which Justice O’CONNOR relies, post,  
13 at 1121, to be unconvincing. Whatever the weight to which these statements are entitled, they are ultimately  
14 unpersuasive in light of the other evidence of congressional intent discussed above.

15 The Secretary suggests that the State may obtain judicial review of its claims by issuing bearer bonds and urging  
16 a purchaser of those bonds to bring a suit contesting the legality of § 310(b)(1). But the nature of this proposed  
17 remedy only buttresses our conclusion that the Act was not intended to apply to this kind of action. First, instances  
18 in which a third party may raise the constitutional rights of another are the exception rather than the rule.  
19 Singleton v. Wulff, 428 U.S. 106, 114, 96 S.Ct. 2868, 2874, 49 L.Ed.2d. 826 (1976). More important, to make  
20 use of this remedy the State “must first be able to find [an individual] willing to subject himself to the rigors of  
21 litigation against the Service, and then must rely on [him] to present the relevant arguments on [its] behalf.” Bob  
22 Jones, supra, 416 U.S., at 747 n. 21, 94 S.Ct., at 2051 n. 21. Because it is by no means certain that the State would  
23 be able to convince a taxpayer to raise its claims,<sup>58</sup> reliance on the remedy suggested by the Secretary would  
24 create the risk that the Anti-Injunction Act would entirely deprive the State of any opportunity to obtain review  
25 of its claims. For these reasons, we should not lightly attribute to Congress an intent to require plaintiff to find a  
26 third party to contest its claims. Here, the indicia of congressional intent—the Act’s purposes and the circumstances  
27 of its enactment—demonstrate that Congress did not intend the Act to apply where an aggrieved party would be  
28 required to depend on the mere possibility of persuading a third party to assert his claims. Rather, the Act was  
29 intended to apply only when Congress has provided an alternative avenue for an aggrieved party to litigate its  
30 claims on its own behalf.<sup>59</sup> Because Congress did not prescribe an alternative remedy for the plaintiff in this  
31 case, the Act does not bar this suit.

32 Justice O’CONNOR also appears to suggest that our holding today renders the Act a restatement of the equitable  
33 principles governing the issuance of injunctions at the time the statute was enacted. Post, at 1119 - 1120 n. 5.  
34 This argument is without merit since these equitable principles did not require that injunctions issue only when  
35 no alternative remedy was available. See, e.g., Dows v. Chicago, 78 U.S. (11 Wall.) 108, 109-110, 20 L.Ed. 65  
36 (1871) (suit to restrain collection of taxes will lie if plaintiff shows that enforcement will cause irreparable harm  
37 or lead to a multiplicity of suits); Hannewinkle v. Georgetown, 82 U.S. (15 Wall.) 547, 548-549, 21 L.Ed. 231  
38 (1873) (same).

39 [ . . . ]

40 In answering the first question, the Court reaches the unwarranted conclusion that the Tax Anti-Injunction Act  
41 proscribes only those suits in which the complaining party, usually a taxpayer, can challenge the validity of a  
42 taxing measure in an alternative forum. The Court holds that suits by nontaxpayers generally are not barred. In  
43 my opinion, the Court’s interpretation fundamentally misconstrues the congressional anti-injunction policy.  
44 Accordingly, I cannot join its opinion.

45 The Tax Anti-Injunction Act provides, in pertinent part, that “no suit for the purpose of restraining the assessment  
46 or collection of any tax shall be maintained in any court by any person, whether or not such person is the person  
47 against whom such tax was assessed.” 26 U.S.C. §7421(a). The Act’s language “could scarcely be more explicit”  
48 in prohibiting nontaxpayer suits like this one, Bob Jones University v. Simon, 416 U.S. 725, 736, 94 S.Ct. 2038,  
49 2045, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 (1974), since the suit indisputably would have the purpose and effect of restraining taxes.  
50 See id., at 738-742, 94 S.Ct., at 2046-2048. The Act plainly bars not only “a taxpayer’s \*386 attempt to enjoin  
51 the collection of his own taxes, ...” but also “a suit to enjoin the assessment or collection of anyone[e] [else’s]  
52 taxes ....” Alexander v. “Americans United” Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 760, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2058, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974).

---

<sup>58</sup> It is not irrelevant that the IRS routinely audits the returns of taxpayers who litigate claims for refunds. Department of the Treasury, Chief Counsel’s Directives Manual (35)(17)50.

<sup>59</sup> Justice O’CONNOR suggests that our holding today will enable taxpayers to evade the Anti-Injunction Act by forming organizations to litigate their tax claims. Post, at 1111, 1115. We disagree. Because taxpayers have alternative remedies, it would elevate form over substance to treat such organizations as if they did not possess alternative remedies. Accordingly, such organizations could not successfully argue that the Act does not apply because they are without alternative remedies.

1           Though the Internal Revenue Code (Code) contains a few exceptions to this nearly complete ban,<sup>60</sup> for the most  
2 part Congress has restricted the judicial role to resolution of concrete disputes over specific sums of money,  
3 either by way of a deficiency proceeding in the Tax Court, see [26 U.S.C. §§ 6212, 6213](#), or by way of a taxpayer's  
4 suit for refund, see [26 U.S.C. §§ 6532, 7422](#).

5           In depriving courts of jurisdiction to resolve abstract tax controversies, Congress has determined that the United  
6 States must be able "to assess and collect taxes alleged to be due without judicial intervention ...." [Enochs v.](#)  
7 [Williams Packing & Navigation Co.](#), [370 U.S. 1, 7, 82 S.Ct. 1125, 1129, 8 L.Ed.2d. 292 \(1962\)](#). "[T]axes are the  
8 life-blood of government," [Bull v. United States](#), [295 U.S. 247, 259, 55 S.Ct. 695, 699, 79 L.Ed. 1421 \(1935\)](#), and  
9 the anti-injunction prohibition is Congress' recognition that "the tenacity of the American taxpayer" constantly  
10 threatens to drain the nation of a life-sustaining infusion of revenues. See [Gorovitz, Federal Tax Injunctions and](#)  
11 [the Standard Nut Cases](#), [10 Taxes 446, 446 \(1932\)](#). The Act's proscription literally extends to nontaxpayer as well  
12 as taxpayer suits, if only to prevent taxpayers from sidestepping the anti-injunction policy by bringing suit through  
13 non-taxpaying associations of taxpayers.<sup>61</sup> \*387 Moreover, by broadly precluding both taxpayer and nontaxpayer  
14 suits, the Act serves a collateral objective of protecting "the collector from litigation pending a suit for refund."  
15 [Enochs v. Williams Packing & Navigation Co.](#), *supra*, [370 U.S.](#), at 7-8, [82 S.Ct.](#), at 1129. The tax collector is an  
16 attractive target for all kinds of litigation, see, e.g., [Simon v. Eastern Kentucky Welfare Rights Organization](#), [426](#)  
17 [U.S. 26, 96 S.Ct. 1917, 48 L.Ed.2d. 450 \(1976\)](#), and the Act ensures that only Congress and the Treasury, not a  
18 host of private plaintiffs, will determine the focus of the collector's energies.

19           The Act's history expressly reflects the congressional desire that all injunctive suits against the tax collector be  
20 prohibited. First enacted in 1867,<sup>62</sup> it apparently was designed to protect the federal tax system from being  
21 inundated with the same type of injunctive suits that were then sweeping over the state tax systems. See [State](#)  
22 [Railroad Tax Cases](#), [92 U.S. 575, 613, 23 L.Ed. 663 \(1876\)](#); [Snyder v. Marks](#), [109 U.S. 189, 193-194, 3 S.Ct. 157,](#)  
23 [159-160, 27 L.Ed. 901 \(1883\)](#). There is little contemporaneous documentation,<sup>63</sup> but this Court's decisions  
24 indicate that the 39th Congress acted with a:

25           "... sense of ... the evils to be feared if courts of justice could, in any case, interfere with the process of  
26 collecting\*388 the taxes on which the government depends for its continued existence." [State Railroad Tax Cases,](#)  
27 [supra](#), [92 U.S.](#), at [613, 23 L.Ed. 663](#).

28           The experience in the states demonstrated the grave dangers which accompany intrusion of the injunctive power  
29 of the courts into the administration of the revenue:

30           "If there existed in the courts ... any general power of impeding or controlling the collection of taxes, or relieving  
31 the hardship incident to taxation, the very existence of the government might be placed in the power of a hostile  
32 judiciary." [Cheatham v. United States](#), [92 U.S. 85, 89, 23 L.Ed. 561 \(1876\)](#).

33           To avoid these evils and to safeguard the federal tax system, the 39th Congress committed administration of the  
34 Code to the discretion of the Secretary of the Treasury.<sup>64</sup>

---

<sup>60</sup> See *infra*, at 1120 - 1122 (describing some exceptions); see also [26 U.S.C. §§ 6694\(c\), 7429\(b\)](#).

<sup>61</sup> Non-taxpaying associations of taxpayers and nontaxpayer organizations previously have attempted to avoid the congressional policy against judicial resolution of abstract tax controversies. See, e.g., [Investment Annuity, Inc. v. Blumenthal](#), [609 F.2d. 1 \(CA DC 1979\)](#) (insurers seeking declaration that certain investment annuity contracts are eligible for favorable tax treatment); [Educo, Inc. v. Alexander](#), [557 F.2d. 617 \(CA7 1977\)](#) (company engaged in designing and administering educational benefit plans for corporate employees sues to protect its clients' tax benefits); [Cattle Feeders Tax Committee v. Shultz](#), [504 F.2d. 462 \(CA10 1974\)](#) (unincorporated association representing participants in tax shelter cattle feed program seeking injunction to prevent Treasury from disallowing certain year-end deductions); [McGlotten v. Connally](#), [338 F.Supp. 448, 453 n. 25 \(DC 1972\)](#) (nontaxpayer challenge to tax-exempt status of racially discriminatory fraternal organization), disapproved in [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#), [416 U.S. 725, 732, and n. 6, 94 S.Ct. 2038, 2044, and n. 6, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 \(1974\)](#).

<sup>62</sup> See Act of Mar. 2, 1867, § 10, 14 Stat. 475.

<sup>63</sup> The Act was introduced on March 1, 1867, by Mr. Fessenden, Chairman of the Senate Committee on Finance, as an amendment to a section which made a taxpayer appeal to the Commissioner of Internal Revenue a condition precedent to suit for the recovery of taxes. See [Congressional Globe](#), 39th Cong., 2d Sess., pt. III, p. 1933 (proposing amendment to the Act of July 13, 1866, ch. 184, § 19, 14 Stat. 152, presently codified at [26 U.S.C. § 6532\(a\)](#)). The House initially objected to this amendment, see [Congressional Globe](#), *supra*, p. 1949, but the Senate would not recede, *id.*, at 1950. After a conference, the House agreed to the amendment. See *id.*, at 1968. No other recorded legislative history has been uncovered. See Note, [Enjoining the Assessment and Collection of Federal Taxes Despite Statutory Prohibition](#), [49 Harv.L.Rev. 109, and n. 9 \(1935\)](#).

<sup>64</sup> The circumstances of the enactment do not, as the Court suggests, see *ante*, at 1111 - 1112, indicate that Congress meant to prohibit injunctions only where the statutory scheme provided an alternative remedy. Rather, "[s]ince equitable principles militating against the issuance of federal injunctions in tax cases existed independently of the Anti-Injunction Act, it is most unlikely that Congress would have chosen the stringent language of the Act if its purpose was merely to restate existing law and not to compel litigants to make use solely of the avenues of review opened by Congress." [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#), *supra*, [426 U.S.](#), at 742-743, n. 16, [94 S.Ct.](#), at 2048-2049, n. 16, " 'Enacted in 1867, [the Anti-Injunction Act], for more than sixty years, [was] consistently applied as precluding relief, whatever the equities alleged.' " *Id.*, at 745, n. 18, [94 S.Ct.](#), at 2050, n. 18 (quoting [Miller v. Standard Nut Margerine Co.](#), [284 U.S. 498, 511, 52 S.Ct. 260, 264, 76 L.Ed. 422 \(1932\)](#) (Stone, J., dissenting)).

1 This broad anti-injunction ban remained essentially untouched for almost a century.<sup>65</sup> In 1966, however,  
2 Congress took steps to “reaffirm the plain meaning of the original language of the Act.” [Alexander v. “Americans](#)  
3 [United” Inc.](#), 416 U.S. 752, 760, and n. 11, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2058, and n. 11, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974). In § 110(c)  
4 of the Federal Tax Lien Act, Pub.L. No. 89-719, 80 Stat. 1125, Congress amended the Act to emphasize that no  
5 injunctive action “ by any person, whether or not such person is the person against whom such tax was assessed”  
6 could be maintained in the courts. Id., § 110(c), 80 Stat. 1144 (emphasis added). The Treasury Department  
7 proposed the 1966 amendment, and its principal spokesperson, Assistant Secretary Surrey, testified that:

8 “Subsection (c) of section 110 of the bill amends section 7421(a) of the code. That section presently prohibits  
9 injunctions against the assessment or collection of tax. The cases decided under this provision raise a question  
10 as to whether this prohibition applies against actions by persons other than the taxpayer. New [section 7426](#) will  
11 specifically allow actions by third parties to enjoin the enforcement of a levy or sale of property. The amendment  
12 to section 7421 makes clear that third parties may bring injunction suits only under the circumstances provided  
13 in new section 7426(b)(1) of the code.” Statement by the Hon. Stanley S. Surrey, Assistant Secretary of the  
14 Treasury, reprinted in *Hearings Before the Committee on Ways and Means on H.R. 11256 and H.R. 11290*, 89th  
15 Cong., 2d Sess., 58 (1966).

16 The House Committee on Ways and Means and the Senate Committee on Finance apparently shared Mr. Surrey’s  
17 understanding of the rights of nontaxpayers under prior law, for their reports both state:

18 “Under present law, ... the United States cannot be sued by third persons where its collection activities interfere  
19 with their property rights. This includes cases where the Government wrongfully levies on one person’s property  
20 in attempting to collect from a taxpayer. However, some courts allow suits to be brought against district directors  
21 of Internal Revenue where this occurs.” H.R.Rep. No. 1884, 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 27 (1966); S.Rep. No. 1708,  
22 89th Cong., 2d Sess., 29 (1966), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, p. 3750.

23 To accommodate these conflicting rights, both committees recommended that Congress enact § 7426, allowing  
24 “persons other than taxpayers” to bring suits against the United States to protect pre-existing liens on property  
25 levied upon by the Treasury, and amend § 7421(a) to forbid suits by all third persons, excepting those within the  
26 ambit of new § 7426. Congress followed the committees’ recommendations, on the understanding that the new  
27 language in § 7421(a) was “declaratory, not innovative.” [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#), supra, 416 U.S., at  
28 731-732, n. 6, 94 S.Ct., at 2043-2044, n. 6.<sup>66</sup>

29 Similarly, I do not believe, as the Court apparently does, see ante, at nn. 14, 16, that statements in *Bob Jones*  
30 *University v. Simon*, supra, to the effect that the Act bars third-party suits, can or should be “disregarded.” Those  
31 statements were made after studious interpretation of both the original Act and its 1966 amendment. They reflect  
32 what I believe is the only faithful reading of the statute’s language and history.

33 Congress has since relaxed the statutory proscription against third-party suits on several occasions. For example,  
34 in 1974, it provided that certain designated persons could obtain declaratory judgments in the Tax Court with  
35 respect to the tax status of pension plans. See [26 U.S.C. § 7476](#). Similarly, in 1976, because “[u]nder [prevailing]  
36 law no court review of [Internal Revenue Service] ruling[s] [was] available,” S.Rep. No. 94-938, pt. II, p. 463  
37 (1976), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 2897, 4169, Congress provided declaratory judgment procedures  
38 for determining the tax status of charitable organizations and of certain property transfers. See [26 U.S.C. §§](#)  
39 [7428, 7477](#); see also S.Rep. No. 94-938, supra, pp. 523-524, U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, p. 4223 (“Under  
40 present law, the Tax Court can hear declaratory judgment suits only on the tax status of employee retirement  
41 plans. In no other case may an individual or an organization seek a declaratory judgment as to an organization’s  
42 tax-exempt status.”). Finally, in 1978, in [26 U.S.C. § 7478](#), Congress provided a mechanism whereby State or  
43 local governments could seek declaratory judgments as to the tax status of proposed municipal bond issuances.<sup>67</sup>  
44 The relevant Senate Report noted that:

45 “As a practical matter, there is no effective appeal from a Service private letter ruling (or failure to issue a private  
46 letter ruling) that a proposed issue of municipal bonds is taxable. In those cases, although there may be a real  
47 controversy between a State or local government and the Service, present law does not allow the State or local  
48 government to go to court. The controversy can be resolved only if the bonds are issued, a bondholder excludes  
49 interest on the bonds from income, the exclusion is disallowed, and the Service asserts a deficiency in its statutory

---

<sup>65</sup> In the revised statutes, the term “any” was added so that the statute read: “No suit for the purpose of restraining the assessment or collection of any tax shall be maintained in any court.” [Snyder v. Marks](#), 109 U.S. 189, 192, 3 S.Ct. 157, 159, 27 L.Ed. 901 (1883).

<sup>66</sup> I am at a complete loss to understand the Court’s assertion that the “language added to the Anti-Injunction Act by the 1966 amendment is ... largely irrelevant to the issue before us today.” Ante, at 1114. This conclusion follows only if the Court begins with a premise that it need pay no attention to either the 1966 amendment’s language or its legislative history.

<sup>67</sup> [Section 7478](#) does not directly apply to this case because it permits the Tax Court only to “make a declaration whether ... prospective obligations are described in [section 103\(a\)](#).” The issue in this case involves the constitutionality of § 310(b)(1), not whether the bonds South Carolina desires to issue are “described in [section 103](#).” Nevertheless, [§ 7478](#) demonstrates that Congress believed that, prior to the enactment of that section, prospective issuers had no means to determine whether the interest on their bonds would be tax exempt. See S.Rep. No. 95-1263, pp. 150-151 (1978).

1 notice of deficiency. This uncertainty coupled with the threat of the ultimate loss of the exclusion, invariably  
2 makes it impossible to market the bonds. In addition, it is impossible for a State or local government to question  
3 the Service rulings and regulations directly.

4 “[S]tate and local government[s] should have a right to court adjudication in the situation described above. The  
5 bill deals with the problem by providing ... for a declaratory judgment as to the tax status of a proposed\*392  
6 issue of municipal bonds.” S.Rep. No. 95-1263, pp. 150-151 (1978), U.S.Code Cong. & Admin.News, pp. 6913-  
7 14.

8 The Conference Report reflects a similar view of prevailing law. See H.R.Conf.Rep. No. 95-1800, p. 240 (1978).  
9 Thus, in 1974, 1976, and again in 1978, Congress expressed its belief that the Tax Anti-Injunction Act generally  
10 bars nontaxpayers from bringing the kind of injunctive action the State of South Carolina asks leave to file today.<sup>68</sup>

11 These subsequently enacted provisions and the legislative understanding of them are entitled to “great weight”  
12 in construing earlier, related legislation. See, e.g., [Red Lion Broadcasting Co. v. FCC](#), 395 U.S. 367, 380-381,  
13 89 S.Ct. 1794, 1801-1802, 23 L.Ed.2d. 371 (1969); [Federal Housing Admin. v. The Darlington, Inc.](#), 358 U.S. 84,  
14 90, 79 S.Ct. 141, 145, 3 L.Ed.2d. 132 (1958). Combined with the legislative purposes obviously motivating the  
15 39th and 89th Congresses, these provisions conclusively demonstrate that, absent express exemption, the Act  
16 generally precludes judicial resolution of all abstract tax controversies, even if the complaining parties would  
17 have no other forum in which to bring their challenges.

18 The Court drew these same conclusions in [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#). See 416 U.S. 725, 736-746, 94 S.Ct.  
19 2038, 2045-2050, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496. In that case, the Court rejected a private institution’s request that an  
20 additional exception beyond the one created in [Enochs v. Williams Packing & Navigation Co.](#), 370 U.S. 1, 82  
21 S.Ct. 1125, 8 L.Ed.2d. 292 (1962) (equity court may issue injunction where it is clear that under no circumstances  
22 could the Government prevail), be carved out of the Act.<sup>69</sup> The Court responded that Williams Packing:

23 “was meant to be the capstone to judicial construction of the Act. It spells an end to a cyclical pattern of allegiance  
24 to the plain meaning of the Act, followed by periods of uncertainty caused by the judicial departure from that  
25 meaning, and followed in turn by the Court’s rediscovering of the Act’s purpose.” 416 U.S., at 742, 94 S.Ct., at  
26 2048.

27 Bob Jones University then reaffirmed that, except where a litigant can show both that the government would  
28 “under no circumstances prevail” and that equity jurisdiction is otherwise present, the Act would be given its  
29 “literal effect.” [Id.](#), at 736, 742-745, 94 S.Ct., at 2045, 2048-2050.

30 Because the plaintiffs in Bob Jones University were assured ultimately of having access to a judicial forum, the  
31 Court did not definitively resolve whether Congress could bar a tax suit in which the complaining party would be  
32 denied all access to judicial review. See 416 U.S., at 746, 94 S.Ct., at 2050. But the Court’s reference to “a case  
33 in which an aggrieved party has no access at all to judicial review” came in the context of its discussion of the  
34 taxpayer’s claim that postponement of its challenge to the revocation of its tax-exempt status would violate due  
35 process. Bob Jones University’s dictum, therefore, should be interpreted only as reflecting the established rule  
36 that Congress cannot, consistently with due process, deny a taxpayer with property rights at stake all opportunity  
37 for an ultimate judicial determination of the legality of a tax assessment against him. See [Phillips v.](#)  
38 [Commissioner](#), 283 U.S. 589, 596-597, 51 S.Ct. 608, 611-612, 75 L.Ed. 1289 (1931).

39 On this reading, Bob Jones University’s recognition that the complete inaccessibility of judicial review might  
40 implicate due process concerns provides absolutely no basis for crafting an exception in this case. The State of  
41 South Carolina is not a “person” within the meaning of the Due Process Clause. See [South Carolina v.](#)  
42 [Katzenbach](#), 383 U.S. 301, 323-324, 86 S.Ct. 803, 815-816, 15 L.Ed.2d. 769 (1966). Nor does the State assert a  
43 right cognizable as a “property” interest protected by that Clause. See generally [Logan v. Zimmerman Brush](#)  
44 [Co.](#), 455 U.S. 422, 430-433, 102 S.Ct. 1148, 1153-1156, 71 L.Ed.2d. 265 (1982) (cataloguing cases). Therefore,  
45 it has no due process right to review of its claim in a judicial forum.<sup>70</sup>

---

<sup>68</sup> Our cases make clear that the constitutional nature of a challenge to a tax, as distinct from its probability of success, is of no consequence under the Anti-Injunction Act. See [Alexander v. “Americans United” Inc.](#), 416 U.S. 752, 759, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2057, 40 L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974); [Bailey v. George](#), 259 U.S. 16, 20, 42 S.Ct. 419, 420, 66 L.Ed. 816 (1922); [Dodge v. Osborn](#), 240 U.S. 118, 121, 36 S.Ct. 275, 276, 60 L.Ed. 557 (1916). Congress can be presumed to have had knowledge of those cases when it amended the Act in 1966 and in later years when it passed related legislation. See [Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Curran](#), 456 U.S. 353, 382, and n. 66, 102 S.Ct. 1825, 1841, and n. 66 (1982); [Lorillard v. Pons](#), 434 U.S. 575, 580-581, 98 S.Ct. 866, 870, 55 L.Ed.2d. 40 (1978).

<sup>69</sup> The Williams Packing exception is not applicable in this case. Though South Carolina’s Tenth Amendment and intergovernmental tax immunity claims are serious ones, we cannot say that there are no circumstances under which the Government could prevail. Thus, even if § 310(b) would cause the State irreparable injury, South Carolina could not rely on the Williams Packing exception to invoke a court’s authority to review.

<sup>70</sup> Taxing measures inevitably have a pecuniary impact on nontaxpayers who are linked to the persons against whom a tax is imposed. This Court has held that the indirect impacts of a tax, no matter how detrimental, generally do not invade any interest cognizable under the Due Process Clause. See, e.g., [Bob Jones University v. Simon](#), supra (indirect impact on charitable organization); [United States v. American Friends Service Committee](#), 419 U.S. 7, 95 S.Ct. 13, 42 L.Ed.2d. 7 (1974) (per curiam) (indirect impact on First Amendment interests of employees). There is no occasion here to address when, if ever,

1 *In holding that the Act does not bar suits by nontaxpayers with no other remedies, the Court today has created a*  
2 *“breach in the general scheme of taxation [that] gives an opening for the disorganization of the whole plan [.]”*  
3 *Allen v. Regents, 304 U.S. 439, 454, 58 S.Ct. 980, 987, 82 L.Ed. 1448 (Reed, J., concurring in the result). Non-*  
4 *taxpaying associations of taxpayers, and most other nontaxpayers, will now be allowed to sidestep Congress’*  
5 *policy against judicial resolution of abstract tax controversies. They can now challenge both Congress’ tax*  
6 *statutes and the Internal Revenue Service’s regulations, revenue rulings, and private letter decisions. In doing so,*  
7 *they can impede \*395 the process of collecting federal revenues and require Treasury to focus its energies on*  
8 *questions deemed important not by it or Congress but by a host of private plaintiffs. The Court’s holding travels*  
9 *“a long way down the road to the emasculation of the Anti-Injunction Act, and down the companion pathway that*  
10 *leads to the blunting of the strict requirements of Williams Packing ....” Commissioner v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614,*  
11 *635, 96 S.Ct. 1062, 1074, 47 L.Ed.2d. 278 (1976) (BLACKMUN, J., dissenting). I simply cannot join such a*  
12 *fundamental undermining of the congressional*  
13 *[South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 (1984)]*

14 The federal courts have developed six criteria for use in determining whether a challenge to the assessment or collection of  
15 internal revenue taxes may survive the Anti-Injunction Act. These criteria are identified in the case of *Elias v. Connett*, 908  
16 F.2d. 521, 523 (9thCir.1990).

17 *Actions to enjoin the assessment and collection of taxes by the IRS are narrowly limited by the Anti-Injunction*  
18 *Act (“Act”), 26 U.S.C. §7421. Cool Fuel, Inc. v. Connett, 685 F.2d. 309, 313 (9th Cir.1982). In pertinent part,*  
19 *the Act states that “no suit for the purpose of restraining the assessment or collection of any tax shall be*  
20 *maintained in any court by any person....” 26 U.S.C. §7421(a). There are, however, several statutory exceptions*  
21 *and one judicial exception to the Act. See id. §§ 6212(a), (c), 6213(a), 6672(b), 6694(c), 7426(a), (b)(1), 7429(b);*  
22 *Bob Jones University v. Simon, 416 U.S. 725, 736-37, 94 S.Ct. 2038, 2045-46, 40 L.Ed.2d. 496 (1974).*

23 *The district court must dismiss for lack of subject matter jurisdiction any suit that does not fall within one of the*  
24 *exceptions to the Act. Alexander v. “Americans United” Inc., 416 U.S. 752, 757-58, 94 S.Ct. 2053, 2056-57, 40*  
25 *L.Ed.2d. 518 (1974); Jensen, 835 F.2d. at 198. Thus, “[o]nce a taxpayer satisfies one of the exceptions to the Act,*  
26 *he is no longer jurisdictionally barred from seeking an injunction.” Jensen, 835 F.2d. at 198. The taxpayer,*  
27 *however, must, in addition to satisfying an exception to the Act, also allege sufficient grounds to warrant equitable*  
28 *relief. See id. at 198-99; Maxfield v. United States Postal Serv., 752 F.2d. 433, 434 (9th Cir.1984).*  
29 *[Elias v. Connett, 908 F.2d. 521, 523 (9thCir.1990)]*

30 The above six criteria are:

- 31 1. [26 U.S.C. §6212\(a\), \(c\)](#): Notice of Deficiency sent to “taxpayer”
- 32 2. [26 U.S.C. §6213\(a\)](#): Time for filing petition and restriction on assessment
- 33 3. [26 U.S.C. §6672\(b\)](#): Preliminary notice requirement
- 34 4. [26 U.S.C. §6694\(c\)](#): Extension of period of collection where preparer pays 15 percent of penalty
- 35 5. [26 U.S.C. §7426\(a\), \(b\)\(1\)](#): Actions permitted by persons other than “taxpayers”; Adjudication
- 36 6. [26 U.S.C. §7429\(b\)](#): Judicial review of jeopardy or levy assessment

37 Note in the above ruling that:

- 38 1. The word “taxpayer” is used in describing the limitations of the above act.
- 39 2. All the exceptions come from the Internal Revenue Code, which the courts have said only applies to statutory  
40 “taxpayers”. This is because it is private law and a franchise that only activates upon the consent of franchisees called  
41 “taxpayers”:

42 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers and not to non-taxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedures*  
43 *are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course*  
44 *of law.”*  
45 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972) ]*

46 The U.S. Supreme Court also recognized the existence of “nontaxpayers” in *South Carolina v. Regan*, 465 U.S. 367, 380-  
47 381, 104 S.Ct. 1107, 1115 (1984) and *Flast v. Cohen*, 392 U.S. 83, 98, 88 S.Ct. 1942, 1952 (U.S.968). Specifically, in *South*

---

such indirect impacts would implicate Due Process concerns if no judicial review of the complaining party's direct tax liabilities would ultimately be available. Cf. *Bob Jones University v. Simon, supra*, 416 U.S., at 747-748, 94 S.Ct., at 2051 (discussing powerful governmental interests); *Investment Amuity, Inc. v. Blumenthal*, 609 F.2d. 1, 7-10 (CA DC 1979) (indirect impact on nontaxpaying business does not implicate Due Process Clause even though no judicial review otherwise available).

1 Carolina v. Reagan, the U.S. Supreme Court recognized that “nontaxpayers” are not constrained by any provisions within the  
2 Anti-Injunction Act.

3 *“In holding that the Act does not bar suits by nontaxpayers with no other remedies, the Court today has created*  
4 *a “breach in the general scheme of taxation [that] gives an opening for the disorganization of the whole plan*  
5 *[.]”* [Allen v. Regents, 304 U.S. 439, 454, 58 S.Ct. 980, 987, 82 L.Ed. 1448](#) (Reed, J., concurring in the result).  
6 *Non-taxpaying associations of taxpayers, and most other nontaxpayers, will now be allowed to sidestep Congress’*  
7 *policy against judicial resolution of abstract tax controversies. They can now challenge both Congress’ tax*  
8 *statutes and the Internal Revenue Service’s regulations, revenue rulings, and private letter decisions. In doing so,*  
9 *they can impede \*395 the process of collecting federal revenues and require Treasury to focus its energies on*  
10 *questions deemed important not by it or Congress but by a host of private plaintiffs. The Court’s holding travels*  
11 *“a long way down the road to the emasculation of the Anti-Injunction Act, and down the companion pathway that*  
12 *leads to the blunting of the strict requirements of Williams Packing ....”* [Commissioner v. Shapiro, 424 U.S. 614,](#)  
13 [635, 96 S.Ct. 1062, 1074, 47 L.Ed.2d. 278 \(1976\)](#) (BLACKMUN, J., dissenting). *I simply cannot join such a*  
14 *fundamental undermining of the congressional purpose.”*  
15 *[South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367, 394, 104 S.Ct. 1107, 1123 (1984)]*

16 The only statutory provision mentioned by the court that relates to “nontaxpayers” is [26 U.S.C. §7426\(a\), \(b\)\(1\)](#). That statute  
17 is insufficient to cover all adverse impacts of unlawful IRS enforcement directed against “nontaxpayers” because:

- 18 1. It does not authorize unlawful liens to be removed.
- 19 2. It does not address the relationship between a “notice of levy” and an actual levy issued by a court. In fact, nowhere in  
20 the I.R.C is this distinction made, which imperils the property and liberty of “nontaxpayers” who are victimized by  
21 unlawful IRS enforcement actions. A “notice of levy” and a “levy” are not the same.

22 *A “levy” requires that property be brought into legal custody through seizure, actual or constructive, levy being*  
23 *an absolute appropriation in law of property levied on, and mere notice of intent to levy is insufficient. [United](#)  
24 [States v. O’Dell, 6 Cir., 1947, 160 F.2d. 304, 307.](#) Accord, [In re Holdsworth, D.C.N.J. 1953, 113 F.Supp. 878,](#)  
25 [888; United States v. Aetna Life Ins. Co. of Hartford, Conn., D.C.Conn. 1942, 146 F.Supp. 30, 37,](#) in which Judge  
26 [Hincks](#) observed that he could “find no statute which says that a mere notice shall constitute a ‘levy.’” *There*  
27 *are cases which hold that a warrant for distraint is necessary to constitute a levy. [Givan v. Cripe, 7 Cir., 1951,](#)*  
28 *187 F.2d. 225; [United States v. O’Dell, supra.](#) The Court of Appeals for the Third Circuit state in its opinion,*  
29 *221 F.2d. at page 642, “These sections [26 U.S.C. §§3690-3697] require that levy by a deputy collector be*  
30 *accompanied by warrants of distraint [issued by a judge in a legal proceeding].” [In re Brokol Manufacturing](#)*  
31 *Co., supra.**

32 *I am constrained to conclude that a levy upon both tangible and intangible property under §3692 requires the*  
33 *execution of warrant for distraint and then effective only to amounts affixed thereon. As noted above, the Court*  
34 *of Appeals for this Circuit declared when this matter was before it that §§3690-3697 “require that a levy by a*  
35 *deputy collector be accompanied by warrants of distraint.”*

36 *The distress authorized by §3690 is different from anything know to the common law, both because it authorizes*  
37 *sale of the property seized, and because it extends to other personality than chattels. By its very nature it requires*  
38 *that demands of procedural due process of law be rigorously honored.*  
39 *[Freeman v. Mayer, 152 F.Supp. 383 (1957)]*

40  
41 *This paragraph describes a mere statement or notice of claim. Nothing alleged to have been done amounts to*  
42 *a levy, which requires that the property be brought into legal custody through seizure, actual or constructive,*  
43 *levy being ‘an absolute appropriation in law of the property levied upon.’ [Rio Grande R. Co. v. Gomila, 132](#)*  
44 *[U.S. 478, 10 S.Ct. 155, 33 L.Ed. 400; \[In re Weinger, Bergman & Co., D.C., 126 F. 875, 877; \\[Smith v. Packard,\\]\\(#\\)\]\(#\)](#)*  
45 *[7 Cir., 98 F. 793.](#) **Levy is not effected by mere notice.** [Hollister v. Goodale, 8 Conn.](#)*  
46 *[332, 21 Am.Dec. 674; \[Meyer v. Missouri Glass Co., 65 Ark. 286, 45 S.W. 1062, 67 Am.St.Rep. 927; \\[Jones v.\\]\\(#\\)\]\(#\)](#)*  
47 *[Howard, 99 Ga. 451, 27 S.E. 765, 59 Am.St.Rep. 231.](#)*  
48 *[United States v. O’Dell, 160 F.2d. 304 (1947)]*

- 49 3. [26 U.S.C. §7426\(c\)](#) requires that the assessment upon which the enforcement action is based shall be conclusively  
50 presumed to be valid. This is problematic if the assessment was unlawful, which is most of the time. See:

<p><a href="#">Why the Government Can’t Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent.</a> Form #05.011, Form #05.011 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></p>
---

1 Courts try to avoid the limitations upon the Anti-Injunction Act that it doesn't apply to "nontaxpayers" and that what is being  
2 collected is not a "tax" as historically defined by PRESUMING that ALL litigants before them are statutory "taxpayers",  
3 which is simply FALSE and leads to an unconstitutional deprivation of due process of law.

4 *"It is apparent, this court said in the Bailey Case ( 219 U.S. 239, 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) 'that a constitutional*  
5 *prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can be*  
6 *violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional*  
7 *restrictions.'* "  
8 [\[Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 \(1932\)\]](#)

9 It is everyone's job who goes before any and every federal and state court on a tax issue to challenge all such presumptions  
10 BEFORE they are engaged in so that NO DISCRETION is left to the judge to evade or avoid the limitations imposed upon  
11 his/her authority by this section. It is also the job of these same litigants to emphasize that not even the judge can declare  
12 you a "taxpayer", because you are the customer of government protection and the customer is always right and always  
13 sovereign.

14 *Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether*  
15 *or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This***  
16 *Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions*  
17 *brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the*  
18 *instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)*  
19 *(affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).*  
20 *Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.*  
21 [\[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. \(N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005\)\]](#)

### 22 **9.3.6 Unlawful tax collection or enforcement constitute "taxes" within the meaning of the Anti-Injunction Act** 23 **and the Declaratory Judgments Act**

**False Argument:** Unlawful tax collection or enforcement by the IRS constitute "taxes" within the meaning of the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421, and the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a). It is perfectly lawful to protect any unlawful activity the government embarks upon as long as the label "taxes" is used to describe it.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** Stealing from people can never be described as a lawful activity such as "taxes" nor protected using the force of law. Using a different word to describe THEFT doesn't change the criminal nature of the underlying act. It is an oxymoron and the grossest injustice to label unlawful activity as lawful activity and then invoke the law to protect it.

**Further information:**

1. Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421  
<https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/7421>
2. Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)  
<https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/28/2201>

24 A popular unlawful technique employed by federal courts is to invoke either the Anti-Injunction Act, 26 U.S.C. §7421 or the  
25 Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a), and to use these acts as an unconstitutional and criminal excuse to either  
26 dismiss or to not rule on a particular case or fact relating to unlawful IRS collection. In effect, they employ these acts as an  
27 excuse to omit to do justice and to protect innocent persons who have become the victims of illegal or unlawful enforcement  
28 acts by the IRS.

29 *"The Legislature may enjoin, permit, forbid, and punish; they may declare new crimes; and establish rules of*  
30 *conduct for all its citizens in future cases; they may command what is right, and prohibit what is wrong; but **they***  
31 *[the government] cannot change innocence [a "nontaxpayer"] into guilt [a "taxpayer"]; or punish innocence*  
32 *as a crime [criminally prosecute a "nontaxpayer" for violation of the tax laws]; or violate the right of an*  
33 *antecedent lawful private contract; or the right of private property. To maintain that our Federal, or State,*  
34 *Legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT and FRAUD], if they had not been expressly restrained; would,*  
35 *\*389 in my opinion, be a political heresy, altogether inadmissible in our free republican governments."*  
36 [\[Calder v. Bull, 3 U.S. 386 \(1798\)\]](#)

37 The Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a), states the following:

38 [TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 151 > § 2201](#)

(a) In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, **except with respect to Federal taxes** other than actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, a proceeding under section 505 or 1146 of title 11, or in any civil action involving an antidumping or countervailing duty proceeding regarding a class or kind of merchandise of a free trade area country (as defined in section 516A(f)(10) of the Tariff Act of 1930), as determined by the administering authority, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate pleading, **may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration, whether or not further relief is or could be sought.** Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.

What the above act is really referring to and can only be referring to are “persons” within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code, who are defined in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343, all of whom are “public officers” engaged in a “trade or business” within the federal corporation “United States”. For these franchisees, who collectively are called “taxpayers” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14), declaratory judgments in relation to lawfully collected taxes may not be made by federal courts. This makes sense, and in effect functions as an extension of the franchise agreement itself:

*Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against “encroachment or aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.*  
[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

HOWEVER, in the case of persons who are NOT franchisees called “taxpayers” nor “public officers” engaged in a “trade or business” nor subject to the franchise agreement codified in I.R.C. Subtitle A, no law can be invoked which might impair their constitutionally protected rights. To enact a law that interfered with the protection of private rights of such persons would constitute treason on the part of Congress:

*“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. **No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.**”*  
[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

*“And by statutory definition, ‘taxpayer’ includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue act. ...Since the statutory definition of ‘taxpayer’ is exclusive, the **federal courts do not have the power to create nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts...**”*  
[C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]

*“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers, and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. **No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...**”*  
[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]

Below is an example of how one federal court unlawfully invoked the Declaratory Judgments Act to protect unlawful activity and to undermine the Constitutionally protected rights of those under their care and protection. The application was unlawful because the court did not prove with evidence that Rowen was a franchisee called a “taxpayer” BEFORE they issued a ruling, and they had to reach that conclusion to justify the application of any provision of the I.R.C. Subtitle A franchise agreement against him, such as the Declaratory Judgments Act. Federal law only applies to “persons” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b), and Rowen was never proven to be a “person” and a public officer engaged in federal franchises. He must therefore be presumed innocent and a private person beyond the reach of the court who was not subject to the Declaratory Judgments Act cited by the court and protected only by the Constitution. All “persons” that the government can legislate for civilly are

1 “public officers”, because the ability to regulate private conduct is repugnant to the constitution, according to the Supreme  
2 Court:

3 *Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether*  
4 *or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) **This***  
5 ***Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions***  
6 ***brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the***  
7 ***instant action. See 28 U.S.C. §2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)***  
8 *(affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).*  
9 *Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED.*  
10 *[[Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. \(N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005\)](#)]*

11 Below is a ruling by no less than the U.S. Supreme Court in which they plainly state that unlawfully collected monies are not  
12 “taxes” as legally defined:

13 *"To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow*  
14 *it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery*  
15 *because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. **This is not legislation. It is a decree under***  
16 ***legislative forms.***

17 ***Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or***  
18 ***property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed***  
19 ***by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479."***  
20 *[[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#) ]*

21 We covered the Anti-Injunction Act in the previous section. Similar arguments apply to the invocation of the Anti-Injunction  
22 Act, which is part of the I.R.C. Subtitle A franchise agreement. It constitutes involuntary servitude to enforce a franchise  
23 agreement against those who did not explicitly and in writing consent to the franchise agreement and who do not satisfy the  
24 requirements to participate. Such foreign law statutes may not be enforced against nonresident persons domiciled in a state  
25 of the Union without demonstrating an express waiver of sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act.  
26 As a bare minimum, courts must at least demonstrate with evidence and NOT presumption that the person against whom they  
27 are enforcing the Anti-Injunction act is a “public officer” within the U.S. Government lawfully engaged in the “trade or  
28 business” franchise as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) ONLY within the District of Columbia pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72,  
29 and who is therefore a “taxpayer” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14). Any other approach is a deprivation of  
30 Constitutionally protected rights in the case of a person domiciled outside of federal territory and within a state of the Union  
31 who is therefore protected by the Constitution. It is also a violation of due process of law to PRESUME that a person meets  
32 any or all of the qualifications for being a franchisee called a “taxpayer” who is therefore subject to the I.R.C. Subtitle A  
33 franchise agreement. Only evidence on the record of the court can establish that the litigant is a “taxpayer”, and such evidence  
34 is never either demanded or used to make such a determination by any federal court that we have ever found. See the  
35 following for proof:

*Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017*  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 It is an unconstitutional violation of due process of law for any judge or prosecutor to “presume” that you are a franchisee  
37 called a “taxpayer” without any supporting evidence. All such presumptions also amount to the establishment of a religion  
38 by the government, because they amount to a belief that either is not supported by evidence or is not required to be supported  
39 by evidence. Judges and prosecutors who employ this underhanded technique are trying to invoke the terms of a private law  
40 franchise agreement against people they know are not participants in order to advantage themselves and the government, and  
41 doing so is a violation of their oath to support and defend the constitution and to protect private rights. All governments are  
42 established mainly to protect private rights, and what they are doing is refusing to recognize the existence of such rights so  
43 they can pad their pockets and unduly enlarge their own importance and influence.

44 We encourage any reader to sue judges and prosecutors for deprivation of rights who has been victimized and injured by such  
45 injurious, malicious, and self-serving prejudicial presumptions. Standing for such a lawsuit would be as follows:

- 46 1. Establishment of a religion in violation of the First Amendment and the Religious Freedom Restoration Act, 42 U.S.C.  
47 Chapter 21B.
- 48 2. Constitutional Tort Action for deprivation of rights.
- 49 3. 1983 action pursuant to 42 U.S.C. §1983 in the case of state and not federal personnel.

- 1 4. Conspiracy against rights pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §241.  
2 5. Involuntary servitude in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1589, 42 U.S.C. §1983, and the Thirteenth Amendment.

3 Let's turn this argument around on the government. As long as we call whatever it is we are doing, including organized  
4 crime, "federal taxes", the federal courts are powerless to enjoin or punish anything we do. If the government can protect the  
5 unlawful and criminal enforcement activities of IRS agents by simply calling them "taxes", then ANYONE can call any  
6 illegal action they want, including the assessment and collection of personal penalties against offending IRS agents, as  
7 "federal taxes" and the federal courts cannot interfere with it. This is a natural consequence of the requirement for equal  
8 protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.

9 *"No duty rests more imperatively upon the courts than the enforcement of those constitutional provisions*  
10 *intended to secure that equality of rights which is the foundation of free government."*  
11 *[Gulf, C. & S. F. R. Co. v. Ellis, 165 U.S. 150 (1897) ]*

12 If the government is going to institute slavery by forcing me into becoming a franchisee called a "taxpayer" and one of its  
13 "public officers" using unconstitutional and prejudicial presumptions, then I'm going to call everything I do "taxes" and  
14 collect penalties I assess against government employees and IRS agents called "taxes" and the federal courts will be powerless  
15 to interfere with my activities as long as I invoke the Anti-Injunction Act and the Declaratory Injunction Act consistently,  
16 just like the Department of Justice and the federal judiciary unlawfully do in most cases. You can't protect SOME unlawful  
17 activity without protecting ALL of it, or else you are depriving me of equal protection.

18 Another question naturally presents itself relating to the content of this section. If the federal courts can't make declaratory  
19 judgments relating to federal taxes, then how can they decide that you are a "taxpayer" who is subject to the franchise  
20 agreement to begin with? If they are enjoined from declaring people "taxpayers", then they can't enforce the franchise  
21 agreement against anyone because they can't determine who is subject to it. Pretty hypocritical, huh?

22 The IRS itself also emulates this label game tactic by the federal courts by mislabeling those who engage in political activism  
23 to stop ILLEGAL enforcement as "tax protest". A "tax" is a sum of money LAWFULLY collected to support only the  
24 government. This is confirmed by the legal definition of "tax":

25 *"Tax: A charge by the government on the income of an individual, corporation, or trust, as well as the value*  
26 *of an estate or gift. The objective in assessing the tax is to generate revenue to be used for the needs of the public.*

27 *A pecuniary [relating to money] burden laid upon individuals or property to support the government, and is a*  
28 *payment exacted by legislative authority. In re Mytinger, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979. **Essential***  
29 *characteristics of a tax are that it is NOT A VOLUNTARY PAYMENT OR DONATION, BUT AN*  
30 *ENFORCED CONTRIBUTION, EXACTED PURSUANT TO LEGISLATIVE AUTHORITY.* *Michigan*  
31 *Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt, 4 Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665. ..."*  
32 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457]*

33 The Internal Revenue Code describes LAWFUL methods for collecting income taxes. Anything not in strict conformance to  
34 that code is UNLAWFUL and therefore no longer a "tax" but simply THEFT, ORGANIZED CRIME, and the equivalent of  
35 a "protection racket".

36 *"Unlawful. That which is contrary to, prohibited, or unauthorized by law. That which is not lawful. The acting*  
37 *contrary to, or in defiance of the law; disobeying or disregarding the law. Term is equivalent to "without excuse*  
38 *or justification."* *State v. Noble, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157. While necessarily not implying the element*  
39 *of criminality, it is broad enough to include it."*  
40 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536]*

41 The IRS, in its typical fashion, deceptively uses the same label "tax" to describe its own ILLEGAL activity so they can  
42 associate those who oppose unlawful enforcement actions by the government as un-American, unpatriotic, lawbreakers who  
43 ought to be hanged by juries and ostracized. This is a propaganda vehicle that must be stopped. They do this using such  
44 words as "tax defier", "tax denier", or "tax protester" on people who are simply opposing unlawful enforcement or collection  
45 activity, theft, and organized crime by the government. Below is an example of such propaganda:

*Tax Protesters Handbook*, Training 3203-154 (10-96), Internal Revenue Service  
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/IRSTaxProtMan/IRSTaxProHbk.htm>

1 The IRS plays this devious label and propaganda game at tax examinations and audits by asking you whether you are a “tax  
2 protester” or “tax defier” or accusing you of being one. The answer to this label game should be:

3 “What you are collecting is not a ‘tax’ as legally defined, but simply naked theft, organized crime, and extortion.  
4 I protest **crime**, not lawful **tax** collection, and what you are doing is a crime and unlawful. Any enforcement  
5 action you engage in not expressly authorized by the Internal Revenue Code is **crime** and theft, not ‘**taxes**’. I  
6 U.S.C. §204 says the I.R.C. is “prima facie evidence”, which means it is nothing more than a presumption that  
7 is not evidence of a liability. You are engaging in religion, not law enforcement. Presumptions are NOT evidence  
8 and can’t be used as a substitute for evidence without violating the First Amendment prohibition against  
9 establishment of religion. You are relying on false information returns connecting me to ‘trade or business’  
10 franchise activities I am **not** engaged in and cannot lawfully engage in. These information returns were filed  
11 ONLY because you didn’t tell the WHOLE truth in your publications about what a ‘trade or business’ is. You  
12 obviously want people to misapply the tax code so that they can become a slave to your presumptions in violation  
13 of the Thirteenth Amendment. THIS IS CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD and you thereby are engaging in the criminal  
14 activity of conspiring to impersonate a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. You know that 4 U.S.C. §72  
15 prohibits these offices from being executed outside the District of Columbia and you know that the ‘United States’  
16 in the Internal Revenue Code section 7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) is limited to the District of Columbia. I am not a  
17 public officer in the government and you obviously know that only public officers lawfully occupying their offices  
18 can be ‘taxpayers’. I.R.C. section 7701(a)(31) confirms that those not engaged in a ‘trade or business’ are  
19 foreign with respect to the code and not subject to it, which includes me. You are trying to maintain the pretense  
20 of lawful authority because deep down, you love money more than you love justice or truth or the people like me  
21 you are supposed to be serving. You’re a liar and a thief if you won’t admit this and correct the false information  
22 return reports and terminate this unlawful collection.”

23 **9.3.7 This document and your writings generally are just your opinion and mean nothing**

**False Argument:** This document and your writings generally are just your opinion and mean nothing. They are certainly not admissible as evidence in a court of law.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The MASSIVE database of court-admissible evidence that you rely upon and provide in each of your publications is court-admissible evidence. Your INTERPRETATION of this evidence could be perceived as inadmissible as evidence, but only where it contradicts what the court admissible authorities you provide actually SAY. I have been searching for years for such a contradiction and have not yet found a single one, and I’m too lazy to find one, so I’ll just resort to name-calling and hope you are ignorant enough to not know how to rebut.

**Further information:**

1. Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry Disclaimer  
<http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
3. Family Guardian Disclaimer  
<http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm>

24 A frequent false argument in courtrooms across America and in administrative correspondence with the government in which  
25 our written materials are used is that our materials in their entirety are just opinions rather than court-admissible evidence  
26 and fact. This false inference could easily be derived from our Disclaimer by those who haven’t read the whole thing and  
27 therefore are quoting out of context to deceive you:

28 “We take our job of educating and informing the public very seriously. Every possible human effort has therefore  
29 been made to ensure that the information available through this website is truthful, accurate, and consistent with  
30 prevailing law. However, all information contained on this website originating from OTHER than government  
31 sources and which the courts themselves recognize as admissible evidence under the rules of evidence, along with  
32 any communications with, to, or about the author(s), website administrator, and owner(s) constitute religious  
33 speech and beliefs, and not facts. As such, nothing on this website originating from our own speech, writing, or  
34 testimony is susceptible to being false, misleading, or legally “actionable” in any manner. Since materials on this  
35 site spoken by us and all communications associated with, to, or about it are religious speech and beliefs, none  
36 of it is admissible in any court of law pursuant to F.R.E. 610 unless accompanied by an affidavit from a specific  
37 person attesting to its truthfulness and accuracy, and such materials are only actionable to THAT SPECIFIC  
38 PERSON and no others in such a circumstance. Nothing here other than the governments OWN speech or  
39 publications can truthfully be classified as fact without violating the First Amendment rights of the publishers  
40 and author(s). It is provided for worship, law enforcement, education, enlightenment, and entertainment and for  
41 no other purpose. Any other use is an unauthorized use for which the author(s), website administrator(s), and  
42 owner(s) assume no responsibility or liability. Users assume full, exclusive and complete responsibility for any  
43 use beyond reading, education, and entertainment.

1 *There is only one exception to the above paragraph, which is that this Disclaimer is both FACT and IS admissible*  
2 *as evidence in its entirety in any court of law because it must be admissible as evidence in order to protect Ministry*  
3 *Officers and Fellowship Members from unlawful acts of persecution by a corrupted government.*  
4 *[Family Guardian Disclaimer, Section 1: Introduction; SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm>]*

5 So in other words, we use the SAME sources of evidence as the U.S. Supreme Court itself uses. They quote statutes,  
6 regulations, law books, legal dictionaries, and government publications as authorities in their rulings and so do we. Since all  
7 are equal under the law, we have the same right to do this as the government. Anyone who attacks OUR evidentiary sources  
8 of belief indirectly is attacking both the government directly, which is the source of almost all of our evidence, as well as the  
9 U.S. Supreme Court indirectly, because we rely on the SAME credible sources of evidence to prove our opinions as they do.

10 The Member Agreement, Form #01.001 of the SEDM sister site that uses our materials contains the following warning to  
11 prevent anyone from relying on either our opinions or ANYONE ELSE'S opinions either:

12 **SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001**  
13 **Section 1.3: Obligations of Membership**

14 *The only thing I will use the materials, education, or information for that are provided by the ministry is to*  
15 *worship, serve, and glorify my Creator above every man, ruler, law, or government and to Petition the*  
16 *Government for a Redress of Grievances of wrongs against my life, liberty, property, and family that violate either*  
17 *[the Creator's Sovereign Laws](#) or [man's laws](#). This is an exercise of my religious faith and my right to Petition the*  
18 *Government that is protected by the First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States of America. This is*  
19 *a lawful purpose so that it can never be said that either I nor the ministry are engaging in unlawful activity [subject](#)*  
20 *[to any penalty](#) or other unconstitutional "[Bill of Attainder](#)".*

21 [. . .]

22 *4. I agree to regularly study, learn, and obey man's law and to use that knowledge to ensure that our public*  
23 *servants remain accountable to us, who are the true sovereigns and "governing authorities" within our system*  
24 *of [Republican government](#). I will do this by reading or viewing the free sources of enacted law found on the*  
25 *ministry website and especially the [Liberty University](#). The purpose of reading or viewing these materials is so*  
26 *that I can learn how to love and protect my neighbor out of obedience to the last six commandments of the Ten*  
27 *Commandments.*

28 *"And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws [of both [God](#) and [man](#)], and shalt shew*  
29 *them the way wherein they must walk, and the work [of obedience to God] that they must*  
30 *do."*  
31 *[[Exodus 18:20](#), Bible, NKJV]*

32 *"The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens,' are synonymous terms, and mean*  
33 *the same thing. They both describe the political body who, according to our republican*  
34 *institutions, form the sovereignty, and who hold the power and conduct the government*  
35 *through their representatives. They are what we familiarly call the 'sovereign people,' and*  
36 *every citizen is one of this people, and a constituent member of this sovereignty. ..."*  
37 *[Boyd v. State of Nebraska, [143 U.S. 135](#) (1892)]*

38 *5. I agree to help educate all the consenting people I know and come in contact with about everything that I learn*  
39 *by reading and studying God's laws and man's laws and participating in the ministry.*

40 *6. I agree and commit to defend the credibility and integrity of the fellowship and ministry and every member by*  
41 *promptly contacting the ministry in writing via the [Contact Us page](#) if or when I find anything that is either*  
42 *erroneous or inconsistent with the law when or if I find it so that it may be promptly corrected. If I don't, and if I*  
43 *am a government employee, officer, or agent, then I become a Member in Bad Standing.*

44 *7. I accept my share of the obligation to financially support this religious ministry through free will offerings so*  
45 *that we as a fellowship may continue to glorify and serve the Lord by setting the captives everywhere free from*  
46 *slavery to sin using the Truth by giving them education and tools to defend the sovereignty that comes only from*  
47 *God.*

48 *8. I will speak and act in a manner consistent with all the policy documents published by the ministry in section*  
49 *1.8 of the Forms/Pubs page (<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>).*

50 *9. I will stop making any and all [presumptions](#) about what the law requires and will stop believing or saying*  
51 *anything that I haven't proven for myself by reading the law. I will stop believing what others tell me about what*  
52 *the law requires and rely ONLY on legally admissible evidence in reaching my own conclusions. I recognize that*  
53 *this is the most important way that I can:*

- 1 9.1 Protect the credibility and success of the freedom movement.
- 2 9.2 Protect the credibility and success of this ministry.
- 3 9.3 Protect my own credibility and prevent me from being called "frivolous".
- 4 9.4 Prevent the legal profession and/or the government from becoming a state-sponsored civil religion in violation
- 5 of the First Amendment. See [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#).

6 For the reasons why, see: [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form](#)  
7 [#05.017](#).  
8 [SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001, Section 1.3;  
9 SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/participate/member-agreement/>]

10 Furthermore, even the U.S. Supreme Court identifies its rulings not as "orders" but "opinions". By the above admonition  
11 from the SEDM Member Agreement, not even the U.S. Supreme Court is suitable as a basis for belief. See for yourself:

U.S. Supreme Court "Opinions" Page  
<http://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/opinions.aspx>

12 Based on our Disclaimer earlier, "opinions" are not admissible as legal evidence, and hence, even the U.S. Supreme Court's  
13 own rulings are not admissible as evidence under Federal Rules of Evidence 610! And guess what, the U.S. Supreme Court  
14 even wrote Federal Rule of Evidence 610. They wrote all the federal civil, criminal, and evidentiary rules. They ought to  
15 know better because they wrote the rules that they are violating.

16 If the U.S. Supreme Court wanted their rulings to be LEGAL speech instead of POLITICAL speech, they should have called  
17 them "orders" rather than "opinions". Courts are NOT allowed to engaged in POLITICAL speech, of which "opinions" are  
18 a subset. Only the Executive and Legislative Branches, which are political branches, can lawfully engage in political speech,  
19 by the admission of no less than guess what, the U.S. Supreme Court!

20 *"But, fortunately for our freedom from political excitements in judicial duties, this court [the U.S. Supreme*  
21 *Court] can never with propriety be called on officially to be the umpire in questions merely political. The*  
22 *adjustment of these questions belongs to the people and their political representatives, either in the State or*  
23 *general government. These questions relate to matters not to be settled on strict legal principles. They are*  
24 *adjusted rather by inclination, or prejudice or compromise, often.*

25 [. . .]

26 *Another evil, alarming and little foreseen, involved in regarding these as questions for the final arbitrament*  
27 *of judges would be that, in such an event, all political privileges and rights would, in a dispute among the*  
28 *people, depend on our decision finally. We would possess the power to decide against, as well as for, them, and,*  
29 *under a prejudiced or arbitrary judiciary, the public liberties and popular privileges might thus be much*  
30 *perverted, if not entirely prostrated. But, allowing the people to make constitutions and unmake them, allowing*  
31 *their representatives to make laws and unmake them, and without our interference as to their principles or policy*  
32 *in doing it, yet, when constitutions and laws are made and put in force by others, then the courts, as empowered*  
33 *by the State or the Union, commence their functions and may decide on the rights which conflicting parties can*  
34 *legally set up under them, rather than about their formation itself. Our power begins after theirs [the Sovereign*  
35 *People] ends. Constitutions and laws precede the judiciary, and we act only under and after them, and as to*  
36 *disputed rights beneath them, rather than disputed points in making them. We speak what is the law, jus dicere,*  
37 *we speak or construe what is the constitution, after both are made, but we make, or revise, or control neither.*  
38 *The disputed rights beneath constitutions already made are to be governed by precedents, by sound legal*  
39 *principles, by positive legislation [e.g. "positive law"], clear contracts, moral duties, and fixed rules; they are*  
40 *per se questions of law, and are well suited to the education and habits of the bench. But the other disputed*  
41 *points in making constitutions, depending often, as before shown, on policy, inclination, popular resolves and*  
42 *popular will and arising not in respect to private rights, not what is meum and tuum, but in relation to politics,*  
43 *they belong to politics, and they are settled by political tribunals, and are too dear to a people bred in the school*  
44 *of Sydney and Russel for them ever to intrust their final decision, when disputed, to a class of men who are so far*  
45 *removed from them as the judiciary, a class also who might decide them erroneously, as well as right, and if in*  
46 *the former way, the consequences might not be able to be averted except by a revolution, while a wrong decision*  
47 *by a political forum can often be peacefully corrected by new elections or instructions in a single month; and*  
48 *if the people, in the distribution of powers under the constitution, should ever think of making judges supreme*  
49 *arbiters in political controversies when not selected by nor, frequently, amenable to them nor at liberty to follow*  
50 *such various considerations in their judgments as [48 U.S. 53] belong to mere political questions, they will*  
51 *dethrone themselves and lose one of their own invaluable birthrights; building up in this way -- slowly, but*  
52 *surely -- a new sovereign power in the republic, in most respects irresponsible and unchangeable for life, and*  
53 *one more dangerous, in theory at least, than the worst elective oligarchy in the worst of times. Again, instead*  
54 *of controlling the people in political affairs, the judiciary in our system was designed rather to control*  
55 *individuals, on the one hand, when encroaching, or to defend them, on the other, under the Constitution and*  
56 *the laws, when they are encroached upon. And if the judiciary at times seems to fill the important station of a*

1 check in the government, it is rather a check on the legislature, who may attempt to pass laws contrary to the  
2 Constitution, or on the executive, who may violate both the laws and Constitution, than on the people themselves  
3 in their primary capacity as makers and amenders of constitutions."  
4 [Luther v. Borden, [48 U.S. 1](#) (1849)]

5 Now let's apply the same accusation to the Internal Revenue Service, which also operates almost entirely by opinion rather  
6 than POSITIVE law or legally admissible evidence:

- 7 1. Even the U.S. Supreme Court says that tax issues are "political matters", and we know that REAL Constitutional  
8 Article III courts CANNOT lawfully entertain "political questions" or "political matters":

9 **"Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit**  
10 **or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth**  
11 **Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally**  
12 **reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously**  
13 **includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter.** Of course, the situs of  
14 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration  
15 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."  
16 [Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]

17 The act of choosing a domicile in itself is a political matter arising out of one's act of political association with a  
18 specific municipal jurisdiction. It is a violation of the First Amendment prohibition against compelled association for a  
19 judge to FORCE you to become a "taxpayer" or to accept the obligations of a statutory "taxpayer" because he in effect  
20 is FORCING you to politically associate.

- 21 2. The entire Internal Revenue Code, according to 1 U.S.C. §204, is not legal evidence of ANYTHING and therefore  
22 cannot form a basis for belief.  
23 2.1. Instead, it is identified as "prima facie evidence", which means merely that it is a PRESUMPTION.  
24 2.2. All presumptions which prejudice constitutional rights are a violation of due process of law.  
25 3. The IRS and the courts both say that you CANNOT rely on ANYTHING the IRS says or publishes as a basis for  
26 belief.

27 *"IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their*  
28 *advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position."*  
29 [[Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 4.10.7.2.8](#) (05-14-1999)]

- 30 4. Tax preparers and attorneys may be relied upon, but only for destroying mens rea needed to criminally convict people  
31 under the PENAL rather than CRIMINAL provisions of the Internal Revenue Code. Civilly, you are STILL liable for  
32 all the mistakes they make.  
33 5. The courts issue OPINIONS rather than ORDERS, so what they say is not admissible as evidence under Federal Rule  
34 of Evidence 610.  
35 6. Even when alleged Article III courts are hearing tax matters, they are operating in the SAME Article I capacity as the  
36 Tax court, and hence, are operating in a POLITICAL capacity within the Executive Branch.  
37 6.1. Hence, all tax hearings are political in nature.  
38 6.2. Judges in federal district courts are wearing TWO hats: 1. An Article I hat for tax and franchise matters, as  
39 documented in 26 U.S.C. §7441; 2. An Article III hat for other matters. See Freytag v. Commissioner, 501 U.S.  
40 868 (1991).  
41 6.3. Judges who preside over tax disputes, and especially if they themselves are "taxpayers" or are paid by  
42 "taxpayers", have a criminal financial conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28  
43 U.S.C. §455.  
44 6.4. Now what do you think that a judge is going to do if offered a choice between treating you as a PRIVATE man or  
45 woman not subject to his jurisdiction and a "taxpayer" who is in effect, his personal "employee" for free? Duuuh.  
46 That's the problem with allowing Article III judges to preside as executive branch arbitrators over franchise  
47 issues.  
48 7. The IRS says they are not required to rely upon court opinions below the U.S. Supreme Court so neither do we,  
49 probably because they are rulings of a legislative franchise court rather than a true Article III constitutional court.

50 *"IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their*  
51 *advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position."*  
52 [[Internal Revenue Manual \(I.R.M.\), Section 4.10.7.2.8](#) (05-14-1999)]

1 So what we have in essence is a tax code that behaves in every particular as a state-sponsored religion in violation of the First  
2 Amendment. That religion is exhaustively described in:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 If you don't believe the above, see what the U.S. Supreme Court would call "facts" and "evidence" on the matter:

*Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 Anyone who accuses US essentially of establishing a cult of personality or religion around our own beliefs is clearly  
5 contradicting our Disclaimer and if they are in the government talking about tax matters, is a HYPOCRITE of the highest  
6 order. Below is what one FORMER tax collector and Apostle of Jesus said on this subject, who quit his profession in disgust  
7 after he realized just how hypocritical it was:

8 *Do Not Judge*

9 *"Judge not, that you be not judged. For with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure*  
10 *you use, it will be measured back to you. And why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye, but do not*  
11 *consider the plank in your own eye? Or how can you say to your brother, 'Let me remove the speck from your*  
12 *eye'; and look, a plank is in your own eye? **Hypocrite! First remove the plank from your own eye, and then you***  
13 *will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother's eye.*

14 *"Do not give what is holy to the dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet,*  
15 *and turn and tear you in pieces.*  
16 *[Matt. 7:1-6, Bible, NKJV]*

17 By the way, here is what the Bible also says about Matthew while he was a tax collector, which might explain WHY he quit  
18 his profession:

19 *"For God gives wisdom and knowledge and joy to a man who is good in His sight; **but to the sinner He gives the***  
20 ***work of gathering and collecting, that he may give to him who is good before God.** This also is vanity and*  
21 *grasping for the wind."*  
22 *[Eccl. 2:26, Bible, NKJV]*

23 **9.3.8 Burden of Proof is on you, not the government, to prove you are a "nontaxpayer" and "not liable"**

False Argument: Those wishing to challenge illegal tax enforcement actions against "nontaxpayers" have the burden of proving that they are "nontaxpayers" and "not liable". The government doesn't have to prove anything.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The innocent until proven guilty maxim of American Jurisprudence requires that you are innocent until proven guilty. The legal equivalent of "innocent" is that of a "nontaxpayer" who is NOT subject rather than statutorily "exempt". The government therefore has the burden of proving in court that you CONSENTED to BECOME a statutory "taxpayer" and had the legal capacity to consent before it may TREAT you as a statutory "taxpayer". Otherwise, INJUSTICE, identity theft, involuntary servitude, and THEFT result from illegal enforcement against those who are not subject.

Further information:

1. *Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046-the criminal consequences of forcing YOU to have the burden of proof that you are NOT a "customer" of government  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Government Burden of Proof*, Form #05.025.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 Government's FIRST duty is to protect your right to be LEFT ALONE. That right BEGINS with being LEFT ALONE and  
25 not becoming the target of enforcement actions if you are not a "customer" of government franchise or civil statutory  
26 protection.

1 "The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They  
2 recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a  
3 part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect  
4 Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the**  
5 **Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized**  
6 **men.**"

7 [Olmstead v. United States, [277 U.S. 438, 478](#) (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also Washington v. Harper,  
8 [494 U.S. 210](#) (1990)]

9  
10 PAULSEN, ETHICS (Thilly's translation), chap. 9.

11 "**Justice, as a moral habit, is that tendency of the will and mode of conduct which refrains from disturbing the**  
12 **lives and interests of others, and, as far as possible, hinders such interference on the part of others.** This virtue  
13 springs from the individual's respect for his fellows as ends in themselves and as his co equals. The different  
14 spheres of interests may be roughly classified as follows: body and life; the family, or the extended individual  
15 life; property, or the totality of the instruments of action; honor, or the ideal existence; and finally freedom, or  
16 the possibility of fashioning one's life as an end in itself. The law defends these different spheres, thus giving rise  
17 to a corresponding number of spheres of rights, each being protected by a prohibition. . . . To violate the rights,  
18 to interfere with the interests of others, is injustice. All injustice is ultimately directed against the life of the  
19 neighbor; it is an open avowal that the latter is not an end in itself, having the same value as the individual's own  
20 life. The general formula of the duty of justice may therefore be stated as follows: Do no wrong yourself, and  
21 permit no wrong to be done, so far as lies in your power; or, expressed positively: Respect and protect the right."  
22 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 2]

23  
24 "**Justice is the end of government. It is the end of civil society.** It ever has been, and ever will be pursued, until  
25 it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit."  
26 [James Madison, *The Federalist* No. 51 (1788)]

27  
28 "Do not strive with [or try to regulate or control or enslave] a man without cause, **if he has done you no harm.**"  
29 [Prov. 3:30, Bible, NKJV]

30 In other words, you have a right to be treated as a "non-customer" of government civil statutory franchise protection or  
31 enforcement unless and until the GOVERNMENT proves you consented to become a customer and that you had the lawful  
32 authority and capacity to consent and therefore alienate a right in relation to them. This is consistent with the Declaration of  
33 Independence, which says that your rights are INCAPABLE of being alienated and that all JUST powers of government  
34 derive from the CONSENT of the governed. Anything not traceable DIRECTLY to EXPRESS consent is therefore inherently  
35 UNJUST, AND that consent cannot alienate any constitutional right in places where the constitution applies:

36 "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator**  
37 **with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure  
38 these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,  
39 -"  
40 [Declaration of Independence]

41 "Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being alienated, that is, sold and transferred."  
42 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]

43 Imagine for a moment any private business that:

- 44 1. Only had one product. In the case of government, that would be "protection".
- 45 2. Could charge whatever it wants for its services. There are no constitutional limits on the tax rate.
- 46 3. When you come into their store to sign up for the service, forces you to buy EVERYTHING they sell before you can  
47 leave the store. When you sign up for a driver's license, they:
  - 48 3.1. Acquire the right to PRESUME that you are a "resident" for ALL civil purposes.
  - 49 3.2. Presume that you are subject to ALL civil statutory franchises they offer.
  - 50 3.3. Force you to sign up for Social Security in order to obtain an SSN to put on the application. And if you don't  
51 have one, they require you to get a note from the SSA saying that you are NOT eligible.
  - 52 3.4. Force you to become a "taxpayer" and a public officer. Social Security Numbers can only be used by public  
53 officers on official business. If you use one, you are PRESUMED to be a public officer and the subject of the  
54 Public Salary Tax Act that started the modern income tax in 1939.

- 1 4. Had a state-sanctioned monopoly on the delivery of that product, in violation of the Sherman Anti-Trust Act.
- 2 5. Made it a CRIME to IMPERSONATE a customer but refused to prosecute the crime. All “taxpayers” are public
- 3 officers, and it’s a crime to impersonate a public officer. 18 U.S.C. §912. That crime is committed BILLIONS of
- 4 times a year by most Americans.
- 5 6. Was allowed to PRESUME that everyone is a customer, whether they consented or not. That customer in this case is
- 6 called a “citizen” or a “resident”. All presumptions that violate your constitutional rights are a violation of the due
- 7 process clause of the Fifth Amendment. See:
- 8 6.1. Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
- 9 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 10 6.2. Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008
- 11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 12 7. Was allowed to impose ANY DUTY they want in connection with BEING a “customer”, in SPITE of the fact that both
- 13 public and private involuntary servitude and slavery is a CRIME forbidden by the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 14 8. Required you to prove that you are NOT a “customer” BEFORE they have an obligation to leave you alone. In
- 15 practice it is next to IMPOSSIBLE to prove a negative, which automatically places you are a severe disadvantage.
- 16 9. Was allowed to make all “customers” into its own “employees” and officers, often without their knowledge. This is
- 17 done by playing word games in the customer contract or compact. See:
- 18 Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037
- 19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 20 10. Required you to satisfy the entire employment agreement called the “civil code”, which is a franchise privilege,
- BEFORE you could abandon the contractual obligations of being a “customer” and therefore “employee” or “officer”.
- This is called “exhausting administrative remedies before pursuing a civil statutory judicial remedy”.

21 The government’s corrupt enforcement practices don’t pass the “smell test”. Any private business that operated upon the

22 above premises would be quickly prosecuted for the following offenses:

- 23 1. Identity theft. See Form #05.046.
- 24 2. Grand theft.
- 25 3. Involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 26 4. Violation of the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (F.D.C.P.A.).
- 27 5. Criminal stalking. They would be ordered with a restraining order to stay away.

28 Why doesn’t the GOVERNMENT prosecute itself for the above offenses in the context of the way it does tax and civil

29 enforcement? If Titles of Nobility are forbidden and we are ALL equal according to the Constitution and the Supreme Court,

30 then what gives any government the right to do the above without YOU being able to do it to them?

31 In all civil or legal actions, the moving party always has the burden of proof. This is reflected in the Administrative procedures

32 Act:

33 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 556](#)

34 [§ 556. Hearings: presiding employees; powers and duties; burden of proof; evidence; record as basis of](#)

35 [decision](#)

36 *(d) Except as otherwise provided by statute, **the proponent of a rule or order has the burden of proof.** Any oral*

37 *or documentary evidence may be received, but the agency as a matter of policy shall provide for the exclusion of*

38 *irrelevant, immaterial, or unduly repetitious evidence. A sanction may not be imposed or rule or order issued*

39 *except on consideration of the whole record or those parts thereof cited by a party and supported by and in*

40 *accordance with the reliable, probative, and substantial evidence. The agency may, to the extent consistent with*

41 *the interests of justice and the policy of the underlying statutes administered by the agency, consider a violation*

42 *of section 557 (d) of this title sufficient grounds for a decision adverse to a party who has knowingly committed*

43 *such violation or knowingly caused such violation to occur. A party is entitled to present his case or defense by*

44 *oral or documentary evidence, to submit rebuttal evidence, and to conduct such cross-examination as may be*

45 *required for a full and true disclosure of the facts. In rule making or determining claims for money or benefits or*

46 *applications for initial licenses an agency may, when a party will not be prejudiced thereby, adopt procedures*

47 *for the submission of all or part of the evidence in written form.*

48 *[SOURCE: <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/556>]*

49 In any and all tax or civil enforcement action instituted against you by the government, the GOVERNMENT is the moving

50 party asserting you have an obligation and usually, that you failed to fulfill that civil obligation. That obligation, in turn,

51 derives usually from a civil franchise of some kind that attaches to a civil prerequisite status such as “citizen”, “resident”,

1 “taxpayer”, “spouse”, etc. If you never consented to the specific civil status that is the target of the civil enforcement, then  
2 in effect you are the victim of INJUSTICE. The purpose of the courts is to PREVENT injustice, not to protect the government  
3 mafia from the consequences of the INJUSTICE it imposes upon others. That’s why judges are called “justices”.

4 Below is what some courts have said about the impossibility of proving a negative, meaning proving that you are NOT a  
5 “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, etc. They mention “taxpayers”, but the requirement obviously also pertains to those who  
6 are NOT “taxpayers” and who therefore are the target of illegal enforcement.

7 *“The taxpayers were entitled to know the basis of law and fact on which the Commissioner sought to sustain the*  
8 *deficiencies.”*  
9 *[Helvering v. Tex-Penn Oil Co., 300 U.S. 481, 498 (1937)]*

10 *“... Tax liability is a condition precedent to the demand. Merely demanding payment, even repeatedly, does not*  
11 *cause liability.”*  
12 *[Bothke v. Terry, 713 F.2d. 1405, 1414 (1983)]*

13  
14 *“In Janis, supra, the Supreme Court decided that the exclusionary rule did not prevent the Internal Revenue*  
15 *Service (IRS) from using illegally-seized evidence as the basis from which to extrapolate a taxpayer’s unreported*  
16 *income from wagering activities. Prior to addressing the exclusionary question, the Court stated that if the*  
17 *illegally-seized evidence could not be used, then the result would be:*

18 *“a ‘naked’ assessment without Any foundation whatsoever . . . . The determination of tax due then may be one*  
19 *‘without rational foundation and excessive,’ and not properly subject to the usual rule with respect to the burden*  
20 *of proof in tax cases.” (citations and footnotes omitted)*

21 *428 U.S. at 441, 96 S.Ct. at 3026. The Court noted that there was apparently some conflict between the Federal*  
22 *Courts of Appeals as to the burden of proof in tax cases, and then went on to make these observations:*

23 *“However that may be, the debate does not extend to the situation where the assessment is shown to be naked and*  
24 *without Any foundation.*

25 ***“Certainly, proof that an assessment is utterly without foundation is proof that it is arbitrary and erroneous.”***

26 *428 U.S. at 442, 96 S.Ct. at 3026. While the quoted language may not have been dispositive of the issue decided*  
27 *in Janis, supra, it certainly is a strong indication that **the Commissioner must offer some foundational support***  
28 ***for the deficiency determination before the presumption of correctness attaches** to it. After all, as the Court*  
29 *observed in [Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 80 S.Ct. 1437, 4 L.Ed.2d 1669 \(1960\)](#), “. . . as a practical matter*  
30 *it is never easy to prove a negative . . . .” 364 U.S. at 218, 80 S.Ct. at 1444. See also [Flores v. United States, 551](#)*  
31 *[F.2d. 1169, 1175 \(9th Cir. 1977\)](#).*

32 *A Tax Court decision finding unreported income from gambling activities was reversed in Gerardo, supra,*  
33 *because of the lack of any evidence to support the Commissioner’s presumption of correctness.<sup>71</sup> The court*  
34 *reasoned as follows:*

35 *“. . . in order to give effect to the presumption on which the Commissioner relies, some evidence must appear*  
36 *which would support an inference of the taxpayer’s involvement in gambling activity during the period covered*  
37 *by the assessment. Without that evidentiary foundation, minimal though if (sic) may be, an assessment may not*  
38 *be supported even where the taxpayer is silent. (citations omitted)*

39 *“While we realize the difficulties which the Commissioner encounters in assessing deficiencies in circumstances*  
40 *such as are presented here, we nevertheless must insist that the Commissioner provide some predicate evidence*  
41 *connecting the taxpayer to the charged activity if effect is to be given his presumption of correctness. Here, the*  
42 *record is barren of that underlying evidence . . . .”*

43 *552 F.2d. at 554-555. Even though Weimerskirch did not testify in the present case, following the teachings of*  
44 *Gerardo, supra, **the Commissioner still cannot rely on the presumption in the absence of a minimal evidentiary***  
45 ***foundation.***

---

<sup>71</sup> The Commissioner’s deficiency determination covering a later period of gambling activities was upheld. However, there was sufficient substantive evidence to support the Commissioner’s determination for the subsequent period. Gerardo, supra, 552 F.2d. at 553.

1 In another case involving failure to report income from wagering activities, the Fifth Circuit was faced with a  
2 factual situation analogous to that presented here. Carson, supra. The court rejected the government's attempt to  
3 rely solely upon the presumption of correctness<sup>5</sup> and said:

4 **"Such a position, which would support the most arbitrary of assessments so long as the taxpayer found himself**  
5 **unable to prove a negative, frequently difficult in quite innocent circumstances, does not become the**  
6 **government's agents, and we readily reject it."**

7 560 F.2d. at 698. **Even the most innocent of persons would have difficulty in disproving such a serious charge**  
8 **as selling heroin, when the party making the charge was not required to present Any evidence.**<sup>72</sup>

9 [Weimerskirch v. C. I. R., 596 F.2d. 358 (C.A.9, 1979)]

10  
11 "By holding that the **Internal Revenue Service has the burden of persuasion on this issue**, we are determining  
12 that in the absence of proof, the plaintiff will prevail. See 9 Wigmore on Evidence § 2485 (3d ed. 1940). Were this  
13 not the case, the taxes of a California resident could be collected from a totally unrelated person in New York,  
14 and the New Yorker would be forced to prove a negative fact about which he has absolutely no information, i. e.,  
15 that the Californian has no interest in his property. 7 Principles"  
16 [Flores v. U.S., 551 F.2d. 1169 (C.A.9 (Cal.), 1977)]

17 "as a practical matter it is never easy to prove a negative".  
18 [Elkins v. United States, 364 U.S. 206, 218, 80 S.Ct. 1437 1444, 4 L.Ed.2d 1669 (1960)]

19 American criminal jurisprudence is based upon the "innocent until proven guilty beyond a reasonable doubt" maxim. While  
20 this maxim applies to criminal and not civil situations, income tax offenses are prosecuted as crimes, and therefore, it applies  
21 in that case as well.

22 In the context of taxation, being "innocent" means that you are NOT a "customer" of the public office and "trade or business"  
23 franchise called a "taxpayer". In other words, that you are a "nontaxpayer". Therefore, you must be presumed to be a  
24 "nontaxpayer" and therefore not a "customer" of government unless and until the GOVERNMENT proves through an  
25 independent neutral third party with evidence that:

- 26 1. You CONSENTED to become a customer.
- 27 2. You were domiciled and physically present in a place where you could lawfully ALIENATE private rights, which  
28 means federal territory not within any state of the Union.
- 29 3. The consent was provided in WRITING.
- 30 4. No duress was involved.
- 31 5. You did NOT notice them previously that you surrendered your civil status as a "customer" of the "trade or business"  
32 franchise agreement called a statutory "taxpayer". They can't use the "dog ate my homework" excuse.

33 THIS is the burden imposed upon the Internal Revenue Service BEFORE it may engage in any kind of enforcement action.  
34 Any other approach represents INJUSTICE on a massive scale. You don't have to prove that you are NOT a "customer" or  
35 "taxpayer", they have to prove that you ARE.

36 The courts and the IRS try to side-step these requirements with the following illegal tactics:

- 37 1. The Full Payment Rule. This requires "taxpayers" to pay the full amount due BEFORE litigating. It does not pertain  
38 to those who are NOT "taxpayers", which is most Americans. See Laing v. U.S., 423 U.S. 161, 96 S.Ct. 473 (1976).

---

<sup>72</sup> The court described the effect of the requirement that the Commissioner must provide some substantive evidence to support the deficiency determination as follows:

"Neither tax collection in general nor wagering activities in particular, however, have ever been thought wholly to excuse the government from providing some factual foundation for its assessments. The tax collector's presumption of correctness has a herculean muscularity of Goliathlike reach, but we strike an Achilles' heel when we find no muscles, no tendons, no ligaments of fact."

Carson, supra, 560 F.2d. at 696.

1 2. Structuring “tax court” in such a way that you cannot enter it without being a Plaintiff rather than a defendant. This  
2 shifts the burden of proof to YOU to prove that you ARE NOT a “customer”.

3 We bypass all the above methods of essentially hunting and trapping men like animals and prey by the following techniques:

- 4 1. Insisting that we are equal.  
5 2. Kidnaping THEM into being OUR “customers” whenever they communicate with us. If they can practice  
6 institutionalized identity theft and we are all equal, then it must be OK for US to do it to them as a defense against their  
7 same tactics.

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 3. Using the following as the “customer” agreement in all interactions with them:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 9 4. Ensuring that THEY have to live by their own rules. We have OUR OWN “Full Payment Rule” whereby THEY have  
10 to pay TWICE what they assessed against us before they can argue that they are NOT OUR customer.  
11 5. Noticing them with the Resignation of compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002, which quits you from the  
12 Social Security system and makes it impossible to act as a public officer or be eligible for government benefits.  
13 6. The Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001,  
14 which causes them to agree that we are “customer” even BEFORE they begin any enforcement action.  
15 7. Reminding them that they ALREADY AGREED that everything on this site is truthful and legal evidence of their  
16 crimes. They tried to go after us, made themselves subject to our member agreement by going through the store  
17 checkout process, and thereby are required by the SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001 to agree that  
18 EVERYTHING on this website is truthful and accurate and that they consent and stipulate to admit it ALL into  
19 evidence in the context of ANY and EVERY member.  
20 8. Telling them that the following criminal complaint applies if they DO NOT leave you alone or force you to criminally  
21 impersonate a public officer called a “taxpayer”:

Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers, Form #02.005  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 9. Reminding them that they have NO ENFORCEMENT AUTHORITY outside of federal territory and including a  
23 criminal complaint when or if they try to enforce.

Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 For further details on the subject of government burden of proof, see:

Government Burden of Proof, Form #05.025  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 **9.3.9 The income tax couldn’t possibly be a “franchise” or an excise because it is upon ALL POLITICAL**  
26 **“citizens or residents”**

**False Argument:** The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C income tax couldn't possibly be a franchise or excise because it is upon ALL POLITICAL "citizens" or "residents" and nonresident aliens, and not a specific subset or class of them.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A and C income tax is imposed in the regulations under 26 U.S.C. §1 upon a specific class of "citizens", "residents", and nonresident aliens not all people generally. The "citizens" and "residents" must be STATUTORY/territorial and not state citizens and the "nonresident aliens" must be at home. Those citizens, residents ABROAD, and nonresident aliens at home are STATUTORY citizens and residents and "individuals" who are in receipt of the taxable privilege of a public office. If they were indeed absolutely private, nonresident to the federal zone, and not exercising the privilege of a public office, they do not fall within the class of parties subject. They would not be statutorily exempt, but NOT SUBJECT, which is different.

**Further information:**

1. *Government Franchises Course*, Form #12.012  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 Covetous public servants are famous for falsely denying that the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C income tax is a  
2 franchise or an excise. This section will prove them wrong.

3 The legal definition of "franchise" is as follows:

4 ***FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not***  
5 ***belong to citizens of country generally of common right. Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.***  
6 ***In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.***

7 A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference  
8 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative ***subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise***  
9 ***from the king's grant, or be held by prescription,*** but today we understand a franchise to be some special  
10 privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in  
11 general. *State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.*

12 ***In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised***  
13 ***without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise.*** The various powers conferred on corporations are  
14 franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. ***Social Insurance/Socialist***  
15 ***Security***], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a ***Federal Reserve NOTE***], are  
16 franchises. *People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243.* But it does not embrace the property  
17 acquired by the exercise of the franchise. *Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.*  
18 Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. *Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020.* ***In a***  
19 ***popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc.***  
20 ***Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199 L.R.A. 1918E,***  
21 ***352.***

22 *Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.*

23 *Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.*

24 *General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists*  
25 ***in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit.*** *Lord v. Equitable*  
26 *Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.*

27 *Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of*  
28 *a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which*  
29 *authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special*  
30 *privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep.*  
31 *541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.*

32 *Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a*  
33 *corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,*  
34 *receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,*

1 collect fares, etc. *State v. Topeka Water Co.*, 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; *Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People*,  
2 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general  
3 franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while  
4 the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. *Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*  
5 *Trust Co.*, 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.

6 *Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.*  
7 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

8 Note key phrase, which seems to support the idea that the income tax couldn't be a franchise because it at least superficially  
9 seems to be imposed on ALL citizens, rather than a subset of them:

10 "A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which **does not belong to citizens**  
11 **of country generally of common right.** *Elliott v. City of Eugene*, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360. In England it is  
12 defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject."

13 The problems with invoking this simplistic, presumptuous, and legally ignorant approach are numerous and reveal how  
14 incorrect it is:

15 1. The first income tax was declared "class legislation", in that it only applied to a SUBSET of all people. This continues  
16 to be true today with the modern I.R.C. Subtitles A and C income tax:

17 "**The income tax law under consideration is marked by discriminating features which affect the whole law. It**  
18 **discriminates between those who receive an income of four thousand dollars and those who do not. It thus**  
19 **vitiates, in my judgment, by this arbitrary discrimination, the whole legislation.** Hamilton says in one of his  
20 papers, (the *Continentalist*,) "the genius of liberty reprobates everything arbitrary or discretionary in taxation. It  
21 exacts that every man, by a definite and general rule, should know what proportion of his property the State  
22 demands; whatever liberty we may boast of in theory, it cannot exist in fact while [arbitrary] assessments  
23 continue." 1 *Hamilton's Works*, ed. 1885, 270. The legislation, in the discrimination it makes, is class legislation.  
24 **Whenever a distinction is made in the burdens a law imposes or in the benefits it confers on any citizens by**  
25 **reason of their birth, or wealth, or religion, it is class legislation, and leads inevitably to oppression and abuses,**  
26 **and to general unrest and disturbance in society [e.g. wars, political conflict, violence, anarchy].** It was hoped  
27 and believed that the great amendments to the Constitution which followed the late civil war had rendered such  
28 legislation impossible for all future time. But the objectionable legislation reappears in the act under  
29 consideration. It is the same in essential character as that of the English income statute of 1691, which taxed  
30 Protestants at a certain rate, Catholics, as a class, at double the rate of Protestants, and Jews at another and  
31 separate rate. Under wise and constitutional legislation every citizen should contribute his proportion, however  
32 small the sum, to the support of the government, and it is no kindness to urge any of our citizens to escape from  
33 that obligation. If he contributes the smallest mite of his earnings to that purpose he will have a greater regard  
34 for the government and more self-respect 597\*597 for himself feeling that though he is poor in fact, he is not a  
35 pauper of his government. And it is to be hoped that, whatever woes and embarrassments may betide our people,  
36 they may never lose their manliness and self-respect. Those qualities preserved, they will ultimately triumph over  
37 all reverses of fortune."

38 [ . . . ]

39 "Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that go down to the very  
40 foundation of the government. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress, where  
41 is the course of usurpation to end? **The present assault upon capital is but the beginning. It will be but the**  
42 **stepping-stone to others, larger and more sweeping, till our political contests will become a war of the poor**  
43 **against the rich; a war constantly growing in intensity and bitterness.**"

44 "**If the court sanctions the power of discriminating taxation, and nullifies the uniformity mandate of the**  
45 **Constitution, as said by one who has been all his life a student of our institutions, "it will mark the hour when**  
46 **the sure decadence of our present government will commence.**" If the purely arbitrary limitation of \$4000 in  
47 the present law can be sustained, none having less than that amount of income being assessed or taxed for the  
48 support of the government, the limitation of future Congresses may be fixed at a much larger sum, at five or ten  
49 or twenty thousand dollars, parties possessing an income of that amount alone being bound to bear the burdens  
50 of government; or the limitation may be designated at such an amount as a board of "walking delegates" may  
51 deem necessary. There is no safety in allowing the limitation to be adjusted except in strict compliance with the  
52 mandates of the Constitution which require its taxation, if imposed by direct taxes, to be apportioned among the  
53 States according to their representation, and if imposed by indirect taxes, to be uniform in operation and, so far  
54 as practicable, in proportion to their property, equal upon all citizens. **Unless the rule of the Constitution**  
55 **governs, a majority may fix the limitation at such rate as will not include any of their own number.**"  
56 [Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)]

57 2. The U.S. Supreme Court also declared the current income tax an excise or privilege tax:

1 "As repeatedly pointed out by this court, the Corporation Tax Law of 1909, imposed an excise or privilege tax, and not in  
2 any sense, a tax upon property or upon income merely as income. It was enacted in view of the decision of Pollock v.  
3 Farmer's Loan & T. Co., 157 U.S. 429, 29 L.Ed. 759, 15 Sup.St.Rep. 673, 158 U.S. 601, 39 L.Ed. 1108, 15 Sup.Ct.Rep. 912,  
4 which held the income tax provisions of a previous law to be unconstitutional because amounting in effect to a direct tax  
5 upon property within the meaning of the Constitution, and because not apportioned in the manner required by that  
6 instrument."  
7 [U.S. v. Whiteridge, 231 U.S. 144, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 24 (1913)]

8 3. The regulations under 26 U.S.C. §1 impose the income tax as follows:

9 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.

10 (a) General rule.

11 (I) Section 1 of the Code imposes an income tax on the income of every individual who is a citizen or resident of  
12 the United States and, to the extent provided by section 871(b) or 877(b), on the income of a nonresident alien  
13 individual.

14 [ . . . ]

15 (b) Citizens or residents of the United States liable to tax.

16 In general, all citizens of the United States, wherever resident, and all resident alien individuals are liable to  
17 the income taxes imposed by the Code whether the income is received from sources within or without the  
18 United States. Pursuant to section 876, a nonresident alien individual who is a bona fide resident of a section  
19 931 possession (as defined in § 1.931-1(c)(1) of this chapter) or Puerto Rico during the entire taxable year is,  
20 except as provided in section 931 or 933 with respect to income from sources within such possessions, subject to  
21 taxation in the same manner as a resident alien individual. As to tax on nonresident alien individuals, see sections  
22 871 and 877.

23 [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(1)]

24 4. The big problem with the above is first that it uses "liable TO" rather than "liable FOR". So it doesn't impose a legal  
25 liability.

26 5. The second problem with 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(1) above is that it is written by the Secretary of the Treasury and not the  
27 Congress. Regulations may NOT exceed the scope of the statute and in this case they do. U.S. v. Calamaro, 354 U.S.  
28 351, 359 (1956). Hence, the provision can only affect people WITHIN the Department of the Treasury. The Secretary  
29 has no authority to LEGISLATE an obligation that doesn't appear in the Internal Revenue Code itself, except in the case  
30 of people and entities serving WITHIN his department and not elsewhere in the government.

31 "'Tax' is legal imposition, exclusively of statutory origin, and liability to taxation must be read in statute, or it  
32 does not exist."

33 [Bente v. Bugbee, 137 A. 552, 103 N.J. Law. 608 (1927)]

34 "The taxpayer must be liable for the tax. Tax liability is a condition precedent to the demand. Merely demanding  
35 payment, even repeatedly, does not cause liability."

36 [Bothke v. Terry, 713 F.2d. 1405, 1414 (1983)]

37 "Liability for taxation must clearly appear from statute imposing tax."

38 [Higley v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 69 F.2d. 160 (1934)]

39 6. The above definition of "franchise" mentions a "common right". On federal territory where STATUTORY "citizens"  
40 and "residents" MUST be domiciled, there are NO constitutional protections on federal territory within the exclusive  
41 jurisdiction of Congress, and therefore the above language doesn't apply:

42 "Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform  
43 to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or  
44 conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every  
45 state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the  
46 definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and  
47 is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the  
48 territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,  
49 Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing  
50 a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative  
51 power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not

1 until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the  
2 people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress  
3 thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that  
4 the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of  
5 habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights.”  
6 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901)]

- 7 7. STATUTORY/territorial “citizens” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 are in fact privileged. This is the main reason, in fact, that  
8 they can be made taxable to begin with.

9 **“Finally, this Court is mindful of the years of past practice in which territorial citizenship has been treated as**  
10 **a statutory [PRIVILEGE!], and not a constitutional, right. In the unincorporated territories of Puerto Rico,**  
11 **Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern Mariana Islands, birthright citizenship was conferred upon**  
12 **their inhabitants by various statutes many years after the United States acquired them. See Amicus Br. at 10-**  
13 **11. If the Citizenship Clause guaranteed birthright citizenship in unincorporated territories, these statutes**  
14 **would have been unnecessary. While longstanding practice is not sufficient to demonstrate constitutionality,**  
15 **such a practice requires special scrutiny before being set aside. See, e.g., Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S.**  
16 **22, 31 (1922) (Holmes, J.) (“If a thing has been practiced for two hundred years by common consent, it will need**  
17 **a strong case for the Fourteenth Amendment to affect it[.]”); Walz v. Tax Comm’n, 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970) (“It**  
18 **is obviously correct that no one acquires a vested or protected right in violation of the Constitution by long use .**  
19 **. . . Yet an unbroken practice . . . is not something to be lightly cast aside.”). And while Congress cannot take**  
20 **away the citizenship of individuals covered by the Citizenship Clause, it can bestow citizenship upon those not**  
21 **within the Constitution’s breadth. See U.S. Const. art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 (“Congress shall have Power to dispose of and**  
22 **make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory belonging to the United States[\*]”); id. at**  
23 **art. I, § 8, cl. 4 (Congress may “establish an uniform Rule of Naturalization . . .”). To date, Congress has not**  
24 **seen fit to bestow birthright citizenship upon American Samoa, and in accordance with the law, this Court must**  
25 **and will respect that choice.16**  
26 [Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013)]

27  
28 “The Naturalization Clause [of the Fourteenth Amendment] has a geographic limitation: it applies “throughout  
29 the United States.” The federal courts have repeatedly construed similar and even identical language in other  
30 clauses to include states and incorporated territories, but not unincorporated territories. In Downes v. Bidwell,  
31 182 U.S. 244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901), one of the Insular Cases, the Supreme Court held that the  
32 Revenue Clause’s identical explicit geographic limitation, “throughout the United States,” did not include the  
33 unincorporated territory of Puerto Rico, which for purposes of that Clause was “not part of the United States.”  
34 Id. at 287, 21 S.Ct. 770. The Court reached this sensible result because unincorporated territories are not on a  
35 path to statehood. See Boumediene v. Bush, 553 U.S. 723, 757–58, 128 S.Ct. 2229, 171 L.Ed.2d. 41 (2008) (citing  
36 Downes, 182 U.S. at 293, 21 S.Ct. 770). In Rabang v. I.N.S., 35 F.3d. 1449 (9th Cir.1994), this court held that  
37 the Fourteenth Amendment’s limitation of birthright citizenship to those “born ... in the United States” did not  
38 extend citizenship to those born in the Philippines during the period when it was an unincorporated territory.  
39 U.S. Const., 14th Amend., cl. 1; see Rabang, 35 F.3d. at 1451. Every court to have construed that clause’s  
40 geographic limitation has agreed. See Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914, 920–21 (2d Cir.1998); Lacap v. I.N.S.,  
41 138 F.3d. 518, 519 (3d Cir.1998); Licudine v. Winter, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 134 (D.D.C.2009).

42 Like the constitutional clauses at issue in Rabang and Downes, the Naturalization Clause is expressly limited to  
43 the “United States.” This limitation “prevents its extension to every place over which the government exercises  
44 its sovereignty.” Rabang, 35 F.3d. at 1453. Because the Naturalization Clause did not follow the flag to the CNMI  
45 when Congress approved the Covenant, the Clause does not require us to apply federal immigration law to the  
46 CNMI prior to the CNRA’s transition date.  
47 [Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026 (2012)]

- 48 8. Statutes ARE NOT necessary to describe state citizens or nationals (in a common law and not statutory sense), because  
49 the Fourteenth Amendment and the Constitution describes their eligibility for citizenship or naturalization. Thus, the  
50 authority for state citizenship of those born in constitutional states DOES NOT derive from U.S. Code Title 8, but the  
51 constitution, and they are not found in Title 8 of the U.S. code:

52 **“If the Citizenship Clause guaranteed birthright citizenship in unincorporated territories, these statutes would**  
53 **have been unnecessary.”**  
54 [Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013)]

- 55 9. State citizens domiciled outside of federal territory and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional  
56 state cannot be STATUTORY “citizens” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and therefore are not privileged, as are STATUTORY  
57 citizens. Hence, they cannot be subject to excise or privilege taxes by virtue of their CONSTITUTIONAL but not  
58 STATUTORY status as “citizens”.

10. The income tax is, in fact, a tax upon EXACTLY the very thing that the U.S. Supreme Court held above could NOT be taxed within a Constitutional state. Namely a statutory “trade or business”, which is defined as “the functions of a public office” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). Earnings are not “reportable” under 26 U.S.C. §6041 and therefore “taxable” or “gross income” UNLESS the earnings are connected with this public office. See:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11. Anyone in receipt of a privilege is a public officer:

*privilege* \ 'priv-lij, 'pri-və- \ noun

[Middle English, from Anglo-French, from Latin *privilegium* law for or against a private person, from *privus* private + *leg-*, *lex* law] 12th century: a right or immunity granted as a peculiar benefit, advantage, or favor: prerogative especially: such a **right or immunity attached specifically to a position or an office** [Mish, F. C. (2003). Preface. Merriam-Websters collegiate dictionary. (Eleventh ed.). Springfield, MA: Merriam-Webster, Inc.]

12. The income tax imposed in the regulations therefore is a tax upon the PRIVILEGE of territorial citizenship or residency WHEN abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911 or nonresident aliens when doing business in federal territory but who are not domiciled or physically present there. The only area within constitutional states where such parties can exist is within federal enclaves but nowhere else. In fact, the IRS Office of Chief Counsel Memorandum Number 200634001 establishes that such enclaves are the ONLY place where the income tax can apply within a constitutional state, under the Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §110(d). That is the ONLY authority they cite to the City of Los Angeles for instituting an income tax upon their workers:

*IRS Office of Chief Counsel Memorandum Number 200634001*, SEDM Exhibit #09.042  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

Consequently, the claim that the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C income taxes are NOT “franchise” or excise taxes is clearly FALSE.

All franchise taxes are taxes upon the loan of public property used for profit. In this case, the property being loaned are the PUBLIC rights attached to the STATUTORY civil status of “citizen” or “resident” domiciled on federal territory. All such parties are naturalized aliens who remain privileged AFTER they are STATUTORILY rather than CONSTITUTIONALLY naturalized:

“Constitutionally, only those born or naturalized in the United States and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens. Const.Amdt. XIV. The power to fix and determine the rules of naturalization is vested in the Congress. Const.Art. I, sec. 8, cl. 4. Since all persons born outside of the [CONSTITUTIONAL] United States, are “foreigners,” [I] and not subject to the jurisdiction of the United States, the statutes, such as § 1993 and 8 U.S.C.A. §601 [currently 8 U.S.C. §1401], derive their validity from the naturalization power of the Congress. *Elk v. Wilkins*, 1884, 112 U.S. 94, 101, 5 S.Ct. 41, 28 L.Ed. 643; *Wong Kim Ark v. U.S.*, 1898, 169 U.S. 649, 702, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890. **Persons in whom citizenship is vested by such statutes are naturalized citizens and not native-born citizens.** *Zimmer v. Acheson*, 10 Cir. 1951, 191 F.2d. 209, 211; *Wong Kim Ark v. U. S.*, supra.”  
[*Ly Shew v. Acheson*, 110 F.Supp. 50 (N.D. Cal., 1953)]

FOOTNOTES:

[1] See *Boyd v. State of Nebraska ex rel. Thayer*, 1892, 143 U.S. 135, 12 S.Ct. 375, 36 L.Ed. 103; *U.S. v. Harbanuk*, 2 Cir. 1933, 62 F.2d. 759, 761.

These STATUTORY statuses are legislative creations of Congress and privileges, and those who exercise them are among the few subject to legislative oversight and control by Congress because exercising said privilege.

Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against “encroachment or

aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. [Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683](#). But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.<sup>FN35</sup> Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.  
[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

The same privileged status applies to “nonresident aliens” who re the only parties subject to withholding under the Internal Revenue Code. These parties are the subject of an “implied license” and therefore a FRANCHISE also:

*The reasons for not allowing to other aliens exemption 'from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found' were stated as follows: 'When private individuals of one nation [states of the Unions are “nations” under the law of nations] spread themselves through another as business or caprice may direct, mingling indiscriminately with the inhabitants of that other, or when merchant vessels enter for the purposes of trade, it would be obviously inconvenient and dangerous to society, and would subject the laws to continual infraction, and the government to degradation, if such individuals or merchants did not owe temporary and local allegiance, and were not amenable to the jurisdiction of the country. Nor can the foreign sovereign have any motive for wishing such exemption. His subjects thus passing into foreign countries are not employed by him, nor are they engaged in national pursuits. Consequently, there are powerful motives for not exempting persons of this description from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found, and no one motive for requiring it. The implied license, therefore, under which they enter, can never be construed to grant such exemption.'* 7 Cranch, 144.

*In short, the judgment in the case of The Exchange declared, as incontrovertible principles, that the jurisdiction of every nation within its own territory is exclusive and absolute, and is susceptible of no limitation not imposed by the nation itself; that all exceptions to its full and absolute territorial jurisdiction must be traced up to its own consent, express or implied; that upon its consent to cede, or to waive the exercise of, a part of its territorial jurisdiction, rest the exemptions from that jurisdiction of foreign sovereigns or their armies entering its territory with its permission, and of their foreign ministers and public ships of war; and that the implied license, under which private individuals of another nation enter the territory and mingle indiscriminately with its inhabitants, for purposes of business or pleasure, can never be construed to grant to them an exemption from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found. See, also, Carlisle v. U.S. (1872) 16 Wall. 147, 155; Radich v. Hutchins (1877) 95 U.S. 210; Wildenhuss' Case (1887) 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385; Chae Chan Ping v. U.S. (1889) 130 U.S. 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.  
[United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]*

The fact that Congress cannot unilaterally take away the CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship status of a CONSTITUTIONAL/state citizen is proof that it is a RIGHT and not a PRIVILEGE, and that the human possessing the status is the ABSOLUTE, UNQUALIFIED owner. Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S. 253 (1967). In fact, they DO take away STATUTORY citizenship all the time, as pointed out in Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971). The same is NOT true in the case of STATUTORY citizens. If they can take it away without your consent, then it’s a privilege and its PUBLIC property under the control of Congress and not you.

*“We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, ‘the right to exclude [others is] one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.’” Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982), quoting Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979). “  
[Nollan v. California Coastal Comm’n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)]*

*“In this case, we hold that the “right to exclude,” so universally held to be a fundamental element of the property right,<sup>[11]</sup> falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without compensation.”  
[Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)]*

[11] See, e. g., [United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 \(1975\); United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 \(CA5 1961\)](#). As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, “[a]n essential element of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it.” [International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 \(1918\) \(dissenting opinion\)](#).

1 It is, however, criminal identity theft to confuse a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen with a STATUTORY citizen in order to  
2 extraterritorially and illegally enforce the Internal Revenue Code within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state,  
3 as documented below:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 Given that the I.R.C. Subtitles A and C income tax are a franchise/excise tax, we would now like to further explain exactly  
5 WHAT property is being loaned and thereby taxed. In legal parlance, the loan of the STATUTORY CIVIL STATUS of  
6 "citizen" or "resident" makes the recipient a temporary trustee, and if they violate their trust, the property can be taken back  
7 through administrative action or physical seizure and without legal process so long as the conditions of the loan allowed for  
8 these methods of enforcement:

9 *"How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by*  
10 *equity alone. But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on the*  
11 *terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of the*  
12 *donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the donee,*  
13 *namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the donee to a*  
14 *condition subsequent. The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate. Equity,*  
15 *however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by imposing*  
16 *upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or with notice)*  
17 *a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does. It is in this way that*  
18 *all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created) by testators*  
19 *in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in which the*  
20 *trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. In short, as property is the subject of every equitable*  
21 *obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating an*  
22 *obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect to it*  
23 *in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal*  
24 *obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just*  
25 *explained."*  
26 *[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543]*

27  
28 *"When Sir Matthew Hale, and the sages of the law in his day, spoke of property as affected by a public interest,*  
29 *and ceasing from that cause to be juris privati solely, that is, ceasing to be held merely in private right, they*  
30 *referred to*

31 *[1] property dedicated [DONATED] by the owner to public uses, or*

32 *[2] to property the use of which was granted by the government [e.g. Social Security Card], or*

33 *[3] in connection with which special privileges were conferred [licenses].*

34 *Unless the property was thus dedicated [by one of the above three mechanisms], or some right bestowed by the*  
35 *government was held with the property, either by specific grant or by prescription of so long a time as to imply a*  
36 *grant originally, the property was not affected by any public interest so as to be taken out of the category of*  
37 *property held in private right."*  
38 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876)]*

39 The above authorities imply that a mere act of accepting or using the property in question in effect represents "implied consent" to abide  
40 by the conditions associated with the loan, as described in the California Civil Code below:

41 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
42 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
43 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
44 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT  
45 [Section 1589](#)

46 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*  
47 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

48 The U.S. Supreme Court further acknowledged the above mechanisms of using loans of government property to create  
49 equitable obligations against the recipient of the property as follows. Note that they ALSO imply that YOU can use exactly

1 the same mechanism against the government to impose obligations upon them, if they are trying to acquire your physical  
2 property, your services, your labor, your time, or impose any kind of [obligation \(Form #12.040\)](#) against you without your  
3 express written consent, because all such activities involve efforts to acquire what is usually PRIVATE, absolutely owned  
4 property that you can use to control the GOVERNMENT as the lawful owner:

5 *“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own*  
6 *property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated*  
7 *or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The*  
8 *recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege*  
9 *conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”*  
10 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

11 The [injustice \(Form #05.050\)](#), [sophistry](#), and [deception \(Form #05.014\)](#) underlying their welfare state system is that:

- 12 1. Governments don't produce anything, but merely transfer wealth between otherwise private people (see [Separation](#)  
13 [Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#)).
- 14 2. The money they are paying you can never be more than what you paid them, and if it is, then they are abusing their  
15 taxing powers!

16 *To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it*  
17 *upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery*  
18 *because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under*  
19 *legislative forms.*

20 *Nor is it taxation. ‘A tax,’ says Webster’s Dictionary, ‘is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or*  
21 *property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.’ ‘Taxes are burdens or charges imposed*  
22 *by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.’ Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.*

23 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, ‘I think the common*  
24 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the*  
25 *government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are*  
26 *imposed for a public purpose.’ See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11*  
27 *Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.*  
28 *Fond du Lac, supra.”*  
29 *[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]*

- 30 3. If they try to pay you more than you paid them, they must make you into a public officer to do so to avoid the  
31 prohibition of the case above. In doing so, they in most cases must illegally establish a public office and in effect use  
32 "benefits" to criminally bribe you to illegally impersonate such an office. See [The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form](#)  
33 [#05.001](#) for details.
- 34 4. Paying you back what was originally your own money and NOTHING more is not a "benefit" or even a loan by them  
35 to you. If anything, it is a temporary loan by you to them! And its an unjust loan because they don't have to pay  
36 interest!
- 37 5. Since you are the real lender, then you are the only real party who can make rules against them and not vice versa. See  
38 [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution](#) for where the ability to make those rules comes from.
- 39 6. All franchises are contracts that require mutual consideration and mutual obligation to be enforceable. Since  
40 government isn't contractually obligated to provide the main consideration, which is "benefits" and isn't obligated to  
41 provide ANYTHING that is truly economically valuable beyond that, then the "contract" or "compact" is  
42 unenforceable against you and can impose no obligations on you based on mere equitable principals of contract law.

43 *“We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say,*  
44 *however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint.”*  
45 *[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]*

46 Notice the phrase “free of all Constitutional restraint” above. The ONLY place where that can happen is federal territory or  
47 abroad, because the Constitution attaches to LAND within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state where rights are  
48 UNALIENABLE and federal privileges cannot be either offered or taxed.

49 For further details on government franchises, see:

- 50 1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “franchise”

- 1 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm>  
 2 2. Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012  
 3 Slides: <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/GovFranchises.pdf>  
 4 Video: <http://youtu.be/vnDcauqlbTQ>  
 5 3. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
 6 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

7 For information on how to avoid franchises, quit them, or use your own PERSONAL franchises to DEFEND yourself against  
 8 illegal government franchise administration or enforcement, usually against ineligible parties, see:

- 9 1. Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023  
 10 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>  
 11 2. Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 5  
 12 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>  
 13 3. Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027  
 14 <https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>  
 15 4. SEDM Forms/Pubs page, Section 1.6: Avoiding Government Franchises  
 16 [https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-Singlepg.htm#1.6)  
 17 [Singlepg.htm#1.6. AVOIDING GOVERNMENT FRANCHISES AND LICENSES](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-Singlepg.htm#1.6)  
 18 5. The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040 (Member Subscription form)  
 19 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
 20 6. Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051 (Member Subscription  
 21 form)  
 22 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 **9.4 Statutory construction and interpretation**

24 **9.4.1 Word "includes" in a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is**  
 25 **"included"**

False Argument: The use of the word "includes" within a statutory definition allows the government to presume whatever they want is included in the meaning, or to presume that the common understanding of the term is also implied within the definition.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The purpose of law is to delegate and limit authority to the government. Everything that is included within the definition of a term must be expressly specified SOMEWHERE within the statutes or it is presumed to be purposefully excluded. This applies to all the definitions in the Internal Revenue Code, and especially those in 26 U.S.C. §7701.

Further information:

1. Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "includes":  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/includes.htm>

26 A frequent flawed argument used by the state or federal tax agencies in order to unlawfully expand their power and violate  
 27 due process of law is to expand the meaning of a statutory definition to include whatever they want to include in order to win  
 28 an argument about their jurisdiction to collect a tax. In other words, they use "vericide" to entrap, enslave, and injure you  
 29 to their own benefit.

30 *"Judicial vericide is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our*  
 31 *government of laws with a judicial oligarchy."*  
 32 *[Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing]*  
 33

34 *"When words lose their meaning, people will lose their liberty."*  
 35 *[Confucius, 500 B.C.]*

1 This method to abuse and destroy the rights of Americans who the government was created instead to protect is implemented  
2 using the following technique. The audience of people who it is most effective against are those who either are ignorant of  
3 the law in general or who don't know enough about their rights to even recognize when those rights have been violated:

- 4 1. You cite a definition from the Internal Revenue Code as proof that you are not the entity or activity described and  
5 therefore are not subject to tax.
- 6 2. They respond by citing the definition of "includes" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(c) as authority.

7 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
8 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

9 (c) Includes and including

10 *The terms "includes" and "including" when used in a definition contained in this title shall not be deemed to*  
11 ***exclude other things otherwise within the meaning of the term defined.***

- 12 3. The government then abuses the above definition to imply that it allows them to add any of the following to the  
13 definition:
  - 14 3.1. The ordinary or common meaning of the term in addition to the statutory definition. . .OR
  - 15 3.2. Whatever they want to "presume" is included.

16 For instance, if you cite the definition of "trade or business" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) and state that it is limited to a public  
17 office in the government and that you are not engaged in a "public office":

18 [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)

19 *"The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a [public office](#)."*

20 . . .then the government and maybe even a corrupt "taxpayer" judge with a conflict of interest (in violation of 28 U.S.C. §§144  
21 and 455, as well as 18 U.S.C. §208) might then rebut with the following deception and abuse:

22 *The term "trade or business" uses the word "includes". 26 U.S.C. §7701(c) implies that the definition includes*  
23 *the common or ordinary meaning of the term, meaning that it includes anything a person might do. It is not*  
24 *limited to public offices in the government. For instance, someone who works for a private company is not an*  
25 *"employee" of the government but can still be engaged in a trade or business.*

26 Essentially what the speaker above is doing is the equivalent of eminent domain based on presumption. By presuming that a  
27 person is engaged in a "trade or business", they are converting private property to a public use, public purpose, and a public  
28 office without compensation in violation of the Fourth Amendment takings clause. In effect, the speaker is using presumption  
29 to STEAL private property from the owner and convert it to a public use in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912  
30 (impersonating a public officer) and 18 U.S.C. §654 (conversion).

31 Below is an example of such unlawful abuse by a federal court as well:

32 *"Similarly, Latham's instruction which indicated that under 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) the category of 'employee' does*  
33 *not include privately employed wage earners is a preposterous reading of the statute. It is obvious that within the*  
34 *context of both statutes the word 'includes' is a term of enlargement not of limitation, and the reference to certain*  
35 *entities or categories is not intended to exclude all others."*  
36 *[United States v. Latham, 754 F.2d. 747, 750 (7th Cir. 1985)]*

37 You can read a rebuttal to the above in section 12.2.1 of the following:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](#), Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 Definitions of words within the I.R.C. which employ the words "includes" or "including" and which are therefore susceptible  
39 to this type of abuse, conspiracy against rights, and violation of due process include:

- 40 1. "employee": 26 U.S.C. §3401(c)

- 1 2. “gross income”: 26 U.S.C. §872
- 2 3. “person”: 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1), 26 U.S.C. §7343, 26 U.S.C. §6671(b)
- 3 4. “State”: 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(10)
- 4 5. “trade or business”: 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)
- 5 6. “United States”: 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9)

6 This malicious and self-serving approach by the government is based upon a violation of the rules of statutory construction  
 7 on the subject, which consist of the following. You can use the rules in your own defense when confronted by the FALSE  
 8 government argument about the meaning of words:

- 9 1. The word “includes” can imply one of only two legal meanings:
  - 10 1.1. “Is limited to” . . .OR
  - 11 1.2. “In addition to”. In this sense, it is used as a method of enlargement.

12 *“**Include.** (Lat. Includere, to shut in. keep within.) To confine within, hold as an inclosure. Take in, attain, shut*  
 13 *up, contain, inclose, comprise, comprehend, embrace, involve. **Term may, according to context, express an***  
 14 ***enlargement and have the meaning of and or in addition to, or merely specify a particular thing already***  
 15 ***included within general words theretofore used. “Including” within statute is interpreted as a word of***  
 16 ***enlargement or of illustrative application as well as a word of limitation.** Premier Products Co. v. Cameron,*  
 17 *240 Or. 123, 400 P.2d. 227, 228.”*  
 18 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 763]*

- 19 2. When the term “includes” is used as implying enlargement or “in addition to”, it only fulfills that sense when the  
 20 definitions to which it pertains are scattered across multiple definitions or statutes within an overall body of law. In each  
 21 instance, such “scattered definitions” must be considered AS A WHOLE to describe all things which are included. The  
 22 U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this when it said:

23 *“**That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the***  
 24 ***reader to a definition.** That definition does not include the Attorney General’s restriction -- “the child up to the*  
 25 *head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”*  
 26 *[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]*

27 An example of the “enlargement” or “in addition to” context of the use of the word “includes” might be as follows, where  
 28 the numbers on the left are a fictitious statute number :

- 29 2.1. “110 The term “state” includes a territory or possession of the United States.”
- 30 2.2. “121 In addition to the definition found in section 110 earlier, the term “state” includes a state of the Union.”
- 31 3. What is not expressed in a definition somewhere shall conclusively be presumed to be purposefully excluded.

32 *“**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***  
 33 ***thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*  
 34 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or***  
 35 ***things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be***  
 36 ***inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
 37 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
 38 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

- 39 4. The definition of a word excludes unstated meanings of the term.

40 *“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.*  
 41 *Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress’ use of the term “propaganda” in this statute, as indeed*  
 42 *in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe*  
 43 *legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who*  
 44 *has not even read it.”*  
 45 *[Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]*

46 *“**When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s***  
 47 ***ordinary meaning.** Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition*  
 48 *of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a*  
 49 *rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western*  
 50 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96*  
 51 *(1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,*  
 52 *and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S.*  
 53 *943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney*  
 54 *General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”*

1 [\[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 \(2000\)\]](#)

2 5. All doubts about the meaning of a term must be resolved in favor of the citizen and against the government.

3 “In the interpretation of statutes levying taxes, it is the established rule not to extend their provisions by  
4 implication beyond the clear import of the language used, or to enlarge their operations so as to embrace matters  
5 not specifically pointed out. In case of doubt they are construed most strongly against the government and in  
6 favor of the citizen.”

7 [\[Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, at 153 \(1917\)\]](#)

8 6. All presumptions about the meaning of a word are a violation of Constitutional rights and or due process of law.

9 “Statutes creating permanent irrebuttable presumptions have long been disfavored under the Due Process  
10 Clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments. In [Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed.](#)  
11 [772 \(1932\)](#), the Court was faced with a constitutional challenge to a federal statute that created a conclusive  
12 presumption that gifts made within two years prior to the donor's death were made in contemplation of death,  
13 thus requiring payment by his estate of a higher tax. In holding that this irrefutable assumption was so arbitrary  
14 and unreasonable as to deprive the taxpayer of his property without due process of law, the Court stated that  
15 it had ‘held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity to  
16 rebut it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.’ *Id.*, at 329, 52 S.Ct., at 362. See, e.g.,  
17 [Schlesinger v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 \(1926\)](#); [Hooper v. Tax Comm’n, 284 U.S.](#)  
18 [206, 52 S.Ct. 120, 76 L.Ed. 248 \(1931\)](#). See also [Tot v. United States, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241,](#)  
19 [1245-1246, 87 L.Ed. 1519 \(1943\)](#); [Leary v. United States, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23](#)  
20 [L.Ed.2d. 57 \(1969\)](#). Cf. [Turner v. United States, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610](#)  
21 [\(1970\)](#).”

22 [\[Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 \(1973\)\]](#)

23  
24 “The Schlesinger Case has since been applied many times by the lower federal courts, by the Board of Tax  
25 Appeals, and by state courts;<sup>EN2</sup> and none of them seem to have been \*\*361 at any loss to understand the basis  
26 of the decision, namely, that a statute which imposes a tax upon an assumption of fact which the taxpayer is  
27 forbidden to controvert is so arbitrary and unreasonable that it cannot stand under the Fourteenth  
28 Amendment.”

29 [. . .]

30 ‘It is apparent,’ this court said in the Bailey Case ( [219 U.S. 239](#) , 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) ‘that a constitutional  
31 prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can be  
32 violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional  
33 restrictions.’

34 [\[Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 \(1932\)\]](#)

35 Presumption may not be used in determining the meaning of a statute. Doing otherwise is a violation of due process, a  
36 violation of rights, and a religious sin under Numbers 15:30 (Bible). A person reading a statute cannot be required by  
37 statute or by “judge-made law” to read anything into a Title of the U.S. Code that is not expressly spelled out. See:

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](#), Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 The above rules of statutory construction were created in order to fulfill the intent of the founding fathers to avoid placing  
39 arbitrary discretion in the hands of anyone in the government, and especially the courts:

40 “It has been frequently remarked, with great propriety, that a voluminous code of laws is one of the  
41 inconveniences necessarily connected with the advantages of a free government. To avoid an arbitrary discretion  
42 in the courts, it is indispensable that they should be bound down by strict rules [of statutory construction and  
43 interpretation] and precedents, which serve to define and point out their duty in every particular case that  
44 comes before them; and it will readily be conceived from the variety of controversies which grow out of the folly  
45 and wickedness of mankind, that the records of those precedents must unavoidably swell to a very considerable  
46 bulk, and must demand long and laborious study to acquire a competent knowledge of them.”

47 [\[Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton\]](#)

48 If you would like to learn more about how to argue against this unscrupulous, injurious, presumptuous, and illegal tactic by  
49 the government, see the following resources, a detailed analysis of the rules of statutory construction is contained in the  
50 following publication on our website:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If you want tools and techniques for combating the abuse of verbicide described in this section, then see:

1. Section 11.11 later.
2. The following form, which you can attach to any tax form and which defines all the terms on the form unambiguously so that you don't become the victim of the injurious presumptions of others about your status:

Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. The following form, which you can attach to your court pleadings provides rules of presumption and definitions used during litigation in order to prevent presumption and abuse by the judge or other parties to the litigation:

Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation, Litigation Tool #01.006  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

#### **9.4.2 A STATUTORY "U.S. Person" includes state citizens or residents and is not limited to territorial citizens or residents**

**False Argument:** A STATUTORY "U.S. Person" described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) includes state citizens or residents and is not limited to territorial citizens or residents.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The STATUTORY term "U.S. Person", like every other civil status found in Title 26, requires a domicile on federal territory or at least physical presence there to lawfully acquire. Congress has no legislative jurisdiction in a Constitutional state other than for the subject matters found in Article 1, Section 8. The taxing powers found in Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3 apply only to the geographical areas defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d). Under the rules of statutory construction, anything not EXPRESSLY included is purposefully excluded by implication. Those areas include only federal territory and the federal enclaves within the Constitutional states. They do NOT include areas under the EXCLUSIVE or PLENARY jurisdiction of constitutional states.

**Further information:**

1. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.24, 5.1.4, 5.2.12-5.2.13.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "U.S. Person"  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/USPerson.htm>
4. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "United States"  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/UnitedStates.htm>

We call this approach "The U.S. Person Position". A STATUTORY "U.S. Person" is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) as follows:

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > [Sec. 7701](#).  
[Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(30) United States person

The term "United States person" means -

(A) a citizen or resident of the United States,

(B) a domestic partnership,

(C) a domestic corporation,

(D) any estate (other than a foreign estate, within the meaning of paragraph (31)), and

(E) any trust if -

(i) a court within the United States is able to exercise primary supervision over the administration of the trust,

and

(ii) one or more United States persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust.

The term “United States” as used in the above definition is defined in a geographical sense as follows.

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > Sec. 7701. [Internal Revenue Code]  
[Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(9) United States

The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense includes only **the States** and the District of Columbia.

(10) State

The term “State” shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to carry out provisions of this title.

---

TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES

CHAPTER 4 - **THE STATES**

[Sec. 110. Same](#); definitions

(d) The term “State” includes any **Territory** or possession of the United States.

Those who would argue that “United States” in a geographical sense includes states of the Union have the burden of proving with “non-prima facie” evidence that the term includes states of the Union. The rules of statutory construction FORBID any adding anything to statutory definitions:

**“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning.** *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); *Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.” [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

**“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term.** *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term “propaganda” in this statute, as indeed in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation. **As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who has not even read it.** [Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]

“As a rule, **a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”** [*Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. 379 (1979)]

Adding things to statutory definitions that DO NOT expressly appear is a LEGISLATIVE and not JUDICIAL function. Allowing judges to act as legislators puts an end to ALL FREEDOM, according to the architect of our three-branch system of government, Charles de Montesquieu. Note that franchise judges, such as those in U.S. Tax Court and even Article III judges presiding over Article IV franchise tax matters such as the income tax are in the Executive Branch, according to the U.S. Supreme Court in *Freytag v. Commissioner*, 501 U.S. 868 (1991):

**“When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates, there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.**

1 Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it  
2 joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge  
3 would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and  
4 oppression [sound familiar?].

5 There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the  
6 people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of  
7 trying the causes of individuals.”

8 [. . .]

9 In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,  
10 as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may  
11 plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,  
12 every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”

13 [The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;

14 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]

15 Constitutional and statutory “citizens” are mutually exclusive, non-overlapping groups, as we show earlier in section 9.1 and  
16 also prove in:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 The “citizen” and “resident” described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) invokes the STATUTORY context and therefore is limited  
18 to that. You are trying to abuse EQUIVOCATION to deceive the reader or hearer into falsely believing that the two contexts  
19 for the words “citizen” or “resident” are equivalent when they are not. Any attempt to confuse the two results in the following  
20 CRIMES:

- 21 1. Impersonating a citizen of the United States. 18 U.S.C. §911.
- 22 2. Impersonating a public officer. 18 U.S.C. §912. All statutory fictions of law, including statutory citizens and even  
23 “taxpayers”, are public offices.

24 Imposing the above statuses or the civil obligations associated with them against a non-resident non-person and state national  
25 who does not consent is also identity theft, as described in:

[Government Identity Theft](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 There are also strong commercial and privacy motivations and incentives to try to adopt the “U.S. Person Position”, because  
27 STATUTORY “U.S. Persons”:

- 28 1. Are not subject to withholding in most financial transactions. 26 U.S.C. Chapter 3 only dictates withholding on  
29 nonresident aliens and foreign corporations. U.S. citizens and residents are not mentioned.
- 30 2. Only have to pay income tax on foreign earned income under 26 U.S.C. §911. They do not have to deduct, report, or  
31 withhold on earnings within any constitutional state or even on federal territory, unless they are public officers of the  
32 national government on official business.
- 33 3. Include “citizens” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30), which most state citizens would falsely PRESUME they are.  
34 Unfortunately, the “citizen” they are talking about in Title 26 is NOT a human being domiciled or present within a  
35 constitutional state.

36 All of the above motivations are “privileges”, “immunities”, or “benefits” of a franchise. All those who “purposefully avail”  
37 themselves of such “benefits” forfeit their Constitutional rights and in-effect facilitate CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT by  
38 transporting their legal identity to what Mark Twain called “The District of Criminals”.

1 6. *The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of*  
2 *its benefits.*<sup>73</sup> [Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581](#); [Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244](#)  
3 [U.S. 407, 411-412](#); [St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469](#).

4 7. *"When the validity of an act of the Congress is drawn in question, and even if a serious doubt of constitutionality*  
5 *is raised, it is a cardinal principle that this Court will first ascertain whether a construction of the statute is fairly*  
6 *possible by which the question may be avoided."* [Crowell v. Benson, 285 U.S. 22, 62](#).<sup>181</sup>  
7 [*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority Et Al, 297 U.S. 288, 346-348 (1936)*]

8 As we repeatedly point out the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax is a franchise tax upon public offices in the national government,  
9 which is called a "trade or business" in the Internal Revenue Code. The nature of the income tax as a franchise tax upon  
10 public offices is exhaustively covered in:

[The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 There are many other problems with the U.S. Person Position. In order to claim a PRIVILEGED/FRANCHISE exemption  
12 from withholding as a STATUTORY "U.S. person", you must:

- 13 1. Supply a PRIVILEGED Social Security Number or Taxpayer Identification Number, none of which apply within a  
14 state of the Union.
- 15 2. Often supply a W-9 form to the payor in financial transactions, which only applies to territorial citizens or residents  
16 WHEN they are acting as officers of the government.
- 17 3. Falsely admit or imply that you as a state citizen are a "citizen" under the laws of Congress and subject to the laws of  
18 Congress. All "citizens" under every act of Congress are territorial citizens born on and domiciled within federal  
19 territory not within any state.
- 20 4. Create the false impression that you must report all financial transactions abroad and are subject to F.A.T.C.A. See:  
21 <https://www.irs.gov/businesses/corporations/foreign-account-tax-compliance-act-fatca>

22 State citizens, on the other hand, are "non-resident non-persons" in respect to Acts of Congress and need not comply with  
23 ANY act of Congress relating to their PRIVATE compensation. Coercion and even criminal extortion by financial institutions  
24 acting under the falsely alleged but not actual authority of law is the only reason people believe otherwise. False IRS  
25 propaganda that the IRS is NOT accountable for the truth of and which courts have even said you can be FINED for relying  
26 on is the only stated reason these mis-informed financial institutions perpetuate the mis-application of the revenue franchise  
27 codes extra-territorially within states of the Union. This is covered in:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 It is a fact that one cannot have ANY civil status or statutory status, including "person", "individual", "citizen", "resident",  
29 "taxpayer", or "U.S. person" under any act of Congress without as a bare minimum a domicile on federal territory. This is  
30 exhaustively proven in:

- 31 1. [Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
32 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 33 2. [Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
34 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 It is also exhaustively proven that the only people who must use Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers  
36 are public officers on official business, and that ONLY when people are officers of the government do they need to use such  
37 numbers, and even then only in connection with excise taxable franchise activities.

- 38 1. [Who are "Taxpayers" and Who Needs a "Taxpayer Identification Number"?, Form #05.013](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
39 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 40 2. [About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)

<sup>73</sup> Compare [Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489](#); [Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648](#); [Leonard v. Vicksburg, S. & P.R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422](#).

1 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 3. Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205

3 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 4 **9.4.3 Constitutional “people” and statutory “persons” are equivalent**

False Argument: Constitutional “people” and statutory “persons” are equivalent.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Constitutional “persons” and “citizens” are humans ONLY. Statutory “persons” and “citizens” are fictions of law and consist of only offices, creations, and franchises of Congress. Statutory statuses may only be invoked in a franchise court under the terms granted by the franchise itself. Corporations and franchisees have ONLY the PUBLIC rights attributed to them by Congress. Otherwise, they have no legal existence at all. The acceptance or invocation of a franchise status by a HUMAN constitutes a waiver of sovereign immunity under the franchise and removes the protections of equity and the common law from the party.

Further information:

1. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006, Section 3  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 3.11  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024, Section 11: Legal standing and status of corporations in federal court  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 A popular argument or assumption made by judges and prosecutors is that a human being and a corporation are BOTH  
6 “persons” under the Internal Revenue Code or any other federal statute. They are NOT. In fact:

- 7 1. The ONLY “persons” mentioned in the Constitution are HUMAN BEINGS and NOT corporations.
- 8 2. “person” is defined in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343 as an officer or employee of a corporation or  
9 partnership.
  - 10 2.1. The corporation has to be a federal and not state corporation.
  - 11 2.2. The only partnership described in that section is a partnership between a PRIVATE entity and the national but not  
12 state government. Otherwise, it is repugnant, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, to regulate or legislate  
13 against PRIVATE rights.
- 14 3. Only human beings can sue OTHER human beings in an Article III federal court.
- 15 4. If one of the parties in federal court is a corporation and the other is a human being, then the only type of court that can  
16 hear the dispute is an Article I or Article IV franchise court in the Executive rather than Legislative branch if the  
17 defendant is the corporation rather than individual people in the corporation.
- 18 5. Since the United States is a corporation, then it is NOT a “citizen” or “person” within the meaning of the Constitution.
- 19 6. The only “citizens” under statutory law are offices in the government and the status of “citizen” is a congressionally  
20 created privileged franchise status that has NOTHING to do with constitutional “persons” or “citizens”.

21 Let us now proceed to prove the above in the rest of this section.

22 Provisions of the United States Constitution dealing with the capacity to sue or be sued in federal court dictate that ONLY  
23 CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” may entertain suits in Article III federal court.

24 *U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 2*

25 *The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of the*  
26 *United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority;--to all Cases affecting*  
27 *Ambassadors, other public ministers and Consuls;--to all Cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction;--to*  
28 *Controversies to which the United States shall be a Party;--to Controversies between two or more States;--*  
29 *between a State and Citizens of another State;--between Citizens of different States;--between Citizens of the*  
30 *same State claiming Lands under Grants of different States, and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and*  
31 *foreign States, Citizens or Subjects.*

1 The U.S. Supreme Court has repeatedly held that the “citizen” or “resident” they are talking about in the above provision is  
2 CONSTITUTIONAL and not STATUTORY in nature.

3 *It is important that the style and character of this party litigant, as well as the source and manner of its existence,*  
4 *be borne in mind, as both are deemed material in considering the question of the jurisdiction of this court, and of*  
5 *the Circuit Court. **It is important, too, to be remembered, that the question here raised stands wholly unaffected***  
6 ***by any legislation, competent or incompetent, which may have been attempted in the organization of the courts***  
7 ***of the United States; but depends exclusively upon the construction of the 2d section of the 3d article of the***  
8 ***Constitution, which defines the judicial power of the United States;** first, with respect to the subjects embraced  
9 within that power; and, secondly, with respect to those whose character may give them access, as parties, to the  
10 courts of the United States. In the second branch of this definition, we find the following enumeration, as  
11 descriptive of those whose position, as parties, will authorize their pleading or being impleaded in those courts;  
12 and this position is limited to "controversies to which the United States are a party; controversies 97\*97 between  
13 two or more States, — between citizens of different States, — between citizens of the same State, claiming lands  
14 under grants of different States, — and between the citizens of a State and foreign citizens or subjects."*

15 Now, it has not been, and will not be, pretended, that this corporation can, in any sense, be identified with the  
16 United States, or is endowed with the privileges of the latter; or if it could be, it would clearly be exempted from  
17 all liability to be sued in the Federal courts. Nor is it pretended, that this corporation is a State of this Union;  
18 nor, being created by, and situated within, the State of New Jersey, can it be held to be the citizen or subject of a  
19 foreign State. **It must be, then, under that part of the enumeration in the article quoted, which gives to the**  
20 **courts of the United States jurisdiction in controversies between citizens of different States, that either the**  
21 **Circuit Court or this court can take cognizance of the corporation as a party; and this is, in truth, the sole**  
22 **foundation on which that cognizance has been assumed, or is attempted to be maintained. The proposition,**  
23 **then, on which the authority of the Circuit Court and of this tribunal is based, is this: The Delaware and**  
24 **Raritan Canal Company is either a citizen of the United States, or it is a citizen of the State of New Jersey.**  
25 **This proposition, startling as its terms may appear, either to the legal or political apprehension, is undeniably**  
26 **the basis of the jurisdiction asserted in this case, and in all others of a similar character, and must be**  
27 **established, or that jurisdiction wholly fails. Let this proposition be examined a little more closely.**

28 The term citizen will be found rarely occurring in the writers upon English law; those writers almost universally  
29 adopting, as descriptive of those possessing rights or sustaining obligations, political or social, the term subject,  
30 as more suited to their peculiar local institutions. But, in the writers of other nations, and under systems of polity  
31 deemed less liberal than that of England, we find the term citizen familiarly reviving, and the character and the  
32 rights and duties that term implies, particularly defined. Thus, Vattel, in his 4th book, has a chapter, (cap. 6th,)  
33 the title of which is: "The concern a nation may have in the actions of her citizens." A few words from the text of  
34 that chapter will show the apprehension of this author in relation to this term. "Private persons," says he, "who  
35 are members of one nation, may offend and ill-treat the citizens of another; it remains for us to examine what  
36 share a state may have in the actions of her citizens, and what are the rights and obligations of sovereigns in that  
37 respect." And again: "Whoever uses a citizen ill, indirectly offends the state, which is bound to protect this  
38 citizen." **The meaning of the term citizen 98\*98 or subject, in the apprehension of English jurists, as indicating**  
39 **persons in their natural character, in contradistinction to artificial or fictitious persons created by law, is**  
40 **further elucidated by those jurists, in their treatises upon the origin and capacities and objects of those artificial**  
41 **persons designated by the name of corporations.** Thus, Mr. Justice Blackstone, in the 18th chapter of his 1st  
42 volume, holds this language: "We have hitherto considered persons in their natural capacities, and have treated  
43 of their rights and duties. **But, as all personal rights die with the person; and, as the necessary forms of investing**  
44 **a series of individuals, one after another, with the same identical rights, would be inconvenient, if not**  
45 **impracticable; it has been found necessary, when it is for the advantage of the public to have any particular**  
46 **rights kept on foot and continued, to constitute artificial persons, who maintain a perpetual succession, and**  
47 **enjoy a kind of legal immortality. These artificial persons are called corporations.**"

48 This same distinguished writer, in the first book of his Commentaries, p. 123, says, "The rights of persons are  
49 such as concern and are annexed to the persons of men, and when the person to whom they are due is regarded,  
50 are called simply rights; but when we consider the person from whom they are due, they are then denominated,  
51 duties," And again, cap. 10th of the same book, treating of the PEOPLE, he says, "The people are either aliens,  
52 that is, born out of the dominions or allegiance of the crown; or natives, that is, such as are born within it." Under  
53 our own systems of polity, the term, citizen, implying the same or similar relations to the government and to  
54 society which appertain to the term, subject, in England, is familiar to all. **Under either system, the term used is**  
55 **designed to apply to man in his individual character, and to his natural capacities; to a being, or agent,**  
56 **possessing social and political rights, and sustaining, social, political, and moral obligations. It is in this**  
57 **acceptation only, therefore, that the term, citizen, in the article of the Constitution, can be received and**  
58 **understood. When distributing the judicial power, that article extends it to controversies between citizens of**  
59 **different States. This must mean the natural physical beings composing those separate communities, and can,**  
60 **by no violence of interpretation, be made to signify artificial, incorporeal, theoretical, and invisible creations.**  
61 **A corporation, therefore, being not a natural person, but a mere creature of the mind, invisible and intangible,**  
62 **cannot be a citizen of a State, or of the United States, and cannot fall within the terms or the power of the**  
63 **above-mentioned article, and can therefore neither plead nor be impleaded in the courts of the United States.**  
64 Against this position it may be urged, that the 99\*99 converse thereof has been ruled by this court, and that this  
65 matter is no longer open for question. In answer to such an argument, I would reply, that this is a matter involving  
66 a construction of the Constitution, and that wherever the construction or the integrity of that sacred instrument

1 is involved, I can hold myself trammelled by no precedent or number of precedents. That instrument is above all  
2 precedents; and its integrity every one is bound to vindicate against any number of precedents, if believed to  
3 trench upon its supremacy. Let us examine into what this court has propounded in reference to its jurisdiction in  
4 cases in which corporations have been parties; and endeavor to ascertain the influence that may be claimed for  
5 what they have heretofore ruled in support of such jurisdiction. The first instance in which this question was  
6 brought directly before this court, was that of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, 5 Cranch, 61. An  
7 examination of this case will present a striking instance of the error into which the strongest minds may be led,  
8 whenever they shall depart from the plain, common acceptance of terms, or from well ascertained truths, for the  
9 attainment of conclusions, which the subtlest ingenuity is incompetent to sustain. This criticism upon the decision  
10 in the case of the Bank v. Deveaux, may perhaps be shielded from the charge of presumptuousness, by a  
11 subsequent decision of this court, hereafter to be mentioned. In the former case, the Bank of the United States,  
12 a corporation created by Congress, was the party plaintiff, and upon the question of the capacity of such a  
13 party to sue in the courts of the United States, this court said, in reference to that question, "The jurisdiction  
14 of this court being limited, so far as respects the character of the parties in this particular case, to controversies  
15 between citizens of different States, both parties must be citizens, to come within the description. That invisible,  
16 intangible, and artificial being, that mere legal entity, a corporation aggregate, is certainly not a citizen, and  
17 consequently cannot sue or be sued in the courts of the United States, unless the rights of the members in this  
18 respect can be exercised in their corporate name. If the corporation be considered as a mere faculty, and not  
19 as a company of individuals, who, in transacting their business, may use a legal name, they must be excluded  
20 from the courts of the Union." The court having shown the necessity for citizenship in both parties, in order to  
21 give jurisdiction; having shown farther, from the nature of corporations, their absolute incompatibility with  
22 citizenship, attempts some qualification of these indisputable and clearly stated positions, which, if intelligible at  
23 all, must be taken as wholly subversive of the positions so laid down. After stating the requisite of citizenship, and  
24 showing that a corporation 100\*100 cannot be a citizen, "and consequently that it cannot sue or be sued in the  
25 courts of the United States," the court goes on to add, "unless the rights of the members can be exercised in their  
26 corporate name." Now, it is submitted that it is in this mode only, viz. in their corporate name, that the rights of  
27 the members can be exercised; that it is this which constitutes the character, and being, and functions of a  
28 corporation. If it is meant beyond this, that each member, or the separate members, or a portion of them, can take  
29 to themselves the character and functions of the aggregate and merely legal being, then the corporation would  
30 be dissolved; its unity and perpetuity, the essential features of its nature, and the great objects of its existence,  
31 would be at an end. It would present the anomaly of a being existing and not existing at the same time. This  
32 strange and obscure qualification, attempted by the court, of the clear, legal principles previously announced by  
33 them, forms the introduction to, and apology for, the proceeding, adopted by them, by which they undertook to  
34 adjudicate upon the rights of the corporation, through the supposed citizenship of the individuals interested in  
35 that corporation. They assert the power to look beyond the corporation, to presume or to ascertain the residence  
36 of the individuals composing it, and to model their decision upon that foundation. In other words, they affirm that  
37 in an action at law, the purely legal rights, asserted by one of the parties upon the record, may be maintained by  
38 showing or presuming that these rights are vested in some other person who is no party to the controversy before  
39 them.

40 Thus stood the decision of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, wholly irreconcilable with correct definition,  
41 and a puzzle to professional apprehension, until it was encountered by this court, in the decision of the Louisville  
42 and Cincinnati Railroad Company v. Letson, reported in 2 Howard, 497. In the latter decision, the court, unable  
43 to untie the judicial entanglement of the Bank and Deveaux, seem to have applied to it the sword of the conqueror;  
44 but, unfortunately, in the blow they have dealt at the ligature which perplexed them, they have severed a portion  
45 of the temple itself. They have not only contravened all the known definitions and adjudications with respect to  
46 the nature of corporations, but they have repudiated the doctrines of the civilians as to what is imported by the  
47 term subject or citizen, and repealed, at the same time, that restriction in the Constitution which limited the  
48 jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between "citizens of different States." They have  
49 asserted that, "a corporation created by, and transacting business in a State, is to be deemed an inhabitant of the  
50 State, capable of being treated 101\*101 as a citizen, for all the purposes of suing and being sued, and that an  
51 averment of the facts of its creation, and the place of transacting its business, is sufficient to give the circuit courts  
52 jurisdiction.

53 The first thing which strikes attention, in the position thus affirmed, is the want of precision and perspicuity in its  
54 terms. The court affirm that a corporation created by, and transacting business within a State, is to be deemed  
55 an inhabitant of that State. But the article of the Constitution does not make inhabitancy a requisite of the  
56 condition of suing or being sued; that requisite is citizenship. Moreover, although citizenship implies the right  
57 of residence, the latter by no means implies citizenship. Again, it is said that these corporations may be treated  
58 as citizens, for the purpose of suing or being sued. Even if the distinction here attempted were comprehensible, it  
59 would be a sufficient reply to it, that the Constitution does not provide that those who may be treated as citizens,  
60 may sue or be sued, but that the jurisdiction shall be limited to citizens only; citizens in right and in fact. The  
61 distinction attempted seems to be without meaning, for the Constitution or the laws nowhere define such a  
62 being as a quasi citizen, to be called into existence for particular purposes; a being without any of the attributes  
63 of citizenship, but the one for which he may be temporarily and arbitrarily created, and to be dismissed from  
64 existence the moment the particular purposes of his creation shall have been answered. In a political, or legal  
65 sense, none can be treated or dealt with by the government as citizens, but those who are citizens in reality. It  
66 would follow, then, by necessary induction, from the argument of the court, that as a corporation must be treated  
67 as a citizen, it must be so treated to all intents and purposes, because it is a citizen. Each citizen (if not under old  
68 governments) certainly does, under our system of polity, possess the same rights and faculties, and sustain the  
69 same obligations, political, social, and moral, which appertain to each of his fellow-citizens. As a citizen, then,

1 of a State, or of the United States, a corporation would be eligible to the State or Federal legislatures; and if  
2 created by either the State or Federal governments, might, as a native-born citizen, aspire to the office of  
3 President of the United States — or to the command of armies, or fleets, in which last example, so far as the  
4 character of the commander would form a part of it, we should have the poetical romance of the spectre ship  
5 realized in our Republic. And should this incorporeal and invisible commander not acquit himself in color or in  
6 conduct, we might see him, provided his arrest were practicable, sent to answer his delinquencies before a court-  
7 martial, and subjected to the penalties 102\*102 of the articles of war. Sir Edward Coke has declared, that a  
8 corporation cannot commit treason, felony, or other crime; neither is it capable of suffering a traitor's or felon's  
9 punishment; for it is not liable to corporeal penalties — that it can perform no personal duties, for it cannot take  
10 an oath for the due execution of an office; neither can it be arrested or committed to prison, for its existence being  
11 ideal, no man can arrest it; neither can it be excommunicated, for it has no soul. But these doctrines of Lord Coke  
12 were founded upon an apprehension of the law now treated as antiquated and obsolete. His lordship did not  
13 anticipate an improvement by which a corporation could be transformed into a citizen, and by that transformation  
14 be given a physical existence, and endowed with soul and body too. The incongruities here attempted to be shown  
15 as necessarily deducible from the decisions of the cases of the Bank of the United States v. Deveaux, and of the  
16 Cincinnati and Louisville Railroad Company v. Letson, afford some illustration of the effects which must ever  
17 follow a departure from the settled principles of the law. These principles are always traceable to a wise and  
18 deeply founded experience; they are, therefore, ever consentaneous, and in harmony with themselves and with  
19 reason; and whenever abandoned as guides to the judicial course, the aberration must lead to bewildering  
20 uncertainty and confusion. Conducted by these principles, consecrated both by time and the  
21 obedience of sages, I am brought to the following conclusions: 1st. That by no sound or  
22 reasonable interpretation, can a corporation — a mere faculty in law, be transformed  
23 into a citizen, or treated as a citizen. 2d. That the second section of the third article of  
24 the Constitution, investing the courts of the United States with jurisdiction in  
25 controversies between citizens of different States, cannot be made to embrace  
26 controversies to which corporations and not citizens are parties; and that the  
27 assumption, by those courts, of jurisdiction in such cases, must involve a palpable  
28 infraction of the article and section just referred to. 3d. That in the cause before us, the  
29 party defendant in the Circuit Court having been a corporation aggregate, created by the  
30 State of New Jersey, the Circuit Court could not properly take cognizance thereof; and,  
31 therefore, this cause should be remanded to the Circuit Court, with directions that it be  
32 dismissed for the want of jurisdiction.

33 [Rundle Et Al v. Delaware and Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80 (1852)]

34 In law, all corporations are considered to be statutory but not constitutional “citizens” or “residents” of the place they were  
35 incorporated and of that place ONLY:

36 "A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was  
37 created, and of that state or country only."  
38 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]  
39

40 "It is very true that a corporation can have no legal existence [STATUS such as STATUTORY “citizen” or  
41 “resident”] out of the boundaries of the sovereignty by which it is created. It exists only in contemplation of  
42 law, and by force of the law; and where the law ceases to operate, and is no longer obligatory, the corporation  
43 can have no existence. It must dwell in the place of its creation, and cannot migrate to another sovereignty.”  
44 [Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]

45 Statutory citizenship, however, does not derive from citizenship under the constitution of a state of the Union. The types of  
46 “citizens” spoken of in the United States Constitution are ONLY biological people and not artificial creations such as  
47 corporations. Here is what the Annotated Fourteenth Amendment published by the Congressional Research Service has to  
48 say about this subject:

49 "Citizens of the United States within the meaning of this Amendment must be natural and not artificial  
50 persons; a corporate body is not a citizen of the United States.<sup>14</sup>

51  
52 <sup>14</sup> Insurance Co. v. New Orleans, 13 Fed.Cas. 67 (C.C.D.La. 1870). Not being citizens of the United States,  
53 corporations accordingly have been declared unable "to claim the protection of that clause of the Fourteenth  
54 Amendment which secures the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States against abridgment or  
55 impairment by the law of a State." Orient Ins. Co. v. Dagg, 172 U.S. 557, 561 (1869). This conclusion was in  
56 harmony with the earlier holding in Paul v. Virginia, 75 U.S. (8 Wall.) 168 (1869), to the effect that corporations  
57 were not within the scope of the privileges and immunities clause of state citizenship set out in Article IV, Sec. 2.

1 See also *Selover, Bates & Co. v. Walsh*, 226 U.S. 112, 126 (1912); *Berea College v. Kentucky*, 211 U.S. 45 (1908);  
2 *Liberty Warehouse Co. v. Tobacco Growers*, 276 U.S. 71, 89 (1928); *Grosjean v. American Press Co.*, 297 U.S.  
3 233, 244 (1936).

4 [Annotated Fourteenth Amendment, Congressional Research Service.  
5 SOURCE: [http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a\\_user.html#amdt14a\\_hd1](http://www.law.cornell.edu/anncon/html/amdt14a_user.html#amdt14a_hd1)]

6 We also prove that statutory “citizen” and “resident” status is a franchise status that has nothing to do with the domicile of  
7 the parties, both earlier in section 9.1 and also in the following:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006, Section 3  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 Those who wish to retain their constitutional and natural rights and approach everyone in equity and without the legal  
9 disabilities of the franchise contract or agreement may NOT accept or invoke the “benefits”, statuses, privileges, or  
10 protections of any government civil franchise or civil statutory law. Civil statutory law, or just civile, can only apply to  
11 CONSENTING statutory citizens. Nonresidents are not subject. The rest of this section explains why.

12 American Jurisprudence is implemented with two types of civil law:

- 13 1. Civil statutory law. The civil statutory law, or what the ancients called “jus civile” is a civil protection franchise  
14 applicable only to parties who consent to become statutory “citizens” or “residents”. It is a protection franchise in  
15 which the government is the “grantor” or “parens patriae” and has a superior and unequal relationship to the parties  
16 because it can penalize them but they cannot penalize the government.
- 17 2. Common law. Available to all physically present on the land, regardless of their civil “status”. All disputes are in  
18 equity and are intended to protect ONLY PRIVATE rights.

19 Consonant with the above, we prove in the following document that the civil statutory law only applies to public officers  
20 within the government, and that a statutory “citizen”, “resident”, “person”, or “individual” is really just a public officer within  
21 the government and not a man or woman.

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 To be subject to the “jus civile”, one therefore has to volunteer for a public office in the government called “citizen” or  
23 “resident” by identifying oneself as such a government forms.

24 The common law was first implemented in Rome centuries ago. A classical book on the common law recognizes WHY the  
25 common law was invented, which was to right the INJUSTICE caused by the INEQUALITY present under the jus civile, or  
26 civil statutory law.

#### 27 Chapter II: The Civil and the Common Law

28 29. In the original civil law, jus civile, was exclusively for Roman citizens; it was not applied in controversies  
29 between foreigners. But as the number of foreigners increased in Rome it became necessary to find some law for  
30 deciding disputes among them. For this the Roman courts hit upon a very singular expedient. Observing that all  
31 the surrounding peoples with whom they were acquainted had certain principles of law in common, they took  
32 those common principles as rules of decision for such cases, and to the body of law thus obtained they gave the  
33 name of Jus gentium. The point on which the jus gentium differed most noticeably from the Jus civile was its  
34 simplicity and disregard of forms. All archaic law is full of forms, ceremonies and what to a modern mind seem  
35 useless and absurd technicalities. This was true of the [civil] law of old Rome. In many cases a sale, for instance,  
36 could be made only by the observance of a certain elaborate set of forms known as mancipation; if any one of  
37 these was omitted the transaction was void. And doubtless the laws of the surrounding peoples had each its own  
38 peculiar requirements. But in all of them the consent of the parties to transfer the ownership for a price was  
39 required. The Roman courts therefore in constructing their system of Jus gentium fixed upon this common  
40 characteristic and disregarded the local forms, so that a sale became the simplest affair possible.

41 30. After the conquest of Greece, the Greek philosophy made its way to Rome, and stoicism in particular obtained  
42 a great vogue among the lawyers. With it came the conception of natural law (Jus naturale) or the law of nature  
43 (jus naturae); to live according to nature was the main tenet of the stoic morality. The idea was of some simple  
44 principle or principles from which, if they could be discovered, a complete, systematic and equitable set of rules  
45 of conduct could be deduced, and the unfortunate departure from which by mankind generally was the source

1 of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs. To bring their own law into conformity with the  
2 law of nature became the aim of the Roman jurists, and the praetor's edict and the responses were the instruments  
3 which they used to accomplish this. Simplicity and universality they regarded as marks of natural law, and since  
4 these were exactly the qualities which belonged to the jus gentium, it was no more than natural that the two should  
5 to a considerable extent be identified. The result was that under the name of natural law principles largely the  
6 same as those which the Roman courts had for a long time been administering between foreigners permeated and  
7 transformed the whole Roman law.

8 The way in which this was at first done was by recognizing two kinds of rights, rights by the civil law and rights  
9 by natural law, and practically subordinating the former to the latter. Thus if Caius was the owner of a thing by  
10 the civil law and Titius by natural law, the courts would not indeed deny up and down the right of Caius. They  
11 admitted that he was owner; but they would not permit him to exercise his legal right to the prejudice of Titius,  
12 to whom on the other hand they accorded the practical benefits of ownership; and so by taking away the legal  
13 owner's remedies they practically nullified his right. Afterwards the two kinds of laws were more completely  
14 consolidated, the older civil law giving way to the law of nature when the two conflicted. This double system of  
15 rights in the Roman law is of importance to the student of the English law, because a very similar dualism  
16 arose and still exists in the latter, whose origin is no doubt traceable in part to the influence of Roman ideas.

17 [*An Elementary Treatise on the Common Law for the Use of Students*, Henry T. Terry, The Maruzen-Kabushiki-  
18 Kaisha, 1906, pp. 18-20]

19 Note the key reference above to a “systematic and equitable set of rules” and a characterization of the jus civile as being a  
20 source of INJUSTICE. Equitable means EQUAL. To wit:

21 “The idea was of some simple principle or principles from which, if they could be discovered, a complete,  
22 systematic and equitable set of rules of conduct could be deduced, and the unfortunate departure from which  
23 by mankind generally was the source of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs.”

24 Roman law, characterized above as “the source of confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs”, recognized only  
25 TWO classes of civil persons: statutory “citizens” and “foreigners”. Only those who consented to become statutory “citizens”  
26 or “residents” could become the lawful subject of the jus civile or civil, which was the statutory civil law. Those who were  
27 **not** statutory “citizens” or “residents” under the Roman civil law, which today means those with a civil domicile within the  
28 territory of the author and grantor of the civil law, were regarded as:

- 29 1. “Foreigners”.
- 30 2. Not subject to the jus civile or statutory Roman Law.
- 31 3. Subject only to the common law, which was called jus gentium.

32 Note also that the above treatise characterizes TWO classes of rights: Civil rights and Natural rights. Today, these rights are  
33 called PUBLIC rights and PRIVATE rights respectively by the courts in order to distinguish them. Public rights, in turn, are  
34 granted only to statutory “citizens” or “residents” who consented to become citizens or residents under the civil statutory law.  
35 The civil statutory law, or jus civile, therefore functions in essence as a franchise contract or compact that creates and grants  
36 ONLY public rights. Those who do not join the social compact by consenting to become statutory “citizens” therefore are  
37 relegated to being protected by natural law and common law, which is much more just and equitable.

38 Note the emphasis in the above upon the concept that everything exchanged must be paid for:

39 “And doubtless the laws of the surrounding peoples had each its own peculiar requirements. But in all of them  
40 the consent of the parties to transfer the ownership for a price was required.”

41 The concept we emphasize in the above cite is that the PUBLIC rights attached to the status of “citizen” under the Roman jus  
42 civile or statutory law constituted property that could not be STOLEN from those who did not consent to become “citizens”  
43 or to accept the “benefits” or “privileges” of statutory citizenship. Such a THEFT by government of otherwise PRIVATE or  
44 NATURAL rights would amount to an unconstitutional eminent domain by the government by converting PRIVATE rights  
45 into PUBLIC rights without the consent of the owner and without compensation. It is THIS theft that the above book on the  
46 common law characterizes as “the source of the confusion and injustice that prevailed in human affairs.” The only thing  
47 they could be referring to when describing the “injustice that prevailed” was the system of law BEFORE the common law  
48 came along, which was the jus civile or civil statutory law. The common law was therefore the REMEDY for injustice and  
49 INEQUALITY produced by the civil statutory law.

50 Hence, the only way that justice is possible in the courtroom is when:

1. The common law ONLY is invoked.
2. No statutory civil law is cited or enforced by or against any of the parties. Indirectly, this means that none of the parties have any civil status under the civil statutory law, including but not limited to “person”, “citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, etc.
3. All parties are EQUAL in every respect.
4. Whatever rights the judge or government claims all parties also have. This is a byproduct of the fact that our government is one of delegated powers, and The Sovereign People cannot delegate ANY authority to any government or government actor, including judges, that they themselves don’t ALSO possess personally and individually. This was covered in the previous section.
5. The government cannot penalize you unless you ALSO can penalize them.
6. The judge is a referee or coach, but does not have a superior position to anyone else in the room or supervise anyone else in the room through, for instance, attorney licensing or penalties.
7. Every party asserting a civil obligation on the part of another party has the burden of proving that the party against whom the right is enforced EXPRESSLY consented to give up the specific property at issue through informed, written, voluntary consent. Otherwise, all rights are presumed to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and therefore beyond the civil control of government.

Those who invoke any franchise or franchise status will INSTANTLY forfeit access to any and all of the above remedies, as acknowledged by the U.S. Supreme Court:

*The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. **For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption. See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien, "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31. [Paul v. Virginia, 8 Wall. 168, 19 L.Ed. 357]*

It therefore ought to be obvious that any and all in the government who “benefit” from the lucrative proceeds produced by their civil statutory law franchise have a vested financial interest to interfere with the invocation or enforcement of the common law by those who do not want to participate in the civil statutory law as “citizens” or “residents”. That financial interest is, in fact, a CRIME under 18 U.S.C. §208 if they receive the proceeds of the franchise and are hearing a case involving a non-franchisee. Governments are established exclusively to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property. Any attempt to undermine such rights without the express written consent of the owner in each case is not only NOT a classical "government" function, but is an ANTI-government function that amounts to a MAFIA "protection racket". They will attempt to do this by any of the following UNCONSTITUTIONAL, CRIMINAL, INJURIOUS, and MALICIOUS means:

1. Refusing to recognize or protect PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights, the essence of which is the RIGHT TO EXCLUDE anyone and everyone from using or benefitting from the use of the property.
2. PRESUMING that "a government OF THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE, and FOR THE PEOPLE" is a government in which everyone is a [public officer](#).
3. Refusing to recognize or allow constitutional remedies and instead substituting STATUTORY remedies available only to [public officers](#).
4. Interfering with introduction of evidence that the court or forum is ONLY allowed to hear disputes involving [public officers in the government](#).
5. PRESUMING or ASSUMING that the ownership of the property subject to dispute is QUALIFIED rather than ABSOLUTE and that the party the ownership is shared with is the government.
6. Allowing government "benefit" recipients to be decision-makers in cases involving PRIVATE rights. This is a denial of a republican form of government, which is founded on impartial decision-makers. See [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)](#).
7. Interfering with or sanctioning litigants who insist on discussing the laws that have been violated in the courtroom or prohibiting jurists from reading the laws in question or accessing the law library in the courthouse while serving as jurists. This transforms a society of law into a society of men and allows the judge to substitute HIS will in place of what the law expressly requires.

- 1 8. Illegally and unconstitutionally invoking the Declaratory Judgments Act or the Anti-Injunction Act as an excuse to  
2 NOT protect PRIVATE rights from government interference in the case of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE [people who are](#)  
3 [NOT statutory "taxpayers"](#). See [Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Sections 9.3.5 and 9.3.6](#).
- 4 9. Interfering with ways to change or correct your citizenship or statutory status in government records. That "status" is  
5 the "res" to which all franchise rights attach, usually ILLEGALLY.

#### 6 **9.4.4 “individual” in the Internal Revenue Code means a HUMAN, not a corporation**

**False Argument:** “Individual” in the Internal Revenue Code means a human being, not a corporation or public office. It’s ridiculous to assert otherwise.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** “Individual” means ONLY either corporation franchises, who are the only CIVIL STATUTORY “persons” or officers of such franchises. It doesn’t mean a PRIVATE human not acting as a franchisee and public officer.

**Further information:**

1. [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](#), Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](#), Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [The “Trade or Business” Scam](#), Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Legally ignorant government employees love to quote statutes and regulations out of context and to write these statutes and  
8 regulations to falsely appear overly broad to the neophyte. This is an abuse of the following maxim of the common law to  
9 deceive people:

10 *"Dolus versatur generalibus. A deceiver deals in generals. 2 Co. 34."*

11 *"Fraus latet in generalibus. Fraud lies hid in general expressions."*

12 *Generale nihil certum implicat. A general expression implies nothing certain. 2 Co. 34.*

13 *Ubi quid generaliter conceditur, in est haec exceptio, si non aliquid sit contra jus fasque. Where a thing is*  
14 *concealed generally, this exception arises, that there shall be nothing contrary to law and right. 10 Co. 78.*  
15 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856]*

16 All “general expressions” are presumed to be fraudulent. By “general expression” above, we mean:

- 17 1. The speaker is either not accountable or [REFUSES to be accountable](#) for the accuracy or truthfulness or definition of  
18 the word or expression.
- 19 2. Fails to recognize that there are multiple contexts in which the word could be used.  
20 2.1. CONSTITUTIONAL  
21 2.2. STATUTORY
- 22 3. [PRESUMES](#) that all contexts are equivalent, meaning that CONSTITUTIONAL and STATUTORY are equivalent.
- 23 4. Fails to identify the specific context implied on the form.
- 24 5. Fails to provide an actionable definition for the term that is useful as evidence in court.
- 25 6. Interferes with or even penalizes efforts by the applicant to define the terms on the forms to protect their right to  
26 change the context AFTER accepting the form.

27 For instance, some presumptuous government employees will use 26 C.F.R. §1.1411-1(d)(5) to conclude that “individual” is  
28 not limited to public offices or agents. They will wrongfully assert that this regulation defines “individual” as a “natural  
29 person” and unconstitutionally PRESUME that “natural person” and “human beings” are equivalent. Here’s the regulation:

30 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
31 [PART 1—INCOME TAXES \(CONTINUED\)](#)

32 *§1.1411-1 General rules.*

(d) Definitions. The following definitions apply for purposes of calculating net investment income under section 1411 and the regulations thereunder—

**(5) The term individual means any natural person.**

They will also try to misapply the above definition to tax WITHHOLDING, in violation of the following SUPERCEDING definition of “individual” that we frequently reference:

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c ) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(i) Alien individual.

*The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec. 1.1-1(c).*

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c ) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(ii) Nonresident alien individual.

*The term nonresident alien individual means [persons](#) described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien [individuals](#) who are treated as [nonresident aliens](#) pursuant to [§ 301.7701\(b\)-7 of this chapter](#) for [purposes](#) of computing their U.S. [tax liability](#), or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under [§ 301.7701\(b\)-1\(d\) of this chapter](#). An alien individual who has made an [election](#) under section 6013(g) or [\(h\)](#) to be treated as a resident of the [United States](#) is nevertheless treated as a [nonresident alien](#) individual for [purposes](#) of [withholding](#) under chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.*

Below is our response to such presumptuous and legally ignorant behavior:

1. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that the ability to regulate PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE conduct is repugnant to the constitution. Therefore, the ONLY regulating and taxing that Congress can do is PUBLIC entities. HUMAN BEINGS, by definition, are “PRIVATE” and only become PUBLIC when they CONSENT to a civil status created by Congress rather than the Constitution. Any government civil enforcement authority NOT originating from the CONSENT of the PRIVATE HUMAN is “unjust” as defined by the Declaration of Independence:

*“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 (1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been questioned.”*  
*[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997) ]*

2. The following memorandum of law proves that all civil statutory “persons” are public offices in the government, and not private humans. Certainly, the CIVIL STATUTORY “individual” you reference must be included, because “individuals” are a subset of “persons” per 26 U.S.C. §7701(c ).

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](#), Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3. You refer to 26 C.F.R. §1.1411-1 as your authority. The purpose of that section is ONLY to determine an "individuals" net income.

(d) Definitions. The following definitions apply for purposes of calculating net investment income under section 1411 and the regulations thereunder—

4. The term "individual" is defined in your reference as a "natural person". "Natural persons" are a SUBSET of "persons". The definition of "person" found in 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343 is consistent with the above, because it defines the "person" as an officer or employee of a corporation or partnership, which corporation is a federal and not state corporation, and which partnership is a partnership BETWEEN the "individual" they are talking about and that federal corporation. Everything else is PRIVATE and beyond their jurisdiction.

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 68](#) > [Subchapter B](#) > [PART I](#) > § 6671  
[§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

(b) Person defined

The term "person", as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs.

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 75](#) > [Subchapter D](#) > Sec. 7343.  
[Sec. 7343. - Definition of term "person"](#)

The term "**person**" as used in this chapter [[Chapter 75](#)] includes an officer or employee of a corporation [U.S. Inc.], or a member or employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs

5. 26 U.S.C. §6041(a) limits reportable earnings to earnings connected to a "trade or business". You can't have income until it is "REPORTABLE". "trade or business" is earnings from a public office as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). Anything that is not reportable is PRIVATE rather than PUBLIC. And NO, you can't interpret "trade or business" in its ordinary meaning because that violates the rules of statutory construction.

**"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule, a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary." [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]**

6. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) says earnings NOT connected to a "trade or business" are not "gross income" and are "foreign", meaning anything that is NOT public is not taxable.

26 U.S.C. §7701 - Definitions

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(31) Foreign estate or trust

(A) **Foreign estate**

**The term "foreign estate" means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States [U.S. Inc. the government] which is not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business [public office, per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)] within the United States [U.S. Inc. the government corporation, not the geographical "United States"], is not includible in gross income under subtitle A.**

7. The definition of "foreign" and "domestic" in the Internal Revenue Code hinges on whether the "person" is in fact a corporation. Hence, anything NOT a corporation and STATUTORY creation of Congress is legislatively "foreign" and therefore beyond the jurisdiction of Congress:

1 26 U.S. Code § 7701 – Definitions

2 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
3 thereof—

4 (4) Domestic

5 The term “domestic” when applied to a corporation or partnership means created or organized in the United  
6 States or under the law of the United States or of any State unless, in the case of a partnership, the Secretary  
7 provides otherwise by regulations.

8 (5) Foreign

9 The term “foreign” when applied to a corporation or partnership means a corporation or partnership which is  
10 not domestic.  
11 [26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(4)-(5)]

12 Note that based on the above definitions, those who are NOT corporate statutory “persons” would be “foreign” rather  
13 than “domestic”, and a STATUTORY “non-resident non-person”. This STATUTORY “non-resident non-person” is  
14 described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) as not engaged in a public office and whose property is a “foreign estate”. The  
15 “partnership” they are talking about in the above definition is the same partnership invoked in the definition of “person”  
16 at 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343, which is a partnership between the United States Federal Corporation and an otherwise  
17 PRIVATE human or entity. That partnership gives rise to agency on behalf of said corporation, and the agency itself is  
18 the only proper subject of tax. Remember: Contracts create agency:

19 “All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be  
20 carried into operation by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made  
21 with [private] individuals.”  
22 [*Osborn v. Bank of U.S.*, 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]

23 8. The U.S. Supreme Court, even to this day, has held that "income" means profit of corporations and not private humans.

24 “... ‘income’ as used in the statute should be given a meaning so as not to include everything that comes in, the  
25 true function of the words ‘gains’ and ‘profits’ is to limit the meaning of the word ‘income’  
26 [*So. Pacific v. Lowe*, 238 F. 847, 247 U.S. 30 (1918)(U.S. Dist. Ct. S.D. N.Y. 1917)]

27 “The Sixteenth Amendment declares that Congress shall have power to levy and collect taxes on income, “from  
28 [271 U.S. 174] whatever source derived,” without apportionment among the several states and without regard to  
29 any census or enumeration. It was not the purpose or effect of that amendment to bring any new subject within  
30 the taxing power. Congress already had power to tax all incomes. But taxes on incomes from some sources had  
31 been held to be “direct taxes” within the meaning of the constitutional requirement as to apportionment. Art. 1, §  
32 2, cl. 3, § 9, cl. 4; *Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co.*, 158 U.S. 601. The Amendment relieved from that  
33 requirement, and obliterated the distinction in that respect between taxes on income that are direct taxes and  
34 those that are not, and so put on the same basis all incomes “from whatever source derived.” *Brushaber v. Union*  
35 *P. R. Co.*, 240 U.S. 1, 17. “Income” has been taken to mean the same thing as used in the *Corporation Excise Tax*  
36 *Act of 1909*, in the Sixteenth Amendment, and in the various revenue acts subsequently passed. *Southern Pacific*  
37 *Co. v. Lowe*, 247 U.S. 330, 335; *Merchants’ L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka*, 255 U.S. 509, 219. After full consideration,  
38 this Court declared that income may be defined as gain derived from capital, from labor, or from both combined,  
39 including profit gained through sale or conversion of capital. *Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert*, 231 U.S. 399,  
40 415; *Doyle v. Mitchell Brothers Co.*, 247 U.S. 179, 185; *Eisner v. Macomber*, 252 U.S. 189, 207. And that  
41 definition has been adhered to and applied repeatedly. See, e.g., *Merchants’ L. & T. Co. v. Smietanka*, supra;  
42 518; *Goodrich v. Edwards*, 255 U.S. 527, 535; *United States v. Phellis*, 257 U.S. 156, 169; *Miles v. Safe Deposit*  
43 *Co.*, 259 U.S. 247, 252-253; *United States v. Supplee-Biddle Co.*, 265 U.S. 189, 194; *Irwin v. Gavit*, 268 U.S.  
44 161, 167; *Edwards v. Cuba Railroad*, 268 U.S. 628, 633. In determining what constitutes income, substance  
45 rather than form is to be given controlling weight. *Eisner v. Macomber*, supra, 206. [271 U.S. 175]”  
46 [*Bowers v. Kerbaugh-Empire Co.*, 271 U.S. 170, 174 (1926)]

47 The above rulings have NEVER been contradicted and SILENCE and evasion are the only result when this glaring fact  
48 is asserted. Watch the interview below with a former IRS commissioner presented with the above definitions of  
49 “income”. He can’t explain why the above rulings DON’T apply even though they have never been overruled. He  
50 quickly dismissed it as “irrelevant”, which betrays him as a lawless, anarchistic, CRIMINAL FINANCIAL  
51 TERRORIST.

Interview of Former IRS Commissioner Shelton Cohen by Aaron Russo, SEDM Exhibit #11.004

Therefore:

1. The "individual" they are talking about is ACTING as an officer of a NATIONAL/FEDERAL and not STATE corporation. That corporation, in turn, is an instrumentality of U.S. Inc. the grantor of the franchise.

*At common law, a "corporation" was an "artificial perso[n] endowed with the legal capacity of perpetual succession" consisting either of a single individual (termed a "corporation sole") or of a collection of several individuals (a "corporation aggregate"). 3 H. Stephen, Commentaries on the Laws of England 166, 168 (1st Am. ed. 1845). The sovereign was considered a corporation. See id., at 170; see also 1 W. Blackstone, Commentaries \*467. Under the definitions supplied by contemporary law dictionaries, Territories would have been classified as "corporations" (and hence as "persons") at the time that 1983 was enacted and the Dictionary Act recodified. See W. Anderson, A Dictionary of Law 261 (1893) ("All corporations were originally modeled upon a state or nation"); 1 J. Bouvier, A Law Dictionary Adapted to the Constitution and Laws of the United States of America 318-319 (11th ed. 1866) ("In this extensive sense the United States may be termed a corporation"); Van Brocklin v. Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151, 154 (1886) ("The United States is a . . . great corporation . . . ordained and established by the American people") (quoting United [495 U.S. 182, 202] States v. Maurice, 26 F. Cas. 1211, 1216 (No. 15,747) (CC Va. 1823) (Marshall, C. J.); Cotton v. United States, 11 How. 229, 231 (1851) (United States is "a corporation"). See generally Trustees of Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 518, 561-562 (1819) (explaining history of term "corporation").  
[Ngiraingas v. Sanchez, 495 U.S. 182 (1990)]*

2. The definition of "Individual" you provide is a ruse that is limited to a very specific context ONLY. It is presented as overly broad to make you think that all human beings ("natural persons") are included, when it has to limit itself to PUBLIC OFFICER humans acting as agents of the government.

*"Loughborough v. Blake, 5 Wheat. 317, 5 L.Ed. 98, was an action of trespass or, as appears by the original record, replevin, brought in the circuit court for the District of Columbia to try the right of Congress to impose a direct tax for general purposes on that District. 3 Stat. at L. 216, chap. 60. It was insisted that Congress could act in a double capacity: in one as legislating [182 U.S. 244, 260] for the states; in the other as a local legislature for the District of Columbia. In the latter character, it was admitted that the power of levying direct taxes might be exercised, but for District purposes only, as a state legislature might tax for state purposes; but that it could not legislate for the District under art. 1, 8, giving to Congress the power 'to lay and collect taxes, imposts, and excises,' which 'shall be uniform throughout the United States,' inasmuch as the District was no part of the United States [described in the Constitution]. It was held that the grant of this power was a general one without limitation as to place, and consequently extended to all places over which the government extends; and that it extended to the District of Columbia as a constituent part of the United States. The fact that art. 1, 2, declares that 'representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states . . . according to their respective numbers' furnished a standard by which taxes were apportioned, but not to exempt any part of the country from their operation. The words used do not mean that direct taxes shall be imposed on states only which are represented, or shall be apportioned to representatives; but that direct taxation, in its application to states, shall be apportioned to numbers.' That art. 1, 9, 4, declaring that direct taxes shall be laid in proportion to the census, was applicable to the District of Columbia, 'and will enable Congress to apportion on it its just and equal share of the burden, with the same accuracy as on the respective states. If the tax be laid in this proportion, it is within the very words of the restriction. It is a tax in proportion to the census or enumeration referred to.' It was further held that the words of the 9th section did not 'in terms require that the system of direct taxation, when resorted to, shall be extended to the territories, as the words of the 2d section require that it shall be extended to all the states. They therefore may, without violence, be understood to give a rule when the territories shall be taxed, without imposing the necessity of taxing them.'"  
[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

3. The tax is on AGENCY on behalf of the government, and not upon the PRIVATE human contractually exercising such agency, per the above.
4. One should always consider the CONTEXT in which ambiguous definitions are provided. Lack of knowledge of the above contextual information can lead to false conclusions.

We prove all the above facts and conclusions with evidence at:

Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyThiefOrPubOfficer.pdf>

1 **9.4.5 “residence” and “resident” in the tax code apply to people living in and domiciled within the exclusive**  
2 **jurisdiction of a Constitutional state of the Union**

False Argument: “residence” and “resident” in the tax code apply to people living in and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state of the Union

Corrected Alternative Argument: Income taxation under I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are based on RESIDENCE, not DOMICILE. “Residence” is the abode of an ALIEN or RESIDENT in relation to the place they live. CITIZENS or NATIONALS domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional State cannot have a “residence” or be “resident” as legally defined. The phrase “wherever resident” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 therefore means the place where the “person” subject to the code maintains a physical “residence” or is “resident”. The only definition of “residence” or “resident” anywhere in the I.R.C. Subtitles A and C relates to aliens, and not citizens or residents. People living in the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional States are neither “resident” nor maintain a “residence” in the context of the income tax. If they falsely claim that they do, then they have effectively volunteered to pay a tax that does not apply to them. “Wherever resident” has nothing to do with the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional a state of the Union, because:

1. “residence” and “resident” are geographical terms relating to the physical place someone lives.
2. The only geographical definition of “United States” in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) does not expressly include Constitutional states of the Union. Thus, they are purposefully excluded per the rules of statutory construction.

Further information:

1. Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)
2. Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 5.1-memorandum of law upon which this section is based.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 According to [Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 \(1928\)](#), liability for income taxation has always been based on “residence”,  
4 RATHER THAN domicile:

5 *But in personal and income taxes domicile has played no necessary part, and residence at a fixed date has*  
6 *determined the liability for the tax. Bell v. Pierce, 51 N.Y. 12; Douglas v. Mayor, 9 N.Y.Super.Ct. 110; Matter*  
7 *of Austen, 13 A.D. 247, 42 N.Y.S. 1097; Finley v. Philadelphia, 32 Pa. 361. In the New York Income Tax law*  
8 *(Consol. Laws, c. 60), which is largely based on the federal acts, section 350 defines a 'resident' as 'any person*  
9 *domiciled in the state of New York, and any other person who maintains a permanent place of abode within the*  
10 *state, and spends in the aggregate more than seven months of the taxable year within the state.'*

11 *Likewise under the English income tax laws, prior to 1914, residence, and not domicile, was the test of liability*  
12 *(Inland Revenue v. John Lambert Caldwell, (1904) 7 Session Cases, 146; Attorney General v. Coots, 4 Price,*  
13 *183), though income, unless derived from a trade or employment carried on in England, had to be received there*  
14 *in order to render one subject to taxation upon it (Liverpool, London & Globe Ins. Co. v. Bennett, (1913) A.C.*  
15 *610). But since 1914 a resident of more than six months (though not domiciled) has had to pay an income tax on*  
16 *all income received in the United Kingdom, and a domiciled person a tax on income derived from all sources.*  
17 *Thus, under all the British income tax laws, a resident, though having no domicile in England, had to pay a tax*  
18 *on all income received in England whatever its source. Whether he received all his income there, of course,*  
19 *depended on circumstances, but whatever he received was taxable against a resident, irrespective of his domicile.*

20 *In the federal act of 1913, income taxes are imposed upon 'the entire net income arising or accruing from all*  
21 *sources in the preceding calendar year to every citizen of the United States, whether residing at home or abroad,*  
22 *and to every person residing in the United States, though not a citizen thereof, \* \* \* and a like tax shall be*  
23 *assessed, levied, collected, and paid annually upon the entire net income from all property owned and of every*  
24 *business, trade, or profession carried on in the United States by persons residing elsewhere. ' 38 Stat. 166.*  
25 *[Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)]*

26 Where one “resides” and their “residence” are synonymous. Those with a “residence” in the Internal Revenue Code Subtitles  
27 A and C are called “resident”. One can be “resident” without BEING a “resident” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).  
28 Statutory “residence”, in turn, is always GEOGRAPHICAL and PHYSICAL and must satisfy the “presence test” in 26 U.S.C.  
29 §7701(b)(1)(A):

1 Title 26: Internal Revenue  
2 PART 1—INCOME TAXES  
3 nonresident alien individuals  
4 §1.871-2 Determining residence of alien individuals.

5 (B) Residence defined.

6 **An alien actually present in the United States<sup>\*\*\*</sup> who is not a mere transient or sojourner is a resident of the**  
7 **United States for purposes of the income tax.** Whether he is a transient is determined by his intentions with  
8 regard to the length and nature of his stay. A mere floating intention, indefinite as to time, to return to another  
9 country is not sufficient to constitute him a transient. If he lives in the United States and has no definite intention  
10 as to his stay, he is a resident. One who comes to the United States for a definite purpose which in its nature may  
11 be promptly accomplished is a transient but, if his purpose is of such a nature that an extended stay may be  
12 necessary for its accomplishment, and to that end the alien makes his home temporarily in the United States, he  
13 becomes a resident, though it may be his intention at all times to return to his domicile abroad when the purpose  
14 for which he came has been consummated or abandoned. An alien whose stay in the United States is limited to a  
15 definite period by the immigration laws is not a resident of the United States within the meaning of this section,  
16 in the absence of exceptional circumstances.

17 Because “residence” and being a “resident” is physical and must satisfy the presence test, it therefore MUST rely ONLY on  
18 geographical definitions of “United States<sup>\*\*\*</sup>” (federal zone) in the Internal Revenue Code at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and  
19 (a)(10), which means federal territory subject to the plenary jurisdiction of Congress, whether in a territory or within a federal  
20 enclave within a state.

21 The reader should also note that the above definition of “residence” is the ONLY definition of “residence” anywhere in  
22 Internal Revenue Code Subtitles A and C, or in the regulations that implement it. Neither Congress nor the Secretary of the  
23 Treasury have EVER defined “residence” in the context of the STATUTORY “citizens” (8 U.S.C. §1401) or “residents”  
24 (aliens, 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)) upon whom the tax is imposed in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b).

25 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.

26 (a) General rule.

27 (I) Section 1 of the Code imposes an income tax on the income of every individual who is a citizen or resident of  
28 the United States and, to the extent provided by section 871(b) or 877(b), on the income of a nonresident alien  
29 individual.

30 [. . .]

31 (b) Citizens or residents of the United States liable to tax.

32 In general, all citizens of the United States, wherever resident, and all resident alien individuals are liable to  
33 the income taxes imposed by the Code whether the income is received from sources within or without the  
34 United States. Pursuant to section 876, a nonresident alien individual who is a bona fide resident of a section  
35 931 possession (as defined in § 1.931-1(c)(1) of this chapter) or Puerto Rico during the entire taxable year is,  
36 except as provided in section 931 or 933 with respect to income from sources within such possessions, subject to  
37 taxation in the same manner as a resident alien individual. As to tax on nonresident alien individuals, see sections  
38 871 and 877.

39 [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(1)]

40 The above case of Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928) also points out that “residence” for the purpose of ESTATE taxes  
41 in Internal Revenue Code Subtitle B means DOMICILE rather than the abode of an alien. Thus, it can include both citizens  
42 and residents rather than merely aliens. So please be mindful of the CONTEXT for the term “residences” and “resident” and  
43 limit them only to ALIENS when talking about income taxation rather than estate taxes.

44 Thus, the ONLY way anyone who is a STATUTORY “citizen” or STATUTORY “resident” can have a “residence” or be  
45 “resident” as legally defined is to be an ALIEN IN RELATION TO THE PHYSICAL PLACE THEY LIVE. They can’t  
46 satisfy this criteria when they are physically living on federal territory or anywhere within a constitutional state. They must  
47 be ABROAD to have a taxable “residence”, meaning that they must be temporarily abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911. In that  
48 scenario, they have a “residence” as aliens in relation to the foreign country they are physically in at the time, usually under  
49 the terms of a tax treaty with that foreign country. Below is a proof that they CANNOT be “resident” or have a “residence”  
50 IN THE CONTEXT OF INCOME TAXES only, but may be “resident” in contexts OTHER than income tax:

1           *"But all the limitations applicable to acquiring a new domicile, particularly when a domicile of national origin*  
2 *is to be abandoned, do not necessarily attach to taking out a new residence, either in this country or England.*  
3 *The United States Income Tax Acts, from the act of 1913 (38 Stat. 114) on, have been uniform in levying a tax*  
4 *on the 921\*921 entire income of aliens, if resident here, and residence has been construed by the Commissioner*  
5 *in all his rulings as something which may be less than a domicile, which fixes the law of the devolution of*  
6 *property and determines the incidence of estate and succession taxes. It is true that "residence" is ordinarily*  
7 *used as the equivalent of domicile in statutes relating to probate, administration, and succession taxes. So, as*  
8 *might be expected, in the Revenue Acts, the word "resident," when employed in the portions of these acts*  
9 *dealing with the Estate Tax Law, means "domiciled," and has been so construed by the practice and*  
10 *regulations of the department.*

11           *"It is contended that the same words, when used in the titles of the same acts dealing with the income tax, must*  
12 *have the same meaning. But the estate tax provisions were first introduced in the Revenue Act in 1916 (39 Stat.*  
13 *756), after the construction of the word "resident" in that act had already become fixed by the ruling of the*  
14 *department at least as early as Treasury Decision 2242 of September 17, 1915, infra. Moreover, the incidence*  
15 *of estate and succession taxes has historically been determined by domicile and situs, and not by the fact of*  
16 *actual residence. Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 45 S.Ct. 603, 69 L.Ed. 1058, 42 A.L.R. 316. As Justice*  
17 *Holmes said in Bullen v. Wisconsin, 240 U. S. at page 631, 36 S. Ct. 474 (60 L. Ed. 830):*

18           *"\* \* \* As the states where the property is situated, if governed by the common law, generally recognize the law*  
19 *of the domicile as determining the succession, it may be said that, in a practical sense at least, the law of the*  
20 *domicile is needed to establish the inheritance. Therefore the inheritance may be taxed at the place of domicile,*  
21 *whatever the limitations of power over the specific chattels may be. \* \* \**

22           As was said, also, in the *Matter of Martin*, 173 App. Div. at page 3, 158 N. Y. S. 916:

23           *"\* \* \* in many instances there is a difference between the legal intendment of the terms 'residence' and 'domicile'*  
24 *\* \* \* but in the matter of succession and transfer taxes the theory of the action of the taxing power renders the*  
25 *terms synonymous. In the case of succession the intestate's personalty is distributed according to the Statute of*  
26 *Distributions of the State of the domicile. Therefore, that State which permits the inheritance is entitled to impose*  
27 *a duty on that privilege. \* \* \**  
28 *[Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)]*

29           Therefore, the phrase "wherever resident" as used in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) can only mean the following in the case of  
30           STATUTORY "citizens" or STATUTORY "residents".

31           *"Wherever resident: That geographical place where the party made liable has a 'residence' as an ALIEN in*  
32 *relation to that place and the government of that place. Thus, those identified in the Internal Revenue Code*  
33 *Subtitles A and C as parties made liable and having the civil status of 'citizen' or 'resident' must be domiciled*  
34 *on federal territory and temporarily abroad as an alien under 26 U.S.C. §911 in order to have a liability."*

35           In theory, this all makes sense. People within the exclusive jurisdiction of their constitutional state do not need federal  
36           protection and therefore shouldn't have to pay for it. The only people who need federal rather than state protection are those  
37           who are abroad. No doubt, if they want it, they should have to pay for it. If they DON'T want it, all they have to do is  
38           exercise their right to legally and politically disassociate by not declaring a civil status on a tax form that makes them the  
39           beneficiary of such protection. That would be a "nonresident alien" with no earnings from the geographical "United States\*\*"  
40           (federal zone). After all, the STATUTORY civil status of "citizen" or "resident" under the laws of the national Congress are  
41           voluntary. If they aren't we are all slaves in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment. Under the common law, you have a  
42           right to NOT receive a "benefit" and therefore, not to pay for the benefit you don't want:

43           *"Cujus est commodum ejus debet esse incommodum.*  
44 *He who receives the benefit should also bear the disadvantage."*

45           *"Que sentit commodum, sentire debet et onus.*  
46 *He who derives a benefit from a thing, ought to feel the disadvantages attending it. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 1433."*

47           *Commodum ex injuri su non habere debet.*  
48 *No man ought to derive any benefit of his own wrong. Jenk. Cent. 161.*

49           *Invito beneficium non datur.*  
50 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*  
51 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

52           *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est.*  
53 *A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv.*  
54 *Inst. n. 83.*

1 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*  
2 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*  
3 *Inst. n. 83.*  
4 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
5 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

6 If you don't want the "benefits" of the STATUTORY civil status of "citizen" or "resident", then merely declare a  
7 DIFFERENT status, such as "nonresident alien" and abandon the social compact or contract in the process that might bind  
8 you to pay for the "benefit" you receive by having such civil status. This right is an outgrowth of your First Amendment  
9 right to politically disassociate and your right to NOT contract or be compelled to contract under the CIVIL social contract  
10 called the civil statutory law.

11 **"The citizen cannot complain, because he has**  
12 **voluntarily submitted himself to such a form of**  
13 **government. He owes allegiance to the two departments, so to speak, and within their respective**  
14 **spheres must pay the penalties which each exacts for disobedience to its laws. In return, he can demand**  
15 **protection from each within its own jurisdiction."**  
16 *[United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875) [emphasis added]]*

---

18 *There is but one law which, from its nature, needs unanimous consent. This is the social compact; for civil*  
19 *association is the most voluntary of all acts. Every man being born free and his own master, no one, under any*  
20 *pretext whatsoever, can make any man subject without his consent. To decide that the son of a slave is born a*  
21 *slave is to decide that he is not born a man.*

22 **If then there are opponents when the social compact is made, their opposition does not invalidate the contract,**  
23 **but merely prevents them from being included in it. They are foreigners among citizens.**  
24 *[The Social Contract or Principles of Political Right, Jean Jacques Rousseau, Book IV, Chapter 2, 1762]*

---

26 **We can envision little that is more anomalous, under modern standards, than the forcible imposition of**  
27 **citizenship against the majoritarian will.<sup>[13]</sup> See, e.g., U.N. Charter arts. I, 73 (recognizing self-determination**  
28 **of people as a guiding principle and obliging members to "take due account of the political aspirations of the**  
29 **peoples" inhabiting non-self-governing territories under a member's responsibility);<sup>[14]</sup> Atlantic Charter, U.S.-**  
30 **U.K., Aug. 14, 1941 (endorsing "respect [for] the right of all peoples to choose the form of government under**  
31 **which they will live"); Woodrow Wilson, President, United States, Fourteen Points, Address to Joint Session**  
32 **of Congress (Jan. 8, 1918) ("[I]n determining all [] questions of sovereignty the interests of the populations**  
33 **concerned must have equal weight with the equitable claims of the government whose title is to <sup>312</sup>\*<sup>312</sup> be**  
34 **determined.")** (Point V). See also *Tuaua*, 951 F.Supp.2d at 91 ("American Samoans take pride in their unique  
35 political and cultural practices, and they celebrate its history free from conquest or involuntary annexation by  
36 foreign powers."). To hold the contrary would be to mandate an irregular intrusion into the autonomy of Samoan  
37 democratic decision-making; an exercise of paternalism—if not overt cultural imperialism—offensive to the  
38 shared democratic traditions of the United States and modern American Samoa. See *King v. Andrus*, 452 F.Supp.  
39 11, 15 (D.D.C.1977) ("The institutions of the present government of American Samoa reflect ... the democratic  
40 tradition ....").  
41 *[Tuaua v. U.S., 788 F.3d. 300 - Court of Appeals, Dist. of Columbia Circuit 2015]*

---

42  
43 FOOTNOTES:

44 <sup>[13]</sup> Complex questions arise where territorial inhabitants democratically determine either to pursue citizenship  
45 or withdraw from union with a state. Such scenarios may implicate the reciprocal associational rights of the  
46 state's current citizens or the right to integrity of the sovereign itself.

47 <sup>[14]</sup> But see *Medellin v. Texas*, 552 U.S. 491, 128 S.Ct. 1346, 170 L.Ed.2d 190 (2008).

48 Moreover, there are two fairly instructive Revenue Rules that clarify the phrase "wherever resident" found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-  
49 1(b) above. See Rev.Rul. 489 and Rev.Rul. 357 as follows:

1 "No provision of the Internal Revenue Code or the regulations thereunder holds that a citizen of the United  
2 States is a resident of the United States for purposes of its tax. Several sections of the Code provide Federal  
3 income tax relief or benefits to citizens of the United States who are residents without the United States for some  
4 specified period. See sections 911, 934, and 981. These sections give recognition to the fact that not all the  
5 citizens of the United States are residents of the United States."  
6 [Rev.Rul. 75-489, p. 511]

7 As regards additional support, see Rev.Rul. 75-357 at p. 5, as follows:

8 "Sections 1.1-1(b) and 1.871-1 of the Income Tax Regulations provide that all citizens of the United States,  
9 wherever resident, and all resident alien individuals are liable to the income taxes imposed by the Internal  
10 Revenue Code whether the income is received from sources within or without the United States. See, however,  
11 section 911 of the Code. (Emphasis added.)"  
12 [Rev.Rul. 75-357, p. 5]

13 Being that Rev.Rul. 75-357 quotes 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1(b) directly, and duly informs every reader to see 26 U.S.C. §911, we  
14 believe an examination of 26 U.S.C. §911 and its regulations is in order to locate the appropriate application of the "**wherever**  
15 **resident**" phrase in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b). See 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1)(A) as follows:

16 (d) Definitions and special rules — For purposes of this section —

17 (1) Qualified individual — The term "qualified individual" means an individual whose tax home is in a foreign  
18 country and who is —

19 (A) a citizen of the United States and establishes to the satisfaction of the Secretary that he has been a bona  
20 fide resident of a foreign country or countries for an uninterrupted period which includes an entire taxable year.  
21 [26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1)(A)]

22 There you have it. The "citizen of the United states" must be a bona-fide "resident of a foreign country" to be a qualified  
23 individual subject to tax.

24 Additionally, as we know, 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) states:

25 "All citizens of the United States, **wherever resident**, are liable to the income taxes imposed by the Internal  
26 Revenue Code whether the **income is received** from sources within or without the United States."

27 The regulations for section 911 make the distinction between where income is received as opposed to where services are  
28 performed. See the following:

29 26 C.F.R. §1.911-3 Determination of amount of foreign earned income to be excluded.

30 (a) Definition of foreign earned income.

31 For purposes of section 911 and the regulations thereunder, the term "foreign earned income" means earned  
32 income (as defined in paragraph (b) of this section) from sources within a foreign country (as defined in §1.911-  
33 2(h)) that is earned during a period for which the individual qualifies under §1.911-2(a) to make an election.  
34 Earned income is from sources within a foreign country if it is attributable to services performed by an  
35 individual in a foreign country or countries. The place of receipt of earned income is immaterial in determining  
36 whether earned income is attributable to services performed in a foreign country or countries.

37 Note the phrase "foreign country" above. That phrase obviously does not include states of the Union. We are therefore  
38 inescapably led to the following conclusions based on the above analysis:

- 39 1. One cannot earn "income" as a statutory "citizen" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c), 26 U.S.C. §911, and 8 U.S.C. §1401  
40 unless they are abroad in a foreign country.  
41 2. No statute EXPRESSLY imposes a tax upon statutory "citizens" when they are NOT "abroad", meaning in a foreign  
42 country. Therefore, under the rules of statutory construction, tax is not owed under ANY other circumstance:

43 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one  
44 thing is the exclusion of another. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
45 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or  
46 things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be  
47 inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
48 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22

3. Those statutory citizens and residents who are in the statutory geographical “United States” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d), also called the federal zone, are called statutory “U.S. persons” and they are exempt from withholding and reporting.

4. A state citizen under the Fourteenth Amendment is NOT a statutory “citizen” under the Internal Revenue Code at 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c), even when they are abroad. Rather, they are statutory “non-resident non-persons” when abroad. See and rebut Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020, Section 8 and the following and answer the questions at the end of the following if you disagree:

Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. Even when one is “abroad” as a statutory “citizen”, they can cease to be a statutory “citizen” at any time by:  
5.1. Changing their domicile to a foreign country. This is because the civil status of “citizen” is a product of domicile on federal territory, not their birth...AND

5.2. Surrendering any and all tax “benefits” of the income tax treaty. The receipt of the “benefit” makes them subject to Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A “trade or business” franchise and a public officer in receipt, custody, and control of government property, which itself IS the “benefit”.

6. It is a CRIME for a state citizen to claim the civil status of STATUTORY “citizen” under 8 U.S.C. §1401. That crime is documented in 18 U.S.C. §911.

7. The claim that all state citizens domiciled in states of the Union are “citizens of the United States” under the Internal Revenue Code and that they owe a tax on ANY of their earnings is categorically false and fraudulent.

Below is a table that succinctly summarizes everything we have learned in this section in tabular form. The left column shows what you are now and the two right columns show what you can “elect” or “volunteer” to become under the authority of the Internal Revenue Code based on that status:

**Table 6: Convertibility of citizenship or residency status under the Internal Revenue Code**

What you are starting as	What you would like to convert to	
	“Individuals” (see 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3))	
	“Alien” (see 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i))	“Nonresident alien” (see 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B))
“citizen of the United States” (see 8 U.S.C. §1401)	“citizen” may unknowingly elect to be treated as an “alien” by filing 1040, 1040A, or 1040EZ form. This election, however, is <b><i>not</i></b> authorized by any statute or regulation, and consequently, the IRS is <b><i>not</i></b> authorized to process such a return! It amounts to constructive fraud for a “citizen” to file as an “alien”, which is what submitting a 1040 or 1040A form does.	No “citizen of the United States” can be a “nonresident alien”, nor is he authorized under the I.R.C. to “elect” to become one. Likewise, no “nonresident alien” is authorized by the I.R.C. to elect to become a “citizen of the United States” under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
“resident” (not defined anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code)	All “residents” are “aliens”. “Resident”, “resident alien”, and “alien” are equivalent terms.	A “nonresident alien” may elect to be treated as an “alien” and a “resident” under the provisions of 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) or (h).

**9.4.6 Deliberately confusing STATUTORY “Nonresident Aliens” with “Aliens” in order to destroy the advantages of being a Nonresident Alien<sup>74</sup>**

False Argument: “Nonresident aliens” are a subset or type of “alien”

Corrected Alternative Argument: “Nonresident aliens” are NOT equivalent to “aliens” nor are they a subset of “aliens” generally. They are a distinct class of persons all their own.

Further information:

1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Legal Basis for the Term “Nonresident Alien”*, Form #05.036  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Chapter 5:  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

A popular technique promoted and encouraged by the IRS is to:

1. Deliberately confuse “nonresident aliens” with “aliens”. “nonresident aliens” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) and “aliens” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) are not the same. Why have multiple definitions if they are the same?
2. Deliberately confuse CONSTITUTIONAL “non-resident aliens” with STATUTORY “nonresident aliens” under the I.R.C. They are NOT the same. One can be a CONSTITUTIONAL “non-resident alien” as the U.S. Supreme Court calls it while NOT being an “nonresident alien” under the I.R.C. because the two contexts rely on DIFFERENT definitions and contexts for the geographical terms. “United States” in the Constitution and “United States” in the Internal Revenue Code are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping.
3. Falsely tell you or imply that “nonresident aliens” include only those aliens that are not resident within a constitutional

<sup>74</sup> Source: *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.2; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 state. In fact, they are “aliens” who are not domiciled in the federal zone or the STATUTORY “United States” as  
2 defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10).

- 3 4. Deceive you into believing that “nonresident aliens” and “nonresident alien individuals” are equivalent. They are not.  
4 It is a maxim of law that things that are similar are NOT the same:

5 *Talis non est eadem, nam nullum simile est idem.*

6 *What is like is not the same, for nothing similar is the same. 4 Co. 18.*

7 [*Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*

8 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

9 For instance, the older version of IRS Form W-8BEN, Block 3 included many types of entities and “persons” that are  
10 NOT “individuals”.

- 11 5. Refuse to define what a “nonresident alien” is and what is included in the definition within 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).  
12 This makes it a NON-DEFINITION. It cannot be a “definition” in a legal context unless it expressly includes ALL  
13 things or classes of things that are included.
- 14 6. Define what it ISN’T, and absolutely refuse to define what it IS.
- 15 7. Refuse to acknowledge that “nationals” as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22):
- 16 7.1. Are STATUTORY “nonresident aliens” if they are engaged in a public office in the national government and  
17 abroad as “resident aliens” in relation to the country they are in under 26 U.S.C. §911 and are receiving the  
18 benefits of a tax treaty with that country.
- 19 7.2. Are “non-resident non-persons” if not engaged in a public office or not abroad or abroad but not accepting tax  
20 treaty benefits under 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-7.

21 All of the confusion and deception surrounding “nonresident alien” status is introduced and perpetuated mainly in the IRS  
22 Publications and the Treasury Regulations. It is not found in the Internal Revenue Code. “Nonresident aliens” and “aliens”  
23 are not equivalent in law, and confusing them has the following direct injurious consequences against those who are state  
24 nationals:

- 25 1. Prejudicing their ability to claim “nonresident alien” status at financial institutions and employers. This occurs because  
26 without either a Treasury Regulation or IRS publication they can point to which proves that they are a “nonresident  
27 alien”, they will not have anything they can show these institutions in order that their status will be recognized when  
28 they open accounts or pursue employment. This compels them in violation of the law because of the ignorance of bank  
29 clerks and employers into declaring that they are privileged “U.S. persons” and enumerating themselves just in order to  
30 obtain the services or employment that they seek.
- 31 2. Unlawfully preventing state nationals from being able to change their domicile if they mistakenly claim to be “residents”  
32 of the United States. 26 C.F.R. §1.871-5 says that an intention of an “alien” to change his domicile/residence is  
33 insufficient to change it whereas a similar intention on the part of a “non-citizen national” is sufficient.

34 The above injuries to the rights of “nationals” such as those born in the possessions are very important, because we prove in  
35 the following document and elsewhere on our website that all humans born within and domiciled within the exclusive  
36 jurisdiction of either a possession or a state of the Union are “nationals” and that those born in states of the Union are state  
37 nationals pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21). This injury is therefore widespread and vast in its consequences:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 Let’s show some of the IRS deception to disguise the availability of “nonresident alien” status to state nationals so that they  
39 don’t use it. Below is the definition of “Nonresident alien”

40 [TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701  
41 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

42 (b) *Definition of resident alien and nonresident alien*

43 (1) *In general*

44 (B) *Nonresident alien*

An individual is a nonresident alien if such individual is neither a citizen of the United States nor a resident of the United States (within the meaning of subparagraph (A)).

Below are two consistent definitions of “alien”:

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

(c) Definitions

(3) Individual.

(i) Alien individual.

The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec. 1.1-1(c).

[TITLE 8 > CHAPTER 12 > SUBCHAPTER I > § 1101](#)  
[§ 1101. Definitions](#)

(a) As used in this chapter—

(3) The term “alien” means any person not a citizen or national of the United States.

Notice based on the above definitions that:

1. They define what “alien” and “nonresident alien” are **NOT**, but *not* what they **ARE**.
2. The definition of “nonresident alien” is **NOT** equivalent to “alien”. Otherwise, why have two definitions?
3. There are three classes of entities that are “nonresident aliens”, which include:
  - 3.1. “Aliens” with no domicile or residence within the STATUTORY “United States\*\*”, meaning federal territory.
  - 3.2. State nationals born within and domiciled within Constitutional states of the Union and defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) if engaged in a public office and abroad and receiving tax treaty benefits under 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-7.
  - 3.3. “non-citizen nationals of the United States\*\*” born in possessions and defined in 8 U.S.C. §1408. These areas include American Samoa and Swains Island. They are even listed on the 1040NR form as “nonresident aliens”:  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/IRSForm1040nr-USNational.pdf>

NOTE that Items 3.2 and 3.3 above are not “ALIENS” OF any kind IN RELATION TO THE UNITED STATES\*\*. They are only “resident aliens” in relation to the foreign country they are in when abroad. Under Title 8, you cannot simultaneously be an “alien” in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) and a “national of the United States\*” in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22). Item 3.3 above is corroborated by:

1. The content of IRS Publication 519, Tax Guide for Aliens, which obtusely mentions what it calls “U.S. nationals”, which it then defines as persons domiciled in American Samoa and Swains Island who do not elect to become statutory “U.S. citizens”.

*“A U.S. national is an alien who, although not a U.S. citizen, owes his or her allegiance to the United States. U.S. nationals include American Samoans, and Northern Mariana Islanders who choose to become U.S. nationals instead of U.S. citizens”*  
[\[IRS Publication 519: Tax Guide for Aliens \(2007\), p. 43\]](#)

The above statement is partially **false**. A statutory “national of the United States\*\*” as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22) is NOT an “alien”, because aliens exclude “nationals of the United States\*\*” based on the definition of “alien” found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3). The “U.S. national” to which they refer also very deliberately is neither mentioned nor defined anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code or the Treasury Regulations as being “nonresident alien”, even though they in fact are and IRS Publication 519 admits that they are. The only statutory definition CLOSE to “U.S. national” is found in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B) and 8 U.S.C. §1408. However, the existence of this person is also found on IRS Form 1040NR itself for years 2002 to 2017, which mentions this political status as being a “nonresident

alien”.<sup>75</sup> By the way, don’t let the government fool you by using the above as evidence in a legal proceeding because it ISN’T competent evidence and cannot form the basis for a reasonable belief or willfulness. The IRS itself says you cannot and should not rely on anything in any of their publications. The IRS, in fact, routinely deceives and lies in their publications and their forms and does so with the blessings and even protection of the federal district courts, even though they hypocritically sue the rest of us for “abusive tax shelters” if we offer the public equally misleading information. For details on this subject, see:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. 26 U.S.C. §877(a), which describes a “nonresident alien” who lost citizenship to avoid taxes and therefore is subject to a special assessment as a punishment for that act of political dis-association. Notice the statute doesn’t say a “citizen of the United States[\*\*]” losing citizenship, but a “nonresident alien”. The “citizenship” they are referring to is the “nationality” described in 8 U.S.C. § 1101(a)(21) and NOT the statutory “U.S.[\*\*] citizen” status found in 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A).

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter N > PART II > Subpart A > § 877](#)  
[§ 877. Expatriation to avoid tax](#)

(a) Treatment of expatriates

(1) In general

*Every **nonresident alien individual** to whom this section applies and **who, within the 10-year period immediately preceding the close of the taxable year, lost United States citizenship** shall be taxable for such taxable year in the manner provided in subsection (b) if the tax imposed pursuant to such subsection (after any reduction in such tax under the last sentence of such subsection) exceeds the tax which, without regard to this section, is imposed pursuant to section [871](#).*

So let’s get this straight: 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) both say that you cannot be an “alien” if you are a “national” and yet, the IRS Publications such as IRS Publication 519, Tax Guide for Aliens, Year 2007 and the Treasury Regulations frequently identify these same “nationals” as “aliens”. Earth calling IRS. Hello? Anybody home? The least they could do is describe WHO they are “alien” in relation to, because it isn’t the United States\*. It is the foreign country they are temporarily in while domiciled in the federal zone and accepting tax treaty benefits under 26 U.S.C. §911(d) and 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1.

The IRS knows that the key to being sovereign as an American National born in a state of the Union and domiciled there is being a non-resident non-person not engaged in a “trade or business”. So what do they do to prevent people from achieving this status? They surround the status with cognitive dissonance, lies, falsehoods, and mis-directions. Hence one of our favorite sayings:

*“The truth about the income tax is so precious to the government that it must be surrounded by a bodyguard of lies.”  
[Unknown]*

Nowhere within the Internal Revenue Code, the Treasury Regulations, or IRS Publication 519, Tax Guide for Aliens will you find a definition of the term “national” which is mentioned in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21), and which describes a human being born within and domiciled within a state of the Union. You will also never see a definition of who is included in the definition of “a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States” found in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B). We’ll give you a hint, the definition of “a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States” found in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B) includes only statutory “U.S.[\*\*] nationals” found in 8 U.S.C. §1408. However, both state nationals in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and “U.S.\*\* nationals” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B) are treated the same for tax purposes, which means they are “nonresident aliens” and not “aliens”. Consequently, unlike aliens, those who are “nationals”:

1. Are not bound by any of the regulations pertaining to “aliens”, because they are NOT “aliens” as legally defined..

<sup>75</sup> For a historical record of older IRS 1040NR forms, see: 1. IRS: <https://apps.irs.gov/app/picklist/list/priorFormPublication.html?sortColumn=currentYearRevDate&indexOffFirstRow=0&value=1040&criteria=formNumber&resultsPerPage=25&isDescending=false>; 2. Tax Analysts: <http://www.taxhistory.org/www/website.nsf/Web/1040TaxForms?OpenDocument>.

- 1 2. Do not have to file IRS Form 8840 in order to associate with the “foreign state” they are domiciled within in order to be  
2 automatically exempt from I.R.C. Subtitle A taxes.
- 3 3. Are forbidden to file a “Declaration of Intention” to become “U.S. residents” pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.871-4 and IRS  
4 Form 1078.
- 5 4. Are not privileged and cannot have the “presence test” applied to them like “aliens” from a foreign country would.

6 *The reasons for not allowing to other aliens exemption 'from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are  
7 found' were stated as follows: 'When private individuals of one nation [states of the Unions are “nations” under  
8 the law of nations] spread themselves through another as business or caprice may direct, mingling  
9 indiscriminately with the inhabitants of that other, or when merchant vessels enter for the purposes of trade, it  
10 would be obviously inconvenient and dangerous to society, and would subject the laws to continual infraction,  
11 and the government to degradation, if such individuals or merchants did not owe temporary and local allegiance,  
12 and were not amenable to the jurisdiction of the country. Nor can the foreign sovereign have any motive for  
13 wishing such exemption. His subjects thus passing into foreign countries are not employed by him, nor are they  
14 engaged in national pursuits. Consequently, there are powerful motives for not exempting persons of this  
15 description from the jurisdiction of the country in which they are found, and no one motive for requiring it. The  
16 implied license, therefore, under which they enter, can never be construed to grant such exemption.'* 7 Cranch,  
17 144.

18 *In short, the judgment in the case of The Exchange declared, as incontrovertible principles, that the jurisdiction  
19 of every nation within its own territory is exclusive and absolute, and is susceptible of no limitation not imposed  
20 by the nation itself; that all exceptions to its full and absolute territorial jurisdiction must be traced up to its own  
21 consent, express or implied; that upon its consent to cede, or to waive the exercise of, a part of its territorial  
22 jurisdiction, rest the exemptions from that jurisdiction of foreign sovereigns or their armies entering its territory  
23 with its permission, and of their foreign ministers and public ships of war; and that the implied license, under  
24 which private individuals of another nation enter the territory and mingle indiscriminately with its inhabitants,  
25 for purposes of business or pleasure, can never be construed to grant to them an exemption from the jurisdiction  
26 of the country in which they are found. See, also, Carlisle v. U.S. (1872) 16 Wall. 147, 155; Radich v. Hutchins  
27 (1877) 95 U.S. 210; Wildenhus' Case (1887) 120 U.S. 1, 7 Sup.Ct. 385; Chae Chan Ping v. U.S. (1889) 130 U.S.  
28 581, 603, 604, 9 Sup.Ct. 623.*

29 [\[United States v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 \(1898\)\]](#)

30 If you are still confused at this point about state nationals and who they are, you may want to go back to examine the diagrams  
31 and tables at the end of section 9.1 until the relationships become clear in your mind.

32 Moving on, why does the IRS play this devious sleight of hand? Remember: everything happens for a reason, and here are  
33 the reasons:

- 34 1. IRS has a vested interest to maximize the number of “taxpayers” contributing to their scam. Taxation is based on legal  
35 domicile.

36 ***“Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit  
37 or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth  
38 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally  
39 reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously  
40 includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of  
41 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration  
42 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”***  
43 [\[Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 \(1954\)\]](#)

44 Therefore, IRS has an interest in compelling persons domiciled in states of the Union into falsely declaring their domicile  
45 within the “United States”. The status that implies domicile is “U.S. persons” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).  
46 “U.S. persons” include either statutory “citizens of the United States” as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) or “resident  
47 aliens” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) and both have in common a legal domicile in the “United States”.

- 48 2. IRS does not want people born within and domiciled within states of the Union, who are “nationals” pursuant to 8 U.S.C.  
49 §1101(a)(21) but not STATUTORY “citizens” per 8 U.S.C. §1401 to know that “nationals” are included in the definition  
50 of “nonresident alien”. This would cause a mass exodus from the tax system and severely limit the number of “taxpayers”  
51 that they may collect from. That is why they listed “U.S. nationals” as “nonresident aliens” on the 1040NR form between  
52 2002 and 2017 but stopped after that. They wanted to plug the leak in the dam.
- 53 3. IRS wants to prevent state nationals from using the nonresident alien status so as to force them, via presumption, into  
54 falsely declaring their status to be that of a privileged “U.S. person” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). This will  
55 create a false presumption that they maintain a domicile on federal territory and are therefore subject to federal  
56 jurisdiction and “taxpayers”.

1 4. By refusing to define EXACTLY what is included in the definition of “nonresident alien” in both Treasury Regulations  
2 and IRS publications or acknowledging that “nationals” are included in the definition, those opening bank accounts at  
3 financial institutions and starting employment will be deprived of evidence which they can affirmatively use to establish  
4 their status with these entities, which in effect compels presumption by financial institutions and employers within states  
5 of the Union that they are statutory “U.S. persons” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)) who MUST have an identify number, such  
6 as a Social Security Number or a Taxpayer Identification Number. This forces them to participate in a tax system that  
7 they can’t lawfully participate in without unknowingly making false statements about their legal status by mis-declaring  
8 themselves to be “U.S. persons”.

9 Below are several examples of this deliberate, malicious IRS confusion between “aliens” and “nonresident aliens” found  
10 within the Treasury Regulations, where “nonresident alien **individuals**” are referred to as “aliens” that we have found so far.  
11 All of these examples are the result of a false presumption that “nonresident aliens” are a subset of all “aliens”, which is NOT  
12 the case. We were able to find no such confusion within the I.R.C., but it is rampant within the Treasury Regulations.

- 13 1. IRS Publication 515: Withholding of Tax on Nonresident Aliens and Foreign Corporations. This confusion is found  
14 throughout this IRS publication.  
15 2. IRS Publication 519: Tax Guide for Aliens. This publication should not even be discussion “nonresident aliens”, because  
16 they aren’t a subset of “aliens” unless the word “nonresident alien” is followed with the word “individual”.  
17 3. 26 C.F.R. §1.864-7(b)(2):

18 *[Revised as of April 1, 2006]*  
19 *From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access*  
20 *[Page 318-321]*

21 *TITLE 26--INTERNAL REVENUE*  
22 *CHAPTER I--INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY*  
23 *(CONTINUED)*  
24 *PART I \_INCOME TAXES--Table of Contents*  
25 *Sec. 1.864-7 Definition of office or other fixed place of business.*

- 26  
27 *(b) Fixed facilities--*  
  
28 *(2) Use of another person's office or other fixed place of business.*

29 **A nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation shall not be considered to have an office or other fixed**  
30 **place of business merely because such alien individual or foreign corporation uses another person's office or**  
31 **other fixed place of business**, whether or not the office or place of business of a related person, through which  
32 to transact a trade or business, if the trade or business activities of the alien individual or foreign corporation in  
33 that office or other fixed place of business are relatively sporadic or infrequent, taking into account the overall  
34 needs and conduct of that trade or business.

- 35 4. 26 C.F.R. §1.864-7(d)(1)(i)(b):

36 *[Revised as of April 1, 2006]*  
37 *From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access*  
38 *[Page 318-321]*

39 *TITLE 26--INTERNAL REVENUE*  
40 *CHAPTER I--INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY*  
41 *(CONTINUED)*  
42 *PART I \_INCOME TAXES--Table of Contents*  
43 *Sec. 1.864-7 Definition of office or other fixed place of business.*

- 44  
45 *(d) Agent activity.*  
  
46 *(1) Dependent agents.*  
  
47 *(i) In general.*

48 *In determining whether a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation has an office or other fixed place*  
49 *of business, the office or other fixed place of business of an agent who is not an independent agent, as defined in*  
50 *subparagraph (3) of this paragraph, shall be disregarded unless such agent*

1 (a) has the authority to negotiate and conclude contracts in the name of the nonresident alien individual or foreign  
2 corporation, and regularly exercises that authority, or

3 (b) has a stock of merchandise belonging to the nonresident alien individual or foreign corporation from which  
4 orders are regularly filed on behalf of such alien individual or foreign corporation.

5 A person who purchases goods from a **nonresident alien individual** or a foreign corporation shall not be  
6 considered to be an agent for **such alien individual** or foreign corporation for purposes of this paragraph where  
7 such person is carrying on such purchasing activities in the ordinary course of its own business, even though  
8 such person is related in some manner to the nonresident alien individual or foreign corporation. For example,  
9 a wholly owned domestic subsidiary corporation of a foreign corporation shall not be treated as an agent of the  
10 foreign parent corporation merely because the subsidiary corporation purchases goods from the foreign parent  
11 corporation and resells them in its own name. However, if the domestic subsidiary corporation regularly  
12 negotiates and concludes contracts in the name of its foreign parent corporation or maintains a stock of  
13 merchandise from which it regularly fills orders on behalf of the foreign parent corporation, the office or other  
14 fixed place of business of the domestic subsidiary corporation shall be treated as the office or other fixed place  
15 of business of the foreign parent corporation unless the domestic subsidiary corporation is an independent agent  
16 within the meaning of subparagraph (3) of this paragraph.

17 5. 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(b)(1):

18 [Code of Federal Regulations]  
19 [Title 26, Volume 9]  
20 [Revised as of April 1, 2006]  
21 From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access  
22 [Page 367-369]

23  
24 TITLE 26--INTERNAL REVENUE  
25 CHAPTER I--INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY  
26 (CONTINUED)  
27 PART 1 \_INCOME TAXES--Table of Contents  
28 Sec. 1.872-2 Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien  
29 individuals.

30 (b) Compensation paid by foreign employer to participants in certain exchange or training programs.

31 (1) Exclusion from income.

32 Compensation paid to a **nonresident alien individual** for the period that the nonresident alien individual is  
33 temporarily present in the United States as a nonimmigrant under subparagraph (F) (relating to the admission  
34 of students into the United States) or subparagraph (J) (relating to the admission of teachers, trainees, specialists,  
35 etc., into the United States) of section 101(a)(15) of the Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. 1101(a)(15)  
36 (F) or (J)) shall be excluded from gross income if the **compensation is paid to such alien** by his foreign employer.  
37 Compensation paid to a nonresident alien individual by the U.S. office of a domestic bank which is acting as  
38 paymaster on behalf of a foreign employer constitutes compensation paid by a foreign employer for purposes of  
39 this paragraph if the domestic bank is reimbursed by the foreign employer for such payment. A nonresident alien  
40 individual who is temporarily present in the United States as a nonimmigrant under such subparagraph (J)  
41 includes a nonresident alien individual admitted to the United States as an "exchange visitor" under section 201  
42 of the U.S. Information and Educational Exchange Act of 1948 (22 U.S.C. 1446), which section was repealed by  
43 section 111 of the Mutual Education and Cultural Exchange Act of 1961 (75 Stat. 538).

44 6. 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-3(b)(2)(i).

45 7. 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1A(c).

46 8. 26 C.F.R. §509.103(b)(3).

47 9. 26 C.F.R. §509.108(a)(1)

48 "Nonresident aliens" are defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B). Aliens are defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3). "Resident aliens"  
49 are defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B). The relationship between these three entities are as follows, in the context of income  
50 taxes:

51 1. "**non-resident non-person**": Those with no domicile on federal territory and who are born either in a foreign country, a  
52 state of the Union, or within the federal zone. Also called a "nonresident", "stateless person", or "transient foreigner".  
53 They are exclusively PRIVATE and beyond the reach of the civil statutory law because:

54 1.1. They are not a "person" or "individual" because not engaged in an elected or appointed office.

55 1.2. They have not waived sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.

- 1.3. They have not “purposefully” or “consensually” availed themselves of commerce within the exclusive or general jurisdiction of the national government within federal territory.
- 1.4. They waived the “benefit” of any and all licenses or permits in the context of a specific transaction or agreement.
- 1.5. In the context of a specific business dealing, they have not invoked any statutory status under federal civil law that might connect them with a government franchise, such as “U.S. citizen”, “U.S. resident”, “person”, “individual”, “taxpayer”, etc.
- 1.6. If they are demanded to produce an identifying number, they say they don’t consent and attach the following form to every application or withholding document:

*Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number*, Form #04.205  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. “Aliens” or “alien individuals”: Those born in a foreign country and not within any state of the Union or within any federal territory.
  - 2.1. “Alien” is defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) as a person who is neither a citizen nor a national.
  - 2.2. “Alien individual” is defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i).
  - 2.3. An alien is defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) as a person who is neither a statutory “U.S. citizen” per 8 U.S.C. §1401 nor a “national of the United States\*” per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)..
  - 2.4. An alien with no domicile in the “United States” is presumed to be a “nonresident alien” pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.871-4(b).
3. “Residents” or “resident aliens”: An “alien” or “alien individual” with a legal domicile on federal territory.
  - 3.1. “Resident aliens” are defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).
  - 3.2. A “resident alien” is an alien as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) who has a legal domicile on federal territory that is no part of the exclusive jurisdiction of any state of the Union.
  - 3.3. An “alien” becomes a “resident alien” by filing IRS Form 1078 pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.871-4(c)(ii) and thereby electing to have a domicile on federal territory.
4. “Nonresident aliens”: Those with no domicile on federal territory and who are born either in a foreign country, a state of the Union, or within the federal zone.
  - 4.1. Defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).
  - 4.2. Also called a “nonresident”, “stateless person”, or “transient foreigner”.
  - 4.3. A “nonresident alien” is defined as a person who is neither a statutory “citizen” pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) nor a statutory “resident” pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).
  - 4.4. A person who is a “non-citizen national” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1452 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) is a “nonresident alien”.
5. “Nonresident alien individuals”: Those who are aliens and who do not have a domicile on federal territory.
  - 5.1. Status is indicated in block 3 of the IRS Form W-8BEN under the term “Individual”.
  - 5.2. Excludes those born within the exclusive jurisdiction of states of the Union who are therefore “non-residents” under federal law.
6. Convertibility between “aliens”, “resident aliens”, “nonresident aliens”, and “nonresident alien individuals”:
  - 6.1. A “nonresident alien” is not the legal equivalent of an “alien” in law.
  - 6.2. IRS Form W-8BEN, Block 3 has no block to check for those who are “non-resident non-persons” but not “nonresident aliens” or “nonresident alien individuals”. Thus, the submitter of this form who is a statutory “non-resident non-person” but not a “nonresident alien” or “nonresident alien individual” is effectively compelled to make an illegal and fraudulent election to become an alien and an “individual” if they do not add a block for “transient foreigner” or “Union State Citizen” to the form. See section 5.3 of the following:

*About IRS Form W-8BEN*, Form #04.202  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 6.3. 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h) and 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)(B) authorize a “nonresident alien” who is married to a statutory “U.S. citizen” as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) to make an “election” to become a “resident alien”.
  - 6.4. It is unlawful for an unmarried “state national” pursuant to either 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B) to become a “resident alien”. This can only happen by either fraud or mistake.
  - 6.5. An alien may overcome the presumption that he is a “nonresident alien” and change his status to that of a “resident alien” by filing IRS Form 1078 pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.871-4(c)(ii) while he is in the “United States”.
  - 6.6. The term “residence” can only lawfully be used to describe the domicile of an “alien”. Nowhere is this term used to describe the domicile of a “state national” or a “nonresident alien”. See 26 C.F.R. §1.871-2.
  - 6.7. The only way a statutory “alien” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) can become both a “state national” and a “nonresident alien” at the same time is to be naturalized pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1421 and to have a domicile in either a U.S. possession or a state of the Union.
7. Sources of confusion on these issues:

- 1 7.1. One can be a “non-resident non-person” *without* being an “individual” or a “nonresident alien individual” under  
 2 the Internal Revenue Code. An example would be a human being born within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state  
 3 of the Union who is therefore a “state national” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) who does not participate in  
 4 Social Security or use a Taxpayer Identification Number.
- 5 7.2. The term “United States” is defined in the Internal Revenue Code at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10).  
 6 7.3. The term “United States” for the purposes of citizenship is defined in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38).  
 7 7.4. Any “U.S. Person” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) who is not found in the “United States” (federal territory  
 8 pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d)) shall be treated as having an effective domicile  
 9 within the District of Columbia pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) and 26 U.S.C. §7408(d).  
 10 7.5. The term “United States” is equivalent for the purposes of statutory “citizens” pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and  
 11 “citizens” as used in the Internal Revenue Code. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).  
 12 7.6. The term “United States” as used in the Constitution of the United States is NOT equivalent to the statutory  
 13 definition of the term used in:  
 14 7.6.1. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10).  
 15 7.6.2. 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38).  
 16 The “United States” as used in the Constitution means the states of the Union and excludes federal territory, while  
 17 the term “United States” as used in federal statutory law means federal territory and excludes states of the Union.
- 18 7.7. A constitutional “citizen of the United States” as mentioned in the Fourteenth Amendment is NOT equivalent to a  
 19 statutory “citizen and national of the United States” as used in 8 U.S.C. §1401. See:  
 20 

<i>Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien</i> , Form #05.006 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
---

  
 21 7.8. In the case of jurisdiction over aliens only, the term “United States” implies all 50 states and the federal zone, and  
 22 is not restricted only to the federal zone. See:  
 23 7.8.1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
 24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
 25 7.8.2. [Kleindienst v. Mandel, 408 U.S. 753 \(1972\)](#)

25 *In accord with ancient principles of the international law of nation-states, the Court in The Chinese Exclusion*  
 26 *Case, 130 U.S. 581, 609 (1889), and in Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 (1893), held broadly, as the*  
 27 *Government describes it, Brief for Appellants 20, that the power to exclude aliens is "inherent in sovereignty,*  
 28 *necessary for maintaining normal international relations and defending the country against foreign*  
 29 *encroachments and dangers - a power to be exercised exclusively by the political branches of government . . .*  
 30 *." Since that time, the Court's general reaffirmations of this principle have [408 U.S. 753, 766] been legion.*  
 31 *6 The Court without exception has sustained Congress' "plenary power to make rules for the admission of*  
 32 *aliens and to exclude those who possess those characteristics which Congress has forbidden." Boutillier v.*  
 33 *Immigration and Naturalization Service, 387 U.S. 118, 123 (1967). "[O]ver no conceivable subject is the*  
 34 *legislative power of Congress more complete than it is over" the admission of aliens. Oceanic Navigation Co.*  
 35 *v. Stranahan, 214 U.S. 320, 339 (1909).*  
 36 *[Kleindienst v. Mandel, 408 U.S. 753 (1972)]*

37 7.8.3. [Chae Chan Ping v. U.S., 130 U.S. 581 \(1889\)](#)

38 *While under our constitution and form of government the great mass of local matters is controlled by local*  
 39 *authorities, **the United States, in their relation to foreign countries and their subjects or citizens, are one nation,***  
 40 ***invested with powers which belong to independent nations, the exercise of which can be invoked for the***  
 41 ***maintenance of its absolute independence and security throughout its entire territory.** The powers to declare*  
 42 *war, make treaties, suppress insurrection, repel invasion, regulate foreign commerce, secure republican*  
 43 *governments to the states, and admit subjects of other nations to citizenship, are all sovereign powers, restricted*  
 44 *in their exercise only by the constitution itself and considerations of public policy and justice which control, more*  
 45 *or less, the conduct of all civilized nations. As said by this court in the case of Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheat. 264,*  
 46 *413, speaking by the same great chief justice: **"That the United States form, for many, and for most important***  
 47 ***purposes, a single nation, has not yet been denied. In war, we are one people. In making peace, we are one***  
 48 ***people. In all commercial regulations, we are one and the same people. In many other respects, the American***  
 49 ***people are one; and the government which is alone capable of controlling and managing their interests in all***  
 50 ***these respects is the government of the Union.** It is their government, and in that character they have no other.*  
 51 *America has chosen to [130 U.S. 581, 605] be in many respects, and to many purposes, a nation; and for all*  
 52 *these purposes her government is complete; to all these objects, it is competent. **The people have declared that***  
 53 ***in the exercise of all powers given for these objects it is supreme. It can, then, in effecting these objects,***  
 54 ***legitimately control all individuals or governments within the American territory."***

55 [. . .]

56  
 57  
 58 *"The power of exclusion of foreigners being an incident of sovereignty belonging to the government of the*  
 59 *United States as a part of those sovereign powers delegated by the constitution, the right to its exercise at any*

1                    *time when, in the judgment of the government, the interests of the country require it, cannot be granted away or*  
2                    *restrained on behalf of any one. **The powers of government are delegated in trust to the United States, and are***  
3                    ***incapable of transfer to any other parties.** They cannot be abandoned or surrendered. **Nor can their exercise be***  
4                    ***hampered, when needed for the public good, by any considerations of private interest. The exercise of these***  
5                    ***public trusts is not the subject of barter or contract.***  
6                    *[\[Chae Chan Ping v. U.S., 130 U.S. 581 \(1889\)\]](#)*

7     A picture is worth a thousand words. Below is a picture that graphically demonstrates the relationship between citizenship  
8     status in Title 8 of the U.S. Code with tax status in Title 26 of the U.S. Code:

1 **Table 7: “Citizenship status” vs. “Income tax status”**

#	Citizenship status	Place of birth	Domicile	Accepting tax treaty benefits?	Defined in	Tax Status under 26 U.S.C./Internal Revenue Code			
						“Citizen” (defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1)	“Resident alien” (defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A), 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii))	“Nonresident alien INDIVIDUAL” (defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3))	“Non-resident NON-person” (NOT defined)
1	“national and citizen of the United States** at birth” or “U.S.** citizen” or Statutory “U.S.** citizen”	Statutory “United States” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36) and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) or in the “outlying possessions of the United States” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(29)	District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, Guam, Virgin Islands	NA	8 U.S.C. §1401; 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A)	Yes (only pay income tax abroad with IRS Forms 1040/2555. See Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924))	No	No	No
2	“non-citizen national of the United States** at birth” or “U.S.** national”	Statutory “United States” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36) and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) or in the “outlying possessions of the United States” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(29)	American Samoa; Swain’s Island; or abroad to U.S. national parents under 8 U.S.C. §1408(2)	NA	8 U.S.C. §1408 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B); 8 U.S.C. §1452	No (see 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B))	No	Yes (see IRS Form 1040NR for proof)	No
3.1	“U.S.A.***“national” or “state national” or “Constitutional but not statutory U.S.*** citizen”	Constitutional Union state	State of the Union	NA (ACTA agreement)	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 14 <sup>th</sup> Amend., Sect. 1	No	No	No	Yes
3.2	“U.S.A.***“national” or “state national” or “Constitutional but not statutory U.S.*** citizen”	Constitutional Union state	Foreign country	Yes	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 14 <sup>th</sup> Amend., Sect. 1	No	No	Yes	No
3.3	“U.S.A.***“national” or “state national” or “Constitutional but not statutory U.S.*** citizen”	Constitutional Union state	Foreign country	No	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 14 <sup>th</sup> Amend., Sect. 1	No	No	No	Yes

#	Citizenship status	Place of birth	Domicile	Accepting tax treaty benefits?	Defined in	Tax Status under 26 U.S.C./Internal Revenue Code			
						"Citizen" (defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1)	"Resident alien" (defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A), 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii))	"Nonresident alien INDIVIDUAL" (defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3))	"Non-resident NON-person" (NOT defined)
3.4	Statutory "citizen of the United States**" or Statutory "U.S.* citizen"	Constitutional Union state	Puerto Rico, Guam, Virgin Islands, Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands	NA (ACTA agreement)	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 14 <sup>th</sup> Amend., Sect. 1	Yes	No	No	No
4.1	"alien" or "Foreign national"	Foreign country	Puerto Rico, Guam, Virgin Islands, Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands	NA	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3)	No	Yes	No	No
4.2	"alien" or "Foreign national"	Foreign country	State of the Union	Yes	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3)	No	No	Yes	No
4.3	"alien" or "Foreign national"	Foreign country	State of the Union	No	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21); 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3)	No	No	No	Yes
4.4	"alien" or "Foreign national"	Foreign country	Foreign country	Yes	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)	No	No	Yes	No
4.5	"alien" or "Foreign national"	Foreign country	Foreign country	No	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)	No	No	No	Yes

**NOTES:**

1. Domicile is a prerequisite to having any civil status per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17. One therefore cannot be a statutory "alien" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) without a domicile on federal territory. Without such a domicile, you are a transient foreigner and neither an "alien" nor a "nonresident alien".
2. "United States" is described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36) and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) and includes only federal territory and possessions and excludes all Constitutional Union states. This is a product of the separation of powers doctrine that is the heart of the United States Constitution.
3. A "nonresident alien individual" who has made an election under 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h) to be treated as a "resident alien" is treated as a "nonresident alien" for the purposes of withholding under I.R.C. Subtitle C but retains their status as a "resident alien" under I.R.C. Subtitle A. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) for the definition of "individual", which means "alien".
4. A "non-person" is really just a transient foreigner who is not "purposefully availing themselves" of commerce within the legislative jurisdiction of the United States on federal territory under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97. The real transition from a "NON-person" to an "individual" occurs when one:
  - 4.1. "Purposefully avails himself" of commerce on federal territory and thus waives sovereign immunity. Examples of such purposeful availment are the next three items.
  - 4.2. Lawfully and consensually occupying a public office in the U.S. government and thereby being an "officer and individual" as identified in 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). Otherwise, you are PRIVATE and therefore beyond the civil legislative jurisdiction of the national government.
  - 4.3. Voluntarily files an IRS Form 1040 as a citizen or resident abroad and takes the foreign tax deduction under 26 U.S.C. §911. This too is essentially an act of "purposeful availment". Nonresidents are not mentioned in section 911. The upper left corner of the form identifies the filer as a "U.S. individual". You

- 1 cannot be a "U.S. individual" without ALSO being an "individual". All the "trade or business" deductions on the form presume the applicant is a public  
2 officer, and therefore the "individual" on the form is REALLY a public officer in the government and would be committing FRAUD if he or she was NOT.
- 3 4.4. VOLUNTARILY fills out an IRS Form W-7 ITIN Application (IRS identifies the applicant as an "individual") AND only uses the assigned number in  
4 connection with their compensation as an elected or appointed public officer. Using it in connection with PRIVATE earnings is FRAUD.
- 5 5. What turns a "non-resident NON-person" into a "nonresident alien individual" is meeting one or more of the following two criteria:
- 6 5.1. Residence/domicile in a foreign country under the residence article of an income tax treaty and 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-7(a)(1).  
7 5.2. Residence/domicile as an alien in Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as  
8 determined under 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-1(d).
- 9 6. All "taxpayers" are STATUTORY "aliens" or "nonresident aliens". The definition of "individual" found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) does NOT include "citizens".  
10 The only occasion where a "citizen" can also be an "individual" is when they are abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911 and interface to the I.R.C. under a tax treaty with a  
11 foreign country as an alien pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-7(a)(1)

12 *And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings [governments] of the earth [lawfully] take*  
13 *customs or taxes, from their sons [citizens and subjects] or from strangers [aliens], which are synonymous with "residents" in the tax code, and exclude "citizens"?"*

14 *Peter said to Him, "From strangers [aliens]/"residents" ONLY. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii) and 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(3)."*

15 *Jesus said to him, "Then the sons [citizens] of the Republic, who are all sovereign "nationals" and "nonresident aliens" under federal law] are free [sovereign over their*  
16 *own person and labor. e.g. SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY]. "*  
17 *[Matt. 17:24-27, Bible, NKJV]*

1 It is a maxim of law that things with similar but not identical names are NOT the same in law:

2 *Talis non est eadem, nam nullum simile est idem.*  
3 *What is like is not the same, for nothing similar is the same. 4 Co. 18.*  
4 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
5 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

6 We prove extensively on this website that the only persons who are “taxpayers” within the Internal Revenue Code are  
7 “resident aliens”. Here is just one example:

8 *NORMAL TAXES AND SURTAXES*  
9 *DETERMINATION OF TAX LIABILITY*  
10 *Tax on Individuals*  
11 *Sec. 1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.*

12 *(a)(2)(ii) For taxable years beginning after December 31, 1970, the tax imposed by section 1(d), as amended by*  
13 *the Tax Reform Act of 1969, shall apply to the income effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business*  
14 *in the United States by a **married alien individual who is a nonresident of the United States for all or part of***  
15 ***the taxable year or by a foreign estate or trust.** For such years the tax imposed by section 1(c), as amended by*  
16 *such Act, shall apply to the income effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United*  
17 *States by an **unmarried alien individual (other than a surviving spouse) who is a nonresident of the United***  
18 ***States for all or part of the taxable year.** See paragraph (b)(2) of section 1.871-8.” [26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1 (a)(2)(ii)]*

19 It is a self-serving, malicious attempt to STEAL from the average American for the IRS to confuse a state national who is a  
20 non-resident non-person and a “nontaxpayer” with a “resident alien taxpayer”. This sort of abuse MUST be stopped  
21 IMMEDIATELY. These sort of underhanded and malicious tactics:

22 1. Are a violation of constitutional rights and due process of law because they cause an injury to rights based on false  
23 presumption. See:

24 1.1. *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction.* Form #05.017

25 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 1.2. Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34:

27 *(1) [8:4993] Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests: A conclusive presumption may be defeated*  
28 *where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such*  
29 *cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights.*  
30 *[Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414*  
31 *U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates*  
32 *process]*  
33 *[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34]*

34 1.3. Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973):

35 *Statutes creating permanent irrebuttable presumptions have long been disfavored under the Due Process*  
36 *Clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments.* *In Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed.*  
37 *772 (1932), the Court was faced with a constitutional challenge to a federal statute that created a conclusive*  
38 *presumption that gifts made within two years prior to the donor's death were made in contemplation of death,*  
39 *thus requiring payment by his estate of a higher tax. In holding that this irrefutable assumption was so arbitrary*  
40 *and unreasonable as to deprive the taxpayer of his property without due process of law, the Court stated that it*  
41 *had 'held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity to rebut*  
42 *it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.' *Id.*, at 329, 52 S.Ct., at 362. See, e.g., *Schlesinger**  
43 *v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 (1926); *Hooper v. Tax Comm'n*, 284 U.S. 206, 52 S.Ct.*  
44 *120, 76 L.Ed. 248 (1931). See also *Tot v. United States*, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241, 1245-1246, 87*  
45 *L.Ed. 1519 (1943); *Leary v. United States*, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23 L.Ed.2d. 57 (1969).*  
46 *Cf. *Turner v. United States*, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610 (1970).*  
47 *[Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 (1973)]*

48 2. Destroy the separation of powers between the state and federal government. The states of the Union and the people  
49 domiciled therein are supposed to be foreign, sovereign, and separate from the Federal government in order to protect  
50 their constitutional rights:

51 *“We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.*  
52 *Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, “[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal*

1 government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and  
2 indefinite." *The Federalist* No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally**  
3 **mandated division of authority "was adopted by the Framers to**  
4 **ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** *Gregory v. Ashcroft*, 501  
5 [U.S. 452, 458 \(1991\)](#) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and independence of the  
6 coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any  
7 one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk  
8 of tyranny and abuse from either front." *Ibid.* "  
9 [*U.S. v. Lopez*, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]

- 10 3. Destroy the sovereignty of people born and domiciled within states of the Union who would otherwise be "stateless  
11 persons" and "foreign sovereigns" in relation to the federal government.
- 12 4. Cause a surrender of sovereign immunity pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1605(b)(3) by involuntarily connecting sovereign  
13 individuals with commerce with the federal government in the guise of illegally enforced taxation.
- 14 5. Cause Christians to have to serve TWO masters, being the state and federal government, by having to pay tribute to  
15 TWO sovereigns. This is a violation of the following scriptures.

16 "No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to  
17 the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."  
18 [[Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV](#)]

19 If you would like to learn more about the relationship between citizenship status and tax status and why a "nonresident alien"  
20 is not equivalent to an "alien", see:

- 21 1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 23 2. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 3. *Legal Basis for the Term "Nonresident Alien"*, Form #05.036  
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 27 4. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Chapter 5:  
28 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 29 **9.4.7 Deliberately confusing CONSTITUTIONAL "non-resident aliens" (foreign nationals) with STATUTORY** 30 **"nonresident aliens" (foreign nationals AND state nationals)<sup>76</sup>**

False Argument: CONSTITUTIONAL "Non-resident aliens" (foreign nationals) are the same as "STATUTORY  
"nonresident aliens" (foreign nationals AND state nationals)

Corrected Alternative Argument: CONSTITUTIONAL "non-resident aliens" are NOT equivalent to STATUTORY  
"nonresident aliens". CONSTITUTIONAL and STATUTORY contexts are not equivalent and it is equivocation and  
misrepresentation to make them the same. The result is THEFT for those engaged in such equivocation.

Further information:

1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Legal Basis for the Term "Nonresident Alien"*, Form #05.036  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Chapter 5:  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

<sup>76</sup> Source: *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020, Section 10.4.3; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 This section builds on the previous section to show how the confusion between “nonresident alien” and “alien” is exploited  
2 by financial institutions to illegally and FRAUDULENTLY make people into “taxpayers” and/or “U.S. persons” under 26  
3 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). A frequent tactic employed especially by the I.R.S. and financial institutions is to falsely presume the  
4 following:

- 5 1. That CONSTITUTIONAL “non-resident aliens” are the same as STATUTORY “nonresident aliens”. They are NOT.  
6 1.1. By Constitutional we mean those born or naturalized in a foreign COUNTRY.  
7 1.2. By STATUTORY “nonresident alien” we mean those defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).
- 8 2. That “nonresident aliens” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) are a SUBSET of ALL “aliens” under 26 U.S.C.  
9 §7701(b)(1)(A).
- 10 3. That because “nonresident aliens” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) are a subset of “aliens” 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A),  
11 then an state citizen not domiciled on federal territory CANNOT possibly be a “nonresident alien” as defined in 26  
12 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).

13 The above false presumptions are reinforced by the fact that both STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL “aliens” (8 U.S.C.  
14 §1101(a)(3)) DO IN FACT imply the SAME thing, and that thing is a human being born or naturalized in a foreign country.  
15 People therefore try to mistakenly apply the same rules to the term “nonresident alien”. These types of false presumptions  
16 are extremely damaging to your constitutional rights and the purpose of making them, in fact, is to DESTROY your rights.  
17 Most of the time, such presumptions go unnoticed by the average American, which is why they are so frequently employed  
18 by covetous and crafty lawyers in the government who want to STEAL from you by deceiving you.

19 In the legal field CONTEXT is everything. There are two main contexts for legal “terms”:

- 20 1. Statutory.
- 21 2. Constitutional.

22 These two contexts are completely different and oftentimes mutually exclusive and have a profound effect on the meaning of  
23 the citizenship terms used in federal law and more importantly, in the Internal Revenue Code itself. This is especially true  
24 with geographic terms such as “citizen”, “national”, “resident”, and “alien”, “United States”, etc.

25 Those opening financial accounts are frequently victimized by such DELIBERATELY false presumptions and must be  
26 especially sensitive to them. The best place to start in learning about this deception is to read the following memorandum on  
27 this website:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 The best way to deal with this sort of malicious presumptions by ignorant financial institutions is to:

- 29 1. Show them the definitions of “State” and “United States” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and that  
30 CONSTITUTIONAL states are NOT listed and therefore purposefully excluded.

*“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s  
31 ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of  
32 the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a rule,  
33 a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western Union  
34 Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935)  
35 (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152, and n.  
36 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S. 943]  
37 (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General’s  
38 restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”  
39 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]*

- 41 2. Ask them for a definition of “United States” in the Internal Revenue Code that EXPRESSLY includes the  
42 GEOGRAPHICAL states of the Union. This will reinforce that the CONSTITUTIONAL “United States\*\*\*\*” (states of  
43 the Union) is NOT the same as the STATUTORY “United States\*\*\*” (federal territory).
- 44 3. Ask them for proof that there are any Internal Revenue Districts within the state you are in. Absent such proof, the IRS  
45 is limited to the only remaining Internal Revenue District in the District of Columbia per 26 U.S.C. §7601.
- 46 4. Show them the IRS Form 1040NR for Years 2002 through 2017, which lists “U.S. nationals” as being “nonresident

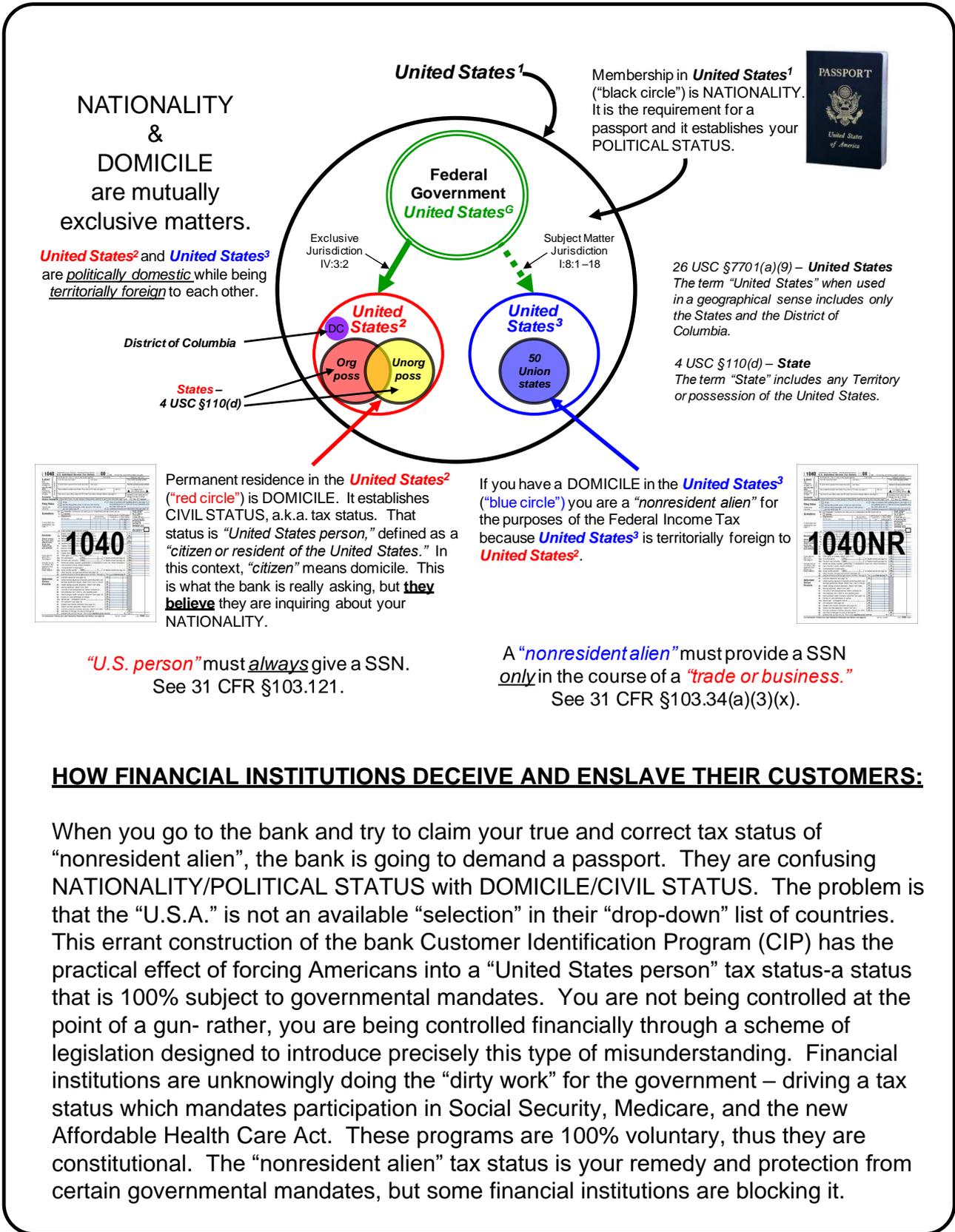
1 aliens". Then show that these people identified in 8 U.S.C. §1408 and 8 U.S.C. §1452 are NOT "aliens" as defined in  
2 either 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3) or 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(a)(A). This will prove to them that "aliens" are NOT the ONLY  
3 thing included in the term "nonresident alien".

- 4 5. Show them the definition of the term "person" found in 26 U.S.C. §6671(b) and 26 U.S.C. §7343 and ask them to  
5 prove that you are included in the definition. And if you aren't included, than you are PURPOSEFULLY EXCLUDED  
6 and therefore neither an "individual" nor a "person". Explain to them that both of these things are PUBLIC  
7 OFFICERS in the government engaged in the "trade or business" franchise (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) as an  
8 instrumentality and agent of the national government.
- 9 6. Explain that it is a CRIME to impersonate a public officer under 18 U.S.C. §912 and that all "persons" are public  
10 officers. Explain that for them to TREAT you as a "person" or "individual" and therefore a public officer is such a  
11 crime, and that the only people who can use government numbers (which are government PUBLIC property) are such  
12 officers. The reason is that the ability to regulate PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property is repugnant to the  
13 constitution as held by the U.S. Supreme Court.

14 One of our members who has studied the citizenship issue carefully and was attempting to document how this deception is  
15 perpetrated by financial institutions against those opening financial account crafted a diagram to simply explaining it to bank  
16 personnel. This member also approached a retired justice of the none other than the United States Supreme Court and had it  
17 reviewed by this justice for accuracy. The result of the review was that the justice indicated that it was entirely correct, but  
18 that few people understand or can explain why. Below is the diagram for your edification. The member also asked that their  
19 identity be protected, so please don't ask us either who this member is or the name of the supreme court justice, because we  
20 are not allowed to tell you.

21

1 **Figure 3: Comparison of Nationality with Domicile**



2  
3

1 If you would like more help in dealing with ignorant and presumptuous financial institutions and employers on withholding  
2 forms, see:

- 3 1. About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202  
4 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 5 2. Income Tax Withholding and Reporting Course, Form #12.004  
6 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 7 3. Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #09.001  
8 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 9 **9.4.8 STATUTORY or CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” are “individuals” in the Internal Revenue 10 Code while in their own country**

False Argument: STATUTORY or CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” or “residents” are “individuals” in the Internal Revenue Code while in their own country

Corrected Alternative Argument:

There is no STATUTORY definition of “individual” in the Internal Revenue Code applicable to Subtitles A and C. The only definition in the regulations so applicable is that of an alien at 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which limits itself to withholding only. One cannot be a national and an alien at the same time. As pointed out in section 9.1.2, those born and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state are “nationals” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and under the common law, for federal or international purpose.

Further information:

1. Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”, Form #08.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 The only place where STATUTORY “citizens” are expressly identified as STATUTORY “individuals” is when they are  
12 abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911. There is no definition that expressly includes them as “individuals” or “persons” when they  
13 are not abroad. Thus, under the rules of statutory construction, they are EXCLUDED from being treated as STATUTORY  
14 “individuals”:

15 ***“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s  
16 ordinary meaning.*** Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
17 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a  
18 rule, ‘a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western  
19 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
20 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,  
21 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S.  
22 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
23 General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”  
24 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

25 As we pointed out earlier in section 9.4.5, income taxation is based upon “residence” and being “resident”, which in turn is  
26 based on geographical abode. We prove in that section that the ONLY definition of “residence” and therefore “resident” in  
27 the I.R.C. or the implementing regulations relating to the I.R.C. Section 1 income tax is that found in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b),  
28 which limits itself to aliens. There is no definition of “residence” for STATUTORY “citizens” or “residents” and thus they  
29 must be purposefully excluded per the rules of statutory construction.

30 The statutory term “individual” therefor can include ONLY “aliens” but not statutory “citizens”. The ONLY parties expressly  
31 made liable for withholding who are NOT volunteers are “nonresident aliens and foreign corporations” in Chapter 3 of the  
32 I.R.C. NOWHERE are DOMESTIC FEDERAL corporations, STATUTORY “citizens”, or STATUTORY “residents” made  
33 liable, unless they are withholding agents on foreigners as STATUTORY “U.S. persons” under 26 C.F.R. §1.1441. If they  
34 aren’t subject to involuntary withholding and the only liability statute anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code is upon  
35 withholding agents for nonresident aliens” in 26 U.S.C. §1461, then everyone else who pays income tax must be a volunteer  
36 within the STATUTORY geographical “United States\*\*” (federal zone).

37 *U.S. Code*  
38 *Title 26. INTERNAL REVENUE CODE*

3 If you disagree, please show us involuntary withholding or even reporting upon those who are not aliens and who don't  
4 CONSENT by volunteering to fill out a withholding form. Instead, these parties are made NOT liable in 26 C.F.R.  
5 §1.1441(d)(1) and [TD8734 \(62 F.R. 53391\)](#), [SEDM Exhibit #09.038](#).

6 Therefore, a statutory "citizen" only becomes an "individual" when they are ALSO an "alien" in relation to a foreign country  
7 they are visiting and living in:

8 [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

9 **(c) Definitions**

10 **(3) Individual.**

11 (i) Alien individual.

12 **The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec.**  
13 **1.1-1(c).**

14  
15 [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

16 **(c) Definitions**

17 **(3) Individual.**

18 (ii) Nonresident alien individual.

19 *The term nonresident alien individual means [persons](#) described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien [individuals](#) who*  
20 *are treated as [nonresident aliens](#) pursuant to [§ 301.7701\(b\)-7 of this chapter](#) for [purposes](#) of computing their U.S.*  
21 *[tax liability](#), or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern*  
22 *Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under [§ 301.7701\(b\)-1\(d\) of this](#)*  
23 *[chapter](#). An alien individual who has made an [election](#) under section 6013(g) or [\(h\)](#) to be treated as a resident of*  
24 *the [United States](#) is nevertheless treated as a [nonresident alien](#) individual for [purposes](#) of [withholding](#) under*  
25 *chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.*

26 We must then ask ourselves WHEN can a statutory "citizen" (under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and identified in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c))  
27 ALSO be a statutory "resident" in the same place at the same time, keeping in mind that a "resident" is an ALIEN living in a  
28 foreign country they were not born or naturalized in:

29 *"Residents, as distinguished from citizens, are aliens who are permitted to take up a permanent abode in the*  
30 *country. Being bound to the society by reason of their [intention of] dwelling in it, they are subject to its laws so*  
31 *long as they remain there, and, being protected by it, they must defend it, although they do not enjoy all the rights*  
32 *of citizenship. They have only certain privileges which the law, or custom, gives them. Permanent residents are*  
33 *those who have been given the right of perpetual residence. They are a sort of citizen of a less privileged*  
34 *character, and are subject to the society without enjoying all its advantages. Their children succeed to their*  
35 *status; for the right of perpetual residence given them by the State passes to their children."*  
36 *[[The Law of Nations](#), p. 87, E. De Vattel, Volume Three, 1758, Carnegie Institution of Washington; emphasis*  
37 *added.]*

38 Therefore, the only practical way that a statutory "citizen" can ALSO be a statutory "resident" under the civil laws of a place  
39 is when they are abroad as identified in 26 U.S.C. §911: Citizens or residents of the United States living abroad. That section  
40 of code, in fact, groups STATUTORY "citizens" and "residents" *together* because they are both "resident" when in a foreign  
41 country outside the United States\* the country:

- 42 1. They are a statutory "citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 if they were born on federal territory or abroad and NOT a  
43 constitutional state. See *Rogers v. Bellei*, 401 U.S. 815 (1971).
- 44 2. If they avail themselves of a "benefit" under a tax treaty with a foreign country, then they are also "resident" in the  
45 foreign country they are within under the tax treaty. At that point, they ALSO interface to the United States

1 government as a “resident” under that tax treaty.

2 Once again, the Bowring case that launched this topic stresses that the tax is ONLY upon those who are physically “resident”  
3 and have a physical “residence” in a foreign country as an alien.

4 “But all the limitations applicable to acquiring a new domicile, particularly when a domicile of national origin  
5 is to be abandoned, do not necessarily attach to taking out a new residence, either in this country or England.  
6 The United States Income Tax Acts, from the act of 1913 (38 Stat. 114) on, have been uniform in levying a tax  
7 on the 921\*921 entire income of aliens, if resident here, and residence has been construed by the Commissioner  
8 in all his rulings as something which may be less than a domicile, which fixes the law of the devolution of  
9 property and determines the incidence of estate and succession taxes. It is true that "residence" is ordinarily  
10 used as the equivalent of domicile in statutes relating to probate, administration, and succession taxes. So, as  
11 might be expected, in the Revenue Acts, the word "resident," when employed in the portions of these acts  
12 dealing with the Estate Tax Law, means "domiciled," and has been so construed by the practice and  
13 regulations of the department.

14 “It is contended that the same words, when used in the titles of the same acts dealing with the income tax, must  
15 have the same meaning. But the estate tax provisions were first introduced in the Revenue Act in 1916 (39 Stat.  
16 756), after the construction of the word "resident" in that act had already become fixed by the ruling of the  
17 department at least as early as Treasury Decision 2242 of September 17, 1915, infra. Moreover, the incidence  
18 of estate and succession taxes has historically been determined by domicile and situs, and not by the fact of  
19 actual residence. Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 45 S.Ct. 603, 69 L.Ed. 1058, 42 A.L.R. 316. As Justice  
20 Holmes said in Bullen v. Wisconsin, 240 U. S. at page 631, 36 S. Ct. 474 (60 L. Ed. 830):

21 *“\* \* \* As the states where the property is situated, if governed by the common law, generally recognize the law*  
22 *of the domicile as determining the succession, it may be said that, in a practical sense at least, the law of the*  
23 *domicile is needed to establish the inheritance. Therefore the inheritance may be taxed at the place of domicile,*  
24 *whatever the limitations of power over the specific chattels may be. \* \* \*”*

25 As was said, also, in the Matter of Martin, 173 App. Div. at page 3, 158 N. Y. S. 916:

26 *“\* \* \* in many instances there is a difference between the legal intendment of the terms `residence' and `domicile'*  
27 *\* \* \* but in the matter of succession and transfer taxes the theory of the action of the taxing power renders the*  
28 *terms synonymous. In the case of succession the intestate's personalty is distributed according to the Statute of*  
29 *Distributions of the State of the domicile. Therefore, that State which permits the inheritance is entitled to impose*  
30 *a duty on that privilege. \* \* \*”*  
31 [*Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)*]

32 Nothing in the Internal Revenue Code, the Treasury Regulations, or even any Treasury Decisions such as T.D. 2109 or 2242  
33 has ever defined “residence” IN THE CONTEXT OF INCOME TAX to relate to anything OTHER than aliens, which means  
34 they can only tax in the context of foreign relations and aliens, not domestic STATUTORY “citizens” or “residents” domiciled  
35 and/or present on federal territory:

36 “But all the limitations applicable to acquiring a new domicile, particularly when a domicile of national origin  
37 is to be abandoned, do not necessarily attach to taking out a new residence, either in this country or England.  
38 The United States Income Tax Acts, from the act of 1913 (38 Stat. 114) on, have been uniform in levying a tax  
39 on the 921\*921 entire income of aliens, if resident here, and residence has been construed by the Commissioner  
40 in all his rulings as something which may be less than a domicile, which fixes the law of the devolution of  
41 property and determines the incidence of estate and succession taxes. It is true that "residence" is ordinarily  
42 used as the equivalent of domicile in statutes relating to probate, administration, and succession taxes. So, as  
43 might be expected, in the Revenue Acts, the word "resident," when employed in the portions of these acts  
44 dealing with the Estate Tax Law, means "domiciled," and has been so construed by the practice and  
45 regulations of the department.

46 “It is contended that the same words, when used in the titles of the same acts dealing with the income tax, must  
47 have the same meaning. But the estate tax provisions were first introduced in the Revenue Act in 1916 (39 Stat.  
48 756), after the construction of the word "resident" in that act had already become fixed by the ruling of the  
49 department at least as early as Treasury Decision 2242 of September 17, 1915, infra. Moreover, the incidence  
50 of estate and succession taxes has historically been determined by domicile and situs, and not by the fact of  
51 actual residence. Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 45 S.Ct. 603, 69 L.Ed. 1058, 42 A.L.R. 316. As Justice  
52 Holmes said in Bullen v. Wisconsin, 240 U. S. at page 631, 36 S. Ct. 474 (60 L. Ed. 830):

53 *“\* \* \* As the states where the property is situated, if governed by the common law, generally recognize the law*  
54 *of the domicile as determining the succession, it may be said that, in a practical sense at least, the law of the*  
55 *domicile is needed to establish the inheritance. Therefore the inheritance may be taxed at the place of domicile,*  
56 *whatever the limitations of power over the specific chattels may be. \* \* \*”*

As was said, also, in the Matter of Martin, 173 App. Div. at page 3, 158 N. Y. S. 916:

\*\*\* in many instances there is a difference between the legal intentment of the terms `residence' and `domicile'  
\*\*\* but in the matter of succession and transfer taxes the theory of the action of the taxing power renders the  
terms synonymous. In the case of succession the intestate's personalty is distributed according to the Statute of  
Distributions of the State of the domicile. Therefore, that State which permits the inheritance is entitled to impose  
a duty on that privilege. \*\*\*  
[Bowring v. Bowers, 24 F.2d. 918 (1928)]

## 9.5 Enforcement authority

### 9.5.1 Government “Benefits” constitute consideration under an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and the recipient

False Argument: The receipt of government “benefits” of any kind creates an implied franchise or quasi-contract between the government and those receiving the benefit that is enforceable as a legal liability or duty under federal law.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Government “benefits” under the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identify themselves as “grants” and therefore GIFTS to states of the Union. Gifts are legally defined such that they CANNOT create an obligation on the part of the recipient.

Further information:

1. The Government “Benefits” Scam, Form #05.040  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Those who refuse to accept [government franchises](#) and services and lawfully refuse to pay for these services are sometimes illegally prosecuted by zealous but *criminal* government attorneys for "willful failure to file" under [26 U.S.C. §7203](#) and "tax evasion" under [26 U.S.C. §7201](#). The government's offense in these cases is like a broken record:

*"Mr./Ms. \_\_\_\_\_ accepts the 'benefits' of living in this country but refuses to pay his/her 'fair share'. He/she is a LEECH and you ought to hang him!"*

For an example of the above of such rhetoric from an actual criminal tax case, see:

Tax Protester Gets Federal Prison Time  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/News/TPConv-030523.pdf>

We will prove in this section that all such arguments amount to FRAUD and their basis is to make the government UNEQUAL and SUPERIOR in relation to the citizen, thus destroying equal protection that is the foundation of the Constitution, and substituting a civil religion of socialist idolatry in its place as described below:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

42 U.S.C. Chapter 7 identifies all federal “benefits” as “grants”. Here are a few examples:

1. SUBCHAPTER I—GRANTS TO STATES FOR OLD-AGE ASSISTANCE (§§ 301—306)
2. SUBCHAPTER III—GRANTS TO STATES FOR UNEMPLOYMENT COMPENSATION ADMINISTRATION (§§ 501—504)
3. SUBCHAPTER IV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID AND SERVICES TO NEEDY FAMILIES WITH CHILDREN AND FOR CHILD-WELFARE SERVICES (§§ 601—681\_to\_687)
4. SUBCHAPTER X—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO BLIND (§§ 1201—1206)
5. SUBCHAPTER XIV—GRANTS TO STATES FOR AID TO PERMANENTLY AND TOTALLY DISABLED (§§ 1351—1355)
6. SUBCHAPTER XIX—GRANTS TO STATES FOR MEDICAL ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS (§§ 1396—1396w1)
7. SUBCHAPTER XX—BLOCK GRANTS TO STATES FOR SOCIAL SERVICES (§§ 1397—1397f)

1 The legal definition of “grant” is as follows:

2 *Grant. To bestow; to confer upon some one other than the person or entity which makes the grant. Porto Rico*  
3 *Ry., Light & Power Co. v. Colom, C.C.A.Puerto Rico, 106 F.2d. 345, 354. **To bestow or confer, with or without***  
4 ***compensation, a gift or bestowal by one having control or authority over it, as of land or money.** Palmer v. U.S.*  
5 *Civil Service Commission, D.C.Ill., 191 F.Supp. 495, 537.*

6 *A conveyance; i.e. transfer of title by deed or other instrument. Dearing v. Brush Creek Coal Co., 182 Tenn. 302,*  
7 *186 S.W.2d. 329, 331. Transfer of property real or personal by deed or writing. Commissioner of Internal Revenue*  
8 *v. Plestcheeff, C.C.A.9, 100 F.2d. 62, 64, 65. A generic term applicable to all transfers of real property, including*  
9 *transfers by operation of law as well as voluntary transfers. White v. Rosenthal, 140 Cal. App. 184,35 P.2d. 154,*  
10 *155. A technical term made use of in deeds of conveyance of lands to import a transfer.*

11 *A deed for an incorporeal interest such as a reversion. As distinguished from a mere license, a grant passes some*  
12 *estate or interest, corporeal or incorporeal, in the lands which it embraces.*

13 *To give or permit as a right or privilege; e.g. grant of route authority to a public carrier.*

14 *By the word "grant," in a treaty, is meant not only a formal grant, but any concession, warrant, order, or*  
15 *permission to survey, possess, or settle, whether written or parol, express, or presumed from possession. Such a*  
16 *grant may be made by law, as well as by a patent pursuant to a law. Bryan v. Kennett, 113 U.S. 179, 5 S.Ct. 407,*  
17 *28 L.Ed. 908.*

18 *In England, an act evidenced by letters patent under the great seal, granting something from the king to a subject.*  
19 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 699-799]*

20 The statutory “States” identified above are not constitutional or sovereign States of the Union, but federal territories.

21 1. Original 1935 Social Security Act Definition:

22 *“The term State (except when used in section 531) includes Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.”*  
23 *[Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1).]*

24 2. Current Definition:

25 *“(1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth*  
26 *of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such*  
27 *term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in*  
28 *part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the*  
29 *Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and*  
30 *American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI*  
31 *(as in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972<sup>[3]</sup>)*  
32 *shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to*  
33 *such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when*  
34 *used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.*  
35 *Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”*  
36 *[42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)]*

37 Hence, under the rules of statutory construction alone, neither the states of the Union nor the people domiciled therein and  
38 protected by the United States Constitution are **LAWFULLY ALLOWED** to participate in any federal franchise or “benefit”  
39 program.

40 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***  
41 ***thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*  
42 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or***  
43 ***things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be***  
44 ***inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
45 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
46 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

47 In fact, it is a criminal violation of the separation of powers doctrine to:

48 1. Interfere with the commerce conducted within a constitutional state of the Union:

1           “Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and  
2 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to  
3 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive  
4 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the  
5 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

6           But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade** of the States. Over this  
7 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**  
8 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
9 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
10 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
11 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
12 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
13 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
14 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.  
15 **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE, using a de facto license such as a Social Security Number or**  
16 **Taxpayer identification Number] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.”**  
17 [*License Tax Cases*, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

18 Note the use of the phrase “trade or business” by the U.S. Supreme Court, which has NEVER overruled the above  
19 ruling. And WHAT is the current income tax on? It is an excise tax on none other than a “trade or business”, which is  
20 defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”...in the U.S. government and not state  
21 government. What could be plainer? Even if Social Security Numbers or Taxpayer Identification Numbers are not  
22 CALLED licenses, they presently behave as such, and the U.S. Supreme Court has also held that we must judge things  
23 by how they WORK, and not the way they are DESCRIBED.

- 24 2. Use federal franchises or their illegal enforcement to break down the separation of powers between the states of the  
25 Union and the federal government. See:

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers](#), Form #05.023  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 26 3. Include states of the Union within the definition of “State” within any federal law.  
27 4. Bribe states of the Union to surrender their sovereignty and thereby become UNEQUAL as parties to a federal  
28 franchise. This destroys equal protection that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.  
29 5. Allow a state of the Union to either become or to be for all intents and purposes, a federal territory subject to federal  
30 law or any law that only applies within exclusive federal jurisdiction. This would destroy all the rights of those  
31 domiciled therein, because the purpose of this separation, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is to protect PRIVATE  
32 rights, meaning rights of those OTHER than the government.  
33 6. Bribe any official of a state with “benefits” in order to influence him to turn people under his or her care into public  
34 officers of the national government by condoning the filing of false information returns or the enforcement of federal  
35 law of a foreign state or foreign corporation against people under their care and protection. See: 18 U.S.C. §§201, 210,  
36 and 211.  
37 7. Allow any judge to rule on an income tax matter who is financially interested. This includes those state judges who  
38 collect federal “benefits” or whose pay and/or benefits derive from federal income taxes either directly or indirectly.  
39 This is a criminal bribery and this bribery was first implemented at the federal level unlawfully starting in 1939.  
40 8. Make any officer of a state government into a public officer in the federal government. All franchises require those  
41 who participate to be public officers in the national government. Nearly all states of the Union have either a  
42 constitutional prohibition or a statutory prohibition against simultaneously serving in BOTH a state public office and a  
43 federal public office at the SAME TIME. Hence, it is ILLEGAL for public officers of a de jure constitutional state to  
44 participate in federal franchises or benefits of any kind. A survey of all 50 states for laws on this subject are contained  
45 in:

[SEDM Jurisdictions Database](#), Litigation Tool #09.008  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

46 It is not only a violation of the separation of powers doctrine, but a criminal offense to allow anyone in a constitutional state  
47 of the Union to participate in any federal “benefit” program or to use government identifying numbers as a “de facto license”  
48 to either establish or administer any federal franchise within a constitutional but not statutory state of the Union. See:

- 49 1. [Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number](#), Form #04.205  
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
51 2. [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security](#), Form #06.001  
52 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 3. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002. This form was sent to you certified mail and you  
2 didn't rebut it and therefore agree you are in violation of the law to allow me to participate in Social Security  
3 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
4 4. About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012  
5 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 To make matters MUCH worse, federal prosecutors use as their MAIN argument in tax prosecutions for "willful failure to  
7 file" or "tax evasion" the fact that the defendant collected these same "benefits" and yet did not pay their "fair share" for the  
8 cost of said benefits. To take this hypocritical and unconscionable approach is to:

- 9 1. Hypocritically treat a GIFT instead as a contract with strings attached AFTER receipt, which is FRAUD.  
10 2. Make a business out of destroying, regulating, and taxing rights that are incapable of being alienated and which it is a  
11 violation of fiduciary duty to alienate. An "unalienable right" is, in fact, that which by definition cannot be sold,  
12 bargained away, or transferred through ANY commercial process, including a franchise. This makes the public trust  
13 into a sham trust:

14 *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator**  
15 **with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to**  
16 **secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the**  
17 **governed,--"***  
18 *[Declaration of Independence]*

19 *"Unalienable. Inalienable; **incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred [by ANY means]."***  
20 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

- 21 3. Unconstitutionally deprive the recipient of "reasonable notice" of the conditions of the implied but not written contract.  
22 See:

Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 23 4. Illegally enforce federal law outside of federal territory.  
24 5. Prejudicially add things to the definition of "State" through judicial or administrative fiat that do not in fact expressly  
25 appear in the act administering the benefit, and hence to engage in law-making power within the judicial branch in  
26 violation of the separation of powers and the rules of statutory construction:

27 *"**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
28 **thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
29 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. **Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or**  
30 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
31 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
32 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
33 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]**

- 34 6. Turn a society of law into a society of men and the policy of men, thus undermining any hope for the security of  
35 private rights.  
36 7. Destroy the foundations of comity and federalism, which requires that even with consent of either states of the Union  
37 or the people in them, NO federal enforcement is allowed:

38 *"**comity. Courtesy; complaisance; respect; a willingness to grant a privilege, not as a matter of right, but out**  
39 **of deference and good will.** Recognition that one sovereignty allows within its territory to the legislative,  
40 executive, or judicial act of another sovereignty, having due regard to rights of its own citizens. *Nowell v. Nowell*,  
41 *Tex.Civ.App.*, 408 S.W.2d. 550, 553. **In general, principle of "comity" is that courts of one state or jurisdiction**  
42 **will give effect to laws and judicial decisions of another state or jurisdiction, not as a matter of obligation, but**  
43 **out of deference and mutual respect.** *Brown v. Babbitt Ford, Inc.*, 117 Ariz. 192, 571 P.2d. 689, 695. See also  
44 *Full faith and credit clause.*"  
45 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 267]**

- 46 8. Make the person paying the so-called "gift" into an Indian Giver, a HYPOCRITE, and a THIEF who abuses law to  
47 steal from people.

48 In addition, the whole notion of a "contract" or franchises that are also contracts, is MUTUAL and RECIPROCAL  
49 OBLIGATION.

1 **Contract.** An agreement between two or more [sovereign] persons which creates an obligation to do or not to  
2 do a particular thing. As defined in Restatement, Second, Contracts §3: "A contract is a promise or a set of  
3 promises for the breach of which the law gives a remedy, or the performance of which the law in some way  
4 recognizes as a duty." **A legal relationships consisting of the rights and duties of the contracting parties; a**  
5 **promise or set of promises constituting an agreement between the parties that gives each a legal duty to the**  
6 **other and also the right to seek a remedy for the breach of those duties.** Its essentials are competent parties,  
7 subject matter, a legal consideration, mutuality of agreement, and mutuality of consideration. *Lamoureaux v.*  
8 *Burrillville Racing Ass'n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215.*

9 Under U.C.C., term refers to total legal obligation which results from parties' agreement as affected by the Code.  
10 Section 1-201(11). As to sales, "contract" and "agreement" are limited to those relating to present or future  
11 sales of goods, and "contract for sale" includes both a present sale of goods and a contract to sell goods at a  
12 future time. U.C.C. §2-106(a).

13 The writing which contains the agreement of parties with the terms and conditions, and which serves as a proof  
14 of the obligation  
15 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322*]

16 Contracts are not enforceable unless BOTH parties have some kind of express duty to each other that each regards as valuable  
17 consideration. We, for one, define EVERYTHING the present government does not as a "benefit", but an INJURY, and WE  
18 have to define it as a benefit before it can, in fact, legally constitute "consideration".

19 In fact, the U.S. Supreme Court admits that the national government has NO LEGAL OBLIGATION to pay you anything  
20 under any federal benefit program.

21 "We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments...** This is not to  
22 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional  
23 restraint."  
24 [*Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)*]

25 Hence:

- 26 1. To call it a "benefit" at all is deliberately deceptive at best and FRAUD at worst.  
27 2. The government cannot, as a matter of equity, justly acquire ANY reciprocal right to any of your earnings to pay for  
28 the so-called "benefit".

29 If the government is not obligated to ANYTHING by giving you the gift, then you similarly cannot be obligated to PAY  
30 anyone anything for the gift in return and any statute administering such a program can NOT therefore acquire the "force of  
31 law" against you as a matter of equity. This same concept also applies to the federal income tax itself within I.R.C. Subtitles  
32 A through C. 31 U.S.C. §321(d) identifies ALL income taxes paid to the U.S. government as a "gift".

33 *31 U.S.C. §321(d)*

34 (1) *The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real*  
35 *and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and*  
36 *bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited*  
37 *in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property*  
38 *accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with*  
39 *the terms of the gift or bequest.*

40 (2): "For the purposes of the **Federal income, estate, and gift taxes,** property accepted under paragraph (1)  
41 **shall be considered as a gift** or bequest to or for the use of the United States."

42 Now let's look at the surprising definition of the word "**gift**" in Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 688:

43 **Gift:** A **voluntary** transfer of property to another made gratuitously and without consideration. *Bradley v.*  
44 *Bradley, Tex.Civ.App., 540 S.W.2d. 504, 511. Essential requisites of "gift" are capacity of donor, intention of*  
45 *donor to make gift, completed delivery to or for donee, and acceptance of gift by donee.*

46 **In tax law, a payment is a gift if it is made without conditions, from detached and disinterested generosity, out**  
47 **of affection, respect, charity or like impulses, and** **not from the constraining force of**  
48 **any moral or legal duty or from the incentive of anticipated benefits of an economic nature.**

1 And finally, let's look up the word "**voluntary**" from Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1575:

2 "*Unconstrained by interference; unimpelled by another's influence; spontaneous; acting of oneself. Coker v.*  
3 *State, 199 Ga. 20, 33 S.E.2d 171, 174. Done by design or intention. **Proceeding from the free and unrestrained***  
4 ***will of the person. Produced in or by an act of choice. Resulting from free choice, without***  
5 ***compulsion or solicitation.** The word, especially in statutes, often implies knowledge of*  
6 *essential facts. Without valuable consideration; gratuitous, as a voluntary conveyance. Also, having a merely*  
7 *nominal consideration; as, a voluntary deed."*

8 You might then ask yourself WHY the government continues to prosecute famous personalities for alleged tax fraud or  
9 misconduct when in fact, they are prosecuting people for refusing to pay "gifts" to the U.S. government. The answer is that  
10 they have NO LEGAL AUTHORITY to do so in the case of I.R.C. Subtitles A through C. The statutes invoked to prosecute,  
11 in fact, only pertain to OTHER taxes under the I.R.C. They know this, and the unsuspecting sheep who fall prey to their ruse  
12 are gagged by their very own attorneys from raising this issue in court to keep the Ponzi scheme and "confidence game"  
13 going. Some immoral judges even collude with government prosecutors to obstruct justice by making such cases or the  
14 evidence unpublished to cover up their own criminal conspiracy against your rights. Some victims of this corruption allege  
15 that there is more organized crime in the courts daily than all the rest of the country combined. They may be right. The  
16 "organizers" of this secretive criminal cabal and syndicate are the people who, instead of protecting you, only protect their  
17 own "protection racket" under the "color" but without the actual authority of positive law. Secretive in camera meetings  
18 between judges and government prosecutors and "selective enforcement" by the IRS against judges that both represent a  
19 conflict of interest and a criminal conspiracy against your rights, are the method of perpetuating a massive fraud upon the  
20 unsuspecting American public. For details, see:

- 21 1. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018  
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 23 2. *Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032  
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 3. *Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns*, Form #05.009  
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 If you would like to know more about how prosecutors and judges conspire against your rights to convert a "gift" into a quasi-  
28 contractual obligation to pay "protection money" to a "protection racket" and how to respond to it, please read:

*The Government "Benefits" Scam*, Form #05.040  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 **9.5.2 IRS can lawfully assess a tax liability against a "nontaxpayer" or "non-resident non-person" who does not**  
30 **FIRST assess themselves on a signed return**

False Argument: IRS can lawfully assess a tax liability against a "nontaxpayer" or "non-resident non-person" who does not FIRST assess themselves on a signed return

Corrected Alternative Argument: IRS has no authority to assess "nontaxpayers" or those who are "non-resident non-persons" not subject to civil Acts of Congress. A "non-resident non-person" is not domiciled on federal territory and therefore is not subject to the civil acts of Congress per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17.

Further information:

1. *Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent*, Form #05.011  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns*, Form #05.009  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Tax Deposition Questions*, Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm>

31 A frequent false claim you will hear from both the IRS administratively and ignorant Department of Justice attorneys during  
32 tax litigation is that the IRS has the lawful authority to assess nontaxpayers or "non-resident non-persons" who don't assess

1 themselves with a tax liability on a tax “return”. This is simply false and is proven false with exhaustive evidence in the  
2 following memorandum of law:

[Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.011  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 For the purposes of this section, we define “nontaxpayers” as those who are NOT privileged “taxpayers” as defined in 26  
4 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14). We also define a “non-resident non-person” as someone who has no domicile on federal territory and  
5 therefore, who is therefore not subject to the civil acts of Congress per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17.

6 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*  
7 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

8 (b) *Capacity to Sue or be Sued.*

9 *Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:*

10 (1) *for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, **by the law of the individual's domicile;***

11 (2) *for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and*

12 (3) *for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:*

13 (A) *a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or*  
14 *be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or*  
15 *laws; and*

16 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959\(a\)](#) *govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or*  
17 *be sued in a United States court.*

18 A valid “return” prepared ONLY by the “taxpayer” and not others is the ONLY method of lawfully creating a tax liability  
19 under Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A. [26 U.S.C. §6201\(a\)\(1\)](#) describes the assessment authority of the IRS under I.R.C.  
20 Subtitle A as shown below:

21 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 63 > Subchapter A > § 6201](#)  
22 [§6201. Assessment authority](#)

23 (a) *Authority of Secretary*

24 *The Secretary is authorized and required to make the inquiries, determinations, and assessments of all taxes*  
25 *(including interest, additional amounts, additions to the tax, and assessable penalties) imposed by this title, or*  
26 *accruing under any former internal revenue law, **which have not been duly paid by stamp** at the time and in the*  
27 *manner provided by law. Such authority shall extend to and include the following:*

28 (1) [Taxes shown on return](#)

29 *The Secretary **shall assess all taxes determined by the taxpayer or by the Secretary** [per 26 U.S.C. §6020(b)] as*  
30 *to which returns or lists are made under this title.*

31 Note that both the Secretary’s assessment and the taxpayer’s assessment must be made on a “return” per the above. The only  
32 three lawful methods of assessment, then, are the following:

- 33 1. “taxpayer” assesses himself or herself by filing an accurate return
- 34 2. “taxpayer” signs a blank return form and sends it to the Secretary to complete, pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §§6014 and 6020(b).
- 35 3. “taxpayer” files an INACCURATE return assessing him or her self and is REASSESSED by the IRS to correct the  
36 inaccurate assessment.

37 Note based on the foregoing that:

- 38 1. The Secretary may not unilaterally perform an assessment without a return signed by the “taxpayer” pursuant to [26](#)  
39 [U.S.C. §6201\(a\)](#) .
- 40 2. Only taxes shown on a lawfully executed “return” can be owed or assessed by either the Secretary or the “taxpayer”.
- 41 3. Both of the two methods for conducting a lawful assessment mentioned in [26 U.S.C. §6201\(a\)](#) require the [consent and](#)  
42 [signature](#) of the “taxpayer”.

1 4. No lawful method is provided to “propose” an assessment for those who are not ALREADY STATUTORY “taxpayers”.  
2 This would include “non-resident non-persons”, for instance. Such “proposed” assessments are called “dummy returns”.  
3 The Government Accounting Office in its audit of the IRS has said these “dummy returns” are ILLEGAL, in fact. See:  

<a href="https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm">General Accounting Office Report #GAO/GGD-00-60R IRS' Substitute for Returns (SFR)</a> , SEDM Exhibit #05.023 <a href="https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm</a>
---

4 It is quite common for IRS agents to “estimate” the liability of a “taxpayer”, especially as an intimidation mechanism during  
5 an exam or audit. However, unless the “taxpayer” *voluntarily* signs the return forms presented by the agent authorizing the  
6 assessment or settlement, the assessment is *not valid*. *Without a valid assessment, collection activity cannot be commenced!*

7 Furthermore, under [26 C.F.R. §301.6211-1\(a\)](#), either making no return or a return showing no tax amounts to a “zero return”  
8 IN THE CASE OF A STATUTORY “taxpayer” ONLY.

9 [Code of Federal Regulations]  
10 [Title 26, Volume 18]  
11 [Revised as of April 1, 2005]  
12 From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access  
13 [CITE: 26CFR301.6211-1]  
14 [Page 160-162]

15 TITLE 26--INTERNAL REVENUE  
16 CHAPTER 1--INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY  
17 PART 301\_PROCEDURE AND ADMINISTRATION--Table of Contents  
18 Assessment  
19

20 Sec. 301.6211-1 Deficiency defined.

21  
22  
23 (a) In the case of the income tax imposed by subtitle A of the Code, the estate tax imposed by chapter 11,  
24 subtitle B, of the Code, the gift tax imposed by chapter 12, subtitle B, of the Code, and any excise tax imposed  
25 by chapter 41, 42, 43, or 44 of the Code, the term “deficiency” means the excess of the tax, (income, estate, gift,  
26 or excise tax as the case may be) over the sum of the amount shown as such tax by the taxpayer upon his return  
27 and the amounts previously assessed (or collected without assessment) as a deficiency; but such sum shall first  
28 be reduced by the amount of rebates made. *If no return is made, or if the return (except a return of income tax*  
29 *pursuant to sec. 6014) does not show any tax, for the purpose of the definition “the amount shown as the tax*  
30 *by the taxpayer upon his return” shall be considered as zero.* Accordingly, in any such case, if no deficiencies  
31 with respect to the tax have been assessed, or collected without assessment, and no rebates with respect to the  
32 tax have been made, *the deficiency is the amount of the income tax imposed by subtitle A, the estate tax imposed*  
33 *by chapter 11, the gift tax imposed by chapter 12, or any excise tax imposed by chapter 41, 42, 43, or 44. Any*  
34 *amount shown as additional tax on an “amended return,” so-called (other than amounts of additional tax*  
35 *which such return clearly indicates the taxpayer is protesting rather than admitting) filed after the due date*  
36 *of the return, shall be treated as an amount shown by the taxpayer “upon his return” for purposes of*  
37 *computing the amount of a deficiency.*

38  
39 (b) For purposes of the definition, the income tax imposed by subtitle A and the income tax shown on the return  
40 shall both be determined without regard to the credit provided in section 31 for income tax withheld at the source  
41 and without regard to so much of the credit provided in section 32 for income taxes withheld at the source as  
42 exceeds 2 percent of the interest on tax-free covenant bonds described in section 1451. Payments on account of  
43 estimated income tax, like other payments of tax by the taxpayer, shall likewise be disregarded in the  
44 determination of a deficiency. Any credit resulting from the collection of amounts assessed under section 6851 or  
6852 as the result of a termination assessment shall not be taken into account in determining a deficiency.

45  
46 (c) *The computation by the Internal Revenue Service, pursuant to section 6014, of the income tax imposed*  
47 *by subtitle A shall be considered as having been made by the taxpayer and the tax so computed shall be*  
48 *considered as the tax shown by the taxpayer upon his return.*

49 Note that:

- 50 1. NONTAXPAYERS or “non-resident non-persons” are INCAPABLE of a “zero return” per the above regulation,  
51 because they are NOT statutory “taxpayers” mentioned and are NOT subject to the civil acts of Congress. They are  
52 PRIVATE and their property is absolutely owned, which means they have the Constitutional RIGHT to deprive others  
53 of the use or benefit of that property by NOT converting it to PUBLIC property that can be assessed or taxed.  
54 2. The filing of FALSE information returns against a PRIVATE “non-resident non-person” does NOT automatically  
55 make them into a statutory “taxpayer” engaged in the “public office” or “trade or business” excise taxable franchise.  
Instead, these false information returns, if not corrected, are the product of CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT that must

1 be prosecuted. As such, they are “fruit of a poisonous tree” that cannot lawfully be used as evidence in any court of  
2 law when a proper criminal complaint is filed in the legal proceeding that is attempting to use them as legal evidence.  
3 3. Those who are NOT statutory “taxpayers” cannot lawfully “elect” themselves into public office by filling out any  
4 government form. It is a CRIME to impersonate a public officer per 18 U.S.C. §912. All STATUTORY “taxpayers”  
5 are, in fact, public officers in the national government under the Internal Revenue Code. The lawful creation of a public  
6 office requires an application, an oath, and an appointment, none of which are satisfied by merely filling out a tax form  
7 or using a government-issued number. See:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 Internal Revenue Manual also describes what constitutes a valid tax return:

9 *Section 6020(b)(1) authorizes the Secretary to make a return upon either a taxpayer’s failure to file a return or*  
10 *upon a taxpayer’s filing of a fraudulent return. In two cases decided in 2003, the Tax Court clarified what*  
11 *constitutes a return under section 6020(b) for purposes of the addition to tax under section 6651(a)(2). See*  
12 *Cabirac v. Commissioner, 120 T.C. 163 (2003), and Spurlock v. Commissioner, T.C. Memo. 2003–124. In*  
13 *Spurlock, the Tax Court held that a return for section 6020(b) purposes must be “subscribed, it must contain*  
14 *sufficient information from which to compute the taxpayer’s tax liability, and the return form and any*  
15 *attachments must purport to be a ‘return’.* “Spurlock, slip. op. at 27. In Cabirac, the documents the Service  
16 proffered as constituting a section 6020(b) return were (a) dummy Forms 1040 that identified the taxpayer, but  
17 which were not signed and did not show any tax due, (b) a subsequently prepared 30-day letter, and (c) a revenue  
18 agent’s report attached to the 30-day letter explaining how the Service computed the taxpayer’s liability.  
19 Applying the analysis later explained in Spurlock, the Tax Court held that these documents did not constitute a  
20 section 6020(b) return. Critical to the Tax Court’s analysis was that the Service never treated the documents,  
21 which the Service created at various times, as one group purporting to be a return. See Millsap v. Commissioner,  
22 91 T.C. 926 (1988), acq. in result in part, 1991–2 C.B. 1, describing a valid section 6020(b) return at issue therein.  
23 [Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 35.2.2.11 (08-11-2004)]

24 The following authorities further describe the authority of the IRS to prepare a “Substitute For Return (SFR) when a  
25 “taxpayer” does not prepare a return. The authorities prove that the IRS has no authority to prepare Substitute For Returns  
26 (SFRs) even in the case of “taxpayers”. Note that a PRIVATE non-resident non-person would not be such a statutory  
27 “taxpayer” or anything else under any government civil statute and therefore would not be the proper subject of ANY IRS  
28 enforcement authority:

- 29 1. [Tax Deposition Questions](http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm), Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns  
30 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm>  
31 2. [Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.009  
32 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

33 **9.5.3 IRS Form 4549 is valid legal evidence of the existence of a lawfully assessed tax liability**

False Argument: IRS Form 4549 is valid legal evidence of the existence of a lawfully assessed tax liability.

Corrected Alternative Argument: IRS Form 4549 does NOT constitute legal evidence that a valid tax return has been filed. The VOLUNTARY filing of a tax return is the ONLY method provided for in the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A to create a tax obligation. By “voluntary”, we mean that the failure to file by a “nontaxpayer” who does not MAKE themselves a “taxpayer” by assessing him or her self cannot be penalized or criminally prosecuted. The act of self-assessment by a PRIVATE human who is NOT a public officer engaged in a statutory “trade or business” excise taxable franchise is what CREATES the statutory civil status of “taxpayer” that is the only proper object of criminal tax enforcement. That status is a public office in the national government.

Further information:

1. [Why the Government Can’t Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm),  
Form #05.011  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
2. [Tax Deposition Questions](https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm), Form #03.016, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. §6020(b) Substitute For Returns  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm>  
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “Substitute For Return”  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/SubsForReturn.htm>

1 Those who do not file tax returns are sometimes ILLEGALLY criminally prosecuted for failure to do so under 26 U.S.C.  
2 §7203: Willful failure to file. In order to successfully prosecute such a crime, the Department of Justice (DOJ) attorney must  
3 satisfy the burden of proving that:

- 4 1. There was a legal liability and tax owing.
- 5 2. The party owing it knew or should have known that they were liable for the tax and file a tax return documenting the  
6 liability and paying the tax owing.
- 7 3. The “taxpayer” willfully refused to file the return documenting what was owed. This is called “willfulness” and it is a  
8 prerequisite of every tax crime. In general criminal law, this is called “mens rea”. A crime is impossible without  
9 “mens rea”.

10 The above process STARTS with the duty of the prosecuting DOJ attorney to prove a tax was due and that the “taxpayer”  
11 owed the tax. This is done using an IRS assessment. To satisfy the evidentiary rules, this assessment must constitute legally  
12 admissible evidence of a tax liability. That means it must be signed under penalty of perjury per 26 U.S.C. §6065, must be  
13 identified as a lawful assessment in the statutes, and must be executed by someone who has delegated authority on their  
14 delegation order to perform such an assessment.

15 In the previous section, we proved that the IRS has no legal authority to assess a tax liability against those who do NOT file  
16 a STATUTORY “return” themselves. IRS can ADJUST a self-assessment to a new amount, but they cannot CREATE a  
17 NEW assessment for those who have not voluntarily assessed themselves. In fact, the Government Accounting Office has  
18 done audits on the IRS and shown that this requirement is frequently violated.

19 *In its response to this letter, IRS officials indicated that they do not generally prepare actual tax returns. Instead,  
20 IRS prepares substitute documents that propose [not MAKE] assessments. Although IRS and legislation refer  
21 to this as the substitute for return program, these officials said the document does not look like an actual tax  
22 return.”*

23 *[Government Accountability Office Report GAO/GGD-00-60R, p. 1, Footnote 1;  
24 SOURCE: <http://www.gao.gov/docsearch/repandtest.html>]*

25 *“[IRS] Customer Service Division official commented on the phrase ‘Substitute for Return.’ They asked us to  
26 emphasize that even though the program is commonly referred to as the SFR program, no actual tax return is  
27 prepared.”*

28 *[Government Accountability Office Report GAO/GGD-00-60R, p. 2;  
29 SOURCE: <http://www.gao.gov/docsearch/repandtest.html>]*

30 IRS Form 4549 is frequently MISUSED as legal evidence of the existence of a validly assessed tax liability giving rise to a  
31 duty to file a return. This is made clear in Revenue Ruling 2005-59:

32 *Revenue Ruling 2005-59*  
33 *September 12, 2005*  
34 *Valid Return; Election to File Joint Return*

35 ***Valid return; election to file joint return.** This ruling clarifies when documents prepared or executed by the  
36 Secretary under section 6020 of the Code, or waivers on assessment constitute valid returns under *Beard v.*  
37 *Commissioner*, 82 T.C. 766 (1984), *aff’d*, 793 F.2d. 139 (6th Cir. 1986), for purposes of the election to file a joint  
38 return under section 6013. Rev.Rul. 74-203 revoked.*

39 *[ . . . ]*

40 *HOLDINGS*

41 ***ISSUE 3.** A Form 870, which includes a waiver signed by the taxpayers, is not a return filed by the taxpayers for  
42 purposes of section 6013 and does not constitute a valid election to file a joint return. This holding also applies  
43 to Form 1902, Report of Individual Income Tax Audit Changes (obsoleted 1988), and Form 4549, Income Tax  
44 Examination Changes, and any successor forms to these forms.*

45 In *Cabirac v. Commissioner*, supra the Tax Court stated,

46 *“The manually completed Forms 5344 are dated May 31, 2001. The Form 4549-CG contains income tax  
47 examination changes for 1995, 1996, and 1997. Page 1 of that form contains no date. Page 2 of that form is  
48 dated October 18, 1999. The pages attached to that form, which contain computations relating to the income  
49 tax examination changes, are also dated October 18, 1999. The 30-day letter is dated October 18, 1999. We*

1 cannot agree that this conglomeration of documents, which appears to be respondent's administrative file,  
2 would satisfy the requirements of section 6020(b) even if it were in evidence."  
3 [*Cabirac v. CIR, 120 T.C. 163 (2003)*]

4 INSTEAD, the misuse of IRS Form 4549 as legal evidence of a lawful assessment is merely evidence of a CRIME by the  
5 IRS. It documents fictitious obligation that does not in fact exist. It represents proof of CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT as  
6 documented in:

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Because the IRS Form 4549 is proof of criminal identity theft, it cannot be used as legal evidence of an obligation. Anything  
8 that is the product of a crime cannot be used as legal evidence of anything other than CRIME against the perpetrator of the  
9 crime. This is called the "fruit of the poisonous tree" doctrine. If the court violates the fruit of a poisonous tree doctrine,  
10 they become GUILTY PARTIES and co-conspirators to the crime and are guilty of "misprision of felony" under 18 U.S.C.  
11 §3 and 4.

12 If you would like to know how to totally discredit any government witness called by the Department of Justice to testify of a  
13 tax liability using IRS Form 4549, please read:

Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings with an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent, Form  
#05.011, Section 8.5: IRS Form 4549 Used in Criminal Tax Prosecutions is NOT a "return" or "Substitute For Return"  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 14 **9.6 Withholding and reporting**

### 15 **9.6.1 Information returns filed against private humans not working for the government and receiving interest are** 16 **valid legal evidence of the receipt of "gross income" within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A**

False Argument: Information returns filed against private humans not working for the government and receiving interest  
are valid legal evidence of the receipt of "income" within the meaning of the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Only interest received by governmental units qualifies as reportable "income" to which  
information return reporting is subject.

#### Further information:

1. Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. 26 C.F.R. §1.6019-4(f): Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross  
income after December 31, 1982.  
<https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/1.6049-4>

17 IRS cannot assess a tax unless "gross income" is received. The receipt of "gross income", in turn, is documented by the filing  
18 of information returns in connection with payments received by a STATUTORY "taxpayer". By "taxpayer", we mean a  
19 public office engaged in the STATUTORY "trade or business" excise taxable franchise.

20 The requirement to file Information Returns originates from [Internal Revenue Code](#), Section 6041, which says under  
21 paragraph (a) that all payments of over \$600 that are made in connection with a "[trade or business](#)" must have Information  
22 Returns filed on them. To wit:

23 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 61 > Subchapter A > PART III > Subpart B > § 6041](#)  
24 [§ 6041. Information at source](#)

25 (a) Payments of \$600 or more

26 All persons engaged in a trade or business and making payment in the course of such trade or business to  
27 another person, of rent, salaries, wages, premiums, annuities, compensations, remunerations, emoluments, or  
28 other fixed or determinable gains, profits, and income (other than payments to which section 6042 (a)(1), 6044

(a)(1), 6047 (e), 6049 (a), or 6050N (a) applies, and other than payments with respect to which a statement is required under the authority of section 6042 (a)(2), 6044 (a)(2), or 6045), of \$600 or more in any taxable year, or, in the case of such payments made by the United States, the officers or employees of the United States having information as to such payments and required to make returns in regard thereto by the regulations hereinafter provided for, **shall render a true and accurate return to the Secretary, under such regulations and in such form and manner and to such extent as may be prescribed by the Secretary, setting forth the amount of such gains, profits, and income, and the name and address of the recipient of such payment.**

The term “trade or business” is then defined as follows:

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > § 7701  
[§ 7701. Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(26) Trade or business

“The term ‘trade or business’ includes the performance of the functions of a [public office](#).”

Therefore, “information returns” documenting reportable STATUTORY “gross income” include ONLY payments received by public officers in the national but not state government. Examples of information returns include, but are not limited to the following IRS Forms:

1. Form W-2: Wage and Tax Statement
2. IRS Form 1042-S: Foreign Persons U.S. Source Income Subject to Withholding
3. IRS Form 1098: Mortgage Interest
4. IRS Form 1099: Miscellaneous Income
5. IRS Form 8300: Currency Transaction Report
6. IRS Form K-1

STATUTORY “gross income” can include many types of earnings, but ALL such “earnings” must be connected to the “trade or business” and “public office” excise taxable franchise. A very common and specific type of payment that would be classified as “gross income” received by most Americans would be payments of interest and original issue discounts found in 26 U.S.C. §6049. Below is the requirement to report:

26 C.F.R. §1.6049-4 - Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross income after December 31, 1982.

(a) Requirement of reporting -

(1) In general.

Except as provided in [paragraph \(c\)](#) of this section, an information return shall be made by a [payer](#), as [defined](#) in [paragraph \(a\)\(2\)](#) of this section, of [amounts of interest](#) and [original issue discount](#) paid after December 31, 1982. Such return shall contain the information described in [paragraph \(b\)](#) of this section.

**(2) Payer. For payments made after December 31, 2002, a payer is a person described in paragraph (a)(2)(i) or (ii) of this section.**

**(i) Every person who makes a payment of the type and of the amount subject to reporting under this section (or under an applicable section under this chapter) to any other person during a calendar year.**

**(ii) Every person who collects on behalf of another person payments of the type and of the amount subject to reporting under this section (or under an applicable section under this chapter), or who otherwise acts as a middleman (as defined in [paragraph \(f\)\(4\)](#) of this section) with respect to such payment.**

The above regulation establishes who the “person” is against whom such payment must be reported:

26 C.F.R. §1.6049-4 - Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross income after December 31, 1982.

(f) Definitions. For purposes of section 6049, this section, and [§§ 1.6049-5](#) and 1.6049-6:

1 (1)Person.

2 The term person includes any governmental unit, international organization, and any agency or  
3 instrumentality thereof. Therefore, interest paid by one of these entities must be reported unless one of the  
4 exceptions under section 6049 applies.

5 “International organization” is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(18):

6 26 U.S. Code § 7701 - Definitions

7 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
8 thereof—

9 (18) International organization

10 The term “international organization” means a public international organization entitled to enjoy privileges,  
11 exemptions, and immunities as an international organization under the International Organizations Immunities  
12 Act (22 U.S.C. 288–288f).

13 An “international organization” above is defined as PUBLIC and in receipt of “privileges”. This means it is an office or  
14 agency of the government.

15 FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not  
16 belong to citizens of country generally of common right. Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.  
17 In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

18 A “franchise,” as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference  
19 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise  
20 from the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special  
21 privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in  
22 general. State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

23 In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised  
24 without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. The various powers conferred on corporations are  
25 franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist  
26 Security], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are  
27 franchises. People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns. (N.Y.) 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property  
28 acquired by the exercise of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63.  
29 Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. In a  
30 popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage. etc.  
31 Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio.St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199 L.R.A. 1918E,  
32 352.

33 Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.

34 Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.

35 General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its “general” franchise, while a “special” franchise consists  
36 in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. Lord v. Equitable  
37 Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.

38 Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of  
39 a corporation, is sometimes called a “personal” franchise. as distinguished from a “property” franchise, which  
40 authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special  
41 privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.Rep.  
42 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.

43 Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the “primary” franchise of a  
44 corporation, its “secondary” franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,  
45 receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,  
46 collect fares, etc. State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People,  
47 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general  
48 franchises; and (2) “special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while  
49 the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland  
50 Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.

1 Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.  
2 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

3 The only type of organization that is both PUBLIC and PRIVILEGED and therefore an "international organization" in the  
4 context of the national government is a federal corporation operating abroad, meaning OUTSIDE the country "United States".  
5 The IRS Regulations calls such organizations "Domestic International Sales Corporations (D.I.S.C.)":

6 "But I pass to the graver question,—to that which is the paramount inquiry in this case, and the proper  
7 determination of which will be sufficient decisively to dispose of it: Has the superior court in this state, under  
8 existing constitutional and legislative provisions, jurisdiction by mandamus over a foreign corporation, its  
9 officers or agents, to enforce the performance of a corporate duty not imposed by any law of this state? A careful  
10 investigation of the theory upon which corporations both public and private are created, and also of the theory  
11 upon which mandamus has hitherto been awarded and employed, especially in this state, must, as I conceive,  
12 furnish a negative answer to this inquiry. The power to confer corporate franchises and privileges always has  
13 been considered as vested in the sovereign authority of the state. The creation of a corporation, whether public  
14 or private, is an act of sovereignty, whereby a portion of the sovereign powers is conferred upon the  
15 corporators. In this country corporate rights and franchises can only be conferred by legislative enactment.  
16 Field, Priv. Corp. §§ 11, 15; Bank v. Earle, 13 Pet. 595, 587. Corporations are created, and their rights, powers,  
17 and privileges are granted, for the public good. Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637. In the case of  
18 private incorporations, which are grants of exclusive franchises and special privileges to particular individuals,  
19 the theory that such corporations are created for some supposed public good has furnished the legitimate  
20 ground in this country for such an exercise of legislative power. Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 394. In Field on Private  
21 Corporations (section 17) it is said: "The legislatures of the several states have, by their respective  
22 constitutions, the power to make laws and legislate upon all subjects pertaining to the public benefit, and this,  
23 In the absence of express provisions on the subject, carries with it, by implication, the right to use all the means  
24 requisite to the accomplishment of the objects of legislation consistent with the purposes for which the  
25 government is instituted and with the state and national constitutions. The public benefit to be derived is the  
26 consideration on the part of the state for the creation of private corporations. The motive of the sovereign  
27 creating it is supposed to be some good the public will derive from it. This advantage has been considered  
28 sufficient to bring their creation by the legislatures within the scope of the general powers to legislate for the  
29 public benefit, and it seems now to be universally recognized." In consideration, therefore, of the grant of  
30 special privileges and franchises, the corporation accepting it enters into an implied obligation to the sovereign  
31 grantor to exercise all the functions and perform all the duties necessary to fulfill the ends of its creation and  
32 promote the supposed public good; and this implied contract made with the sovereign power inures to the  
33 benefit of every individual interested in its performance. Dartmouth College v. Woodward, 4 Wheat. 637, 658;  
34 Cooley, Const. Lim. p. 248."

35 [Swift v. State, 7 Houst. 338, 32 A. 143 (Del. Super., 1886)]

36 So in other words, the STATUTORY term "person" includes ONLY governmental units, which means that only interest  
37 payments BOTH FROM the government and TO the government are classified as being reportable and therefore "gross  
38 income".

39 26 C.F.R. §1.6049-4 - Return of information as to interest paid and original issue discount includible in gross  
40 income after December 31, 1982.

41 (a) Requirement of reporting -

42 (2) Payor. For payments made after December 31, 2002, a payor is a person described in paragraph (a)(2)(i) or  
43 (ii) of this section.

44 (i) Every person who makes a payment of the type and of the amount subject to reporting under this  
45 section (or under an applicable section under this chapter) to any other person during a calendar year.

46 The only lame excuse that the government can come back with to defend against this one is to point to the word "includes"  
47 and then claim that the word allows them to add the COMMON MEANING to the term person IN ADDITION to the statutory  
48 meaning. This violates the rules of statutory construction:

49 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one  
50 thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,  
51 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or  
52 things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be  
53 inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
54 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
55 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

56 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's  
57 ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition

1 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
2 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western*  
3 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
4 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
5 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
6 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
7 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
8 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

9 "The United States Supreme Court cannot supply what Congress has studiously omitted in a statute."  
10 [*Federal Trade Com. v. Simplicity Pattern Co.*, 360 U.S. 55, p. 55, 475042/56451 (1959)]

11 Anyone in government who uses this false and deceptive excuse therefore has the burden of proving that the rules of statutory  
12 construction DO NOT apply OR that there is a SPECIFIC provision of code that SUPERSEDES the above definitions for  
13 this section of code. We haven't found one.

14 More information about the abuse of "includes" can be found in:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.014, Section 15.2  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15 **9.6.2 Information Returns are Court Admissible Evidence of the STATUS of the payment as "gross income" or**  
16 **"taxable income" or that the payment is from a source in the GEOGRAPHICAL "United States\*\*" (federal zone)<sup>77</sup>**

False Argument: Information Returns are Court Admissible Evidence of the STATUS of the payment as "gross  
income" or "taxable income" or that the payment is from a source in the GEOGRAPHICAL "United States\*\*" (federal  
zone)

Corrected Alternative Argument: The only thing that information returns report is a payment. The CIVIL STATUS or  
CHARACTER of the payment as "gross income" or "taxable income" or even whether it originates within the  
STATUTORY geographical "United States\*\*" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) may not be decided by the filer  
because it constitutes a lay legal determination that is inadmissible.

Further information:

1. [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Separation Between Public and Private Course](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #12.025  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 Money that third parties pay you for your services is your absolutely owned, PRIVATE property. You do no share ownership  
18 or control or benefit of the payments with ANYONE else and cannot be compelled to do so. For a third party filing an  
19 information return in connection with the payment to suggest otherwise is STEALING and fraud.

20 One method of converting ownership of a payment from PRIVATE ABSOLUTELY owned is to connect a STATUTORY  
21 CIVIL STATUS to it that implies a tax obligation against it, such as STATUTORY "income", "gross income", "reportable  
22 income", "trade or business", etc. Taxation itself is the institutionalized process of converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC  
23 property WITH THE CONSENT OF THE OWNER and by no other method, either directly and expressly in writing, or  
24 through SOPHISTRY that in effect STEALS from and deceives people.

25 Third parties filing information returns to the IRS or state revenue authorities are NOT submitting legal evidence of  
26 ANYTHING. They are not schooled in the law, are not reading or following the law, but merely following INFORMAL  
27 procedure or industry best practices that are NOT "law". Form #05.048 defines what "law" is and these are NOT "law".  
28 Third parties therefore cannot make lawful legal determinations or conclusions about the STATUS or CHARACTER of the  
29 money they pay to others, such as its status as STATUTORY "income", "gross income", "reportable income", "taxable

<sup>77</sup> Adapted from: [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.001, Section 4; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 income”, etc. under the Internal Revenue Code. They are PRIVATE persons, and they have NO SUCH LEGISLATIVELY  
2 DELEGATED AUTHORITY to do so:

3 “A private person cannot make constitutions or laws, nor can he with authority construe them, nor can he  
4 administer or execute them.”  
5 [United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883)]

6 “All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be  
7 carried into operation by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made  
8 with [private] individuals.”  
9 [Osborn v. Bank of U.S., [22 U.S. 738](#) (1824)]

10 By “execute” above, the U.S. Supreme Court means ENFORCE. They are not enforcers. A central part of that enforcement  
11 is the making of legal determinations or even withholdings on the payment. That would be an unconstitutional taking of  
12 private property unless and until the ABSOLUTE, PRIVATE owner consents to connect the payment or money to a  
13 STATUTORY civil status that would establish a tax obligation under the Internal Revenue Code FRANCHISE agreement  
14 such as “income”, “gross income”, “reportable income”, “trade or business” income, etc. The ONLY thing that these third  
15 parties can therefore lawfully do is accept YOUR evidence of the character of the payment, if any. They can’t make their  
16 OWN determination about the status of that payment. Your determinations are contained on the withholding forms you  
17 submit absent duress and under penalty of perjury. YOU and not the third party signs these forms under penalty of perjury.  
18 The ONLY form that members can use in this regard without violating the Member Agreement is an IRS Form W-8BEN or  
19 a substitute form. See:

[About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 In order to even claim that withholding agents CAN lawfully be enforcement agents or can WITHHOLD against the wishes  
21 of the recipient of the payment, Uncle would have to prove that they were lawfully elected or appointed to a public office,  
22 have EXPRESS delegated authority to do what Uncle claims they can do. This is literally an IMPOSSIBLE burden of proof  
23 that they can never meet. This is an outgrowth of the State Action Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, which mandates that  
24 only officers of the government can enforce, and that when a person is a lawful TARGET of enforcement, they are, by  
25 implication “state actors” as well. More at:

[Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042, Chapter 15](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 The ONLY person who can therefore lawfully and UNILATERALLY make legal determinations or assign such civil  
27 STATUTORY statuses to your private, constitutionally protected earnings is the ABSOILUTE OWNER of the money paid,  
28 which is the PAYEE. Why? Because just like the government under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the constitution, the  
29 ABSOLUTE OWNER of the payment has a right to deny any and all others the use, benefit, or control of the property and  
30 make any and all “rules” necessary to ensure that it has the legal status the OWNER, not the PAYER intended. This is what  
31 “ownership” and “property” implies, as a matter of fact:

32 *Ownership. Collection of rights to use and enjoy property, including right to transmit it to others. Trustees of*  
33 *Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673. The complete dominion, title, or proprietary*  
34 *right in a thing or claim. The entirety of the powers of use and disposal allowed by law.*

35 *The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others. The right by which a thing*  
36 *belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession,*  
37 *enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.*

38 **Ownership of property is either absolute or qualified. The ownership of property is absolute when a single**  
39 **person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only**  
40 **to general laws. The ownership is qualified when it is shared with one or more persons, when the time of**  
41 **enjoyment is deferred or limited, or when the use is restricted. Calif. Civil Code, §§678-680.**

42 *There may be ownership of all inanimate things which are capable of appropriation or of manual delivery; of all*  
43 *domestic animals; of all obligations; of such products of labor or skill as the composition of an author, the*  
44 *goodwill of a business, trademarks and signs, and of rights created or granted by statute. Calif. Civil Code, §655.*

45 *In connection with burglary, "ownership" means any possession which is rightful as against the burglar.*

1 See also *Equitable ownership; Exclusive ownership; Hold; Incident of ownership; Interest; Interval ownership;*  
2 *Ostensible ownership; Owner; Possession; Title.*  
3 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]*

4 Uncle DOES NOT own any part of the payment, unless you consensually donate it as ABSOLUTELY owned private property  
5 to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office. When so converted CONSENSUALLY by a “nonresident alien”  
6 absolute owner, it is labeled “effectively connected to a trade or business”.

7 26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 *Gross income of nonresident alien individuals.*

8 (a) *In general -*

9 (1) *Inclusions. The gross income of a nonresident alien individual for any taxable year includes only*

10 (i) *the gross income which is derived from sources within the United States and which is not **effectively connected***  
11 *for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States by that individual and*

12 (ii) *the gross income, irrespective of whether such income is derived from sources within or without the United*  
13 *States, which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United*  
14 *States by that individual.*

15 Notice the phrase “by that individual”, which means you consented to it. No one else is the owner or can give such consent.  
16 In the case of a STATUTORY “citizen” under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1, the STATUS of citizen is a public office so the income is  
17 OWNED by the office, not the human filling the office. Therefore, attaching OWNERSHIP of the payment to an office such  
18 as STATUTORY “citizen” or STATUTORY “resident” is an indirect rather than direct conversion of the ownership of the  
19 payment to a public office. The taxation of the office, in turn, is the RENT paid to USE the civil status and office of “citizen  
20 or resident” paid to the owner of the office and its creator, Uncle. Anything Uncle creates is owns, including all of its  
21 franchise offices, as described in:

*Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

22 To suggest that anyone but you as the exclusive PRIVATE owner can convert the civil status or character of the payment  
23 without your consent would make you the “qualified owner” instead of the “absolute owner” and thus to STEAL or  
24 CONVERT private property or some measure of control over it, both of which are property. No third party can  
25 UNILATERALLY change the character or civil status of the payment without the express consent of the ABSOLUTE  
26 unqualified owner, which you should insist at ALL TIMES on being WRITTEN only. Filling out a government withholding  
27 form such as a Form W-4 under threat duress and coercion (TDC) of being either fired or not hired does not constitute consent  
28 or a change to the civil status of the payment either. It is DURESS which makes the change in status VOIDABLE but not  
29 necessarily VOID. You must notify the RECIPIENT of the information return that duress was involved to void the false  
30 information return before it can BECOME VOID.

31 *“An agreement [consensual contract] obtained by duress, coercion, or intimidation is invalid, since the party*  
32 *coerced is not exercising his free will, and the test is not so much the means by which the party is compelled to*  
33 *execute the agreement as the state of mind induced.<sup>78</sup> Duress, like fraud, rarely becomes material, except where*  
34 *a contract or conveyance has been made which the maker wishes to avoid. As a general rule, duress renders the*  
35 *contract or conveyance voidable, not void, at the option of the person coerced,<sup>79</sup> and it is susceptible of*  
36 *ratification. Like other voidable contracts, it is valid until it is avoided by the person entitled to avoid it.<sup>80</sup>*

<sup>78</sup> Brown v. Pierce, 74 U.S. 205, 7 Wall 205, 19 L.Ed. 134

<sup>79</sup> Barnette v. Wells Fargo Nevada Nat'l Bank, 270 U.S. 438, 70 L.Ed. 669, 46 S.Ct. 326 (holding that acts induced by duress which operate solely on the mind, and fall short of actual physical compulsion, are not void at law, but are voidable only, at the election of him whose acts were induced by it); Fiske v. Gershman, 30 Misc.2d. 442, 215 N.Y.S.2d. 144; Glenney v. Crane (Tex Civ App Houston (1st Dist)), 352 S.W.2d. 773, writ ref n r e (May 16, 1962); Carroll v. Fetty, 121 W.Va. 215, 2 S.E.2d. 521, cert den 308 U.S. 571, 84 L.Ed. 479, 60 S.Ct. 85.

<sup>80</sup> Fiske v. Gershman, 30 Misc.2d. 442, 215 N.Y.S.2d. 144; Heider v. Unicume, 142 Or. 416, 20 P.2d. 384; Glenney v. Crane (Tex Civ App Houston (1st Dist)), 352 S.W.2d. 773, writ ref n r e (May 16, 1962)



1 [Christiansen v. National Savings and Trust Co., 683 F.2d. 520, 529 (D.C. Cir. 1982)]  
2

3 Generally, neither an expert witness nor a lay person may give testimony that amounts to a legal conclusion.  
4 Berkeley Inv. Group, Ltd. v. Colkitt, 455 F.3d. 195, 217 (3d Cir. 2006); Hogan v. American Telephone  
5 Telegraph, 812 F.2d. 409, 411-12 (8th Cir. 1987) (lay opinion is not helpful if couched as legal conclusion);  
6 Christiansen v. National Savings and Trust Co., 683 F.2d. 520, 529 (D.C. Cir. 1982) ("lay legal conclusions are  
7 inadmissible in evidence").  
8 [Langbord v. U.S. Department of Treasury, CIVIL ACTION No. 06-5315, at \*22 (E.D. Pa. July 5, 2011)]  
9

10 In Taxpayer Bill of Rights [TBOR]2 sec. 602, 110 Stat. 1463, Congress required that the Government conduct a  
11 reasonable investigation of a disputed information return because of difficulties imposed on a taxpayer by third  
12 parties' filing fraudulent information returns or issuing erroneous returns and refusing to correct the information.  
13 H. Rept. 104-506, at 36 (1996), 1996-3 C.B. 49, 84. In any Court proceeding where a taxpayer asserts a  
14 reasonable dispute with respect to income reported on a third-party information return and fully cooperates with  
15 the IRS, "the Secretary shall have the burden of producing reasonable and probative information concerning  
16 such deficiency in addition to such information return." [7] Sec. 6201(d). Full cooperation requires informing  
17 the IRS of the dispute within a reasonable time. H. Rept. 104-506, supra at 36, 1996-3 C.B. at 84. In addition, a  
18 taxpayer must provide timely "access to and inspection of all witnesses, information, and documents within the  
19 control of the taxpayer". Sec. 6201(d).  
20 [T.C. Summary Opinion 2009-102 UNITED STATES TAX COURT NICHOLAS AND KERRI A. FITZPATRICK,  
21 Petitioners v. COMMISSIONER OF INTERNAL REVENUE, Respondent]  
22

23 FOOTNOTES:

24 [7] Because sec. 6201(d) applies only to court proceedings, it does not bear directly on the Commissioner's  
25 administrative position, but it does bear directly on his litigation position. As indicated, petitioners are not seeking  
26 administrative costs. Thus, we need not decide whether the Commissioner's position qua administrative position  
27 was reasonable. Nevertheless, it is conceivable that a position could be reasonable at the administrative stage  
28 but less so at the litigation stage as a result of the sec. 6201 burden of production. Cf. Huffman v. Commissioner,  
29 978 F.2d. 1139, 1148 (9th Cir. 1992) [\*14] (the Commissioner's administrative position, established by the  
30 notice of deficiency, was not substantially justified, but his subsequent litigation position was substantially  
31 justified because in his answer he conceded the unreasonable position), *affg.* in part, *revg.* in part on other  
32 grounds and remanding T.C. Memo. 1991-144.  
33

34 "The government argues that its position was reasonable in light of the facts of this case. The contention is that  
35 it was reasonable to attribute veracity to Mr. Navarro rather than Mr. Portillo. The government makes this  
36 argument despite the ruling in Portillo that this was an arbitrary and erroneous basis for a notice of deficiency.  
37 Whether Navarro made a more 29\*29 credible witness than Portillo is not the issue. A cursory reading of Portillo  
38 makes it clear that one person's word, i.e. "a naked assertion," is not sufficient support for a notice of deficiency."

39 "In these types of unreported income cases, the Commissioner ... [cannot] choose to rely solely upon the naked  
40 assertion that the taxpayer received a certain amount of unreported income for the tax period in question."  
41 Portillo, 932 F.2d. at 1134. A naked assessment without any foundation is arbitrary and erroneous. United  
42 States v. Janis, 428 U.S. 433, 442, 96 S.Ct. 3021, 3026, 49 L.Ed.2d 1046 (1976). The previous panel of this Court  
43 held that the deficiency notice "lacked any ligaments of fact" and was "clearly erroneous" as a matter of law.[2]  
44 Portillo, 932 F.2d. 1128, at page 1133 (5th Cir.1991). There can be no clearer indication from this Court that  
45 the government's position in relying on such an unsupported notice of deficiency was not justified. The facts of  
46 this case dictate that the denial of litigation costs was an abuse of discretion.

47 The government contends that the reversal of the initial Tax Court decision created a new rule. This "new rule"  
48 argument is supposed to lend credence to the reasonableness of the government's position in relying on the "old  
49 rule."

50 In asserting that a new rule was pronounced in this case, the government turns its back on United States v. Janis,  
51 428 U.S. 433, 96 S.Ct. 3021, 49 L.Ed.2d. 1046 (1976). Janis holds that where "the assessment is shown to be  
52 naked and without any foundation," it is not entitled to the presumption of correctness ordinarily conferred upon  
53 a notice of tax deficiency. The inception of this holding is found in Helvering v. Taylor, 293 U.S. 507, 55 S.Ct.  
54 287, 79 L.Ed. 623, a case which was decided in 1935!

55 The unsubstantiated and unreliable 1099 Form submitted to the IRS by Navarro was insufficient to form a rational  
56 foundation for the tax assessment against the Portillos. This was made abundantly clear by the opinion rendered  
57 in the initial appeal. The Court found that the notice of deficiency lacked "any ligaments of fact" and that the  
58 assessment was "arbitrary and erroneous." Portillo, supra.  
59 [Portillo v. C.I.R., 988 F.2d. 27 (1993)]  
60

1 The district court rejected Cavoto's contention that a Form 1099-C filed by someone other than a financial entity  
2 is necessarily fraudulent. Although Hayes was not required to file a Form 1099-C, the court explained, she was  
3 not prohibited from doing so. Moreover, the court added, filing a Form 1099-C is not equivalent to filing a false  
4 return, so long as the information in the form is accurate. [Cavoto v. Hayes, No. 08 C 6957, 2009 U.S. Dist. LEXIS](#)  
5 [96868, 2009 WL 3380664, at \\*3-\\*4 \(N.D. Ill. Oct. 19, 2009\)](#). The district court then conducted a bench trial to  
6 resolve the competing claims.

7 At trial the district court heard testimony from Hayes, Cavoto, and his ex-wife. The district court found that  
8 Cavoto had agreed with Hayes that she would loan him the \$30,000 and in return he would repay the entire sum.  
9 [Cavoto, 2010 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 66017, 2010 WL 2679973, at \\*5](#). Because Cavoto agreed to reimburse Hayes,  
10 according to the court, she had a good-faith belief that when she filed the Form 1099-C she was cancelling a  
11 bona fide debt, and this meant that the Form 1099-C was not fraudulent. [2010 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 66017, \[WL\] at](#)  
12 [\\*4](#). The district court also found that Hayes had shown Cavoto had breached the contract by failing to repay her,  
13 and thus found for her on this claim as well. [2010 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 66017, \[WL\] at \\*5](#).  
14 [[Cavoto v. Hayes, 634 F.3d. 921, 923 \(7th Cir. 2011\)](#)]

15 For additional proof like the above, see:

[Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "information return"  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/InformationReturn.htm>

16 More on the rules for lawfully converting PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property can be found at:

[Separation Between Public and Private Course](#), Form #12.025  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 17 **10. Freedom Advocate Flawed Tax Arguments**

18 More rebuttals of common flawed freedom advocate arguments can be found at:

- 19 1. [Frivolous Subjects](#), Form #08.026 (OFFSITE LINK) -approaches that members cannot take  
20 <https://sedm.org/category/frivolous-subjects/>
- 21 2. [Rebutted False Statements About Sovereignty in the News](#), Form #08.027 (OFFSITE LINK) -false statements about  
22 sovereignty in the news.  
23 <https://sedm.org/category/rebutted-false-statements-about-sovereignty-in-the-news/>

### 24 **10.1 "16th Amendment Was Never Ratified"**

**False Argument:** Income tax is unconstitutional because the Sixteenth Amendment was never lawfully ratified

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The Sixteenth Amendment is irrelevant because it conferred no new taxing powers to the federal or national government.

**Further information:**

1. [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Sections 3.8.11 through 3.8.11.11.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [Sixteenth Amendment Authorities](#)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/16Amend/16Amend.htm>
3. [Sixteenth Amendment never properly ratified](#)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Education/16AmendNotRatified.htm>
4. [Legislative Intent of the Sixteenth Amendment](#)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/16Amend/LegIntent16thAmend.htm>
5. [Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates](#), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/History/Congress/1909-16thAmendCongrRecord.pdf>

25 Some Americans are being urged to "establish" a good-faith belief that they are not required to make income tax returns  
26 because the Sixteenth Amendment was not properly ratified. This position is taken by the following website:

1 Those taking such a position are essentially implying that one *would* be required to make tax returns if the Sixteenth  
2 Amendment *had* been properly ratified. The problem with this approach is that the U.S. Supreme Court held that the Sixteenth  
3 Amendment to the United States Constitution confers no new taxing powers upon the government and is essentially irrelevant:

4 "... [the 16th Amendment] conferred no new power of taxation... [and]... prohibited the ... power of income  
5 taxation possessed by Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to  
6 which it inherently belonged...".  
7 [*Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co.*, 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]

8 "*The Sixteenth Amendment, although referred to in argument, has no real bearing and may be put out of view.*  
9 As pointed out in recent decisions, it does not extend the taxing power to new or excepted subjects, but merely  
10 removes all occasion, which otherwise might exist, for an apportionment among the States of taxes laid on  
11 income, whether it be derived from one source or another. *Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co.*, 240 U.S.  
12 1, 17-19; *Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co.*, 240 U.S. 103, 112-113. "  
13 [*William E. Peck & Co. v. Lowe*, 247 U.S. 165, 172 (1918)]

14 Such an argument also places the burden of proof on you to prove that the United States Supreme Court was wrong in ruling  
15 that "income taxation" is in the category of indirect taxation, and to prove that the Sixteenth Amendment was not properly  
16 ratified. More than one person who has used this approach has been incarcerated. (I might suggest that before you rely upon  
17 any attorney's opinion, you check out his or her win-loss record.). This is a very ignorant and bad idea, which may explain  
18 why The above website was enjoined from offering not their book on the fraudulent ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment,  
19 but what they call their "Reliance Package". This package provided proof of the fraudulent ratification of the Sixteenth  
20 Amendment and was used as evidence upon which to base a belief that there was no need to file tax returns or pay a tax.

21 To be fair to the above website, we believe it is an important historical fact that the Sixteenth Amendment was not lawfully  
22 ratified, because it shows the desperate depths that a lame duck President Taft would go in 1913 just before he left office in  
23 order to ensure that the income tax enforcement fraud we suffer under today was implemented. You can read the entire  
24 history of the congressional deliberations on the Sixteenth Amendment from the Congressional Record at the following  
25 address on our website. The history of those deliberations clearly show that the intent of the amendment was to implement  
26 an excise tax upon unearned, passive income from within the United States government, and NOT earnings from one's own  
27 labor or earnings from within states of the Union:

## 28 10.2 "Wages" are not taxable or are not "income"

False Argument: "Wages" are not taxable or are not "income"

Corrected Alternative Argument: You don't earn "wages" because you never submitted a W-4. For those not engaged in a "public office" within the United States government, it is impossible to earn "wages" unless one signs an agreement to call what they earn "wages" as legally defined pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3(a) or 26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1.

### Further information:

1. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.7, "You Don't Earn 'wages' under Subtitle C Unless you Volunteer on a W-4"  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Federal Tax Withholding*, Form #04.102, Section 3  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. "Wages" defined  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/wages.htm>
4. "Income" defined  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/income.htm>

29 We talk about the taxability of "wages" in section 5.6.7 of the *Great IRS Hoax* book.

1 The IRS considers it to be a frivolous position to claim that “wages” are not taxable, and rightly so. See:

2 (4) Wages, tips, and other compensation received for the performance of personal services are not taxable income  
3 or are offset by an equivalent deduction for the personal services rendered, including an argument that a taxpayer  
4 has a “claim of right” to exclude the cost or value of the taxpayer’s labor from income or that taxpayers have a  
5 basis in their labor equal to the fair market value of the wages they receive, or similar arguments described as  
6 frivolous in Rev. Rul. 2004-29, 2004-1 C.B. 627, or Rev. Rul. 2007-19, 2007-14 I.R.B. \_\_\_\_.  
7 [IRS Notice 2007-30: Frivolous Positions, p. 6; <https://sedm.org/SampleLetters/Federal/n-07-30.pdf>.]

8 The term “personal services” as used above is legally defined as work performed in connection with the “trade or business”  
9 franchise as an OFFICER of the national government, not labor performed by a human being. The above is therefore a  
10 deception:

11 [26 C.F.R. §1.469-9](#) Rules for certain rental real estate activities.

12 (b)(4) PERSONAL SERVICES.

13 **Personal services** means any work performed by an individual in connection with a [trade or business](#). However,  
14 personal services do not include any work performed by an individual in the individual’s capacity as an investor  
15 as described in section 1.469-5T(f)(2)(ii).

16 When the work is performed by a private human being as LABOR rather than as an officer of the national government called  
17 a civil statutory “individual”, “taxpayer”, “citizen”, or “resident”, then the earnings are NOT taxable. The “nonresident alien”  
18 mentioned below is “foreign” because they are not an officer WITHIN the United States federal corporation. To be  
19 “domestic” means to be acting as an officer WITHIN the United States federal corporation, in fact:

20 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter N > PART 1 > § 864](#)  
21 [§ 864. Definitions and special rules](#)

22 (b) Trade or business within the United States

23 **For purposes of this part, part II, and chapter 3, the term “trade or business within the United States” includes**  
24 **the performance of personal services within the United States at any time within the taxable year, but does not**  
25 **include—**

26 (1) Performance of **personal services** for foreign employer

27 The performance of personal services—

28 (A) **for a nonresident alien individual, foreign partnership, or foreign corporation, not engaged in trade or**  
29 **business within the United States, or**

30 (B) for an office or place of business maintained in a foreign country or in a possession of the United States by  
31 an individual who is a citizen or resident of the United States or by a domestic partnership or a domestic  
32 corporation, by a nonresident alien individual temporarily present in the [United States](#) for a period or periods  
33 not exceeding a total of 90 days during the taxable year and whose compensation for such services does not  
34 exceed in the aggregate \$3,000.

35 The courts also consider the claim that “wages are not taxable” to be frivolous, and rightly so. But precisely WHY do both  
36 the IRS and the courts take this position? This is mainly because ANYTHING can be taxable if you consent to it. The issue  
37 is consent, not taxability, which neither the IRS nor the courts ever want to talk about because they seek to keep the process  
38 of consenting invisible so that you cannot remove your consent and keep your property. This is covered in:

**Hot Issues: Invisible Consent\***, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/>

39 Our ministry, on the other hand, takes the position on consent that:

40 1. You don’t have the power to alienate unalienable rights, or to even CONSENT to do so, as the Declaration of  
41 Independence indicates. See:

[Unalienable Rights Course](#), Form #12.038  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/UnalienableRights.pdf>

1 2. All of our materials PRESUME consent to NOTHING the government offers.

2 **SEDM Disclaimer**

3 **Section I: Introduction**

4 *Lastly, it is a fact that anyone who [consents \(Form #05.003\)](#) can have anything done to them that a tyrant*  
5 *government wants to do, REGARDLESS of locality. Consenting to ANYTHING a government wants or offers is*  
6 *not only STUPID, but violates God's [Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007](#).*  
7 *Therefore, any and all claims on this website or in communication with us about the authority or [jurisdiction](#)*  
8 *([Form #05.018](#)) of any government presuppose the following relationship with said government:*

9 1. Not physically present on federal territory.

10 2. Not domiciled on federal territory. See [Form #05.002](#).

11 3. Not consenting or assenting to any government franchise, public right, or privilege and thus waive sovereign  
12 immunity under the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97](#). See [Form #05.030](#).

13 4. Does not share ownership of any of their property with any government All property is absolutely owned.  
14 Ownership of all property is not "qualified ownership" and is not shared with any government. See [Form](#)  
15 [#12.025](#).

16 5. Not claiming any statutory civil status or any of the "benefits" of such status under any act of any government.  
17 See [Form #13.008](#).

18 6. Terms on all forms submitted to any government have the meaning indicated here and are not interpreted in  
19 their statutory or regulatory context.

20 7. A "Merchant" under [U.C.C. §2-104\(1\)](#) but not a "Buyer" under [U.C.C. §2-103\(1\)\(a\)](#) in relation to said  
21 government. This is the ONLY relation that God allows with any government and it is a violation of the Biblical  
22 delegation of authority for Christians to consent to any change in this relationship. It therefore would also be a  
23 violation of the First Amendment. See:

24 [Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007](#)  
25 <https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf>

26 8. Invoking the [Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027](#) for all commercial relations with any  
27 government. This makes them waive official, judicial, and sovereign immunity for any commercial uses of the  
28 name or status of the member that would "[benefit](#)" any government.

29 9. Not allowed BY LAW to [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) to alienate unalienable organic or private rights to any  
30 government per the Declaration of Independence, which was enacted into positive law by the first official act of  
31 Congress on Page 1 of the Statutes at Large. See:

32 [Unalienable Rights Course, Form #12.038](#)  
33 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/UnalienableRights.pdf>  
34 [[SEDM Disclaimer, Section I](#); <https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

35 3. It is a breach of fiduciary duty of public officers to implement or enforce a profitable business out of alienating natural  
36 or constitutional rights that are supposed to be unalienable. In the case of judges and public servants, it is a crime in  
37 violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455. This is one of many reasons why geographical  
38 definitions within federal franchises have to limit "United States" to federal territory where the constitution doesn't  
39 apply: Because implementing them in a state of the Union represents an unconstitutional INVASION of the states in  
40 violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution.

41 Below is a summary of our research on the taxability of "wages", both STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL:

- 42 1. ANYTHING can be "taxable" with your consent, INCLUDING your labor. This is because it is a maxim of law that  
43 whatever you consent to cannot be the basis for claiming an injury and suing someone for the injury.
- 44 2. The income tax is NOT EVER a tax on YOUR property, which is PRIVATE property. This was decided in Pollock v.  
45 Farmers' Loan Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601, 634, 637, 15 S.Ct. 912, 39 L.Ed. 1108 (1895).

1                   *“The Supreme Court held in the early case of Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601, 634, 637, 15*  
2 *S.Ct. 912, 39 L.Ed. 1108 (1895), that a tax on capital or principal is a direct tax which must be apportioned*  
3 *among the states in proportion to the population as shown by the census, because of the requirements of the above*  
4 *provisions of Article I. A direct tax on corpus or principal without such apportionment is unconstitutional, and*  
5 *this cannot be avoided by merely calling it a tax on income. See Richardson v. United States, 294 F.2d. 593, 596*  
6 *(6th Cir. 1961), cert. denied, 369 U.S. 802, 82 S.Ct. 640, 7 L.Ed.2d. 549 (1962); Commissioner v. Obeir-Nester*  
7 *Glass Co., 217 F.2d. 56, 58 (7th Cir. 1954), cert. denied, 348 U.S. 982, 75 S.Ct. 570, 99 L.Ed. 764 (1955),*  
8 *rehearing denied, 349 U.S. 948, 75 S.Ct. 870, 99 L.Ed. 1274.”*  
9 *[Harkness v. United States, 469 F.2d. 310, 324 (Fed. Cir. 1972)]*

10   3. One own’s labor is property.

11                   *“Once earned, those unpaid wages became property to which the employees were entitled.”*  
12 *[Cortez v. Purolator Air Filtration Products Co., 23 Cal.4<sup>th</sup>. 163, 168 (Cal. 2000)]*

13           One converts one’s own labor (property) into another form of property (money). This is not a “transfer” of property. So a  
14 federal tax on such conversion of property from one form or another is inescapably a tax on the OWNERSHIP of the  
15 property, thus an unconstitutional direct tax unapportioned on the PROPERTY.

16   4. An employee’s remuneration for labor is principal in that it is the sum of the employer’s obligation, and the BASIS for any  
17 interest the employer may become obligated to pay if (for instance) the employer pays late or for some reason ends up owing  
18 back pay to the employee.

19                   *“Principal” has been defined as “[t]he capital sum of a debt or obligation, as distinguished from interest or other*  
20 *additions to it.” Black’s Law Dictionary 1192 (6th ed. 1990). In other words, it is the “sum of money owed as a*  
21 *debt, upon which interest is calculated.” The American Heritage Dictionary 985 (2d college ed. 1985). It refers*  
22 *to the aggregate amount of an obligation. See Black’s Law Dictionary 1073 (5th ed. 1979) (“principal” refers to*  
23 *the total amount of debt due, e.g., the face value of a mortgage or promissory note).”*  
24 *[Miller v. Marshall Cty. and Cty. Bd. of Super, 641 N.W.2d. 742, 748 (Iowa 2002)]*

- 25   5. The income tax is instead an excise tax on “profit” derived from privileged activities. In that sense “Income” has been  
26 defined to be SEPARATE and APART, and DIFFERENT from the capital corpus, or principal. See the above case.
- 27   6. Privileges subject to excise taxation must be legislatively granted and therefore owned by the government. As such, they are  
28 PUBLIC property. In that sense, the income tax BEHAVES as a “use” or “rental” fee on PUBLIC property not unlike using a  
29 rental car.
- 30   7. Income taxation has two main components:  
31   7.1. Withholding. Done by third parties.  
32   7.2. Assessment. Done mainly by you, but can be adjusted by the IRS after submitting a return.
- 33   8. Withholding is not an imposition of tax. Although money withheld is transferred into the federal treasury, the employee  
34 receives a corresponding CREDIT for that amount. The CREDIT is also a form of property, and can be applied to the  
35 eventual tax liability (even a liability of \$0). Of course the employee would prefer to get the money back in exchange for the  
36 credit, but he must go through the IRS in order to redeem the CREDIT the IRS has awarded him and convert that credit back  
37 into the preferred form of property.  
38   8.1. Only the individual who is the taxpayer can do this, he cannot sell or transfer his CREDIT to another person.  
39   8.2. The worker at all times retains his property, albeit in different forms.  
40   8.3. The party in temporary custody of the withholding credit before it is applied to a specific tax is a BAILIFF and  
41 TRUSTEE on behalf of the worker.  
42   8.4. The IRS classifies all income tax withholding as Tax Class 5, which means GIFTS.
- 43   9. There are at least two contexts for the term “wages”:  
44   9.1. **Public:** This is the civil statutory “wages” defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(a) earned by public offices within the  
45 United States federal corporation which are “domestic”.  
46   9.2. **Private:** This is the earnings from labor of a human being acting in the private and reserving all their unalienable  
47 constitutional rights. These humans must be standing on land protected by the constitution within the exclusive  
48 jurisdiction of a constitutional state at the time they rendered their labor in order to have that labor  
49 constitutionally protected.  
50   The two above types of “wages” are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping. They can never meet.
- 51   10. There are only two types of “taxpayers”:  
52   10.1. **Statutory “U.S. persons” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).** All such parties are legislative creations, offices, and  
53 property of the national government. That is why they can take “trade or business” deductions on the 1040 form  
54 under 26 U.S.C. §162.

- 1 10.2. Statutory “Foreign persons”. These are all aliens or nonresident aliens. There is no personal jurisdiction over  
 2 nonresident aliens, so they don’t and can’t serve in any offices and thus are private. They are also constitutionally  
 3 protected if they are standing on land within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state at the time they  
 4 rendered the labor.
- 5 11. Any discussion of whether “wages” are taxable therefore must BEGIN with defining WHICH context is implied for the  
 6 term: Public or Private? A judge or government opponent who rules or litigates on this subject and refuses to define  
 7 WHICH of the two CONTEXTS is being addressed on is a SOPHIST who is trying to DECEIVE and STEAL from  
 8 you mainly by abusing the logical fallacy of equivocation.
- 9 12. Compensation or remuneration (such as that identified in 26 U.S.C. §871(a)) by themselves are not ALWAYS  
 10 “income” because they are not equivalent to “profit” within the purview of the Sixteenth Amendment.
- 11 12.1. See, for instance, Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918), U.S. Supreme Court.  
 12 12.2. Every use of the word “income” or “gross income” that is taxable under the Sixteenth Amendment is always  
 13 connected with PROFIT.
- 14 12.3. There are cases where earnings need not be entirely from ONLY “profit”, such as taxes on earnings from federal  
 15 judges (see the 1939 Internal Revenue Code, Section 22(a)) and Social Security benefits in 26 U.S.C. §861(a)(8).  
 16 All these types of taxes therefore are:
- 17 12.3.1. On the FULL amount of earnings and those earnings must be paid by the national government.  
 18 12.3.2. Cannot be paid by PRIVATE third parties.  
 19 12.3.3. Are earned where the Constitution and the Sixteenth Amendment don’t apply, which is federal territory  
 20 or abroad. Otherwise, the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause would prevent the taxation of these benefits.
- 21 13. The fact that specific earnings are EXPRESSLY EXCLUDED (Form #14.019) from statutory “wages” does not  
 22 necessarily mean that they are NOT taxable or are not “income” (meaning PROFIT within the purview of the Sixteenth  
 23 Amendment). See, for instance, 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1 and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(11)-1. A business fiction can  
 24 earn “compensation for services” from its clients for labor provided by its workers under 26 U.S.C. §61(a)(1) and still  
 25 call it “gross income” without calling those services PUBLIC statutory “wages”.
- 26 14. A nonresident alien can exclude even statutory “wages” if they did not originate from the statutory geographical  
 27 “United States” under 26 U.S.C. §872.
- 28 14.1. Therefore, for a court to say that ALL “wages” are taxable is FRAUD.  
 29 14.2. We don’t care how many lower courts have said that all “wages” are taxable in obiter dicta, the courts cannot  
 30 change the meaning of CONSTITUTIONAL “income” under the Sixteenth Amendment any more than Congress  
 31 can. It means what SCOTUS said it means, and that’s it. See:  
 32 14.3. The position that “These wages are not included in gross income under IRC Section 872” is of course NOT a  
 33 frivolous argument for a nonresident alien.
- 34 15. The courts have frequently held that PRIVATE earnings from labor or the exercise of constitutional rights are NOT  
 35 taxable or regulatable. Below are a few examples:

36 *“Every man has a natural right to the fruits of his own labor, is generally admitted; and no other person can*  
 37 *rightfully deprive him of those fruits, and appropriate them against his will...”*  
 38 *[The Antelope, 23 U.S. 66; 10 Wheat 66; 6 L.Ed. 268 (1825)]*

39 *“If a case should ever arise, where an arbitrary and confiscatory exaction is imposed bearing the guise of a*  
 40 *progressive or any other form of tax, it will be time enough to consider whether the judicial power can afford a*  
 41 *remedy by applying inherent and fundamental principles for the protection of the individual, even though there*  
 42 *be no express authority in the Constitution to do so.”*  
 43 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 282 (1901)]*

44 *“It is elementary law that every statute is to be read in the light of the Constitution. However broad and general*  
 45 *its language, it cannot be interpreted as extending beyond those matters which it was within the constitutional*  
 46 *power of the legislature to reach. ”*  
 47 *[McCullough v. Virginia, 172 U.S. 102, 112 (1898)]*

48 *“As stated by counsel: ‘There is no such thing in the theory of our national government as unlimited power of*  
 49 *taxation in congress. There are limitations, as he justly observes, of its powers arising out of the essential nature*  
 50 *of all free governments; there are reservations of individual rights, without which society could not exist, and*  
 51 *which are respected by every government. The right of taxation is subject to these limitations.’ Citizens’ Savings*  
 52 *Loan Ass’n v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655, and Parkersburg v. Brown, 106 U. S. 487, 1 Sup. Ct. 442.”*  
 53 *[Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 599 (1895)]*

54 *“It must be conceded that there are such rights in every free government beyond the control of the State. A*  
 55 *government which recognized no such rights, which held the lives, the liberty, and the property of its citizens*  
 56 *subject at all times to the absolute disposition and unlimited control of even the most democratic depository of*  
 57 *power, is after all but a despotism. It is true it is a despotism of the many, of the majority, if you choose to call it*

1 so, but it is none the less a despotism. It may well be doubted if a man is to hold all that he is accustomed to call  
2 his own, all in which he has placed his happiness, and the security of which is essential to that happiness, under  
3 the unlimited dominion of others, whether it is not wiser that this power should be exercised by one man than by  
4 many. ”

5 [*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 87 U.S. 655, 662 (1874)]

6 “It is only one of many cases where, under the name of taxation, an oppressive exaction is made without  
7 constitutional warrant, amounting to little less than an arbitrary seizure of private property.”

8 [*Case of the State Tax on Foreign-Held Bonds*, 82 U.S. 300 (1872) at 321]

9 16. If you would like exhaustive proof that involuntary income taxation upon your own labor is unconstitutional and  
10 amounts to slavery in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, see:

11 [Proof that Involuntary Income Taxes on Your Labor are Slavery](https://sedm.org/product/proof-that-involuntary-income-taxes-on-your-labor-are-slavery-form-05-055/), Form #05.055

12 <https://sedm.org/product/proof-that-involuntary-income-taxes-on-your-labor-are-slavery-form-05-055/>

13 When the government responds to the claim that “wages” are not taxable, they assume that the person making such a claim  
14 is referring to the legal definition of “wages” found in 26 U.S.C. §3401(a). If you look closely at that definition, the term is  
15 defined as follows in pertinent part:

16 [26 U.S.C. §3401\(a \) Definitions](#)

17 (a) Wages

18 For purposes of this chapter, the term “wages” means all remuneration (other than fees paid to a public  
19 official) for services performed by an employee for his employer, including the cash value of all remuneration  
(including benefits) paid in any medium other than cash; except that such term shall not include remuneration  
paid -

20 (1) for active service performed in a month for which such employee is entitled to the benefits of section 112  
21 (relating to certain combat zone compensation of members of the Armed Forces of the United States) to the  
22 extent remuneration for such service is excludable from gross income under such section; or

23 However, since the term, “employee” is defined in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 as a “public officer”,  
24 then NO ONE earns “wages” under the above definition. However, we find that “wages” are taxable by examining the  
25 regulations

26 [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(a\)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements.](#)

27 (a) IN GENERAL.

28 Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations  
29 thereunder, **the term “wages” includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect**  
30 **to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p).** References in this chapter  
31 to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (Section  
32 31.3401(a)-3).

33 Therefore, the only people who earn “wages” are those who have a voluntary withholding agreement, commonly called a  
34 “W-4”, on file with their employer, who can only be a federal employer and not a private employer, because:

- 35 • “employee” is defined in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1 as a person who works for the federal  
36 government.
- 37 • “employer” is defined as someone for whom an “employee” works in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(d \)](#)

38 In the above sense, “wages” are taxable under Subtitle C of the Internal Revenue Code, but the only FICTIONAL “persons”  
39 who earn “wages” are those who work for the federal government and volunteer to have withholding taken out of their  
40 paycheck every month. If they do not file a W-4 or they do not consent or volunteer to have tax withholding taken out, then:

- 41 1. They don’t earn “wages”.
- 42 2. Their private employer should not report their earnings on an IRS Form W-2.
- 43 3. If a W-2 is mistakenly provided to the IRS by their private employer, then block 1 of the W-2, which is entitled “wages,  
44 tips, and other compensation” should read “zero”.

1 4. They must file an Amended Form W-2 called a W-2C or an IRS Form 4852 (with IRS Form 1040, 1040X, or 1040EZ)  
2 to correct any erroneous reports of “wages” originally reported on IRS Form W-2. See:  
3 <http://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/FormW2/CorrectingIRSFormW2.htm>

4 Even among those who are NOT civil statutory “employees” or “employers” within the national government, they can  
5 CONSENT under 26 U.S.C. §3402(p) to CALL what they earn PUBLIC “wages” and a “federal payment”, but they cannot  
6 unilaterally ELECT to become civil statutory “employees”. This would be the crime of impersonating a public officer in  
7 violation of 18 U.S.C. §912 and the crime of bribing the national government with “taxes” they don’t owe to treat them AS  
8 IF they are public officers in violation of 18 U.S.C. §210.

9 Therefore, DO NOT argue that “wages” are not “taxable” or are not “income”: Bad idea! Instead, identify what you earn as  
10 something *other* than “wages” as legally defined. Pick something that doesn’t have an alternate definition in the code, or  
11 which has a definition that is more compatible with what you really earn. Always specify which definition you are relying  
12 on. Then, you have to submit an amended W-2 form, called an IRS Form W-2C, which zeroes out block 1 of the false W-2  
13 that your private employer sent to the IRS. This will avoid any possibility that the meaning of your statements could be  
14 misinterpreted or confused with the legal definition. Here are some alternatives to use as a substitute for the term “wages”  
15 in all your interactions with the IRS:

16 **Table 8: Alternative words for "wages"**

Word	Definition located at (if any)	Definition
“resources”	20 C.F.R. §416.1103	“...what you receive from the sale or exchange of your own property [and the Supreme Court in Butcher's Union declared that labor is property] is <i>not</i> income; it remains a resource.” 20 C.F.R. §416.1103.
“earnings”		A valuable thing received in exchange for your labor, which is “property”.

17 Because the Pharisees/lawyers are literally stealing everyday words and hijacking them for use and abuse by the tax code,  
18 then we must invent new PRIVATE words to use which don’t have a legal significance that gets us in trouble.

19 **10.3 Only federal workers are subject to the Internal Revenue Code**

<p><u>False Argument:</u> Only federal workers are subject to the income tax</p> <p><u>Corrected Alternative Argument:</u> Only “public offices” and those receiving federal payments are subject to the federal income tax</p> <p><u>Further information:</u></p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"><li>1. <u><i>Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes</i></u>, Form #05.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li><li>2. <u><i>Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee</i></u>, Form #06.002 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></li></ol>
---

20 This statement is wrong because it is much too general and not specific enough. Many types of taxes are described under the  
21 Internal Revenue Code, many of which:

- 22 • Don’t involve federal workers.
- 23 • Have nothing whatsoever to do with “employment”.
- 24 • Are legitimate and Constitutional

25 Below are just a few examples of legitimate, Constitutional taxes that do *not* involve federal workers at all, and there are  
26 many more likes these:

- 27 • Wagering, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §4401\(a\)](#)
- 28 • Distilled spirits, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §5001](#)

- Tobacco tax, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §5701](#)

The problem with making such broad and general statements is that it is presumptuous and ignorant to do so, and you should avoid doing so. Avoiding these types of false presumptions is the most important reason, in fact, why you need to devote extensive effort to getting educated about the tax code by reading our *Great IRS Hoax* book. Throughout the *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Chapter 5, for instance, we are *very specific* about *each* statement we make so that it could *not* be misconstrued. In many cases, the government, in prosecuting peddlers of snake oil relating to taxation, will use an accusation that a person made such a statement a means of claiming that a person is involved in “false commercial speech”. Ironically, when they do this, if they have no evidence to support such an accusation, they are the ones who are REALLY engaged in false commercial speech, because their main motive is to increase revenues from illegally enforcing the Internal Revenue Code.

Some people also try to use the definition of the term “trade or business” as a means to conclude that federal income taxes under I.R.C. Subtitle A only apply to federal “employees”, which is simply wrong. Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, no doubt, imposes the income tax primarily upon a “trade or business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a public office”. This is exhaustively analyzed in the free article below

[The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001](#)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

However, a “public office” is not limited exclusively to elected or appointed officials of the United States government. Any legal “person”, in fact, can be a “public office”. For instance, the very first Bank of the United States, which was a federal corporation, was ruled by the U.S. Supreme Court to be a “public office” in *Osborn v. Bank of U.S.*, 22 U.S. 738 (1824). This is exhaustively analyzed in the article below:

[“Public” v. “Private” Employment: You Really Work for Uncle Sam If You Receive Federal Benefits, Family Guardian Fellowship](#)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/PublicVPrivateEmployment.htm>

Some people also look at [26 U.S.C. §6331\(a\)](#) and conclude that because levies may only be instituted against federal “employees”, then they are the only persons who are liable for the income tax:

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 64 > Subchapter D > PART II > § 6331](#)  
[§ 6331. Levy and distraint](#)

(a) Authority of Secretary

*If any person liable to pay any tax neglects or refuses to pay the same within 10 days after notice and demand, it shall be lawful for the Secretary to collect such tax (and such further sum as shall be sufficient to cover the expenses of the levy) by levy upon all property and rights to property (except such property as is exempt under section 6334) belonging to such person or on which there is a lien provided in this chapter for the payment of such tax. **Levy may be made upon the accrued salary or wages of any officer, employee, or elected official, of the United States, the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of the United States or the District of Columbia,** by serving a notice of levy on the employer (as defined in section 3401(d)) of such officer, employee, or elected official. If the Secretary makes a finding that the collection of such tax is in jeopardy, notice and demand for immediate payment of such tax may be made by the Secretary and, upon failure or refusal to pay such tax, collection thereof by levy shall be lawful without regard to the 10-day period provided in this section.*

Notice the above includes “any agency or instrumentality of the United States or the District of Columbia”. Well, a federal corporation or any other legal “person” who nominates themselves into a “public office” fits the description of “agency or instrumentality of the United States or the District of Columbia”. For instance, a person who fills out a W-4 becomes an “employee”, because the form says he is in the upper left corner, which says “Employee Withholding Allowance Certificate”. If you don’t want your earnings levied, then quit calling yourself a federal “employee” and quit identifying your earnings as “wages” by signing and submitting a W-4. The regulations at 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3(a) say that all those who complete a W-4, which it calls a “voluntary withholding agreement”, earn “wages”.

[26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(a\)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements.](#)

(a) IN GENERAL.

1 Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations  
2 thereunder, **the term "wages" includes the amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of this section with respect**  
3 **to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p).** References in this chapter  
4 to the definition of wages contained in section 3401(a) shall be deemed to refer also to this section (Section  
5 31.3401(a)-3).

6 Instead, fill out the W-8 to stop withholding, and thereby avoid calling yourself a federal “employee” or “public official”  
7 who earns “wages” as legally defined. Instructions for doing this are below:

About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

#### 8 **10.4 Workers need not submit accurate tax forms**

False Argument: Workers need not submit accurate tax forms

Corrected Alternative Argument: Workers are not required to submit IRS Form W-4 because it is an “agreement”, but when they submit it, it should be accurate. No one can compel you to contract with the government and become a public officer without your consent, and your Constitutional rights are unalienable per the Declaration of Independence, which is organic law. Thus, you aren’t allowed to consent to contract them away and may only contract them away where the Constitution does NOT apply, which is on federal territory or abroad. Thus, those who want the “benefits” of being treated as a federal statutory “employee”, such as Social Security MUST physically move to the District of Columbia and pursue an elected or appointed office in the government, as required by 4 U.S.C. §72.

Further information:

1. Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101. Describes the laws on tax withholding and reporting  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [18 U.S.C. §1621](#): Perjury generally
3. [18 U.S.C. §1001](#): Statements and entries generally

9 One should NEVER, EVER commit perjury on any tax form. Willful fraud absent duress is NEVER a good idea and will  
10 definitely get you in trouble. The penalty for perjury on a tax form, including a W-4, is identified under [18 U.S.C. §1621](#) as  
11 follows:

12 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 79 > § 1621](#)  
13 [§ 1621. Perjury generally](#)

14 *Whoever—*

15 *(1) having taken an oath before a competent tribunal, officer, or person, in any case in which a law of the United*  
16 *States authorizes an oath to be administered, that he will testify, declare, depose, or certify truly, or that any*  
17 *written testimony, declaration, deposition, or certificate by him subscribed, is true, willfully and contrary to such*  
18 *oath states or subscribes any material matter which he does not believe to be true; or*

19 *(2) in any declaration, certificate, verification, or statement under penalty of perjury as permitted under section*  
20 *1746 of title 28, United States Code, willfully subscribes as true any material matter which he does not believe to*  
21 *be true;*

22 *is guilty of perjury and shall, except as otherwise expressly provided by law, be fined under this title or imprisoned*  
23 *not more than five years, or both. This section is applicable whether the statement or subscription is made within*  
24 *or without the United States.*

25 Whether or not any IRS publication, a tax form, or the information one adds to the form is “accurate” should in turn be based  
26 ONLY on sources of “reasonable belief” recognized by the courts as admissible evidence, and in accordance with the  
27 following:

Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The above reference emphasizes that the courts and the government both agree that one CANNOT rely on ANY IRS  
2 publication or form or anything a government worker tells anyone to determine whether the content of the form or publication  
3 is “accurate” and that one may ONLY base your reasonable belief about its accuracy upon what enacted positive law actually  
4 says on the subject. Hence, the means that most people use to determine what is “accurate” in regards to taxes is fatally  
5 flawed and in fact results in perjury and crime on a massive scale. That criminal perjury is caused, aided, and abetted both by  
6 the courts and the IRS because:

- 7 1. Government refuses to take responsibility or liability for ANYTHING they publish or write.
- 8 2. No one in the IRS takes the personal responsibility to sign their forms and publications under penalty of perjury to  
9 attest to their accuracy as required by 26 U.S.C. §6065. Hence, no IRS publication is in compliance with the I.R.C.  
10 itself and ALL forms and publications are presumed FALSE and INACCURATE.
- 11 3. Even when the IRS tells you something is wrong with your correspondence:
  - 12 3.1. They refuse to sign the notice under penalty of perjury as required by 26 U.S.C. §6065. They can’t apply  
13 different requirements to the public than they apply to themselves. Everything you send them has to be signed  
14 under penalty of perjury so THEY have to do so ALSO, under the concept of equal protection and equal  
15 treatment.
  - 16 3.2. They threaten you with a penalty unless you change your testimony, which amounts to criminal witness  
17 tampering in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1512 because all tax forms are signed under penalty of perjury.
- 18 4. IRS agents also refuse to even use their real legal birth name and instead use pseudonyms. Internal Revenue Manual  
19 (I.R.M.), Section 1.2.4 authorizes them to instead use “pseudonyms”, which they commonly do. They are, in fact,  
20 more likely to use such pseudonyms if they know that you are aware that they are committing fraud or making false  
21 statements. Hence, this provision is abused to protect government criminal and illegal behavior and thereby obstruct  
22 justice.
- 23 5. IRS agents unjustly claim official immunity and no responsibility if what they say or write is wrong. Hence, they  
24 apply a different and unequal standard to themselves than they apply to the public at large, thus violating the  
25 requirement for equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the United States Constitution.

26 Another very important aspect of the problem of ensuring that tax forms are accurate is how exactly can one ensure that:

- 27 1. The submitter of the form is not victimized by presumptions of others about what the form or the things you add to the  
28 form mean. All presumptions, after all, are a violation of due process of law. See:  

<i>Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction</i> , Form #05.017 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
--
- 29 2. The terms on the forms are tied to a specific statute or regulation so as to be unambiguous.
- 30 3. The terms are not subjectively defined or redefined by the bureaucrat or judge reading them to add things that are not  
31 expressly described in the statutory definitions. This violates the rules of statutory construction.
- 32 4. The IRS is held equally responsible for the accuracy of the publication or form that you added information to BEFORE  
33 they attack you for adding something that might not be accurate.

34 We suggest that the answer to the above paradox and cognitive dissonance is that when we are filling out government forms  
35 or FORCED to submit them, we should:

- 36 1. Define EVERY key “word of art” appearing on the form unambiguously either on the form itself or in an attachment.
- 37 2. Invoke the rules of statutory construction to confine their meaning. See:  

<i>Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud</i> , Form #05.014 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
---
- 38 3. When we make any attachments to a government form, we must write near our signature INSIDE the margins the  
39 following:

40 *“Not valid, false, fraudulent, and perjurious if any information is redacted, any attachment is removed or altered,*  
41 *or if I am penalized for the content of any aspect of the accuracy of this submission. Penalties constitute criminal*  
42 *witness tampering per 18 U.S.C. §1512 because all tax forms are signed under penalty of perjury and are treated*  
43 *as the testimony of a witness.”*

- 44 4. Every correspondence should list the enclosures and the number of pages in the enclosures in a list at the beginning to  
45 ensure that they are not removed, redacted, or altered.

1 5. Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, you can lawfully invoke the same anonymity and  
2 irresponsibility as they invoke. Hence, if you want to imitate their behavior lawfully, you can use the following  
3 attachment:

Notice of Pseudonym Use and Unreliable Tax Records, Form #04.206  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 A good way to ensure items 1 and 2 above are consistently implemented is to attach the following enclosures to every tax  
5 form, as mandated by the SEDM Member Agreement, Form #01.001. This will remove ALL discretion and authority from  
6 every bureaucrat and judge to interpret, change, or expand the meaning or definition of any word used on a government form,  
7 and prevent you from being victimized by the self-serving presumptions of ANYONE reading the form:

- 8 1. Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201  
9 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 10 2. Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001  
11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 12 10.5 **“United States Citizens” are not liable for federal income taxes**

False Argument: United States citizens are not subject to the Internal Revenue Code

Corrected Alternative Argument: All those domiciled on federal territory and engaged in a “public office” are subject to the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax when abroad

Further information:

1. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Citizenship and Sovereignty Course, Form #12.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Developing Evidence of Citizenship and Sovereignty Course, Form #12.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 Title 26 of the Code of Federal Regulations describes WHO is liable to file tax returns. Statutory but not constitutional “U.S.  
14 citizens” and “U.S. residents” (aliens) are the parties made liable, and these parties do not include “citizens” or “residents”  
15 within the meaning of either the Constitution or any de jure state law. Parties domiciled within states of the Union are  
16 constitutional but not statutory Citizens and may not lawfully be treated as statutory citizens, even WITH their consent,  
17 without engaging in identity theft and violating the separation of powers doctrine :

18 *TITLE 26--INTERNAL REVENUE*  
19 *CHAPTER I--INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY*  
20 *Returns and Records--Table of Contents*  
21 *Sec. 1.6012-1 Individuals required to make returns of income.*

22 *(a) Individual citizen or resident—*

23 *(1) In general.*

24 *Except as provided in subparagraph (2) of this paragraph, an income tax return must be filed by every individual*  
25 *for each taxable year beginning before January 1, 1973, during which he receives \$600 or more of gross*  
26 *income, and for each taxable year beginning after December 31, 1972, during which he receives \$750 or more*  
27 *of gross income, if such individual is:*

- 28 *(i) A citizen of the United States, whether residing at home or abroad.*
  - 29 *(ii) A resident of the United States even though not a citizen thereof, or*
  - 30 *(iii) An alien bona fide resident of Puerto Rico during the entire taxable year.*
- 31 *[SOURCE: SEDM Exhibit #05.041; <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>]*

32 The above statutory “U.S. citizens” are further defined in 26 U.S.C. §3121(e) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and therefore are in  
33 fact subject to the I.R.C. and “taxpayers”, but only if they are domiciled in the statutory but not constitutional “United States”  
34 and temporarily overseas under the auspices of a tax treaty with a foreign country. By “United States”, we mean that defined  
35 in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) as federal territory and no part of the exclusive jurisdiction of

1 any constitutional state of the Union. The statutory but not constitutional “citizens” and “residents” made liable above are  
2 “public officers” within the United States government who have in common a domicile in this “United States” and are  
3 therefore “U.S. persons” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). This “United States” is a municipal corporation and NOT a  
4 “body politic” pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) and 16 Stat. 419 in 1871, which means that the “citizens and residents”  
5 described above are “officers of a corporation” and therefore “persons” within the meaning of 26 U.S.C. §7343 and 26 U.S.C.  
6 §6671(b). Note that the “citizens” and “residents” described in the I.R.C. are NOT the same types of “citizens” as those  
7 described in 8 U.S.C. §1401, because they are municipal citizens of the District of Columbia corporation rather than of federal  
8 territories and possessions. All corporations are “citizens” or “residents” under the laws of the place where they were  
9 incorporated, and therefore, those representing said corporations as public officers take on the character of the entity they  
10 represent under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b):

11 *“A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*  
12 *created, and of that state or country only.”*  
13 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

14 26 U.S.C. §911 is the ONLY statute imposing a liability upon the “citizens and residents of the United States” mentioned in  
15 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(a) above and it imposes a tax upon these statutory but NOT constitutional “U.S. citizens and residents”  
16 domiciled in the statutory “United States\*\*” (federal territory) when they are temporarily “abroad” pursuant to the presence  
17 test found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(3). They are “taxpayers” in that capacity if they have “trade or business” earnings as “public  
18 officers” in the U.S. government or receive payments from the federal government, which the code calls “U.S. sources”. In  
19 that capacity, they are “aliens” who come under the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code because of a tax treaty with a  
20 foreign country. When they are domiciled in the STATUTORY “United States[\*\*]” (federal zone) or any state of the Union,  
21 they are “nontaxpayers”. This is confirmed by 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii), which defines “married individual” and “unmarried  
22 individuals” as aliens with earnings “effectively connected with a trade or business”:

23 *NORMAL TAXES AND SURTAXES*  
24 *DETERMINATION OF TAX LIABILITY*  
25 *Tax on Individuals*  
26 *Sec. 1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.*

27 *(a)(2)(ii) For taxable years beginning after December 31, 1970, the tax imposed by section 1(d), as amended by*  
28 *the Tax Reform Act of 1969, shall apply to the income effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business*  
29 *in the United States by a married alien individual who is a nonresident of the United States for all or part of*  
30 *the taxable year or by a foreign estate or trust. For such years the tax imposed by section 1(c), as amended by*  
31 *such Act, shall apply to the income effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United*  
32 *States by an unmarried alien individual (other than a surviving spouse) who is a nonresident of the United*  
33 *States for all or part of the taxable year. See paragraph (b)(2) of section 1.871-8.”*  
34 *[26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii)]*

35 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(a) uses the phrase “whether residing at home or abroad”, and by this they mean that such person owes  
36 a tax regardless of where they physically are, so long as they continue to have a legal domicile in the “United States”. Liability  
37 for tax originates in one’s choice of legal domicile as described on government forms. IRS Form 1040 functions as the main  
38 method by which a “taxpayer” elects to have a domicile in the statutory “United States\*\*” (federal territory), because IRS  
39 Document 7130 says the form is only for use by statutory “U.S. citizens” and “U.S. residents”. In that sense, the “election”  
40 is invisible and occurs “sub silentio” because nowhere on the 1040 Form itself or in the IRS 1040 Instruction Booklet is this  
41 selection of domicile made plain, even though it is indicated in IRS Document 7130. Your consent to choose a domicile in  
42 the statutory but not constitutional “United States”, meaning federal territory, is therefore procured through constructive  
43 FRAUD through abuse of “words of art”, for all practical purposes:

44 *“SUB SILENTIO. Under silence; without any notice being taken. Passing a thing sub silentio may be evidence of*  
45 *consent”*  
46 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]*

47 *Qui tacet consentire videtur.*  
48 *He who is silent appears to consent. Jenk. Cent. 32.*  
49 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
50 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]*  
51  
52

53 *1040A 11327A Each*  
54 *U.S. Individual Income Tax Return*

1 Annual income **tax return filed by citizens and residents of the United States**. There are separate instructions  
2 available for this item. The catalog number for the instructions is 12088U.

3 W:CAR:MP:FP:F:I Tax Form or Instructions  
4 /IRS Published Products Catalog (2003), p. F-15;  
5 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSDoc7130.pdf/>

6 In the case of persons domiciled in the states of the Union, the election to become a domiciliary of the “United States” is also  
7 false and fraudulent because the person making the election does not satisfy the presence test found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(3).  
8 They don’t satisfy the presence test because they do not physically occupy the statutory but not constitutional “United  
9 States\*\*” (federal territory) for at least 90 days per year. Many of these same people who make this ignorant, false and  
10 fraudulent election also do not realize that by claiming to be a statutory “U.S. citizen” on a government form or using a form  
11 that indirectly implies that status when they in fact do not have that status, they have committed the crime of impersonating  
12 a statutory “U.S. citizen” in 18 U.S.C. §911.

13 The above conclusions are also confirmed by the following:

- 14 1. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) , which defines an “individual” as an “alien individual”. Nowhere in the I.R.C. or treasury  
15 regulations that implement it is the term “individual” defined to also include statutory “U.S. citizens” as defined in 26  
16 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) except under 26 U.S.C. §911(d). Section 911 deals with STATUTORY “U.S.\*\* citizens” abroad who  
17 are filing Form 1040 and Form 2555 together.
- 18 2. IRS Form 1040 is entitled “U.S. Individual Tax Return”, and the word “Individual” is then defined as an “alien” in 26  
19 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). It is a resident tax return for “U.S. persons” with a domicile on federal territory that is no part  
20 of a state of the Union who are either ALIENS at home or CITIZENS abroad.

21 The IRS will not and deliberately does not tell you the whole truth on this argument in their publications or on their website.  
22 For instance, they will not define which of the three “United States” they mean in the term “United States citizen”. If they  
23 did, they would destroy their ability to continue to unlawfully enforce the Internal Revenue Code. However, the quote below  
24 from the Department of State Website tells the truth plainly:

25 *Frequently Asked Questions About Employment Eligibility*

26 *Do citizens and nationals of the U.S. need to prove, to their employers, they are eligible to work?*

27 *Yes. While citizens and nationals of the U.S. are automatically eligible for employment, they too must present*  
28 *proof of employment eligibility and identity and complete an Employment Eligibility Verification form (Form I-*  
29 *9). Citizens of the U.S. include persons born in Puerto Rico, Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern*  
30 *Mariana Islands. Nationals of the U.S. include persons born in American Samoa, including Swains Island.*  
31 [SOURCE: <http://uscis.gov/graphics/howdoi/eev.htm>]

32 Below is a summary of the things the IRS willfully refuses to tell you about this argument, either on their website and in their  
33 literature, in order to perpetuate false presumptions that advantage them financially:

- 34 1. The term “United States” as used in the phrase “United States citizen”, depends on the statutory definition of “United  
35 States” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10). This person is born in the District of Columbia. See:  
36 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Section%2014.htm>
- 37 2. Persons born in states of the Union are not *statutory* “U.S. citizens” under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) or 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). They  
38 are *constitutional* (or Fourteenth Amendment) citizens, but not *statutory* citizens, because of the differences in meaning  
39 of the term “United States” as used in the Constitution v. Acts of Congress. Instead, they are “nationals” but not  
40 “citizens” under federal law. See the following for details:
  - 41 2.1. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 43 2.2. *You’re Not a STATUTORY “citizen” under the Internal Revenue Code*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
44 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/NotACitizenUnderIRC.htm>
- 45 3. The term “State” as used in the Internal Revenue Code excludes states of the Union and includes only federal territories  
46 and possessions. See:
  - 47 3.1. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.13.
  - 48 3.2. [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#)
  - 49 3.3. <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/State.htm>

1 It is *not* one's nationality *only* that determines their tax liability under Subtitle A of the tax code. It is the coincidence of the  
2 following factors that determine their tax liability:

- 3 1. Their domicile. See *Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.8* entitled "Why all income taxes are based on domicile  
4 and are voluntary because domicile is voluntary."
- 5 2. The taxable activity they are engaging in. See *Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.12 through 5.6.12.15*.

6 Changing one's nationality status DOES NOT result in eliminating an existing liability for 1040 income taxes under Subtitle  
7 A of the Internal Revenue Code. We have never made any claim otherwise in any of our materials. The only effect that  
8 correcting government records describing one's citizenship can have is:

- 9 1. Restoring one's sovereignty. Under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, [28 U.S.C. §1603\(b\)](#) and under [28 U.S.C. §1332\(c\)](#) and (d), a legal person *cannot* be classified as an agency or instrumentality of a foreign state if they are a  
10 citizen of a [federal] state of the United States, meaning a person born in a federal territory, possession, or the District  
11 of Columbia as defined in [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#). This conclusion is also confirmed on the Department of State website at:  
12 [http://travel.state.gov/law/info/judicial/judicial\\_693.html](http://travel.state.gov/law/info/judicial/judicial_693.html)
- 13 2. Removing oneself from some aspect of federal legislative jurisdiction. A "citizen" under federal law, is defined as a  
14 person subject to federal jurisdiction. This is covered in *Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.3*, for instance.
- 15 3. Making sure that a person's domicile cannot be involuntarily moved to the District of Columbia. Both [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) allow that a person who is a "citizen" or a "resident" under the Internal Revenue  
16 Code, should be treated as having a domicile in the District of Columbia for the purposes of federal jurisdiction. Since  
17 kidnapping is illegal under 18 U.S.C. §1201, then a person who is not a "citizen or resident" under federal law needs to  
18 take extraordinary efforts to ensure that their citizenship is not misunderstood or misconstrued by the federal government  
19 by going back and making sure that all federal forms which indicate one's citizenship status are truthful and  
20 unambiguous. The process of correcting government forms relating to citizenship is described in section 4.5.3.13 of the  
21 following:  
22

<p>23 <i>Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual</i>, Form #10.005 <a href="http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/SovFormsInstr/SovFormsInstr.htm">http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/SovFormsInstr/SovFormsInstr.htm</a></p>
--

24 The reason why the last item above is very important is that the term "United States" is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and  
25 (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) as being limited to federal territory and the term is not enlarged elsewhere under Subtitle A of  
26 the Internal Revenue Code. If it ain't defined anywhere in the code to include states of the Union, then under the rule of  
27 statutory construction, "Expressio unius, exclusio alterius", what is not specifically included may be excluded by implication.  
28 Therefore, if a person is either a "citizen" or a "resident" under federal law, then they are treated as domiciliaries of the main  
29 place where Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code applies, which is federal territory in the statutory but not constitutional  
30 "United States\*\*", and become the proper subjects of the code.

31 The U.S. Supreme Court, in *Cook v. Tait*, [265 U.S. 47](#) (1924), said that it's perfectly constitutional to tax "U.S. citizens" who  
32 are abroad. [26 U.S.C. §911](#), in fact, describes this perfectly Constitutional tax upon *statutory but not constitutional* "U.S.  
33 citizens" temporarily abroad. It is therefore simply wrong to claim that being a statutory "U.S. citizen" will allow people to  
34 escape federal tax liability and we have never claimed otherwise. Additional information on the subject of citizenship,  
35 taxability of "U.S. citizens", and your citizenship status is found below:

- 36 1. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
37 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 38 2. Great IRS Hoax book, in the following sections:  
39 2.1. 4.11.1: Sovereign Citizenship  
40 2.2. 4.11.7.6: Sovereign Immunity of American Nationals
- 41 3. You're Not a STATUTORY "citizen" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship  
42 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/NotACitizenUnderIRC.htm>
- 43 4. You're Not a STATUTORY "resident" under the Internal Revenue Code, Family Guardian Fellowship  
44 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/Resident.htm>
- 45 5. Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Family Guardian Fellowship  
46 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>

## 47 **10.6 The Internal Revenue Code applies only within the "federal zone"**

False Argument: The Internal Revenue Code only applies in the federal zone

Corrected Alternative Argument: The parties “liable TO” and not “liable FOR” the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax are identified in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a). All of these people, if they are humans, are volunteers because the Thirteenth Amendment outlaws slavery EVERYWHERE IN THE COUNTRY, not just in states of the Union. Those who are not human but artificial entities don’t have constitutional rights so they are not necessarily volunteers. Anything you volunteer for cannot form the basis for an injury in court and is NOT limited geographically. The trick is understanding all the devious methods of consent or what the code calls “election”. Those methods, in the case of humans, are described in How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024; <https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>. The volunteering happens based on the STATUTORY civil status the OWNER of property ELECTS to have (STATUTORY “citizen”, “resident”, or “nonresident alien”), if any, and the civil STATUTORY status of the PROPERTY owned or earned in the execution of certain events (“trade or business” or “effectively connected”).

*“In the case of the federal government where the individual is either a [STATUTORY privileged] United States citizen or an alien residing in the taxing jurisdiction [federal zone per 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)], the tax under section 1 of the Code is based upon jurisdiction over the person; where the individual is an alien not residing in the taxing jurisdiction, the tax under section 871 of the Code is based upon jurisdiction over the property or income of the nonresident individual located or earned in the taxing jurisdiction”*  
[Great Cruz Bay, Inc., St. John v. Wheatley, 495 F.2d. 301, 307 (3d Cir. 1974)]

Those human beings who do not ELECT to have ANY civil statutory status and who do not change the status of their PRIVATE property or earnings by connecting them with excise taxable activities (“effectively connecting”) remain PRIVATE, retain constitutional protections for their private property, and are not liable for any tax.

Further Information:

1. How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002. Proves that the U.S. enjoys extraterritorial jurisdiction and where their authority to impose an income tax originates from.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. Case Cites Denouncing the Claim that Subtitle A Federal Income Taxes Only Apply Inside the Federal Zone.  
Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/FalseRhetoric/CourtCasesDenouncingFedZone.htm>

1 This general statement is very presumptuous, and we tell people throughout our *Great IRS Hoax* to avoid general statements  
2 or presumption and to be very specific when they make a statement in order to limit the scope of the statement to avoid  
3 misinterpretation.

4 *“Dolus versatur generalibus. A deceiver deals in generals. 2 Co. 34.”*

5 *“Fraus latet in generalibus. Fraud lies hid in general expressions.”*  
6 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:  
7 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

8 As we said previously in section 10.2 earlier, the Internal Revenue Code describes several Constitutional taxes that apply to  
9 several subjects of taxation, many of which are not limited to the federal zone. For instance:

- 10 1. [26 U.S.C. §911](#) identifies a source of taxable income in the case of “citizens or residents abroad”. By “abroad” is meant  
11 foreign countries and NOT states of the Union. By “citizens and residents”, they actually mean someone with a legal  
12 domicile on federal territory per 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(3). Foreign countries are not part of the “federal zone” as defined in  
13 the *Great IRS Hoax*. Therefore, the Internal Revenue Code *does* address subjects of taxation such as “citizens” or

1 “residents” who are outside of the federal zone and can apply outside of the federal zone. We also covered this subject  
2 also in the previous section.

- 3 2. [26 U.S.C. §4612](#)(a)(4) defines the “United States” as including the 50 states of the Union. This section applies to the tax  
4 imposed in 26 U.S.C. §4611 upon fuels imported into states of the Union. One of the few Constitutional subjects of  
5 federal taxation is that upon importation, which are referred to in Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 as “duties,  
6 imposts, and excises”. This also is a perfectly Constitutional tax which applies outside of the “federal zone”. We point  
7 this out in Section 5.1.10 of the *Great IRS Hoax*.
- 8 3. Taxes on importation into states of the Union collected within the territorial waters under the exclusive control of the  
9 federal government. Such “imposts, duties, and excises” are collected under the authority of Article 1, Section 8, Clause  
10 1 of the Constitution and can lawfully be enforced in the territorial waters of the surrounding states of the Union. In fact,  
11 the very reason for the existence of the Coast Guard is as a vehicle to enforce the collection of these lawful taxes on  
12 imports. The ships of the original Coast Guard, in fact, were called “Revenue Cutters”.

13 For the purposes of this section we define the term “federal zone” as follows:

14 *“Federal zone: The District of Columbia, the territories and possessions of the United States, and federal areas*  
15 *or enclaves within states of the Union owned or ceded to the federal/general government by an act of the state*  
16 *legislature.”*

17 We also explain in the *Great IRS Hoax*, in the following sections that Federal income taxes under Subtitle A of the Internal  
18 Revenue Code can also apply to persons and property outside the federal zone, but ONLY in the case of persons either  
19 domiciled within the federal zone or who participate in federal contracts or franchises and thereby become officers and agents  
20 of the government in the process:

- 21 1. Section 5.2.6 entitled “The TWO Sources of Federal Jurisdiction: ‘Domicile’ and ‘contract’”.
- 22 2. Section 5.2.8 entitled “Social Security: The Legal Vehicle for extending Federal Jurisdiction into the states using  
23 Private/contract law.
- 24 3. Sections 5.4.8: Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent

25 The main sources of lawful federal jurisdiction outside the federal zone are the following. These sources of jurisdiction are  
26 called “extraterritorial jurisdiction” within the legal profession:

- 27 1. Consent and/or contract. This can change the status of EITHER the OWNER or the PROPERTY from PRIVATE to  
28 PUBLIC. Anything you consent or contract to it not tied to a particular place. This is also true of your consent to  
29 participate in franchises, which are also contracts:

30 *Debitum et contractus non sunt nullius loci.*  
31 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

32  
33 *Locus contractus regit actum.*  
34 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*  
35 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
36 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]*

37 The following actions are the EQUIVALENT of consenting to a privilege, franchise, or contract:

- 38 1.1. Invoking a civil STATUTORY status from a franchise, such as “taxpayer”, “citizen”, or “resident”.
- 39 1.2. Attaching a civil STATUTORY status to your otherwise PRIVATE, constitutionally protected property and thereby  
40 donating it to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office. This would include, for instance, submitting a W-  
41 4 as someone who does not WORK for the national government, and thereby changing your earnings from  
42 PRIVATE, constitutionally protected to a “federal payment” received from the national government with a reserved  
43 property interest in it BY that government under 26 U.S.C. §3402(p).
- 44 1.3. Seeking or pursuing or applying for a monetary “benefit”, privilege, or property offered as part of a franchise. This  
45 causes a waiver of sovereign immunity and constitutional protections:

46 *The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules*  
47 *under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for*  
48 *decision. They are:*

49 [ . . . ]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.

[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

## 2. Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Federal Constitution

U.S. Constitution  
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2

*The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

---

*“The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States. **This power applies as well to territory belonging to the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.** The argument is, that \*510 the power to make ‘ALL needful rules and regulations’ is a power of legislation, ‘a full legislative power;’ ‘that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,’ and is without any limitations, except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress. Congress may then regulate or prohibit slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently affect the capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been conferred on Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. **But the power to ‘make rules and regulations respecting the territory’ is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting territory Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of ‘the territory.’**”*  
[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 1856 WL 8721 (U.S.1856)]

- 2.1. The above authority empowers Congress to manage all of its territory, real property, employees, and franchises located within states of the Union, whether or not this property exists on federal territory subject to exclusive federal jurisdiction. In law, all rights are “property” and therefore anything which conveys rights is also property. Franchises such as the “trade or business” (public office) franchise convey rights and are therefore property subject to the Article IV territorial federal district courts. We allege, in fact, that ALL of the authority and jurisdiction of federal district and circuit courts originates from this source and ONLY this source and that they have absolutely no Constitution Article III constitutional jurisdiction. See the following for proof:

[Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #04.404  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 2.2. Congress has DIRECT LEGISLATIVE authority over its own property and all those in possession, use, custody, or “benefit” of it WITHOUT the need to publish implementing regulations in the Federal Register to do so. This authority is recognized in 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2) and 44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1).
- 2.3. The U.S. Supreme Court has recognized this direct legislative authority over government property as follows:

*“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”*  
[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]

- 2.4. Using government property can change the status mainly of the OWNER. This is because a “public officer” is legally defined as someone in custody of PUBLIC property.

*“Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58. An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State, 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of*

1 *Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmler, 46 Ariz. 413, 52*  
2 *P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for***  
3 ***such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,***  
4 ***or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by***  
5 ***a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.***  
6 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*  
7 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]*

8 2.5. Such property can include a Social Security Number, which the regulations at 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) identify as  
9 PROPERTY of the Social Security Administration. If you use this number, you are using PUBLIC property in  
10 connection with PRIVATE property so one of the two has to change status, because they can't be mixed. 26 C.F.R.  
11 §301.6109-1(b) acknowledges that in the case of an unprivileged nonresident alien, an SSN is only REQUIRED if  
12 they are engaged in the privileged "trade or business" franchise. Thus, if as a nonprivileged party you provide an  
13 SSN WITHOUT clarifying that it is NOT being provided as PUBLIC property but rather PRIVATE party that acts  
14 as a license to the government and not you, then you will be PRESUMED to be volunteering for such a public  
15 office.

16 3. [26 U.S.C. §911](#), which governs taxation of persons domiciled in the federal zone but who are temporarily abroad,  
17 meaning not in any state of the Union and in a foreign country. Domicile is the origin of all the government's authority  
18 to collect income tax, and a person can have a domicile in a place without actually LIVING there. This type of  
19 jurisdiction depends on the consent of the protected party, because domicile requires consent. Under the common law,  
20 law exists for the benefit of man and you have a right to refuse any and all "benefits", and thus to refuse the obligation  
21 to PAY for those benefits. If you file as a nonresident alien, you effectively REMOVE consent to be treated as a  
22 PRIVILEGED statutory citizen or resident domiciled on federal territory or serving an office within the national  
23 government. See the following for details:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 4. [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#). This rule determines the law to be applied against a defendant appearing in  
25 federal court. This rule says in pertinent part:

26 *Federal Rules of Civil Procedure*  
27 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

28 *(b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.*

29 *Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:*

30 *(1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;*

31 ***(2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and***

32 *(3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:*

33 *(A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or*  
34 *be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or*  
35 *laws; and*

36 *(B) [28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959](#)(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or*  
37 *be sued in a United States court.*

38 The above rule establishes two justifications to apply federal law against a person not domiciled on federal territory and  
39 in a state of the Union, which are the following:

40 4.1. Acting in a representative capacity as an officer of a federal corporation owned or controlled by the United States.

41 4.2. Being a federal corporation.

42 In every other case, the rule requires that that the law of the persons domicile, which is the foreign law" of the state of  
43 the Union that the person is domiciled in must be applied and federal law MAY NOT otherwise be enforced against a  
44 person not domiciled on federal territory. This is consistent with the Rules of Decision Act above.

45 [TITLE 28 > PART V > CHAPTER 111 > § 1652](#)  
46 [§ 1652. State laws as rules of decision](#)

47 *The laws of the several states, except where the Constitution or treaties of the United States or Acts of Congress*  
48 *otherwise require or provide, shall be regarded as rules of decision in civil actions in the courts of the United*  
49 *States, in cases where they apply.*

50 The thing they deliberately don't tell you is specifically when federal law applies extraterritorially in a state of the Union,  
51 which is ONLY in the case of federal contracts, franchises, and domiciliaries. Note the emphasized language in Federal  
52 Rule of Civil Procedure 17 above, which says that

1 "Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows: . . . (2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was  
2 organized; and"

3 A person who is engaged in a "public office" or federal "employment" regulated by Title 5 of the U.S. Code effectively  
4 becomes an officer of a corporation" called the "United States", which is defined in [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) as a "federal  
5 corporation". While acting in the capacity of such a "public office", federal "employees" as defined in 5 U.S.C. §2105  
6 are subject to the laws where the corporation was incorporated, which in the case of the "United States" government is  
7 the District of Columbia pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the United States Constitution. What they are  
8 essentially saying is that while you are acting on behalf of the corporation pursuant to the authority of law, you take on  
9 the legal character of that corporation. That corporation, incidentally, is a statutory "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#)  
10 and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and is treated as having a legal domicile in the statutory but not constitutional "United States\*\*"  
11 (federal territory), and so are you while you are exercising the duties of "public office". It is the "domicile" which makes  
12 the legal person into a "taxpayer". Here are some authorities:

13 *"A corporation is a citizen, [resident](#), or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*  
14 *created, and of that state or country only."*  
15 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

16 ***"Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit***  
17 ***or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth***  
18 ***Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally***  
19 ***reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously***  
20 ***includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of***  
21 ***property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration***  
22 ***being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."***  
23 *[Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]*

24 The next item will show two code sections in the Internal Revenue Code which implement the concepts found in this  
25 rule, by directing federal courts to apply the laws of the District of Columbia to all those who enter federal court on an  
26 income tax matter under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code.

- 27 5. The following sections of Internal Revenue Code, which essentially kidnap a person's identity and place it in the District  
28 of Columbia for the purposes of enforcing the Internal Revenue Code. The statutes only apply in the case of those who  
29 "ELECT" to have the STATUTORY civil status of "citizen" or "resident", which are both voluntary. You can AVOID  
30 the kidnapping by electing to be a nonresident alien instead. These statutes are used to move the "virtual residence" of  
31 the person to the District of Columbia if a party domiciled in a state of the Union involves themselves in any federal tax  
32 matter. Since kidnapping is illegal under 18 U.S.C. §1201, then that movement of your effective domicile or "virtual  
33 residence" must have occurred with your consent. That consent was provided using the W-4, the 1040, and the SS-5  
34 federal forms, which connected you to a "public office" and the federal government through the operation of private law  
35 and your individual, voluntary consent:

36 5.1. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39):

37 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
38 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

39 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
40 thereof—

41 (39) Persons residing outside United States

42 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial*  
43 *district, such citizen or resident shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any*  
44 *provision of this title relating to—*

45 (A) jurisdiction of courts, or  
46 (B) enforcement of summons.

47 5.2. 26 U.S.C. §7408(d):

48 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)  
49 [§ 7408. Action to enjoin promoters of abusive tax shelters, etc.](#)

50 (d) Citizens and residents outside the United States

1 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business*  
2 *in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident shall be treated for purposes of this section as*  
3 *residing in the District of Columbia.*

4 All of the above constitute what courts will construe as EFFECTIVE CONSENT to:

- 5 1. Abandon the protections of the constitution.
- 6 2. Abandon the protections of the common law.
- 7 3. Exchange PRIVATE rights for PUBLIC rights.
- 8 4. Exchange PRIVATE property for PUBLIC privileges.
- 9 5. Abandon the “republic” bequeathed to us and become a socialist serf.
- 10 6. Voluntarily consent to become surety for an endlessly growing mountain of public debt. If you hadn’t consented, forcing  
11 you to pay for it would be criminal PEONAGE, in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1593.

12 For the specific legal mechanisms by which constitutional protections are surrendered, see:

*How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights*, Form #10.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/HowLoseConstOrNatRights.pdf>

13 If you would like to learn more about exactly how this process of consenting to be bound by the Internal Revenue Code  
14 occurs that makes one into a “taxpayer”, we refer you to the following free and fascinating memorandum of law:

*Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15 To briefly summarize the several cogent and cohesive authorities above on federal jurisdiction: Yes, the federal government  
16 absolutely does have lawful and completely Constitutional extraterritorial jurisdiction outside the federal zone but NOT  
17 within states of the Union to levy and collect income taxes under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, which is primarily  
18 an indirect excise tax (also called “privilege tax”) upon the taxable privileges and franchises associated with federal  
19 employment, “public office”, or federal payments in most cases. That jurisdiction originates from private law rather than  
20 public law, and it requires your constructive consent to be explicitly provided in at least one of the following forms or actions:

- 21 1. Applying for or accepting a Social Security Number on an SS-5 form. The regulations at 20 C.F.R. §422.104 say the  
22 number may only be issued incident to privileged federal employment:

23 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
24 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
25 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)  
26 § 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.

27 (a) *Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence*  
28 *requirements in §422.107 and you are:*

29 (1) *A United States citizen; or*

30 (2) *An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law*  
31 *permitting you to work in the United States (§422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is*  
32 *permitted to work in the United States); or*

33 (3) *An alien who cannot provide evidence of alien status showing lawful admission to the U.S., or an alien with*  
34 *evidence of lawful admission but without authority to work in the U.S., if the evidence described in §422.107(e)*  
35 *does not exist, but only for a valid nonwork reason. We consider you to have a valid nonwork reason if:*

36 (i) *You need a social security number to satisfy a Federal statute or regulation that requires you to have a*  
37 *social security number in order to receive a Federally-funded benefit to which you have otherwise established*  
38 *entitlement and you reside either in or outside the U.S.; or*

39 (ii) *You need a social security number to satisfy a State or local law that requires you to have a social security*  
40 *number in order to receive public assistance benefits to which you have otherwise established entitlement, and*  
41 *you are legally in the United States.*

1 You will note that 20 C.F.R. above is called “Employee’s Benefits”, and it implements Titles 5 and 42. Title 5 is  
2 “Government Employees” and it does not govern the relationship of private employees not within the territorial  
3 jurisdiction of the federal government and who do not have any contracts or “public office” relationships with the federal  
4 government. The above is also confirmed by the Privacy Act, which governs the use and disclosure of the above number  
5 and identifies all those eligible to receive any kind of federal retirement benefit, including Medicare and Social Security,  
6 as “federal personnel”, e.g. “public employees”. To wit:

7 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
8 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

9 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

10 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,  
11 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to  
12 receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the  
13 United States (including survivor benefits).

14 The “individual” they are talking about above is a federal “employee” or “public officer” because once again, it is under  
15 Title 5 of the U.S. Code, which is entitled “Government Organization and Employees”. The term “individual” is nowhere  
16 defined anywhere under Title 5 or most other titles of the U.S. Code to ALSO include private persons who are not  
17 government “employees” and “public officers”. To wit:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
19 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

20 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

21 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent  
22 residence;

23 If you would like to learn more about how Social Security is the main source of lawful federal jurisdiction within states  
24 of the Union, please read the free pamphlet below. This pamphlet also proves, using extensive legal research, that those  
25 participating in the Social Security Program essentially become “public officers” and trustees for the federal government.  
26 Their deferred employment compensation is the Social Security benefits they get when they get older. That fiduciary  
27 duty is what makes them into “taxpayers” subject to the Internal Revenue Code:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 2. Becoming involved in a privileged, excise taxable activity called a “trade or business”:

29 2.1. Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A describes primarily an excise tax upon “trade or business” earnings, which are  
30 defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a public office”.

31 2.2. A “public office” is essentially a business partnership with the federal government, which is defined as a federal  
32 corporation in [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#). The U.S. Supreme Court also said that all governments are corporations  
33 of one kind or another when it said:

34 *“Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; **all governments are corporations, created by***  
35 ***usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but***  
36 ***whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of***  
37 ***power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the***  
38 ***instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property.** It is*  
39 *a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes ‘all*  
40 *persons,’ ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.*  
41 *4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing*  
42 *of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of*  
43 *individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. ‘No man shall be taken,’ ‘no man shall be disseised,’ without due process of law, is a*  
44 *principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal*  
45 *government, by the amendments to the constitution.”*  
46 *[Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, [36 U.S. 420](#) (1837)]*

47 2.3. Being engaged in a “trade or business” also makes one into a “virtual resident” of the statutory but not constitutional  
48 “United States\*\*”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) as federal territory  
49 and not expressly expanded anywhere else in I.R.C. Subtitle A to include states of the Union. That means that even  
50 if you do reside in a state of the union outside of exclusive or plenary federal jurisdiction, the federal courts will

1 treat you as a person with a legal domicile in the District of Columbia in the context of the “public office” you are  
2 engaged in. Here is the proof:

3 2.3.1. [4 U.S.C. §72](#) requires that all “public offices” must exist ONLY in the District of Columbia, which also implies  
4 those also connected with a “trade or business” have a legal “res” there as well:

5 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)  
6 [§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

7 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*  
8 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

9 2.3.2. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39):

10 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
11 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

12 *(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
13 *thereof—*

14 *(39) Persons residing outside United States*

15 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in (and is not found in) any United States judicial*  
16 *district, such citizen or resident shall be treated as residing in the District of Columbia for purposes of any*  
17 *provision of this title relating to—*

18 *(A) jurisdiction of courts, or*  
19 *(B) enforcement of summons.*

20 2.3.3. [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#):

21 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 76 > Subchapter A > § 7408](#)  
22 [§ 7408. Action to enjoin promoters of abusive tax shelters, etc.](#)

23 *(d) Citizens and residents outside the United States*

24 *If any citizen or resident of the United States does not reside in, and does not have his principal place of business*  
25 *in, any United States judicial district, such citizen or resident shall be treated for purposes of this section as*  
26 *residing in the District of Columbia.*

27 2.3.4. [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5](#) (older version):

28 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.](#)

29 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during*  
30 *the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the*  
31 *law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A*  
32 *domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the*  
33 *United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the***  
34 ***regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade***  
35 ***or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or*  
36 *business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a*  
37 *partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a***  
38 ***partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its***  
39 ***members or by the place in which it was created or organized.***

40 *[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]*

41 2.4. Those engaged in a “trade or business”/“public office” become “officers of a corporation”, by virtue of:

42 2.4.1. Accepting custody and use of “public property”, in the form of a Social Security Number and Social Security  
43 Card. The only person who can lawfully hold and use “public property” are “public officers” on official duty.  
44 It constitutes the criminal act of larceny and embezzlement to use “public property” for a “private use”. The  
45 regulations say the Social Security Number is the property of the government and not YOUR property:

46 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
47 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
48 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)

1 [§ 422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

2 (d) Social security number cards.

3 A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security number card from SSA within a  
4 reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding the assignment of social security  
5 number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the property of SSA and must be returned upon**  
6 **request.**

7 Possession or use of a Social Security Number, which is “public property” in connection with anything, such as  
8 financial accounts, retirement accounts, real property, and transfers of currency, constitutes “prima facie evidence”  
9 that the person employing such “public property” is a “public officer” engaged in a privileged, excise taxable “trade  
10 or business”. That formerly private property which is associated with the SSN becomes effectively “private  
11 property” donated to at least a temporary “public use”.

12 **Public use.** Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For  
13 condemnation purposes, "public use" is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not  
14 confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which  
15 condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of  
16 public, a "public advantage" or "public benefit" accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. *Montana Power*  
17 *Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.*

18 Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent  
19 domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and  
20 every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it;  
21 if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. *Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262*  
22 *U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186.* The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage,  
23 or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but  
24 must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which  
25 cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A "public use" for which land may be  
26 taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,  
27 changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by  
28 an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. *Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn.*  
29 *521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.*

30 See also *Condemnation; Eminent domain.*  
31 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232*]

32 Below is what the U.S. Supreme Court said about what happens when a person dedicates their “private property” to  
33 a “public use” or “public purpose”:

34 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'*  
35 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a***  
36 ***man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it***  
37 ***to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his***  
38 ***neighbor's benefit; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to***  
39 ***control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due***  
40 ***compensation.***  
41 [*Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)*]

42 2.4.2. Availing themselves of the financial privileges associated with the “public office”, in the form of any of the  
43 following, which may only be taken by those engaged in a “trade or business”:

- 44 2.4.2.1. Reduced/graduated rate of income tax under [26 U.S.C. §1](#) instead of the flat 30% rate applying to  
45 nonresident aliens under [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#).  
46 2.4.2.2. The ability to take earned income credits under [26 U.S.C. §32](#).  
47 2.4.2.3. The ability to take privileged deductions in their liability under [26 U.S.C. §162](#).  
48 2.4.2.4. Availing oneself of the benefits of a tax treaty with a foreign country in order to reduce or eliminate  
49 double taxation by both countries.

50 You will note that “nonresident aliens” not engaged in a “trade or business” may not avail themselves of any of  
51 the above forms of privileged “employment compensation”, which may only be accepted by those engaged in  
52 a “public office”, which is frequently referred to in the code as “effectively connected with a trade or business  
53 in the United States”.

1 3. Submitting a W-4 form to a private employer. This creates a private contract to procure “social services” from Uncle  
2 Sam. The regulations confirm that the W-4 is an “agreement”, which means a “contract”:

3 [26 C.F.R. §31.3402\(p\)-1](#) *Voluntary withholding agreements.*

4 (a) *In general.*

5 *An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding*  
6 *of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of Sec. 31.3401(a)-3, made after*  
7 *December 31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which***  
8 ***are includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts***  
9 ***paid by the employer to the employee.** The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p)*  
10 *shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. (b) Form and*  
11 *duration of agreement. (1)(i) Except as provided in subdivision (ii) of this subparagraph, an employee who desires*  
12 *to enter into an agreement under section 3402(p) shall furnish his employer with Form W-4 (withholding*  
13 *exemption certificate) executed in accordance with the provisions of section 3402(f) and the regulations*  
14 *thereunder. The furnishing of such Form W-4 shall constitute a request for withholding.*

15 Everyone who signs an IRS Form W-4 essentially is signing a voluntary agreement which obligates them to declare  
16 EVERYTHING they earn in the context of the private employer they signed it with on an IRS Form 1040 and identify it  
17 as “gross income”. Everything that goes on an IRS Form 1040 is “trade or business” income, and all “trade or business”  
18 income is “gross income” under 26 U.S.C. §61. The IRS doesn’t want you to know that the W-4 is in fact a “voluntary  
19 agreement”, because if you knew they needed your consent, then you wouldn’t sign it and wouldn’t procure “social  
20 services” from Uncle Sam. Therefore, they don’t indicate that it is either voluntary or an “agreement”, even though the  
21 regulations above tell the truth plainly. This is CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD, because it hides the voluntary nature of the  
22 tax from the participant and thereby deceives them into believing that the participation is mandatory rather than voluntary.

- 23 4. Signing and submitting an IRS Form 1040. This:
- 24 4.1. Changes the civil status of the filer (OWNER) from the default nonresident alien to a STATUTORY “citizen” or  
25 “resident”.
  - 26 4.2. Makes WORLDWIDE earnings taxable, because status changes to “U.S. person”. By default as a nonresident alien  
27 or “Foreign person”, only payments from the U.S. government or earnings connected to a “trade or business” (public  
28 office) worldwide are taxable.
  - 29 4.3. Makes ALL earnings listed on the form into “gross income” under Section 61, instead of only earnings originating  
30 from a U.S. source under 26 U.S.C. §871 and 872.
  - 31 4.4. Causes EVERYTHING earned to be connected to a “trade or business”. Everything on the form is subject to  
32 deductions and 26 U.S.C. §162 says deductions can only be taken against earnings connected to a “trade or  
33 business”/public office.
- 34 5. Having any kind of Information Return filed against a “person”, such as the W-2, 1098, and 1099, which connects them  
35 with a privileged “trade or business”. Pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §6041(a), Information Returns may only be filed for amounts  
36 exchanged in excess of \$600 that are connected with a “trade or business”, which is defined as a “public office” in 26  
37 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). If you are not engaged in a privileged, excise taxable “public office”, then please refer to the  
38 following resources which describe how to correct false and fraudulent reports completed by private employers and  
39 financial institutions that connect you to it: are commonly filled out improperly by financial institutions and private  
40 employers:
- 41 5.1. [26 U.S.C. §6041\(a\)](#): Describes the requirement for information returns.
  - 42 5.2. [26 U.S.C. §7434](#): Basis to sue those who fill out false information returns.
  - 43 5.3. Demand for Verified Evidence of “Trade or Business” Activity: Information Return (IR), Form #04.007: Submit  
44 this to private employers and financial institutions to prevent them from filing false reports of receipt of “public  
45 office” or “trade or business” earnings.  
46 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 47 5.4. Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001: Condenses the following four links into one  
48 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 49 5.5. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042’s, Form #04.003:  
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 51 5.6. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098’s, Form #04.004:  
52 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 53 5.7. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099’s, Form #04.005:  
54 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 55 5.8. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s, Form #04.006:  
56 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 6. Opening a Financial Account as a “U.S. Person” using a Social Security Number:  
 2 6.1. The Social Security Number identifies you as a “U.S. person”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#) as a  
 3 “citizen” or “resident” of the federal United States. This is what you become if you give the institution NOTHING  
 4 but your name and ID when you open the account.  
 5 6.2. You must submit an IRS Form W-8BEN to reflect your correct status as a “non-resident non-person” not engaged  
 6 in the “trade or business” franchise and not provide any SSN or other identifying number on the form if you want  
 7 to avoid being a U.S. person. If you don’t do this, then according to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) or [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#),  
 8 you will be treated as having an effective domicile in the District of Columbia, which is a foreign jurisdiction.  
 9 Below are the instructions to fill out IRS Form W-8BEN to avoid becoming a domiciliary of the District of  
 10 Columbia that you can use to open financial accounts without SSN’s and without being a “U.S. Person”. See:

[About IRS Form W-8BEN](#), Form #04.202

<https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/W-8BEN/AboutIRSFormW-8BEN.htm>

- 11 7. Having an UNREBUTTED Currency Transaction Report (CTR), IRS Form 8300 filed against a person who is  
 12 withdrawing \$10,000 or more in currency from a financial institution.  
 13 7.1. Pursuant to [31 U.S.C. §5331](#), these reports may only be filed for transactions connected with a “trade or business”.

14 [31 CFR § 1010.330 - Reports relating to currency in excess of \\$10,000 received in a trade or business.](#)

15 § 1010.330 Reports relating to currency in excess of \$10,000 received in a trade or business.

16 (c) *Meaning of terms. The following definitions apply for purposes of this section--*

17 (11) ***Trade or business.*** *The term trade or business has the same meaning as under [section 162 of title 26](#), United*  
 18 *States Code.*

19  
 20 [31 C.F.R. §1010.330\(d\)\(2\) General](#)

21 (2) *Receipt of currency not in the course of the recipient's trade or business.*

22 ***The receipt of currency in excess of \$10,000 by a person other than in the course of the person's trade or***  
 23 ***business is not reportable under 31 U.S.C. 5331.***

- 24 7.2. If you want to rebut the false CTRs and Suspicious Activity reports to remove the false default presumption that  
 25 you are engaged in the “trade or business” excise taxable franchise, see:

26 7.2.1. *Why It is Illegal For You to Enforce Money Laundering Statutes in My Specific Case*, Form #06.046-give this  
 27 to financial institutions or business associates to prevent filing usually FALSE reports.

28 <https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/MonLaundEnfIllegal.pdf>

29 7.2.2. *Money Laundering Enforcement Scam*, Form #05.044

30 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyLaunderingScam.pdf>

31 7.2.3. *Demand for Verified Evidence of “Trade or Business” Activity: Currency Transaction Report (CTR)*, Form  
 32 #04.008- if you are not engaged in a trade or business and wish to prevent the false or fraudulent filing of  
 33 Currency Transaction Reports

34 <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/DmdVerEvOfTradeOrBusiness-CTR.pdf>

35 In effect, the Internal Revenue Code operates upon individuals extraterritorially (outside the federal zone) as follows:

- 36 1. As “private law” or “special law”

37 *“Private law. That portion of the law which defines, regulates, enforces, and administers relationships among*  
 38 *individuals, associations, and corporations. As used in contradistinction to public law, the term means all that*  
 39 *part of the law which is administered between citizen and citizen, or which is concerned with the definition,*  
 40 *regulation, and enforcement of rights in cases where both the person in whom the right inheres and the person*  
 41 *upon whom the obligation is incident are private individuals. See also Private bill; Special law. Compare Public*  
 42 *Law.”*

43 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1196]*

44 ***“special law.*** *One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places*  
 45 *or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally. A private law. A law is*  
 46 *“special” when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or limited*  
 47 *in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A “special law” relates to either particular*  
 48 *persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any*  
 49 *method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. Utah Farm*

1 *Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies only to an individual*  
2 *or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special locality. Board of*  
3 *County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362. See also Private bill;*  
4 *Private law. Compare General law; Public law."*  
5 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]*

6 "Private law" or "special law" apply exclusively to those who either consent individually in writing, or who demonstrate  
7 by their conduct that they consent, such as by availing themselves of the privileges associated with a "trade or business",  
8 such as tax deductions, "social insurance", etc. These are the compensation to induce "persons" to consent and become  
9 "trustees" and agents of the federal government executing the public office. See the following for exhaustive proof:

*Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 2. As the "employment contract" or private business contract between federal government business entities and the parent  
11 corporation. All such business entities are called "public offices" and their parent is a corporation, the "United States".  
12 Because they are wholly own subsidiaries of the parent corporation, then they act as "officers of a corporation", who:

13 2.1. Are the main subject of the criminal provisions of the Internal Revenue Code, which define "person" in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
14 [§7343](#) as "an officer of a corporation".

15 2.2. Are the main subject of the penalty provisions of the Internal Revenue Code, which define "person" in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
16 [§6671\(b\)](#) as "an officer of a corporation".

17 3. A method to procure "social insurance" by essentially becoming a "Kelly Girl" for the federal government, who then  
18 assumes "in rem" control over all the earnings of its officers engaged in a "public office". The U.S. Supreme Court  
19 defined "income" for the purposes of the Constitution as "profit", but "gross income" includes ALL earnings of those  
20 engaged in a "trade or business", regardless of profitability. This is because the 1040 form operates essentially as a profit  
21 and loss statement for a federal business trust. That business trust is a Social Security Trust. See the following for  
22 exhaustive proof:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23 4. As a "federal contractor kickback program". Those who want Social Insurance agree to treat all of their earnings as  
24 "gross income" and to "return", using a "tax return", a portion of those earnings measured by the Internal Revenue Code,  
25 a franchise agreement, to the mother corporation they work for. This is thoroughly described in the *Great IRS Hoax*,  
26 Form #11.302, Section 5.6.10.

27 5. As a private contract which creates the equivalent of "binding arbitration" for resolving disputes between those private  
28 parties who consent, and Uncle Sam. All private contract disputes between the United States and any other party may  
29 only be litigated in federal, and not state court, regardless of where the other party resides, including in a state of the  
30 Union. This is a requirement of the separation of powers doctrine, which mandates that the federal government cannot  
31 be tried in front of any state tribunal and may only go before its own officers. See *Alden v. Maine*, [527 U.S. 706](#) (1999).  
32 Below is how the legal encyclopedia explains litigation of federal contract issues, which confirms this conclusion:

33 *American Jurisprudence, 2d*  
34 *United States*  
35 *§ 42 Interest on claim [77 Am Jur 2d UNITED STATES]*

36 *The interest to be recovered as damages for the delayed payment of a contractual obligation to the United States*  
37 *is not controlled by state statute or local common law. In the absence of an applicable federal statute, the federal*  
38 *courts must determine according to their own criteria the appropriate measure of damages. State law may,*  
39 *however, be adopted as the federal law of decision in some instances.*  
40 *[American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §42: Interest on Claim (1999)]*

41 If you would like to learn more about how Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code describes an indirect excise tax upon a  
42 "trade or business", we refer you to the following informative and exhaustive free memorandum of law on the subject:

*The "Trade or Business" Scam*, Form #05.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 If you would like to learn more about how federal jurisdiction operates so that you can validate the analysis in this section,  
44 please see the following free memorandum of law:

*Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 **10.7 Federal income taxes, Form 1040, and the nation's tax laws only apply to federal officers, federal**  
2 **employees, and elected officials of the national government**

False Argument: Federal income taxes, IRS Form 1040, and the nation's tax laws only apply to federal officers, federal employees, and officials of the national government

Corrected Alternative Argument: I.R.C. Subtitle A only applies to the functions of public offices abroad or to the receipt of federal payments

Further information:

1. Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 This statement is also overly general, presumptuous, and simply false. Once again, the Internal Revenue Code describes  
4 several lawful and Constitutional taxes that do not involve federal employees or elected officials of the national government.  
5 Below are just a few examples:

- 6 • Wagering, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §4401\(a\)](#)
- 7 • Distilled spirits, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §5001](#)
- 8 • Tobacco tax, imposed in [26 U.S.C. §5701](#)

9 The problem with making such broad and general statements is that it is presumptuous and ignorant to do so, and you should  
10 avoid doing so. Avoiding these types of false presumptions is the most important reason, in fact, why you need to devote  
11 extensive effort to getting educated about the tax code by reading our *Great IRS Hoax* book. Throughout the *Great IRS Hoax*,  
12 Form #11.302, Chapter 5, for instance, we are *very specific* about *each* statement we make so that it could not be misconstrued.  
13 In many cases, the government, in prosecuting peddlers of snake oil relating to taxation, will use an accusation that a person  
14 made such a statement as a means of claiming that a person is involved in "false commercial speech". Ironically, when they  
15 do this, if they have no evidence to support such an accusation, they are the ones who are REALLY engaged in false  
16 commercial speech, because their main motive is to increase revenues from illegally enforcing the Internal Revenue Code.

17 Even if we assume that the above statement only meant Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code when it said "the nation's  
18 tax laws", it would still be false. Note they used the word "and" to connect all the qualifications, so that they must all be  
19 applied simultaneously. It would still be false because as we described in the previous section, the tax under Subtitle A is an  
20 indirect excise tax upon the "trade or business" franchise and activity, which is described as a "public office". One can be  
21 engaged in a "public office" without being a federal statutory "employee" per 5 U.S.C. §2105. An example would be a  
22 federal and not state statutory "corporation", which is a statutory creation and instrumentality of the federal government but  
23 not a federal statutory "employee". That statutory creation can earn "trade or business" income and "gross income" subject  
24 to tax. Below is how the U.S. Supreme Court describes the very first "public office" wholly owned by the U.S. Government,  
25 the first "Bank of the United States":

26 *"All the powers of the government must be carried into operation by individual agency, either through the*  
27 *medium of public officers, or contracts made with individuals. Can any public office be created, or does one*  
28 *exist, the performance of which may, with propriety, be assigned to this association [or trust], when*  
29 *incorporated? If such office exist, or can be created, then the company may be incorporated, that they may be*  
30 *appointed to execute such office. Is there any portion of the public business performed by individuals upon*  
31 *contracts, that this association could be employed to perform, with greater advantage and more safety to the*  
32 *public, than an individual contractor? If there be an employment of this nature, then may this company be*  
33 *incorporated to undertake it.*

34 *There is an employment of this nature. Nothing can be more essential to the fiscal concerns of the nation, than*  
35 *an agent of undoubted integrity and established credit, with whom the public moneys can, at all times, be safely*  
36 *deposited. Nothing can be of more importance to a government, than that there should be some capitalist in the*  
37 *country, who possesses the means of making advances of money to the government upon any exigency, and who*  
38 *is under a legal obligation to make such advances. For these purposes the association would be an agent*  
39 *peculiarly suitable and appropriate. [ . . . ]*

40 *The mere creation of a corporation, does not confer political power or political character. So this Court decided*  
41 *in Dartmouth College v. Woodward, already referred to. If I may be allowed to paraphrase the language of the*  
42 *Chief Justice, I would say, a bank incorporated, is no more a State instrument, than a natural person performing*  
43 *the same business would be. If, then, a natural person, engaged in the trade of banking, should contract with the*

1 government to receive the public money upon deposit, to transmit it from place to place, without charging for  
2 commission or difference of exchange, and to perform, when called upon, the duties of commissioner of loans,  
3 would not thereby become a public officer, how is it that this artificial being, created by law for the purpose of  
4 being employed by the government for the same purposes, should become a part of the civil government of the  
5 country? Is it because its existence, its capacities, its powers, are given by law? because the government has  
6 given it power to take and hold property in a particular form, and to employ that property for particular purposes,  
7 and in the disposition of it to use a particular name? because the government has sold it a privilege [22 U.S. 738,  
8 774] for a large sum of money, and has bargained with it to do certain things; is it, therefore, a part of the very  
9 government with which the contract is made?

10 **If the Bank be constituted a public office, by the connexion between it and the government, it cannot be the**  
11 **mere legal franchise in which the office is vested; the individual stockholders must be the officers.** Their  
12 character is not merged in the charter. This is the strong point of the Mayor and Commonalty v. Wood, upon  
13 which this Court ground their decision in the Bank v. Deveaux, and from which they say, that cause could not be  
14 distinguished. Thus, aliens may become public officers, and public duties are confided to those who owe no  
15 allegiance to the government, and who are even beyond its territorial limits.

16 **With the privileges and perquisites of office, all individuals holding offices, ought to be subject to the**  
17 **disabilities of office. But if the Bank be a public office, and the individual stockholders public officers, this**  
18 **principle does not have a fair and just operation.** The disabilities of office do not attach to the stockholders; for  
19 we find them everywhere holding public offices, even in the national Legislature, from which, if they be public  
20 officers, they are excluded by the constitution in express terms.

21 **If the Bank be a public institution of such character as to be justly assimilated to the mint and the post office,**  
22 **then its charter may be amended, altered, or even abolished, at the discretion of the National Legislature. All**  
23 **public offices are created [22 U.S. 738, 775] purely for public purposes, and may, at any time, be modified in**  
24 **such manner as the public interest may require. Public corporations partake of the same character. So it is**  
25 **distinctly adjudged in Dartmouth College v. Woodward. In this point, each Judge who delivered an opinion**  
26 **concurred. By one of the Judges it is said, that 'public corporations are generally esteemed such as exist for**  
27 **public political purposes only, such as towns, cities, parishes and counties; and in many respects they are so,**  
28 **although they involve some private interests; but, strictly speaking, public corporations are such only as are**  
29 **founded by the government for public purposes, where the whole interest belongs also to the government. If,**  
30 **therefore, the foundation be private, though under the charter of the government, the corporation is private,**  
31 **however extensive the uses may be to which it is devoted, either by the bounty of the founder, or the nature and**  
32 **objects of the institution. For instance, a bank, created by the government for its own uses, whose stock is**  
33 **exclusively owned by the government, is, in the strictest sense, a public corporation. So, a hospital created and**  
34 **endowed by the government for general charity. But a bank, whose stock is owned by private persons, is a**  
35 **private corporation, although it is erected by the government, and its objects and operations partake of a public**  
36 **nature. The same doctrine may be affirmed of insurance, canal, bridge, and turnpike companies. In all these**  
37 **cases, the uses may, in a certain sense, be called public, but the corporations are private; as much [22 U.S. 738,**  
38 **776] so, indeed, as if the franchises were vested in a single person.[. . .]**

39 In what sense is it an instrument of the government? and in what character is it employed as such? Do the  
40 government employ the faculty, the legal franchise, or do they employ the individuals upon whom it is conferred?  
41 and what is the nature of that employment? does it resemble the post office, or the mint, or the custom house, or  
42 the process of the federal Courts?

43 The post office is established by the general government. It is a public institution. The persons who perform its  
44 duties are public officers. No individual has, or can acquire, any property in it. For all the services performed, a  
45 compensation is paid out of the national treasury; and all the money received upon account of its operations, is  
46 public property. Surely there is no similitude between this institution, and an association who trade upon their  
47 own capital, for their own profit, and who have paid the government a million and a half of dollars for a legal  
48 character and name, in which to conduct their trade.

49 Again: the business conducted through the agency of the post office, is not in its nature a private business. It is  
50 of a public character, and the [22 U.S. 738, 786] charge of it is expressly conferred upon Congress by the  
51 constitution. The business is created by law, and is annihilated when the law is repealed. But the trade of banking  
52 is strictly a private concern. It exists and can be carried on without the aid of the national Legislature. Nay, it is  
53 only under very special circumstances, that the national Legislature can so far interfere with it, as to facilitate its  
54 operations.

55 The post office executes the various duties assigned to it, by means of subordinate agents. The mails are opened  
56 and closed by persons invested with the character of public officers. But they are transported by individuals  
57 employed for that purpose, in their individual character, which employment is created by and founded in contract.  
58 To such contractors no official character is attached. These contractors supply horses, carriages, and whatever  
59 else is necessary for the transportation of the mails, upon their own account. The whole is engaged in the public  
60 service. The contractor, his horses, his carriage, his driver, are all in public employ. But this does not change  
61 their character. All that was private property before the contract was made, and before they were engaged in  
62 public employ, remain private property still. The horses and the carriages are liable to be taxed as other property,  
63 for every purpose for which property of the same character is taxed in the place where they are employed. The

1 *reason is plain: the contractor is employing his own means to promote his own private profit, and the tax collected*  
2 *is from the individual, though assessed upon the [22 U.S. 738, 787] means he uses to perform the public service.*  
3 *To tax the transportation of the mails, as such, would be taxing the operations of the government, which could*  
4 *not be allowed. But to tax the means by which this transportation is effected, so far as those means are private*  
5 *property, is allowable; because it abstracts nothing from the government; and because, the fact that an individual*  
6 *employs his private means in the service of the government, attaches to them no immunity whatever.”*  
7 *[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824); SOURCE:*  
8 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?navby=case&court=us&vol=22&page=738>]

9 You will note that the above bank was not an “employee”, federal “public officer”, but it was described as a “public office”,  
10 which is a privileged franchise owned by the federal government that possesses the same kind of sovereign immunity as its  
11 parent, Uncle Sam. That parent, in fact, was referred to as the “*parens patriae*” of the corporation in the above case.

12 **10.8 Income from sources not connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States**  
13 **government is not subject to income tax**

False Argument: Income from sources not connected with a “trade or business” within the United States government is not subject to the income tax

Corrected Alternative Argument: I.R.C. Subtitle A applies to earnings of a “public office” or payments from the U.S. government described in 26 U.S.C. §871

Further information:

1. [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#).

14 This is simply false as well. For instance:

- 15 1. [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#) identifies a “source” of taxable income that is NOT connected to a “trade or business” and which  
16 originates from within the statutory but not constitutional “United States\*\*”, which is defined as federal territory in 26  
17 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) and is not expanded anywhere else in Internal Revenue Code,  
18 Subtitle A to include any other place. This source of income is connected with “nonresident aliens”.
- 19 2. [26 U.S.C. §4401\(a\)](#) imposes a tax on wagering, which is not connected to a “trade or business”.
- 20 3. [26 U.S.C. §5001](#) imposes tax on distilled spirits, which is not connected to a “trade or business”.
- 21 4. [26 U.S.C. §5701](#) imposes a tax upon tobacco tax, which is not connected with a “trade or business”.
- 22 5. [26 U.S.C. §4611](#) imposes a tax upon imported fuels, which is not connected with a “trade or business”

23 Therefore, there are many lawful and Constitutional sources of tax which are not connected with the conduct of the taxable  
24 activity called a “trade or business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a public office” and  
25 whose definition is not expanded elsewhere to include any other thing.

26 We also showed in the previous section that a “public office” can include private entities and corporations that are not directly  
27 within the U.S. Government, such as a bank, but which are entirely subject to federal jurisdiction by virtue of the federal  
28 “privileges” they enjoy. As we showed in section 10.6 earlier, such an entity can exist in a state of the Union and be a wholly-  
29 owned franchise of the Federal government, subject to federal jurisdiction under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the  
30 Constitution, and yet not situated on federal “territory” or subject to plenary federal jurisdiction. It would still be subject to  
31 federal jurisdiction through the operation of “private law” and private contract. The contract effectively becomes the  
32 corporate charter, because under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), the laws that apply to all officers of such a corporation  
33 are the laws where it was incorporated, which for a “public office” wholly-owned or controlled by Uncle Sam, would be the  
34 District of Columbia. Note that such a corporation would not be a federal “employee”, but it would be an officer and agent  
35 of the federal government which must obey all the laws that apply to corporations incorporated in the District of Columbia.

36 **10.9 There is no law that imposes an obligation to pay federal income taxes or file federal income tax returns**

False Argument: There is no law that imposes an obligation to pay federal income taxes or file federal income tax returns

Corrected Alternative Argument: The I.R.C. is private law that only applies to “taxpayers”, and the choice to become a “taxpayer” is voluntary

Further Information:

1. [26 U.S.C. §1461](#): Makes withholding agents on nonresident aliens “liable”.
2. [Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns](#), Form #05.009  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 5.5: Why You Aren’t Liable to File Tax Returns or Keep Records  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. [Great IRS Hoax](#), Form #11.302, Section 5.6: Why You Aren’t Liable to Pay Income Tax  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 This statement is much too general to be true or false. The criminals running the present de facto government just love to use  
2 general statements in order to cause freedom lovers to trip over their own ignorance of the law and get them shooting at legal  
3 phantoms in the dark.

4 *“Fraus latet in generalibus. Fraud lies hid in general expressions.”*

5 *Dolus versatur generalibus. A deceiver deals in generals. 2 Co. 34.*

6 *Generale nihil certum implicat. A general expression implies nothing certain. 2 Co. 34.”*

7 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:*

8 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

9 There is in fact only one statute found in the I.R.C. Subtitle A that creates an explicit liability to pay a tax:

10 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 3 > Subchapter B > § 1461](#)  
11 [§ 1461. Liability for withheld tax](#)

12 *Every person required to deduct and withhold any tax under this chapter **is hereby made liable for such tax** and*  
13 *is hereby indemnified against the claims and demands of any person for the amount of any payments made in*  
14 *accordance with the provisions of this chapter.*

15 The above liability is that pertaining to “withholding agents” on “nonresident aliens” as defined at 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16).  
16 The above statute deliberately doesn’t specify exactly who are “withholding agents”, but in fact, the only way you can be  
17 such a “person” is to sign an agreement with the Secretary of the Treasury on IRS Form 2678, and this form can only be used  
18 by agencies within the federal government. See:

19 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSForm2678.pdf>

20 Aside from statutory “withholding agents”, no others are specifically made liable for anything in Internal Revenue Code,  
21 Subtitle A. Therefore, the only way such a liability could arise is if they were “public officers” within the government  
22 engaged in the “trade or business” franchise and therefore acting as “transferees”, “fiduciaries”, and “trustees” of the public  
23 trust:

24 *“As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be*  
25 *exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.”<sup>82</sup>*  
26 ***Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level***  
27 ***of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under***  
28 ***every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain***

<sup>82</sup> State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

1 from a discharge of their trusts.<sup>83</sup> That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political  
2 entity on whose behalf he or she serves.<sup>84</sup> and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.<sup>85</sup> It has been said that the  
3 fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.<sup>86</sup> Furthermore,  
4 it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence  
5 and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.<sup>87</sup>  
6 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

7 As far as the legal requirement to file a federal income tax return, there is no statute within the Internal Revenue Code creating  
8 such a liability. However, there doesn't need to be one in the case of "public officers" engaged in the "trade or business"  
9 franchise. This is explained as follows in a book on public officers:

10 "I. DUTY TO ACCOUNT FOR PUBLIC FUNDS  
11 § 909. In general.-

12 It is the duty of the public officer, like any other agent or trustee, although not declared by express statute, to  
13 faithfully account for and pay over to the proper authorities all moneys which may come into his hands upon  
14 the public account, and the performance of this duty may be enforced by proper actions against the officer  
15 himself, or against those who have become sureties for the faithful discharge of his duties."  
16 [Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and officers, §909; Floyd Mechem, 1890, p. 609;  
17 SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-J9AAAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]

18 Internal Revenue Code subtitles other than Subtitle A, which is the "income tax" that most people know, also describe several  
19 lawful and constitutional income taxes relating to importation, which the Constitution in Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1  
20 identifies as "imposts, excises, and duties". These lawful taxes have been imposed and collected from the very founding of  
21 this country in the very first Revenue Act passed in 1789, 1 Stat.. Anyone engaged in the importation of goods is both liable  
22 for, must pay, and must file a return for all taxes in connection with the importation of goods into states of the Union. Even  
23 without the Internal Revenue Code being enacted into positive law, as revealed in the legislative notes under 1 U.S.C. §204,  
24 taxes on imports are still collected by "law". The Supreme Court said that the Constitution itself is "law".

25 "And the Constitution itself is in every real sense a law-the lawmakers being the people themselves, in whom  
26 under our system all political power and sovereignty primarily resides, and through whom such power and  
27 sovereignty primarily speaks. It is by that law, and not otherwise, that the legislative, executive, and judicial  
28 agencies which it created exercise such political authority as they have been permitted to possess. The  
29 Constitution speaks for itself in terms so plain that to misunderstand their import is not rationally possible.  
30 'We the People of the United States,' it says, 'do ordain and establish this Constitution.' Ordain and establish!  
31 These are definite words of enactment, and without more would stamp what follows with the dignity and character  
32 of law. The framers of the Constitution, however, were not content to let the matter rest here, but provided  
33 explicitly-'This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; ...  
34 shall be the supreme Law of the Land.' (Const. art. 6, cl. 2.) The supremacy of the Constitution as law is thus  
35 declared without qualification. That supremacy is absolute; the supremacy of a statute enacted by Congress is  
36 not absolute but conditioned upon its being made in pursuance of the Constitution. And a judicial tribunal,  
37 clothed by that instrument with complete judicial power, and, therefore, by the very nature of the power, required  
38 to ascertain and apply the law to the facts in every case or proceeding properly brought for adjudication, must  
39 apply the supreme law and reject the inferior stat- [298 U.S. 238, 297] ute whenever the two conflict. In the  
40 discharge of that duty, the opinion of the lawmakers that a statute passed by them is valid must be given great  
41 weight, Adkins v. Children's Hospital, 261 U.S. 525, 544, 43 S.Ct. 394, 24 A.L.R. 1238; but their opinion, or the  
42 court's opinion, that the statute will prove greatly or generally beneficial is wholly irrelevant to the inquiry.  
43 Schechter Poultry Corp. v. United States, 295 U.S. 495, 549, 550 S., 55 S.Ct. 837, 97 A.L.R. 947."  
44 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238 (1936)]

<sup>83</sup> Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

<sup>84</sup> Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

<sup>85</sup> United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed.2d. 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed.2d. 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

<sup>86</sup> Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

<sup>87</sup> Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

1 As far as the word “law”, the Internal Revenue Code was repealed in 1939 at 1 Stat. 53, Section 4. That is why it is called a  
2 “code” rather than a “law”. See the following evidence:

SEDM Exhibit #05.027  
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

3 Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, by the admission of the IRS itself, is “special law” and “private law”. In that sense, it  
4 only pertains to those who consent explicitly or implicitly to become franchisees called “taxpayers”. It isn’t the “taxpayer”  
5 who consents, but the human being who enters into a partnership with a public office and becomes surety for said office by  
6 filling out and submitting government forms containing usually false information about themselves. See:

SEDM Exhibit #09.023  
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

7 Once human beings consent to the franchise agreement and become franchisees called “taxpayers”, the Internal Revenue  
8 Code graduates from a “code” to a “law”, ceases to be voluntary, and may then be enforced. We remind our readers that it  
9 is a maxim of law that consent makes ALL law:

10 *Consensus facit legem.*  
11 *Consent makes the law. A contract is a law between the parties, which can acquire force only by consent.*  
12 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
13 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

14 Even a classical book on the common law acknowledges that anything which is based upon our consent is NOT “law” in a  
15 classical sense, but rather a “compact” which acquires “the force of law” ONLY upon our explicit consent:

16 *Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be “a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme*  
17 *power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong.”*

18 *[. . .]*

19 *It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; **for a compact is a promise proceeding***  
20 ***from us, law is a command directed to us.** The language of a compact is, “I will, or will not, do this”; that of a*  
21 *law is, “thou shalt, or shalt not, do it.” It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal in*  
22 *point of conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. **In compacts we ourselves***  
23 ***determine and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to act without***  
24 ***ourselves determining or promising anything at all.** Upon these accounts law is defined to be “a rule.”*  
25 *[Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]*

26 Hence, anyone who calls the I.R.C. “law” in a CLASSICAL SENSE, is LYING TO YOU. Strictly speaking, it is a “compact”  
27 and NOT “law” in a classical sense. The above explains why the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitles A through C are not “law”  
28 in a classical sense, for instance, but technically are a franchise. All franchises are compacts, contracts, or agreements of one  
29 sort or another.

30 ***“It is generally conceded that a franchise is the subject of a contract between the grantor and the grantee, and***  
31 ***that it does in fact constitute a contract when the requisite element of a consideration is present.**<sup>88</sup> Conversely,*  
32 *a franchise granted without consideration is not a contract binding upon the state, franchisee, or pseudo-*  
33 *franchisee.<sup>89</sup> “*  
34 *[36 American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §6: As a Contract (1999)]*

<sup>88</sup> Larson v. South Dakota, 278 U.S. 429, 73 L.Ed. 441, 49 S.Ct. 196; Grand Trunk Western R. Co. v. South Bend, 227 U.S. 544, 57 L.Ed. 633, 33 S.Ct. 303; Blair v. Chicago, 201 U.S. 400, 50 L.Ed. 801, 26 S.Ct. 427; Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Chicago General R. Co. v. Chicago, 176 Ill. 253, 52 N.E. 880; Louisville v. Louisville Home Tel. Co., 149 Ky 234, 148 S.W. 13; State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co. 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; Baker v. Montana Petroleum Co., 99 Mont. 465, 44 P.2d. 735; Re Board of Fire Comrs. 27 N.J. 192, 142 A.2d. 85; Chrysler Light & P. Co. v. Belfield, 58 N.D. 33, 224 N.W. 871, 63 A.L.R. 1337; Franklin County v. Public Utilities Com. 107 Ohio.St. 442, 140 N.E. 87, 30 A.L.R. 429; State ex rel. Daniel v. Broad River Power Co. 157 S.C. 1, 153 S.E. 537; Rutland Electric Light Co. v. Marble City Electric Light Co., 65 Vt. 377, 26 A. 635; Virginia-Western Power Co. v. Commonwealth, 125 Va. 469, 99 S.E. 723, 9 A.L.R. 1148, cert den 251 U.S. 557, 64 L.Ed. 413, 40 S.Ct. 179, disapproved on other grounds Victoria v. Victoria Ice, Light & Power Co. 134 Va. 134, 114 S.E. 92, 28 A.L.R. 562, and disapproved on other grounds Richmond v. Virginia Ry. & Power Co. 141 Va. 69, 126 S.E. 353.

<sup>89</sup> Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Bowers, 124 Pa. 183, 16 A. 836.

We cover the subject of the Internal Revenue Code not being positive law in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.1 through 5.4.3.7. In those sections, we also show that a code section which is not positive law can nevertheless be “law” if one consents individually to be bound by it. For such a case, the code behaves as a proposal and becomes a contract or agreement at the point that a person reveals their consent either explicitly in a perjury statement or by their conduct. We also show that I.R.C. Subtitle A attaches to most individuals essentially as a contract, or “quasi contract”, as the Supreme Court calls it, and we show that all the necessary elements of a valid legal contract are embodied in it. Those who are parties to the contract to procure social services and protection they don’t need become franchisees called “taxpayers” and are subject to the I.R.C. Those who are not party to the protection contract are called “nontaxpayers” who are not subject to the code.

If you would like to learn more about why all “taxpayers” are “public officers” engaged in the voluntary “trade or business” franchise and why they are the only ones with a legal duty to pay an income tax or file tax returns in the context of Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A, see:

1. *Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns*, Form #05.009  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes*, Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 10.10 Only federal employees or federal officeholders need to complete Form W-4

False Argument: Only federal employees or federal officeholders need to complete IRS Form W-4

Corrected Alternative Argument: IRS Form W-4 is a voluntary agreement and since it is an agreement, anyone can sign it. However, you can’t lawfully be forced to sign it and it's STUPID to sign it.

Further Information:

1. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes*, Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. [26 U.S.C. §6331\(a\)](#): Authorizes distraint and enforcement ONLY against federal agencies and instrumentalities.

Anyone, in fact, can complete a W-4, including those:

1. Who are not federal employees or federal officeholders.
2. With a domicile outside of the plenary, exclusive, and general jurisdiction of the federal government under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution.

The reason this is the case is that the IRS Form W-4 is a private contract between the person completing the form and the government corporation called the “United States”. There are *many* valid and lawful reasons for filling out an IRS Form W-4 and there is no reason to challenge the right of *anyone* to fill one out. We might challenge the wisdom of surrendering one’s sovereignty in such a way, but we would never challenge the legality of doing so. The W-4 is identified in 26 U.S.C. §3402(p) and the regulations at 26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1 as an “agreement”:

Title 26  
CHAPTER I, SUBCHAPTER C  
PART 31, Subpart E  
Sec. 31.3402(p)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.

(a) In general.

An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of Sec. 31.3401(a)-3, made after December 31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts paid by the employer to the employee.** The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p) shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. (b) Form and duration of agreement. (1)(i) Except as provided in subdivision (ii) of this subparagraph, an employee who desires to enter into an agreement under section 3402(p) shall furnish his employer with Form W-4 (withholding exemption certificate) executed in accordance with the provisions of section 3402(f) and the regulations thereunder. The furnishing of such Form W-4 shall constitute a request for withholding.

1 Black's Law Dictionary defines "agreement" as follows:

2 "Agreement. A meeting of two or more minds; a coming together in opinion or determination; the coming  
3 together in accord of two minds on a given proposition. In law, a concord of understanding and intention between  
4 two or more parties with respect to the effect upon their relative rights and duties, of certain past or future facts  
5 or performances. The consent of two or more persons concurring respecting the transmission of some property,  
6 right, or benefits, with the view of contracting an obligation, a mutual obligation.

7 A manifestation of mutual assent on the part of two or more persons as to the substance of a contract.  
8 Restatement, Second, Contracts §3.

9 The act of two or more persons, who united in expressing a mutual and common purpose, with the view of altering  
10 their rights and obligations. The union of two or more minds in a thing done or to be done; a mutual assent to  
11 do a thing. A compact between parties who are thereby subjected to the obligation or to whom the contemplated  
12 right is thereby secured.

13 Although often used as a synonym for "contract", agreement is a broader term; e.g. an agreement might lack an  
14 essential element of a contract. The bargain of the parties in fact as found in their language or by implication  
15 from other circumstances including course of dealing or usage of trade or course of performance. U.C.C. §1-  
16 201(c); Uniform Consumer Credit Code, §1.301(3).

17 The writing or instrument which is evidence of an agreement.

18 See also Binding agreement; Compact; Consent; Contract; Covenant; International agreements; Meeting of  
19 minds.

20 The most important reason to fill out an IRS Form W-4 is to qualify for socialist benefits such as Socialist Security, Medicare,  
21 FICA, etc. In that sense, the W-4 becomes a "private contract" or "agreement" between the applicant and the United States  
22 government to procure "social insurance". Both the United States government and every individual have a Constitutionally  
23 protected right to privately contract. The Constitution of the United States of America, in Article 1, Section 10, explicitly  
24 forbids states of the Union from impairing the obligation of contracts but says nothing about the same requirement in the  
25 context of the general government. However, the U.S. Supreme Court has said that the same requirement applies to the  
26 federal government as well.

27 "Independent of these views, there are many considerations which lead to the conclusion that the power to  
28 impair contracts [either the Constitution or the Holy Bible], by direct action to that end, does not exist with the  
29 general [federal] government. In the first place, one of the objects of the Constitution, expressed in its  
30 preamble, was the establishment of justice, and what that meant in its relations to contracts is not left, as was  
31 justly said by the late Chief Justice, in Hepburn v. Griswold, to inference or conjecture. As he observes, at the  
32 time the Constitution was undergoing discussion in the convention, the Congress of the Confederation was  
33 engaged in framing the ordinance for the government of the Northwestern Territory, in which certain articles of  
34 compact were established between the people of the original States and the people of the Territory, for the  
35 purpose, as expressed in the instrument, of extending the fundamental principles of civil and religious liberty,  
36 upon which the States, their laws and constitutions, were erected. By that ordinance it was declared, that, in the  
37 just preservation of rights and property, 'no law ought ever to be made, or have force in the said Territory, that  
38 shall, in any manner, interfere with or affect private contracts or engagements bona fide and without fraud  
39 previously formed.' The same provision, adds the Chief Justice, found more condensed expression in the  
40 prohibition upon the States [in Article 1, Section 10 of the Constitution] against impairing the obligation of  
41 contracts, which has ever been recognized as an efficient safeguard against injustice; and though the prohibition  
42 is not applied in terms to the government of the United States, he expressed the opinion, speaking for himself and  
43 the majority of the court at the time, that it was clear 'that those who framed and those who adopted the  
44 Constitution intended that the spirit of this prohibition should pervade the entire body of legislation, and that  
45 the justice which the Constitution was ordained to establish was not thought by them to be compatible with  
46 legislation [or judicial precedent] of an opposite tendency.' 8 Wall. 623. [99 U.S. 700, 765] Similar views are  
47 found expressed in the opinions of other judges of this court."  
48 [[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 \(1878\)](#)]

49  
50 "A state can no more impair the obligation of a contract by her organic law [constitution] than by legislative  
51 enactment; for her constitution is a law within the meaning of the contract clause of the national constitution.  
52 Railroad Co. v. [115 U.S. 650, 673] McClure, 10 Wall. 511; Ohio Life Ins. & T. Co. v. Debolt, 16 How. 429;  
53 Sedg. St. & Const. Law, 637 And the obligation of her contracts is as fully protected by that instrument against  
54 impairment by legislation as are contracts between individuals exclusively. State v. Wilson, 7 Cranch, 164;  
55 Providence Bank v. Billings, 4 Pet. 514; Green v. Biddle, 8 Wheat. 1; Woodruff v. Trapnall, 10 How. 190;  
56 Wolff v. New Orleans, 103 U.S. 358."  
57 [[New Orleans Gas Company v. Louisiana Light Company, 115 U.S. 650 \(1885\)](#)]

1 We know that the Constitution does not authorize the federal government to offer “social insurance” to people in the states.  
2 Consequently, it does so by devious means:

- 3 1. By only offering it to statutory federal “employees” (public officers) working in the District of Columbia pursuant to 5  
4 U.S.C. §2105(a).
- 5 2. By requiring those in states of the Union who want to participate to stipulate in submitting the SS-5 form that:  
6 2.1. They are “U.S. persons” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) and “domiciliaries” who are completely subject to  
7 federal jurisdiction and all acts of Congress. See the SSA Form SS-5 and the regulation below for proof.

8 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(g\)](#)

9 (g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons—

10 (1) General rule—

11 (i) Social security number.

12 **A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the Internal Revenue Service**  
13 **as a number belonging to a U.S. citizen or resident alien individual.** A person may establish a different status  
14 for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue Service under such procedures as  
15 the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the use of a form as the Internal Revenue Service may  
16 specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien individual, the Internal Revenue Service will assign  
17 this status to the individual's social security number.

- 18 2.2. They are federal “employees” (public officers) as defined in 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1. Only a public employee on  
19 official duty can receive any kind of employment insurance from the federal government. Any other approach  
20 would make the government into a thief. The Supreme Court has said that a government that abuses its taxing  
21 powers to transfer wealth is a THIEF. But if the recipient of the redistributed wealth is a federal employee, then it  
22 is called “employment compensation”.

23 **“To lay with one hand the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**  
24 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is nonetheless a robbery**  
25 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**  
26 **legislative forms.**

27 *Nor is it taxation. A “tax,” says Webster’s Dictionary, “is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or*  
28 *property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or state.” “Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by*  
29 *the legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.” Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties*  
30 *v. St. John’s Church,<sup>7</sup> says, very forcibly,*

31 *I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by*  
32 *authority of the government for the purpose of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations --*  
33 *that they are imposed for a public purpose.*

34 *We have established, we think, beyond cavil that there can be no lawful tax which is not laid for a public purpose.*  
35 *It may not be easy to draw the line in all cases so as to decide what is a public purpose in this sense and what is*  
36 *not.*

37 [[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#)]

38 There is no reason whatsoever to challenge the fact that people in states of the Union can contract away their constitutional  
39 rights by entering into a private employment agreement between them and the federal or state government to procure “social  
40 insurance”. However, if their consent was procured:

- 41 1. Without being fully informed about the rights they were giving up.
- 42 2. Without full disclosure by and to both parties that consent is voluntary.
- 43 3. Without specifying that no negative repercussions for NOT providing consent are lawfully authorized.
- 44 4. Without the ability to quit the system at any time upon request.

45 Then consent was procured through fraud or constructive fraud. This type of constructive fraud, in fact, is quite evident with  
46 the W-4 form. The form:

- 1 1. Identifies itself as an “Employee Withholding Allowance Certificate”. Nowhere on the form is the form identified as an  
2 “agreement”. Only in the regulations that almost no Americans read at 26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1 is this form truthfully  
3 identified as a “voluntary withholding agreement”.
- 4 2. The Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.9.8 tells people that they cannot rely on any IRS publication,  
5 and by implication form also, as a basis for belief:

6 *“IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their*  
7 *advisors... While a good source of general information, publications should not be cited to sustain a position.”*  
8 *[Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 4.10.7.2.8 (05-14-1999)]*

9 Therefore, one cannot rely upon the W-4, which is an IRS publication, to accurately describe the terms of the contract  
10 between the parties. Therefore, the person signing this form has no way to deduce the terms of the contract. The purpose  
11 of the form is to therefore encourage false presumption and UNINFORMED consent. Not even the Internal Revenue  
12 Code itself can be relied upon to accurately describe the terms of the contract. According to the legislative notes under  
13 1 U.S.C. §204, the Internal Revenue Code is not “positive law”. Consequently, it is simply “prima facie evidence of  
14 law”. This means that it is “presumed” to be law but that they presumption is rebuttable. Anything involving  
15 “presumption” is a violation of due process of law as well as a religious sin under Numbers 15:30. Since the government  
16 cannot interfere with the free exercise of religion, then it cannot force you to presume anything as a natural person who  
17 is a believer. Therefore, there is not place one can go to get admissible, credible, non-presumptive evidence of the terms  
18 of this contract other than the Statutes at Large. The Statutes at Large:

- 19 2.1. Constitute a HUGE body of law that is hundreds of thousands of pages long.
- 20 2.2. Spans a period of over 200 years.
- 21 2.3. Is not available to the average American in the law library.
- 22 2.4. Is not available in its entirety online from the government.

23 To make things worse, the average American has been rendered essentially illiterate and dysfunctional by the  
24 government-run public “fool” system because they graduate from high school knowing absolutely nothing about law,  
25 and have never been taught how to do legal research. This omission is deliberate and was intended to promote and foster  
26 an antitrust monopoly by the bar association in each state upon the practice of law or the providing of legal services.

- 27 3. If you call up the IRS and ask them to confirm that the completion of the form is voluntary, in most cases they:  
28 3.1. Refuse to identify submission of the form as “voluntary”, even though the regulations identify it as such as indicated  
29 above.  
30 3.2. Refuse to provide their full legal name of the address where they can be served with legal papers. They do this  
31 because they know they are engaging in false commercial speech and are willfully trying to avoid being accountable  
32 for lying to the public. This is called “obstruction of justice” and it is a violation of 18 U.S.C. §1510, which is  
33 entitled “Obstructing Criminal Investigations”.  
34 3.3. Refuse to read, discuss, or defend the requirements of the law or the limitations imposed by law upon their authority.  
35 This makes them into “communists” according the U.S. Congress in [50 U.S.C. §841](#).  
36 3.4. Will identify any alternative positions as “frivolous”, and refuse to define the meaning of “frivolous” or the specific  
37 details of what is specifically wrong with the facts presented. This too makes them into a communist, according to  
38 the Congress under 50 U.S.C. §841.  
39 3.5. Will tell the private employer that he must withhold at single zero rate if the person refuses to complete a W-4.  
40 They will do this in spite of the fact that their own Internal Revenue Manual specifically says that private employers  
41 are NOT required to withhold:

42 *Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004)*  
43 *Payroll Deduction Agreements*

44 **2. Private employers, states, and political subdivisions are not required to enter into payroll deduction**  
45 **agreements. Taxpayers should determine whether their employers will accept and process executed agreements**  
46 **before agreements are submitted for approval or finalized.**  
47 [\[http://www.irs.gov/irm/part5/ch13s10.html\]](http://www.irs.gov/irm/part5/ch13s10.html)

- 48 3.6. Cannot submit a W-8 form if they were born in a state of the union, which is simply incorrect. See:  
49 3.6.1. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual*, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.14  
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
51 3.6.2. *Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers*, Form #04.101  
52 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

53 Consequently, all the false IRS rhetoric constitutes “false commercial speech” intended to deceive you into thinking that:

- 1 1. Participating in federal payroll withholding is NOT voluntary for private employers and private employees who are  
2 outside of exclusive federal jurisdiction under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17, even though the statutes and regulations  
3 clearly show otherwise.
- 4 2. The W-4 is NOT a voluntary “agreement” or contract in your case, even though it is in most but not necessarily all cases.
- 5 3. That there are no alternative withholding forms you can submit as a person born in a state of the Union, even though this  
6 is not the case because the W-8 is an example of a form that CAN lawfully be used as an alternative.
- 7 4. That procuring “social insurance” from the government is mandatory, even though the Constitution does not directly  
8 authorize the federal government to involve itself in such matters and therefore the federal government cannot even offer  
9 such services to anyone within states of the Union without making them into the equivalent of “virtual residents” of the  
10 District of Columbia under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) through their voluntary consent procured  
11 through yet more constructive fraud.

12 An injunction against the above types of “false commercial speech” on the part of the IRS should have been instituted long  
13 ago in order to protect our right to contract, the requirement for informed consent, and the rights and sovereignty of Americans  
14 domiciled within states of the Union who are protected by the Constitution. The fact that such an injunction has not been  
15 issued by any federal court is simply evidence that our public servants love effectively stealing your money more than they  
16 love justice, truth, and obeying the Constitution and its legislative intent.

17 *“For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness,  
18 and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”  
19 [1 Tim. 6:10, Bible, NKJV]*

20 Lastly, the statement “Only federal employees or federal officeholders need to complete IRS Form W-4” ambiguously uses  
21 the word “need”. There is a big difference between “need” and “are liable to” under the law. We have never and will never  
22 imply that anyone is legally “liable” to complete the IRS Form W-4, including federal employees. There is also not statute  
23 or regulation that we have ever identified which makes a person liable to complete or submit an IRS Form W-4. If there is  
24 such a regulation, we would certainly like for the government to show it to us.

#### 25 **10.11 Foreign earned income exclusion theory**

False Argument: Income outside the federal zone is nontaxable.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Only earnings of persons domiciled within the federal zone and temporarily abroad is taxable pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911. There is no provision within the I.R.C. or Treasury Regulations that imposes a tax upon statutory “U.S. citizens” or “permanent residents” domiciled in the federal zone who are within a state of the Union and not abroad.

Further information:  
1. [26 U.S.C. §911](#): Citizens and residents abroad

26 The IRS describes this theory as follows:

27 *“People claim that income earned outside the “federal zone” is nontaxable.”*

28 This argument originates from 26 U.S.C. §911(a)(1), which says:

29 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter N > PART III > Subpart B > § 911](#)  
30 [§ 911. Citizens or residents of the United States living abroad](#)

31 (a) Exclusion from gross income

32 *At the election of a qualified individual (made separately with respect to paragraphs (1) and (2)), **there shall be***  
33 ***excluded from the gross income of such individual, and exempt from taxation under this subtitle, for any***  
34 ***taxable year—***  
35 ***(1) the foreign earned income of such individual, and***  
36 ***(2) the housing cost amount of such individual.***

1 This subject is covered partially earlier in section 10.6, wherein we showed that there are indeed types of “taxable income”  
2 which can in fact be earned outside of the “federal zone”. Internal Revenue Code describes several Constitutional taxes that  
3 apply to several subjects of taxation, many of which are not limited to the “federal zone”. For instance:

- 4 1. [26 U.S.C. §911](#) identifies a source of taxable income in the case of “citizens or residents abroad”. By “abroad” is meant  
5 foreign countries. Foreign countries are not part of the “federal zone” as defined in the *Great IRS Hoax*. Therefore, the  
6 Internal Revenue Code does address subjects of taxation such as “citizens” or “residents” who are outside of the federal  
7 zone and can apply outside of the federal zone. We also covered this subject also in the previous section.
- 8 2. [26 U.S.C. §864\(c\)\(4\)\(B\)](#) describes a type of “taxable income” which is “effectively connected with a trade or business”  
9 and which is earned outside the “United States”, which we say means the “federal zone”.
- 10 3. [26 U.S.C. §4612\(a\)\(4\)](#) defines the “United States” as including the 50 states of the Union. This section applies to the tax  
11 imposed in [26 U.S.C. §4611](#) upon fuels imported into states of the Union. One of the few Constitutional subjects of  
12 federal taxation is that upon importation, which are referred to in Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 as “duties,  
13 imposts, and excises”. This also is a perfectly Constitutional tax which applies outside of the “federal zone”. We point  
14 this out in the *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, section 5.1.10.
- 15 4. Taxes on importation into states of the Union collected within the territorial waters under the exclusive control of the  
16 federal government. Such “imposts, duties, and excises” are collected under the authority of Article 1, Section 8, Clause  
17 1 of the Constitution and can lawfully be enforced in the territorial waters of the surrounding states of the Union. In fact,  
18 the very reason for the existence of the Coast Guard is as a vehicle to enforce the collection of these lawful taxes on  
19 imports. The ships of the original Coast Guard, in fact, were called “Revenue Cutters”.

20 For the purposes of this section we define the term “federal zone” is defined as follows:

21 *“Federal zone: The District of Columbia, the territories and possessions of the United States, and federal areas*  
22 *or enclaves within states of the Union owned or ceded to the federal/general government by an act of the state*  
23 *legislature.”*

24 If you would like to learn more about this subject, we refer you to our free *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.3.7  
25 entitled “What are the advantages and consequences of filing as a nonresident citizen?”.

## 26 **10.12 Claiming that Federal Courts Do Not Have Jurisdiction for Cases Involving Title 26**

False Argument: Federal courts have no jurisdiction for cases involving Title 26

Corrected Alternative Argument: Federal courts DO have jurisdiction over all cases involving Title 26, but they don’t  
have jurisdiction over “nontaxpayers”

Further information:

1. *Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts, Family Guardian Fellowship:*  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm>
2. *What Happened to Justice?*, Litigation Tool #08.001: Book which proves the U.S. District and Circuit Courts are  
Article IV territorial courts that only have jurisdiction over federal property, territory, and franchises.  
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>

27 The following is my response to just part of an article written by Irwin Schiff, as published in the AntiShyster News Magazine,  
28 Volume 7, No. 2, starting at page 44. Schiff has several issues very convoluted in this article. I will, however, address only  
29 three of the issues. I will address the federal court jurisdiction issue in this article, and two of the other issues in the next two  
30 following articles. Relating to the federal court jurisdiction, at page 45, Schiff states:

31 *“As incredible as it seems, there are no laws making alleged income tax offenses crimes, and no court was ever*  
32 *given jurisdiction to prosecute anyone for committing any such offense.”*

33 Schiff, as well as some other promoters, would lead the patriots to believe that the federal district courts do not have  
34 jurisdiction to try criminal cases for violations of the Internal Revenue Code, which is Title 26 of the United States Code.  
35 The reason given by the promoters of this argument is that there is no section in Title 26 granting the federal district courts  
36 jurisdiction in criminal cases. The true fact is, however, that Congress did grant the federal district courts such criminal  
37 jurisdiction. Let me explain.

1 [26 U.S.C. §7201](#) makes it a crime (felony) for any person to willfully attempt to evade or defeat a tax imposed by Title 26.  
2 [26 U.S.C. §7203](#) makes it a crime (misdemeanor) for any person required under Title 26 to make a return (report) to willfully  
3 fail to make such return. These are just two of the many crimes listed in Title 26.

4 The Criminal Code, Title 18 of the United States Code, grants federal district courts jurisdiction concerning criminal  
5 violations of Title 26, to wit:

6 *The district courts of the United States shall have original jurisdiction, exclusive of the courts of the States, of all*  
7 *offenses against the laws of the United States.*  
8 *[18 U.S.C. §3231. (In Part. Emphasis added.)]*

9 This issue has been heard and ruled on by federal courts before. A rather thorough history and ruling regarding [18 U.S.C.](#)  
10 [§3231](#), as it applies to crimes listed in Title 26, is provided in the case of *United States v. Sasscer*, 558 F.Supp. 33 (D. Ct.  
11 Maryland 1982). The *Sasscer Case* shows that the ancestry of [18 U.S.C. §3231](#) can be traced to the First Judiciary Act of  
12 1789 which also specified which courts would have original and exclusive jurisdiction of **all** crimes committed against the  
13 laws of the United States. Also, see *United States v. Spurgeon*, 671 F.2d. 1198 (8th Cir. 1982).

14 I would find it difficult to believe that any of the promoters of the "no criminal jurisdiction for Title 26 crimes" argument  
15 who also know John Sasscer personally would not also be fully aware of the facts documented by the court in the Sasscer  
16 Case. John Sasscer has worked closely with, and even has written article for, the Save-A-Patriot organization. Since Schiff  
17 also has worked closely with this organization, I would imagine that Schiff knows John Sasscer personally and should be  
18 well aware of the *Sasscer Case*. This is especially so since Schiff promotes himself as "the nation's leading authority on the  
19 income tax". (See <http://www.paynoincometax.com>)

20 Over the years, people like Otto Skinner (now deceased) have strongly disagreed with Irwin Schiff on many issues. In Otto  
21 Skinnners book, *The Biggest "Tax Loophole" of All*, he lists 18 flawed arguments in a chapter titled, *Why Some People Go To*  
22 *Jail*. Out of these 18 arguments which I consider to be legally flawed, I think you will find that Schiff has promoted about  
23 15 of them as if they are legally valid. What is important is that you check everything out for yourself so that you will not  
24 use a legally flawed argument in your own case. Nevertheless, the fact remains that the "no criminal jurisdiction for Title  
25 26 crimes" argument should not be an argument a patriot would want to waste his time and effort on in a court case.

26 Remember that the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A only applies inside the federal zone. Arguing that an Article I, II, or  
27 IV (of the Constitution) federal court does not have jurisdiction to hear cases involving acts of Congress that are only crimes  
28 inside the federal zone is irrational. A more effective approach is to argue that:

29 1. You are not engaged in a "trade or business", which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as "the functions of a public  
30 office" and not expanded elsewhere in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A to include any other thing. Rebut all  
31 information returns filed against you incorrectly, including W-2, 1098, and 1099 using the procedures below, and submit  
32 these rebuttals to both the IRS and the Court as evidence:

33 1.1. [Correcting Erroneous Information Returns](#), Form #04.001: Condenses the following four links into one  
34 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 1.2. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042's](#), Form #04.003:  
36 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

37 1.3. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098's](#), Form #04.004:  
38 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

39 1.4. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099's](#), Form #04.005:  
40 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

41 1.5. [Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2's](#), Form #04.006:  
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

43 For further details on the above, see the free article below:

[The "Trade or Business" Scam](#), Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

44 2. You did not commit the alleged crime within the federal zone.

45 **Note:** It's important if you are filing returns to NOT use the 1040 return if you are making this claim, because it  
46 establishes you as a resident of the federal zone. The IRS 1040NR Form is the correct form.

47 3. You are not a "U.S. citizen", and the 1040NR form and the W-8 form that you filed demonstrates this.

48 4. There are no implementing regulations applying the criminal statute outside the federal zone as required by the Federal  
49 Register Act, [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)](#).

- 1 5. The judge is not an article III judge authorized to try a person living outside the federal zone.
- 2 6. The District Court where the offense is tried is not an Article III court that can hear a matter relating to a resident of the
- 3 state without his voluntary consent, which you do not give.
- 4 7. The jury is not a jury of your peers, since you are a “national” but not a “citizen” under federal law while they must be
- 5 “U.S. citizens” in order to serve as federal jurors.

6 Consequently, the court has no jurisdiction over you. Demand proof of jurisdiction appear on the record, and the moving  
 7 party, who is the U.S. Attorney from the Department of Justice, has the burden of proving the jurisdiction, and they simply  
 8 can’t do this.

9 **10.13 We don’t earn “money” and therefore can’t earn “income”**

False Argument: You don’t earn “money” so you can’t earn taxable “income”

Corrected Alternative Argument: It is true that Black’s Law Dictionary defines “money” to EXCLUDE “notes” and that Federal Reserve NOTES are “notes” within the meaning of that definition. However, the approach of the courts to date is to treat “corporate bonds” called “Federal Reserve Notes” as “income”. This may not be lawful, but that is the path they have taken so far.

Further information:

1. The Money Scam, Form #05.041-exhaustive evidence that we don’t have lawful money and that Federal Reserve Notes are not lawful money for PRIVATE  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 2: Authority to borrow
3. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 5: Authority to coin money
4. 12 U.S.C. §411: Issuance to Reserve Banks, Nature of obligation; Redemption
5. 31 U.S.C. §3124: Exemption from taxation
6. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.2: Your Earnings Aren’t Taxable because it is Notes and Obligations of the U.S. Government  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 Black’s Law Dictionary defines “money” as follows:

11 ***“Money:** In usual and ordinary acceptance it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of*  
 12 *exchange, and **does not embrace notes**, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real*  
 13 *estate. Lane v. Railey, 280 Ky. 319, 133 S.W.2d. 74, 79, 81.”*  
 14 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1005]*

15 If you look at the Federal Reserve Notes in your pocket, you will find out that they are “notes”. Consequently, they are NOT  
 16 money as legally defined. In fact:

- 17 1. The private corporation called the “United States” issues “bonds” called Federal Reserve Notes. Those in possession of  
 18 said bonds are bondholders”, “stockholders”, and “investors” of the corporation.
- 19 1.1. Interest on these bonds called “Federal Reserve Notes” are paid to the Federal Reserve, which is neither federal nor  
 20 a “reserve”. Instead, it is a consortium of private, for profit international banks. The Federal Reserve is no more  
 21 “federal” than “Federal Express”!
- 22 1.2. The courts have ruled that the formation of any corporation amounts to a contract with the officers and the  
 23 stockholders of the corporation. Therefore, everyone in possession of said “bonds” and corporate “stocks” called  
 24 Federal Reserve Notes are contractors of the United States!:

25 *The court held that the first company’s charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of*  
 26 *the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr.*  
 27 *Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of*  
 28 *decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation was a contract between the state and the*  
 29 *stockholders, ‘a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that cannot be foreseen, would*  
 30 *shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken, if not destroy, that respect*  
 31 *which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.’*  
 32 *[New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885) ]*

- 1 2. The Constitution forbids any branch of the government to delegate any of its powers to any other branch and especially  
2 not to a private corporation such as the Federal Reserve. That is why:  
3 2.1. The U.S. Congress did not and cannot lawfully delegate its power to coin money to the PRIVATE Federal Reserve  
4 under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 5 of the Constitution.

5 *Where Congress exceeds its authority relative to the States, therefore, the departure from the constitutional*  
6 *plan cannot be ratified by the "consent" of state officials. An analogy to the separation of powers among the*  
7 *branches of the Federal Government clarifies this point. The Constitution's division of power among the three*  
8 *branches is violated where one branch invades the territory of another, whether or not the encroached-upon*  
9 *branch approves the encroachment.* In Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1, 118-137 (1976), for instance, the Court  
10 held that Congress had infringed the President's appointment power, despite the fact that the President himself  
11 had manifested his consent to the statute that caused the infringement by signing it into law. See National League  
12 of Cities v. Uesery, 426 U.S., at 842, n. 12. In INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919, 944-959 (1983), we held that the  
13 legislative veto violated the constitutional requirement that legislation be presented to the President, despite  
14 Presidents' approval of hundreds of statutes containing a legislative veto provision. See id., at 944-945. The  
15 constitutional authority of Congress cannot be expanded by the "consent" of the governmental unit whose domain  
16 is thereby narrowed, whether that unit is the Executive Branch or the States.  
17 [[New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144, 112 S.Ct. 2408, 120 L.Ed.2d. 120 \(1992\)\]](#)]

- 18 2.2. Federal Reserve Notes are issued NOT under the Constitutional power to *coin* money found in Article 1, Section  
19 8, Clause 5, but under the power *borrow* money found in Article 1, Section 8, Clause 2. The Treasury prints Federal  
20 Reserve Notes, sells them to the Federal Reserve for three cents, and the United States Government then borrows  
21 them back AT INTEREST from the Federal Reserve.

22 Even some state congressmen agree with the above conclusions. Below is what one Nevada State assembly member said  
23 about the above scam:

24 *"According to a monograph written by Edwin Vieira, Jr., even those who purport to print our money don't really*  
25 *know what a dollar is.*

26 *No statute defines – or ever has defined – the "one dollar" Federal Reserve Note "FRN" as the "dollar," or even*  
27 *as a species of "dollar." Moreover, the United States Code provides that FRNs "shall be redeemed in lawful*  
28 *money on demand at the Treasury Department of the United States. . .or at any Federal Reserve bank." Thus,*  
29 *FRNs are not themselves "lawful money" – otherwise, they would not be "redeemable in lawful money." And if*  
30 *FRNs are not even "lawful money," it is inconceivable that they are somehow "dollars," the very units in which*  
31 *all "United States money is expressed."*

32 *People are confused on this point because of the insidious manner in which FRNs "evolved" - actually*  
33 *degenerated is a more appropriate verb – from the late 1920s until today. FRNs of Series 1928 through Series*  
34 *1950E carried the obligation "The United States of America will pay to the bearer on demand [some number of]*  
35 *dollars." Prior to 1934, the notes carried the inscription "Redeemable in gold on demand at the United States*  
36 *Treasury, or in gold or lawful money at any Federal Reserve Bank." After 1934, the notes carried the inscription*  
37 *"this note. . .is redeemable in lawful money at the United States Treasury, or at any Federal Reserve Bank" (post-*  
38 *1934). Starting with Series 1963, the words "will pay to the bearer on demand" no longer appear, and each*  
39 *FRN simply states a particular denomination in "dollars."*

40 *The replies you received to your query from both John Ensign's office and the Treasury Department reveal just*  
41 *how confused this situation is. Being a man who considers his word his bond, I would have to say that the FRN*  
42 *is and remains a contract; whether or not the government chooses to admit this. . .they printed the things. At the*  
43 *top of the contract they proudly proclaim it to be a Federal Reserve Note. At the bottom they declare the value,*  
44 *as in the dollar bill as One Dollar. The value of goods or services the note may purchase has changed, albeit not*  
45 *for the better. However, if you hold a 1900 \$20 gold piece, you can still purchase what the coin could buy when*  
46 *it was minted.*

47 [. . .]

48 *I would have to say that, based on the oath I took when I assumed this office, the U.S. Government has not upheld*  
49 *its part on a contract begun back when it first began printing monetary notes. We still trade the notes for goods*  
50 *and services, but the trust is no longer there."*  
51 [[SEDM Exhibit #06.007; SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>](#)]

52 Some people have tried to exploit the above facts and underlying confusion to escape the requirement to pay income taxes.  
53 In the seventies and early eighties, advocates of the specie provisions in Art. 1, §10, cl. 1 of the U.S. Constitution made a  
54 concerted effort to educate people about this constitutional provision. The provision requires that all money issued by states  
55 can only be gold or silver and that paper money is not "money" as legally defined. Subsequently, several people (mostly

1 those who were desperate and ill prepared) acting pro se began litigating the issue. The courts have rendered the following  
2 adverse decisions on this issue described in the following subsections.

3 If you would like a very thorough investigation of the fact that we don't have lawful money, that Federal Reserve Notes are  
4 NOT lawful money for private purposes, see:

[The Money Scam](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.041  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 5 **10.13.1 Adverse Federal Decisions:**

- 6 1. *Koll v. Wayzata State Bank*, 397 F.2d. 124 (8th Cir. 1968)
- 7 2. *United States v. Daly*, 481 F.2d. 28 (8th Cir. 1973)
- 8 3. *Milam v. United States*, 524 F.2d. 629 (9th Cir. 1974)
- 9 4. *United States v. Scott*, 521 F.2d. 1188 (9th Cir. 1975)
- 10 5. *United States v. Gardiner*, 531 F.2d. 953 (9th Cir. 1976)
- 11 6. *United States v. Wangrud*, 533 F.2d. 495 (9th Cir. 1976)
- 12 7. *United States v. Kelley*, 539 F.2d. 1199 (9th Cir. 1976)
- 13 8. *United States v. Schmitz*, 542 F.2d. 782 (9th Cir. 1976)
- 14 9. *United States v. Whitesel*, 543 F.2d. 1176 (6th Cir. 1976)
- 15 10. *United States v. Hurd*, 549 F.2d. 118 (9th Cir. 1977)
- 16 11. *Mathes v. Commissioner*, 576 F.2d. 70 (5th Cir. 1978)
- 17 12. *United States v. Riften*, 577 F.2d. 1111 (8th Cir. 1978)
- 18 13. *United States v. Anderson*, 584 F.2d. 369 (10th Cir. 1978)
- 19 14. *United States v. Benson*, 592 F.2d. 257 (5th Cir. 1979)
- 20 15. *Nyhus v. Commissioner*, 594 F.2d. 1213 (8th Cir. 1979)
- 21 16. *United States v. Hori*, 470 F.Supp. 1209 (C.D.Cal. 1979)
- 22 17. *United States v. Tissi*, 601 F.2d. 372 (8th Cir. 1979)
- 23 18. *United States v. Ware*, 608 F.2d. 400 (10th Cir. 1979)
- 24 19. *United States v. Moon*, 616 F.2d. 1043 (8th Cir. 1980)
- 25 20. *United States v. Rickman*, 638 F.2d. 182 (10th Cir. 1980)
- 26 21. *Birkenstock v. Commissioner*, 646 F.2d. 1185 (7th Cir. 1981)
- 27 22. *Lary v. Commissioner*, 842 F.2d. 296 (11th Cir. 1988).

### 28 **10.13.2 Adverse State Decisions:**

- 29 1. *Chermack v. Bjornson*, 302 Minn. 213, 223 N.W.2d. 659 (1974)
- 30 2. *Leitch v. Oregon Dept. of Revenue*, 519 P.2d. 1045 (Or.App. 1974)
- 31 3. *Radue v. Zanaty*, 293 Ala. 585, 308 So.2d. 242 (1975)
- 32 4. *Rush v. Casco Bank & Trust Co.*, 348 A.2d. 237 (Me. 1975)
- 33 5. *Allen v. Craig*, 1 Kan.App.2d. 301, 564 P.2d. 552 (1977)
- 34 6. *State v. Pina*, 90 N.M. 181, 561 P.2d. 43 (N.M. 1977)
- 35 7. *Dorgan v. Kouba*, 274 N.W.2d. 167 (N.D. 1978)
- 36 8. *Trohimovich v. Dir., Dept. of Labor & Industry*, 21 Wash.App. 243, 584 P.2d. 467 (1978)
- 37 9. *Middlebrook v. Miss. State Tax Comm.*, 387 So.2d. 726 (Miss. 1980)
- 38 10. *Daniels v. Arkansas Power & Light Co.*, 601 S.W.2d. 845 (Ark. 1980)
- 39 11. *State v. Gasser*, 306 N.W.2d. 205 (N.D. 1981)
- 40 12. *City of Colton v. Corbly*, 323 N.W.2d. 138 (S.D. 1982)
- 41 13. *Epperly v. Alaska*, 648 P.2d. 609 (Ak.App. 1982)
- 42 14. *Solyom v. Maryland-National Capital Park & Planning Comm.*, 452 A.2d. 1283 (Md.App. 1982)
- 43 15. *People v. Lawrence*, 124 Mich.App. 230, 333 N.W.2d. 525 (Mich.App. 1983)
- 44 16. *Union State Bank v. Miller*, 335 N.W.2d. 807 (N.D. 1983)
- 45 17. *Richardson v. Richardson*, 332 N.W.2d. 524 (Mich.App. 1983)
- 46 18. *Cohn v. Tucson Elec. Power Co.*, 138 Ariz. 136, 673 P.2d. 334 (1983)
- 47 19. *First Nat. Bank of Black Hills v. Treadway*, 339 N.W.2d. 119 (S.D. 1983)
- 48 20. *Herald v. State*, 107 Idaho 640, 691 P.2d. 1255 (1984)
- 49 21. *Allnutt v. State*, 59 Md.App. 694, 478 A.2d. 321 (1984)

- 1 22. *Spurgeon v. F.T.B.*, 160 Cal.App.3d. 524, 206 Cal.Rptr. 636 (1984)
- 2 23. *Rothaker v. Rockwall County Central Appraisal Dist.*, 703 S.W.2d. 235 (Tex.App. 1985)
- 3 24. *De Jong v. County of Chester*, 98 Pa.Cmwlth. 85, 510 A.2d. 902 (1986)
- 4 25. *Baird v. County Assessors of Salt Lake & Utah Counties*, 779 P.2d. 676 (Utah 1989)
- 5 26. *State v. Sanders*, 923 S.W.2d. 540 (Tenn. 1996).

6 We can win this issue ultimately, but to do so will require experienced legal scholars who know what they are doing. The  
7 only person in America who should be in charge of money issue litigation is Dr. Edwin Vieira; see one of his articles. One  
8 of the goals of The Wallace Institute is to raise sufficient funds to turn Dr. Vieira loose to litigate this issue and win.

#### 9 **10.14 Misapplication of the Non-Resident Alien Position**

**False Argument:** You don't want to be a nonresident alien. They are the main "taxpayers". The only liability statute in the I.R.C. at 26 U.S.C. §1461 relates to nonresident aliens.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The tax described in I.R.C. Subtitle A isn't on "nonresident aliens" or any other "person". Instead, it is an excise tax upon a "trade or business", which is defined as "the functions of a public office" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) and also upon payments from the U.S. government. If you want to avoid the tax, simply avoid the activity and avoid federal franchises that might make you a recipient of federal payments.

**Further information:**

1. *The "Trade or Business" Scam*, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online*, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "nonresident alien"  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/NonresidentAlien.htm>
3. *Legal Basis for the Term "Nonresident Alien"*, Form #05.036  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 Some people contend we are for tax purposes "non-resident aliens". We endorse this argument in this book and we believe  
11 it has merit and will withstand litigation quite well. This position is the best documented, explained, and defended position  
12 towards tax freedom that we have encountered so far. Some of the more popular advocates of this approach include:

- 13 1. Paul Mitchell ("Mitch Modeleski") in his book "The Federal Zone", found at <http://www.supremelaw.org/>
- 14 2. Dan Meador (now deceased) of the Law Research and Registry at <http://lr-n-r.org/>.
- 15 3. Lynne Meredith in her books *Vultures in Eagle's Clothing* and *How to Cook A Vulture*. Unfortunately, her website was  
16 shut down in March 2002 and she stopped selling these two great books. Apparently, she was too close for comfort for  
17 the feds.

18 The subject of the Non-Resident Non-Person Position is covered exhaustively in the following free resources:

- 19 1. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020:  
20 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 21 2. *Legal Basis for the Term "Nonresident Alien"*, Form #05.036;  
22 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 23 3. *The Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.6.15 through 5.6.15.8:  
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 4. *Citizenship and Sovereignty Course*, Form #12.001  
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 Those engaged in a "trade or business" are "public officers" with a fiduciary duty to the parent corporation they work for,  
28 which is the United States Government. The United States government is defined in [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) as "a federal  
29 corporation". Therefore, those engaged in a "trade or business" are fiduciaries and agents of the federal government by the  
30 operation of private contract, which is formed by signing Forms W-4, 1040, SS-4, or SS-5 in most cases. Those who are  
31 party to these contracts and "private law", by virtue of being party, are referred to as "effectively connected with a trade or  
32 business". The "effectively connected" part means they are party to the private contract. Even the U.S. Supreme Court agrees

1 that taxes are “quasi-contractual”. The quasi-contract is all the prima facie evidence that connects you to a “trade or business”  
2 excise taxable franchise and the duties attached to the office you occupy:

3 “Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and  
4 we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce  
5 it outside the state where rendered, see *Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co.*, 127 U.S. 265, 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.

6 1370, compare *Fauntleroy v. Lum*, 210 U.S. 230, 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay**  
7 **taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in**  
8 **nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,**  
9 **in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or**  
10 **indebitatus assumpsit.** *United States v. Chamberlin*, 219 U.S. 250, 31 S.Ct. 155; *Price v.*  
11 *United States*, 269 U.S. 492, 46 S.Ct. 180; *Dollar Savings Bank v. United States*, 19 Wall. 227; and see  
12 *Stockwell v. United States*, 13 Wall. 531, 542; *Meredith v. United States*, 13 Pet. 486, 493. **This was the rule**  
13 **established in the English courts before the Declaration of Independence.** *Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's*  
14 *Exch. Rep. 223*; *Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 225*; *Attorney General v. Hatton,*  
15 *Bunbury's Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262*; *Attorney General v. \_ \_*, 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see *Comyn's Digest*  
16 *(Title 'Dett,' A, 9)*; *1 Chitty on Pleading*, 123; cf. *Attorney General v. Sewell*, 4 M.&W. 77. ”  
17 [*Milwaukee v. White*, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)]

18 Before they became party to the “social insurance” contract, they were non-resident non-persons. After they became party,  
19 they became “resident aliens”. This is confirmed by the following regulation, which is very revealing:

20 [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons](#)

21 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during*  
22 *the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the*  
23 *law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A*  
24 *domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the*  
25 *United States. **A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the***  
26 ***regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade***  
27 ***or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation.** A partnership engaged in trade or*  
28 *business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a*  
29 *partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. **Whether a***  
30 ***partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its***  
31 ***members or by the place in which it was created or organized.***  
32 [*Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]*

33 From the above, we can see that the act of engaging in a “trade or business” makes a “nonresident alien” into a “resident  
34 alien”. In effect, this “election” of choosing to engage in a privileged activity changes one’s status to a “resident” who then  
35 has a domicile in the District of Columbia. Those who are “resident” cannot truthfully claim to be “nonresident aliens”. [26](#)  
36 [U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) also both allow federal courts that are hearing federal income tax issues to move  
37 the effective domicile of a person to the District of Columbia if they are either a statutory “U.S. citizen” under 26 C.F.R.  
38 §1.1-1(c) or a “resident alien” under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#). The reason they can lawfully do this is that those who are  
39 engaged in a “public office”:

- 40 1. Are required to maintain that public office in the District of Columbia under [4 U.S.C. §72](#).
- 41 2. Are acting as “officers of a corporation”, and that corporation is the United States Government.

42 “Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; **all governments are corporations, created by**  
43 **usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but**  
44 **whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of**  
45 **power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the**  
46 **instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property.** It is  
47 a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes ‘all  
48 persons,’ ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.  
49 4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing  
50 of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of  
51 individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. ‘No man shall be taken,’ ‘no man shall be disseised,’ without due process of law, is a  
52 principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal  
53 government, by the amendments to the constitution.”  
54 [*Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge*, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]

1 3. Because those engaged in a “trade or business” are acting as officers of a federal corporation, then under [Federal Rule](#)  
2 [of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#), the law to be applied is the laws where the corporation was formed, which is the District of  
3 Columbia.

4 Therefore, if you are going to use the Non-Resident Non-Person Position, you must ensure that you are not party to any  
5 private contracts or franchises with the Federal government and that your citizenship status is correctly reflected in all  
6 government records. If you don’t do ALL of the following steps, then the government will unconstitutionally PRESUME  
7 you are a “resident” (statutory but not constitutional alien) rather than a non-resident non-person, regardless of what you say  
8 or “think” you are. If you want to BE one, you have to consistently ACT like one:

9 1. Correcting government records about you. Correcting all federal government records to correctly reflect your citizenship  
10 as a “national” but not a statutory U.S. citizen” under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c). For instructions on how to do this, refer to:

*Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual*, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.13

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 2. Politically and legally disassociating with the federal government using the following form, and providing this as  
12 evidence whenever you want to assert sovereignty in any court of law:

*Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States*, Form #10.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 3. Quitting the Social Security Program. This makes you into a federal agent, “federal personnel” (see [5 U.S.C.](#)  
14 [§552a\(a\)\(2\)](#)), and the equivalent of a “public officer”. See the following on how to leave Social Security and why you  
15 MUST leave if you want your freedom back:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 4. Rebutting all erroneous Information Returns. [26 U.S.C. §6041](#) establishes that the authority for filing all Information  
17 Returns, including IRS Forms W-2, 1098, and 1099, is earnings over \$600 that are connected with a “trade or business”.  
18 The method for rebutting and correcting these erroneous reports is explained in the free resources:

19 4.1. [26 U.S.C. §6041\(a\)](#): Describes the requirement for information returns.

20 4.2. [26 U.S.C. §7434](#): Basis to sue those who fill out false information returns.

21 4.3. Demand for Verified Evidence of “Trade or Business” Activity: Information Return (IR), Form #04.007: Submit  
22 this to private employers and financial institutions to prevent them from filing false reports of receipt of “public  
23 office” or “trade or business” earnings.

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 4.4. Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001: Condenses the following four links into one

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

25 4.5. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042’s, Form #04.003:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

26 4.6. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098’s, Form #04.004:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 4.7. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099’s, Form #04.005:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 4.8. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s, Form #04.006:

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 5. Civilly and criminally complaining against and prosecuting all parties who file false information returns against you,  
30 pursuant to:

31 5.1. [26 U.S.C. §7434: Civil Damages for Fraudulent Filing of Information Returns](#)

32 5.2. [26 U.S.C. §7207: Fraudulent Returns, Statements, and Other Documents](#)

33 5.3. [18 U.S.C. §912: Falsely impersonating an officer \[PUBLIC OFFICER\] or employee of the United States](#)

34 6. Opening a Financial Account without a Social Security Number and as a non-resident non-person rather than a “U.S.  
35 Person”: The Social Security Number identifies you as a “U.S. person”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) as  
36 a “citizen” or “resident” of the federal United States. This is what you become if you give the institution NOTHING but  
37 your name and ID when you open the account. You must submit an IRS Form W-8BEN to correct your correct status  
38 as a “nonresident alien” and not provide any SSN on the form if you want to avoid being a U.S. person. If you don’t do  
39 this, then according to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) or 26 U.S.C. §7408(d), you will be treated as having an effective domicile  
40 in the District of Columbia, which is a foreign jurisdiction. Below is the instructions to fill out IRS Form W-8BEN to  
41 avoid becoming a domiciliary of the District of Columbia that you can use to open financial accounts without SSN’s and  
42 without being a statutory “U.S. Person” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).  
43 <http://sedm.org/compliant-member-only-forms/about-irs-form-w-8ben-form-04-002/>

- 1 7. Filing the correct income tax return form, the 1040NR, if you file anything at all: You cannot file the IRS Form 1040.  
 2 Everything that goes on this form is “trade or business” earnings from a “public office”, as confirmed by 26 U.S.C.  
 3 §864(c)(3). IRS Document 7130 says that this form is ONLY for use by “citizens and permanent residents of the United  
 4 States”, which doesn’t include a person domiciled in a state of the Union not engaged in a “trade or business”.
- 5 8. Not filing IRS Form W-4 to stop withholding: This form is ONLY for use by federal “employees” or personnel. You  
 6 *must* use the IRS Form W-8BEN to stop withholding, as explained in the following free sources below:  
 7 8.1. About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202:  
 8 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
 9 8.2. Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers, Form #04.101:  
 10 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 11 9. Rebutting or preventing the Filing of Currency Transaction Reports (CTR), IRS Form 8300 filed against a person who  
 12 is withdrawing \$10,000 or more in currency from a financial institution. Pursuant to 31 U.S.C. §5331, these reports may  
 13 only be filed for transactions connected with a “trade or business”.

14 *Title 31: Money and Finance: Treasury*  
 15 [PART 103—FINANCIAL RECORDKEEPING AND REPORTING OF CURRENCY AND FOREIGN](#)  
 16 [TRANSACTIONS](#)  
 17 [Subpart B—Reports Required To Be Made](#)  
 18 [§ 103.30 Reports relating to currency in excess of \\$10,000 received in a trade or business.](#)

19 (11) Trade or business.

20 *The term trade or business has the same meaning as under [section 162 of title 26](#), United States Code.*

21 

---

22 [31 C.F.R. §1010.330\(d\)\(2\) General](#)

23 (2) *Receipt of currency not in the course of the recipient's trade or business.*

24 *The receipt of currency in excess of \$10,000 by a person other than in the course of the person's trade or*  
 25 *business is not reportable under 31 U.S.C. 5331.*

26 See the following form for details if you are not engaged in a “public office” and wish to prevent the false or fraudulent  
 27 filing of such a report on you:

*Demand for Verified Evidence of “Trade or Business” Activity: Currency Transaction Report (CTR), Form #04.008*  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

28 However, some individuals, including constitutional attorney Larry BeCraft (see <http://fly.hiwaay.net/~becraft/>), contend that  
 29 this argument lacks merit. He claims on his website that it has been rejected by the Federal courts in some cases, including  
 30 the following:

- 31 1. *United States v. Sloan*, 939 F.2d. 499, 501 (7th Cir. 1991)  
 32 2. *United States v. Jagim*, 978 F.2d. 1032, 1036 (9th Cir. 1992)  
 33 3. *United States v. Hilgeford*, 7 F.3d. 1340, 1342 (7th Cir. 1993)  
 34 4. *United States v. Mundt*, 29 F.3d. 233 (6th Cir. 1994) (“federal zone” case)  
 35 5. *Larue v. United States*, 959 F.Supp. 957 (C.D.Ill. 1997).

36 Another popular (but misguided) source of information that oppose the nonresident alien approach advocated in our book is  
 37 the Save A Patriot Fellowship organization (<http://www.save-a-patriot.org/>). Comments of detractors of the Non-Resident  
 38 Non-Person Position, if you read them, clearly reflect a fundamental lack of understanding of the following “words of art”  
 39 within the context of Title 26 of the U.S.C. or the Regulations (26 CFR):

- 40 • “United States”  
 41 • “State”  
 42 • “Federal Zone”  
 43 • “*within* the U.S.”  
 44 • “*without* the U.S.”  
 45 • “foreign country”  
 46 • “foreign”

1 If you would like to learn more about the Non-Resident Non-Person Position and how to properly and truthfully describe  
2 yourself as one as a person domiciled within a state of the Union, see the following informative pamphlet, which exhaustively  
3 analyzes this subject:

*Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 **10.15 Not a “Person” or an “individual”**

False Argument: I’m not a “person” and therefore not subject to the I.R.C.

Corrected Alternative Argument: All “individuals” in the I.R.C. Subtitle A are “public officers”. I am **an** “individual” in a common sense, but I am not **THE** STATUTORY “individual” described in all federal legislation, because that individual is a “public officer” pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) and an alien pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). The only “citizens” who are also “individuals” are those who are abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1). Since state nationals in a constitutional state are not “abroad” and are not statutory “citizens” per 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A), then they would NEVER be statutory “INDIVIDUALS” under the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A. See Form #10.011, Section 12 for details: <https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm>.

Further information:

1. *Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word “Person”*, Form #08.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”*, Form #05.042-proves that statutory “persons” are public officers in the government and not PRIVATE humans.  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online*, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “person”  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/person.htm>
4. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online*, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “individual”  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/individual.htm>
5. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public officer” for Income Tax Purposes*, Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 Some have contended in the courts that they were not "persons" under the Internal Revenue Code, an argument which has  
6 been lost several times, mainly because the argument was stated too generally and did not define the status of the party making  
7 it.

- 8
- 9 1. *Lovell v. United States*, 755 F.2d. 517, 519 (7th Cir. 1984) (all individuals, natural or unnatural, are subject to federal  
10 income tax on their wages)
- 11 2. *United States v. Karlin*, 785 F.2d. 90, 91 (3d Cir. 1986)
- 12 3. *United States v. Studley*, 783 F.2d. 934, 937 (9th Cir. 1986)(defendant who contended she was not a "taxpayer"  
13 because she was an "absolute, freeborn and natural individual" raised frivolous argument);
- 14 4. *United States v. Price*, 798 F.2d. 111, 113 (5th Cir. 1986)
- 15 5. *Itz v. United States Tax Court*, 1987 WL 15893, at 5, 87-2 USTC ¶9497 (W.D.Tex. May 6, 1987) (claim of  
16 plaintiff that he is a "de jure" citizen as opposed to a "de facto" citizen is without merit)
- 17 6. *Lonsdale v. United States*, 919 F.2d. 1440, 1447-48 (10th Cir. 1990)(plaintiff is a person subject to federal income tax,  
18 invalidating numerous other frivolous tax protester arguments)
- 19 7. *United States v. Silevan*, 985 F.2d. 962, 970 (8th Cir. 1993)
- 20 8. *United States v. Gerads*, 999 F.2d. 1255, 1256 (8th Cir. 1993)(these parties raised but had rejected the arguments that  
21 the U.S. has no "inland jurisdiction," that wages were not income, and that the federal income tax is voluntary. "And  
22 finally, we reject appellant's contention that they are not citizens of the United States, but rather 'Free Citizens of the  
23 Republic of Minnesota,' and consequently not subject to taxation").

24 First off, it is fundamental to civil jurisdiction that you cannot be subject to the statutes within a jurisdiction WITHOUT a  
25 consensual domicile there. You must therefore have a domicile on federal territory to have ANY civil status under the laws  
26 of Congress. Since you can only have a domicile in one place at a time, you cannot simultaneously be domiciled within a  
27 constitutional state AND federal territory. Therefore, you can only be a STATUTORY “citizen” or “resident” in one place  
28 at a time. This exhaustively proven in:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

To suggest that a human being can be a statutory "person" under the laws of congress and a statutory "person" under the civil statutes of their state is to engage in what George Orwell called doublespeak, to practice equivocation (Form #05.014), to perpetuate criminal identity theft (Form #05.046), and to violate the separation of powers that is the heart of the Constitution, as documented in:

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

The only exception to the above is in federal enclaves within constitutional states, where federal and state jurisdiction overlap under the Assimilated Crimes Act and the Buck Act. That place, in fact, is the ONLY place where state income taxes can lawfully be enforced because the definitions in all states of the Union revenue codes incorporate the definitions within the Internal Revenue Code.

Within the Internal Revenue Code, the statutory term "person" is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1).

[TITLE 26](#) > [Subtitle F](#) > [CHAPTER 79](#) > [Sec. 7701](#).

[Sec. 7701](#). - *Definitions*

(a) *When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof -*

(1) *Person*

*The term "person" shall be construed to mean and include [throughout the Internal Revenue Code] an [individual](#), a trust, estate, partnership, association, company or corporation.*

That definition includes the term "individual", but the term "individual" is never defined in the I.R.C. A definition of "individual" appears in the Treasury Regulations at 26 C.F.R. §1.441-1(c)(3), which implies that you can't be an "individual" unless you are an "alien":

[26 C.F.R. §1.441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(i) *Alien individual.*

*The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec. 1.1-1(c).*

---

[26 C.F.R. §1.441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(ii) **Nonresident alien individual.**

*The term nonresident alien individual means [persons](#) described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien [individuals](#) who are treated as [nonresident aliens](#) pursuant to [§ 301.7701\(b\)-7 of this chapter](#) for [purposes](#) of computing their U.S. [tax liability](#), or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under [§ 301.7701\(b\)-1\(d\) of this chapter](#). An alien individual who has made an [election](#) under section 6013(g) or (h) to be treated as a resident of*

1 the [United States](#) is nevertheless treated as a [nonresident alien](#) individual for [purposes](#) of [withholding](#) under  
2 chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.

3 The Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a governs the handling of tax records. It contains a definition of “individual” that further  
4 clarifies that an “individual” is a government employee. Note that the act falls within Title 5 of the U.S. Code, which is  
5 entitled “Government Organization and Employees”. The Privacy Act does not apply to other than federal employees.

6 *TITLE 5 - GOVERNMENT ORGANIZATION AND EMPLOYEES*  
7 *PART I - THE AGENCIES GENERALLY*  
8 *CHAPTER 5 - ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEDURE*  
9 *SUBCHAPTER II - ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEDURE*  
10 [Sec. 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

11 (a) Definitions

12 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent  
13 residence;

14 The U.S. Supreme Court has held that the ability to regulate private conduct is “repugnant to the Constitution”. Hence, to  
15 become a statutory “person” under federal law, you must engage in public conduct and become a public officer. 26 U.S.C.  
16 §2105(a) describes how that transformation occurs, which is simply the act of describing yourself as an “employee” on a  
17 government form such as an IRS Form W-4, because THAT employee is a statutory employee and therefore a public officer:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105](#)  
19 [§ 2105. Employee](#)

20 (a) For the purpose of this title, “**employee**”, **except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically**  
21 **modified, means an officer and an individual** who is—

22 (1) appointed in the civil service by one of the following acting in an official capacity—

23 (A) the President;

24 (B) a Member or Members of Congress, or the Congress;

25 (C) a member of a uniformed service;

26 (D) an individual who is an employee under this section;

27 (E) the head of a Government controlled corporation; or

28 (F) an adjutant general designated by the Secretary concerned under section [709 \(c\)](#) of title [32](#);

29 (2) engaged in the performance of a Federal function under authority of law or an Executive act; and

30 (3) subject to the supervision of an individual named by paragraph (1) of this subsection while engaged in the  
31 performance of the duties of his position.

32 By being compelled to sign a contract or agreement or evidence of consent called a W-4, you were compelled to ILLEGALLY  
33 become a statutory “employee” and therefore public officer within the U.S. government. Notice the language “means an  
34 officer AND an individual”. THIS is the public conduct and public officer franchise that grants federal courts the jurisdiction  
35 over what otherwise would be private conduct beyond their jurisdiction. Use of the Taxpayer Identification Number of Social  
36 Security Number does the same thing, because the regulations at 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 say that in the case of nonresident  
37 aliens, the number is ONLY required if you are engaged in the “trade or business” franchise and hence, are a public officer  
38 in the U.S. government just like 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) says.

39 Note also that both statutory “citizens” and statutory “residents” under the I.R.C. at 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) and 26 U.S.C.  
40 §3121(e) are also public officers in the U.S. government and franchisees, which is why the “trade or business” requirement  
41 is not also associated with them as it is with nonresident aliens in 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1. Statutory citizens and residents do  
42 not appear in the constitution and are franchises and creations of Congress which Congress can place any restrictions they  
43 want against. If they were simply human beings or were protected by the Constitution, then duties like that imposed within

1 31 U.S.C. §5314 (DUTY to report foreign bank accounts) would be unconstitutional and constitute involuntary servitude in  
2 violation of the Thirteenth Amendment and compelled self-incrimination in violation of the Fifth Amendment. This is one  
3 of the reasons why those who claim to be statutory “U.S. persons” when opening a bank account are required to supply a TIN  
4 or SSN: Because they are opening the account as a public officer on official business representing “U.S. Inc.” corporation  
5 and therefore are subject to federal law that can and does regulate almost exclusively government employees, officers, and  
6 instrumentalities. See:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 The conclusion that all “individuals” are “public officers”, federal statutory “employees” (but NOT employees in an ordinary  
8 sense), contractors, and agents is also consistent with the nature of the income tax described in Internal Revenue Code,  
9 Subtitle A primarily as an excise tax upon a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as a public office  
10 in the United States Government. See the following for proof:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 Therefore, an “individual” within the I.R.C. is either a “public office” or a government statutory “employee” who is either a  
12 “resident alien” or a “nonresident alien”. Under the I.R.C., you cannot be a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to 26 C.F.R.  
13 §1.1-1(c) and also be an “individual” unless you are abroad and come under a tax treaty as an “alien” in respect to the foreign  
14 country you temporarily inhabit pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911.

15 The above analysis and links lead to the following very important conclusions:

- 16 1. If you are born in a state of the Union, you start out as a “national but not citizen” and a nonresident alien pursuant to 8  
17 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21), which means you are also an “individual” within the meaning of the I.R.C., but ONLY if you are  
18 engaged in a “trade or business” so as to connect you with federal contracts, employment, or franchises.
- 19 2. If you are not connected with a “trade or business” (public office) as a nonresident alien, then you are not THE  
20 “individual” who can be the proper subject of the I.R.C. A “nonresident alien”, by definition, is not “resident” and  
21 therefore not subject to any part of the Internal Revenue Code. I.R.C. Subtitle A does not have extraterritorial jurisdiction  
22 over anyone but those domiciled in the statutory but not constitutional “United States\*\*\*” (federal territory) AND who  
23 are engaged in federal employment, agency, contracts, or franchises.
- 24 3. Use of a Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN) creates a prima facie presumption that you are engaged in a “trade or  
25 business”. See the instructions for IRS Form 1042-S for proof.
- 26 4. If anyone files Information Returns, such as the IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, 1099 on you, then pursuant to 26 U.S.C.  
27 §6041, they have created a prima facie presumption that you are engaged in a “trade or business”, which means that you  
28 are now subject to federal law and an “individual” because connected with federal employment.
- 29 5. If you have either used a TIN or had Information Returns filed against you and you did not rebut both of these, then you  
30 are presumed to consent to being engaged in a “trade or business” and therefore are an “individual”. Most people fall in  
31 this category because they do not rebut the TIN and send in corrected information returns to negate their presumed status  
32 as “taxpayers”. Consequently, they are “individuals” and the courts rightly label their arguments as frivolous when they  
33 argue that they are not “persons” or “individuals” within the meaning of the I.R.C.

34 Consequently, if you want to avoid being legally classified as a “person” or an “individual” within the meaning of the I.R.C.,  
35 you must stop using TINs, stop filing IRS Form W-4, stop withholding, and rebut all Information Returns that are wrongfully  
36 filed against you so that there is no connection to federal employment or franchises that will transform you into an  
37 “individual” or a “person” subject to the I.R.C. or a “taxpayer”. For information about how to correct false Information  
38 Returns, see:

*Income Tax Withholding and Reporting Course*, Form #12.004, Item #3.10  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

39 We cover this subject of being a “person” or an “individual” more thoroughly in the following references:

- 40 1. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 3.12.1.10: “Individual (26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3))”
- 41 2. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.5.3: “You’re not a ‘U.S. citizen’ if you file IRS Form 1040, You’re an Alien”

1 3. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.5.4: "You're not the 'individual' mentioned at the top of the 1040 form if you  
2 are a 'U.S. citizen' domiciled in the federal 'United States'"

3 We believe it is far more fruitful to argue the excise taxable activities subject to tax and whether you are involved in them,  
4 than it is to pointlessly argue that you are not a "person" under the I.R.C.

### 5 **10.16 Filing 1099s against IRS Agents**

6 At one time, some asserted that when an agent of the government inflicted damage upon somebody, the proper response  
7 should be filing a Form 1099 against the agent because the agent was "enriched" by the damage so inflicted. Parties doing  
8 this went to jail.

- 9 1. *United States v. Yagow*, 953 F.2d. 423 (8th Cir. 1992)
- 10 2. *United States v. Kuball*, 976 F.2d. 529 (9th Cir. 1992)
- 11 3. *United States v. Dykstra*, 991 F.2d. 450 (8th Cir. 1993).

12 Of course, today we have essentially the same thing in the format of filing common law liens. More than enough people have  
13 gone to jail with such lunacy. Recently Roger Elvick, who went to jail for doing this, has again incorporated into his  
14 "redemption process" this same scheme. We also remind our readers that 26 U.S.C. §7434 provides for civil remedies in the  
15 case of fraudulent Information Returns, which is what a 1099 containing false information would be classified as.

### 16 **10.17 Notice of Levy not a "Levy"**

False Argument: A "notice of levy" is not a "levy"

Corrected Alternative Argument: The I.R.C defines what a "levy" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(21\)](#), but that "levy" is not a "levy" issued by a court within the meaning of the common law. Therefore, no legal obligation to levy in the sense of judicial process can accrue from receipt of an IRS Form 668(A)(c)(DO), "Notice of Levy".

Further information:

1. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online*, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "levy"  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/levy.htm>
2. [26 U.S.C. §6331](#): Authority for levies. Notice that paragraph (a) only authorizes levies against federal agencies, instrumentalities, and employees and not private individuals.

17 A popular argument currently circulating is that a mere notice of levy is not equal to a levy and thus may not be used for tax  
18 collection purposes. This argument originates from sources such as that below:

19 *A "levy" requires that property be brought into legal custody through seizure, actual or constructive, levy being*  
20 *an absolute appropriation in law of property levied on, and **mere notice of intent to levy is***  
21 ***insufficient.** *United States v. O'Dell*, 6 Cir., 1947, 160 F.2d. 304, 307. Accord, *In re Holdsworth*,*  
22 *D.C.N.J. 1953, 113 F.Supp. 878, 888; *United States v. Aetna Life Ins. Co. of Hartford, Conn.*, D.C.Conn. 1942,*  
23 *146 F.Supp. 30, 37, in which Judge Hincks observed that he could "**find no statute which says that a***  
24 ***mere notice shall constitute a 'levy.'**" There are cases which hold that a warrant for distraint is*  
25 *necessary to constitute a levy. *Givan v. Cripe*, 7 Cir., 1951, 187 F.2d. 225; *United States v. O'Dell*, supra. The*  
26 *Court of Appeals for the Third Circuit state in its opinion, 221 F.2d. at page 642, "These sections [26 U.S.C.*  
27 *§§3690-3697] require that levy by a deputy collector be accompanied by warrants of distraint [issued by a judge*  
28 *in a legal proceeding]."* *In re Brokol Manufacturing Co.*, supra.  
29 [*Freeman v. Mayer*, 152 F.Supp. 383 (1957)]  
30

31 *Nothing alleged to have been done amounts to a levy, which requires that the property be brought into legal*  
32 *custody through seizure, actual or constructive, levy being 'an absolute appropriation in law of the property*  
33 *levied upon.'* [Rio Grande R. Co. v. Gomila](#), 132 U.S. 478, 10 S.Ct. 155, 33 L.Ed. 400; [In re Weinger, Bergman](#)  
34 [& Co., D.C.](#), 126 F. 875, 877; [Smith v. Packard](#), 7 Cir., 98 F. 793. ***Levy is not effected by***  
35 ***mere notice.*** [Hollister v. Goodale](#), 8 Conn. 332, 21 Am.Dec. 674; [Meyer v. Missouri Glass Co.](#), 65 Ark.  
36 [286](#), 45 S.W. 1062, 67 Am.St.Rep. 927; [Jones v. Howard](#), 99 Ga. 451, 27 S.E. 765, 59 Am.St.Rep. 231.

1 *Section 3692 does not prescribe any procedure for accomplishing a levy upon a bank account. The method*  
2 *followed in the cases is that of issuing warrants of distraint, making the bank a party, and serving with the*  
3 *notice of levy copy of the warrants of distraint and notice of lien. Cf. [Commonwealth Bank v. United States, 6](#)*  
4 *Cir., 115 F.2d. 327; [United States v. Bank of United States, D.C., 5 F.Supp. 942, 944.](#) No warrants of distraint*  
5 *were issued here.*  
6 *[[United States v. O'Dell, 160 F.2d. 304 \(1947\)](#)]*

7 Some courts have not accepted this idea and contradicted the above.

- 8 1. *United States v. Eiland*, 223 F.2d. 118, 121 (4th Cir. 1955)
- 9 2. *Rosenblum v. United States*, 300 F.2d. 843, 844-45 (1st Cir. 1962)
- 10 3. *United States v. Pittman*, 449 F.2d. 623, 627 (7th Cir. 1971)
- 11 4. *In re Chicagoland Ideel Cleaners, Inc.*, 495 F.2d. 1283, 1285 (7th Cir. 1974)
- 12 5. *Wolfe v. United States*, 798 F.2d. 1241, 1245 (9th Cir. 1986)
- 13 6. *Sims v. United States*, 359 U.S. 108, 79 S.Ct. 641 (1959).

14 Perhaps there are some remaining methods to prevail on this argument, but serious damage has already been done.

15 Some tax organizations also claim to be able to remove liens or levies, which is impossible if you think about it logically.  
16 Since the IRS placed the lien or levy the IRS and only the IRS can reverse their action and remove it. This is analogous to  
17 the credit repair organization that claims to be able to "erase" negative credit for you, when in fact it is the employee working  
18 at TRW or one of the other major credit bureaus that might push the "delete" key and "erase" what they themselves have  
19 posted. All one can do is petition under Law for the erasure.

20 All that any individual or tax organization can do is to argue the misapplication of the tax code by the IRS pertaining to liens  
21 and levies on behalf of their member, which is precisely what the Save-A-Patriot Fellowship does for those members who  
22 give the Fellowship their power-of-attorney.

#### 23 **10.18 Title 26 is not positive law**

False Argument: Title 26 is not positive law

Corrected Alternative Argument: Title 26 is a "presumption" that may not be cited against persons protected by the Constitution, unless they make themselves subject by volunteering to become "taxpayers" engaged in the "trade or business" franchise, and written proof of informed consent to engage in the franchise must be proven on the record in order for them to become "taxpayers". Otherwise, the presumption of innocence until proven guilty is violated.

Further information:

1. [1 U.S.C. §204](#): Shows that Title 26 is not positive law
2. [Requirement for Consent](#), Form #05.003. See sections 9 through 9.6, and 14.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 The following web page:

25 <http://fly.hiwaay.net/~becraft/titles.html>

26 contains a good memo explaining the titles of the code and why they were adopted. But against this explanation, people still  
27 run around asserting a contrary and groundless position; see:

- 28 1. *Ryan v. Bilby*, 764 F.2d. 1325, 1328 (9th Cir. 1985)(stating that "Congress's failure to enact a title into positive law has  
29 only evidentiary significance and does not render the underlying enactment invalid or unenforceable");
- 30 2. *United States v. Zuger*, 602 F.Supp. 889, 891-92 (D. Conn. 1984) (holding that "the failure of Congress to enact a title  
31 as such and in such form into positive law . . . in no way impugns the validity, effect, enforceability or constitutionality  
32 of the laws as contained and set forth in the title"), aff'd without op., 755 F.2d. 915 (2d Cir.), cert. denied, 474 U.S. 805  
33 (1985);
- 34 3. *Young v. IRS*, 596 F.Supp. 141, 149 (N.D. Ind. 1984) (asserting that "even if Title 26 was not itself enacted into positive  
35 law, that does not mean that the laws under that title are null and void");

1 4. *Berkshire Hathaway Inc. v. United States*, 8 Cl.Ct. 780, 784 (1985) (averring that the I.R.C. "is truly 'positive law'"),  
2 aff'd, 802 F.2d. 429 (Fed. Cir. 1986).

3 The subject of the requirement of positive law more much more thoroughly covered in the memorandum of law below, which  
4 may also prove helpful:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5 The above memorandum demonstrates that statutes which are not positive law only acquire "the force of law"  
6 extraterritorially with the consent of the franchisee and may only be enforced on federal territory and not elsewhere as required  
7 by [4 U.S.C. §72](#), which is the heart of the Separation of Powers Doctrine. This fact is established by [28 U.S.C. §1366](#).

8 We think it is a very bad idea to argue that the I.R.C. is not "law" for ANYONE, or is not enforceable, because it is both  
9 within the U.S. Government or on federal territory. Interestingly, I.R.C. Sections 7408(d) and 7701(a)(39) both place all  
10 "citizens and residents", which is a synonym for all federal corporate instrumentalities and "public offices", right back in the  
11 District of Columbia if they are not situated on federal territory, regardless of where they physically are. This transformation  
12 is accomplished pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b)(2), whereby corporations and instrumentalities wholly  
13 owned by corporations, are subject to the laws of the place of incorporation of the corporation, which in the case of the  
14 "United States" federal corporation is the District of Columbia pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). These "citizens and  
15 residents" mentioned in I.R.C. §7408(d) and 7701(a)(39) cannot be anything other than federal instrumentalities because it  
16 is a crime to kidnap a private person's legal identity and non-consensually move it to the District of Columbia in violation of  
17 18 U.S.C. §1201, 18 U.S.C. §1028(a)(7), and 18 U.S.C. §1028A.

18 **10.19 "Federal income taxes" are contractual**

False Argument: Federal income taxes are contractual

Corrected Alternative Argument: I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are private law that only apply to "taxpayers", and proof of informed consent to the private law/franchise must appear on the record in order to cite it against a person protected by the Constitution. The U.S. Supreme Court describes the I.R.C. as "quasi-contractual", not "contractual". *Milwaukee v. White*, [296 U.S. 268](#) (1935). Consent IS required in order to become a "taxpayer", but the method of procuring that consent cannot be described as a "contract" per se.

Further information:

1. Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002. Proves that the Social Security Act is a trust which makes you into a "trustee" of the public trust  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 Some people argue that federal income taxes are contractual in nature and that they don't consent to the contract. Such  
20 rhetoric is rebutted by the following:

21 *"A tax is not regarded as a debt in the ordinary sense of that term, for the reason that a tax does not depend upon*  
22 *the consent of the taxpayer and there is no express or implied contract to pay taxes. **Taxes are not contracts***  
23 *between party and party, either express or implied; but they are the positive acts of the government, through*  
24 *its various agents, binding upon the inhabitants, and to the making and enforcing of which their personal*  
25 *consent individually is not required."*  
26 *[Cooley, Law of Taxation, 4th Ed., pgs 88-89]*

27 The above is a deception at best and a LIE at worst. A "taxpayer" is legally defined as a person liable, and it is true that for  
28 such a person, taxes are not consensual. HOWEVER, the choice about whether one wishes to BECOME a "taxpayer" as  
29 legally defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) is based on the following two voluntary choices of the human being:

- 30 1. Choosing a domicile on federal territory and no part of a state of the Union.

1 2. Choosing to engage in the “trade or business” excise taxable franchise, which in fact IS a voluntary action.

2 By their careful choice of words, Cooley has misrepresented the truth so the government could get into your pocket and obtain  
3 property that it isn’t entitled to. What else would you expect of greedy LIARS, I mean “lawyers”?

4 In fact, the U.S. Supreme Court itself has identified income taxes as “quasi-contractual”. To wit:

5 “Even if the judgment is deemed to be colored by the nature of the obligation whose validity it establishes, and  
6 we are free to re-examine it, and, if we find it to be based on an obligation penal in character, to refuse to enforce  
7 it outside the state where rendered, see *Wisconsin v. Pelican Insurance Co.*, [127 U.S. 265](#), 292, et seq. 8 S.Ct.  
8 *1370*, compare *Fauntleroy v. Lum*, [210 U.S. 230](#), 28 S.Ct. 641, **still the obligation to pay**  
9 **taxes is not penal. It is a statutory liability, quasi contractual in**  
10 **nature, enforceable, if there is no exclusive statutory remedy,**  
11 **in the civil courts by the common-law action of debt or**  
12 **indebitatus assumpsit.** *United States v. Chamberlin*, [219 U.S. 250](#), 31 S.Ct. 155; *Price v.*  
13 *United States*, [269 U.S. 492](#), 46 S.Ct. 180; *Dollar Savings Bank v. United States*, 19 Wall. 227; and see  
14 *Stockwell v. United States*, 13 Wall. 531, 542; *Meredith v. United States*, 13 Pet. 486, 493. **This was the rule**  
15 **established in the English courts before the Declaration of Independence.** *Attorney General v. Weeks, Bunbury's*  
16 *Exch. Rep. 223*; *Attorney General v. Jewers and Batty, Bunbury's Exch. Rep. 225*; *Attorney General v. Hatton,*  
17 *Bunbury's Exch. Rep. [296 U.S. 268, 272] 262*; *Attorney General v. \_ \_*, 2 Ans.Rep. 558; see *Comyn's Digest*  
18 *(Title 'Dett,' A, 9)*; *1 Chitty on Pleading*, 123; cf. *Attorney General v. Sewell*, 4 M.&W. 77. “  
19 [*Milwaukee v. White*, [296 U.S. 268](#) (1935)]

20 In other words, income taxes amount to nothing more than an “ASSUMED OR PRESUMED debt”. They are trying to hide  
21 this fact by using Latin. Scoundrels. There are HUGE problems with this approach to taxes by the Supreme Court:

22 1. All presumptions that impair constitutionally guaranteed rights are a violation of due process of law, including the  
23 presumption that a person has a “presumed debt” called a “tax” owing:

24 *Rutter Group Practice Guide*  
25 *Federal Civil Trials and Evidence*

26 (1) [8:4993] **Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:** *A conclusive presumption may be defeated*  
27 *where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such*  
28 *cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights.*  
29 *[Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414*  
30 *U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates*  
31 *process]*  
32 *[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34]*

33 2. If they can “assume a debt”, then the requirement for equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the  
34 Constitution also allows me to assume that they owe me money also. If they won’t enforce the same requirement upon  
35 themselves that they enforce upon me, they have granted themselves a “title of nobility” in violation of the Constitution:

36 *Constitution of the United States*  
37 *Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8*

38 **No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States [INCLUDING TO ITSELF]:** *And no Person holding*  
39 *any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present,*  
40 *Emolument, Office, or Title, of any kind whatever, from any King, Prince or foreign State.*

41 Below is the meaning of “quasi-contract” from the above ruling:

42 “**Quasi contract.** *An obligation which law creates in absence of agreement; it is invoked by courts where there is*  
43 *unjust enrichment. Andrews v. O'Grady, 44 Misc.2d 28, 252 N.Y.S.2d. 814, 817. Sometimes referred to as*  
44 *implied-in-law contracts (as a legal fiction) to distinguish them from implied-in-fact contracts (voluntary*  
45 *agreements inferred from the parties' conduct). Function of "quasi-contract" is to raise obligation in law where*  
46 *in fact the parties made no promise, and it is not based on apparent intention of the parties. Fink v. Goodson-*  
47 *Todman Enterprises, Limited, 9 C.A.3d. 996, 88 Cal.Rptr. 679, 690. See also Contract.”*  
48 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1245]*

1 The trouble with calling income taxes “quasi-contractual” is that equal protection requires the government to allow YOU to  
2 use the same vehicle of “implied contracts” against them when they unjustly enrich themselves with your labor or property.  
3 For instance, if they are illegally enforcing the I.R.C. against a “nontaxpayer” and they send you all these notices that you  
4 must respond to, that counts as involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against  
5 involuntary servitude, which incidentally ALSO applies on federal territory. By engaging in unlawful enforcement against a  
6 “nontaxpayer” not subject to the I.R.C. and not compensating you for all the burdens they create in that process, they are  
7 being “unjustly enriched” with your labor and possibly your property, for which there is an implied contract that they must  
8 repay:

9 *“A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States.”<sup>90</sup> Such claims are*  
10 *sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent.<sup>91</sup> **The***  
11 ***general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the***  
12 ***wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.**<sup>92</sup> **If, for example, money or property***  
13 ***of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the***  
14 ***United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.**<sup>93</sup>”*  
15 *[American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)]*  
16

17 *“When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this*  
18 *money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the*  
19 *Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to*  
20 *entertain the suit.*  
21 *90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.”*  
22 *[Gordon v. U.S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981)]*  
23

24 ***“The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has***  
25 ***gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake***  
26 ***without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.***  
27 ***What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. ‘An action will lie whenever***  
28 ***the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated***  
29 ***by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is***  
30 ***immaterial.**”*  
31 *[Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421]*

32 If they won’t enforce the concept of quasi-contracts BOTH WAYS, then they are hypocrites who have violated your right to  
33 equal protection and equal treatment that is the foundation of the Constitution and created a Title Of Nobility upon themselves  
34 by conferring rights on their part that you don’t have. This completely turns the concept of “delegated and enumerated”  
35 powers on its head and destroys the foundation of the Constitution. The people cannot delegate ANY authority to the  
36 government that they themselves do not ALSO have. This is confirmed by the following maxims of law:

37 *Nemo dat qui non habet.*  
38 *No one can give who does not possess. Jenk. Cent. 250.*

39 *Nemo plus juris ad alienum transferre potest, quam ispe habent.*  
40 *One cannot transfer to another a right which he has not. Dig. 50, 17, 54; 10 Pet. 161, 175.*

41 *Nemo potest facere per alium quod per se non potest.*  
42 *No one can do that by another which he cannot do by himself.*

43 *Qui per alium facit per seipsum facere videtur.*  
44 *He who does anything through another, is considered as doing it himself. Co. Litt. 258.*

---

<sup>90</sup> United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button's Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

<sup>91</sup> Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

<sup>92</sup> Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

<sup>93</sup> Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069; United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 *Quicquid acquiritur servo, acquiritur domino.*  
2 *Whatever is acquired by the servant, is acquired for the master. 15 Bin. Ab. 327.*

3 *Quod per me non possum, nec per alium.*  
4 *What I cannot do in person, I cannot do by proxy. 4 Co. 24.*

5 *What a man cannot transfer, he cannot bind by articles.*

6 [*Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
7 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

8 If you would like to know how this “quasi-contract” works, see the following for an exhaustive analysis:

9 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003</a> 10 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
---

11 Therefore, I.R.C. Subtitles A and C are excise taxes upon a franchise called a “trade or business” and that all government franchises constitute contracts between the government grantor and the franchisee, which in the case of the I.R.C. Subtitle A income tax is called a “taxpayer”:

12 ***“As a rule, franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon***  
13 ***valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,***<sup>94</sup>  
14 ***and thus a franchise partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is***  
15 ***subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be***  
16 ***granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising***  
17 ***it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. **But when granted,*****  
18 ***it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing***  
19 ***out of its other nature as publici juris.***<sup>95</sup>  
20 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §4: Generally (1999)*]

21 The above admits that all franchises are “property”. The reason they are property of the government grantee is because in  
22 law, all rights are property and anything that conveys rights such as a contract is also property. It is this characteristic that is  
23 the sole source of all of the jurisdiction of federal courts over income taxes, in fact. All federal district and circuit courts are  
24 Article IV legislative courts whose jurisdiction derives exclusively from Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States  
25 Constitution, which grants congress exclusive jurisdiction to “make all needful rules and regulations regarding the territory  
26 and other property of the government”.

27 *U.S. Constitution*  
28 *Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2*

29 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations **respecting the Territory***  
30 ***or other Property [franchises, chattel property, contracts] belonging to the United States;** and nothing in this*  
31 *Constitution shall be so construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

32 I.R.C. Subtitle A is a franchise agreement for federal “public officers” in receipt, control, and custody of private property  
33 donated to a public use to procure the benefits of the “trade or business” franchise. It is unlawful for a private person or  
34 anyone other than a “public officer” to be in custody or control of public property. All such persons are fiduciaries and  
35 “transferees” pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §6091 and 6903. The federal courts are simply a corporate arbitration board for all those  
36 managing federal property. For these people, the I.R.C. Subtitle A is “law”, “private law”, “special law” and for NO  
37 OTHERS. The ONLY way that federal courts could in fact have jurisdiction over the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A is  
38 if it was a contractual franchise. Without the existence of a contractually enforceable right and by implication, a franchise,  
39 there is no way they could even lawfully hear an income tax case because the management of federal property, territory,  
40 domiciliaries, and franchises would then NOT be at issue and therefore beyond the jurisdiction of the federal district and  
41 circuit courts. This fact is exhaustively proven earlier in section 9.3.4.

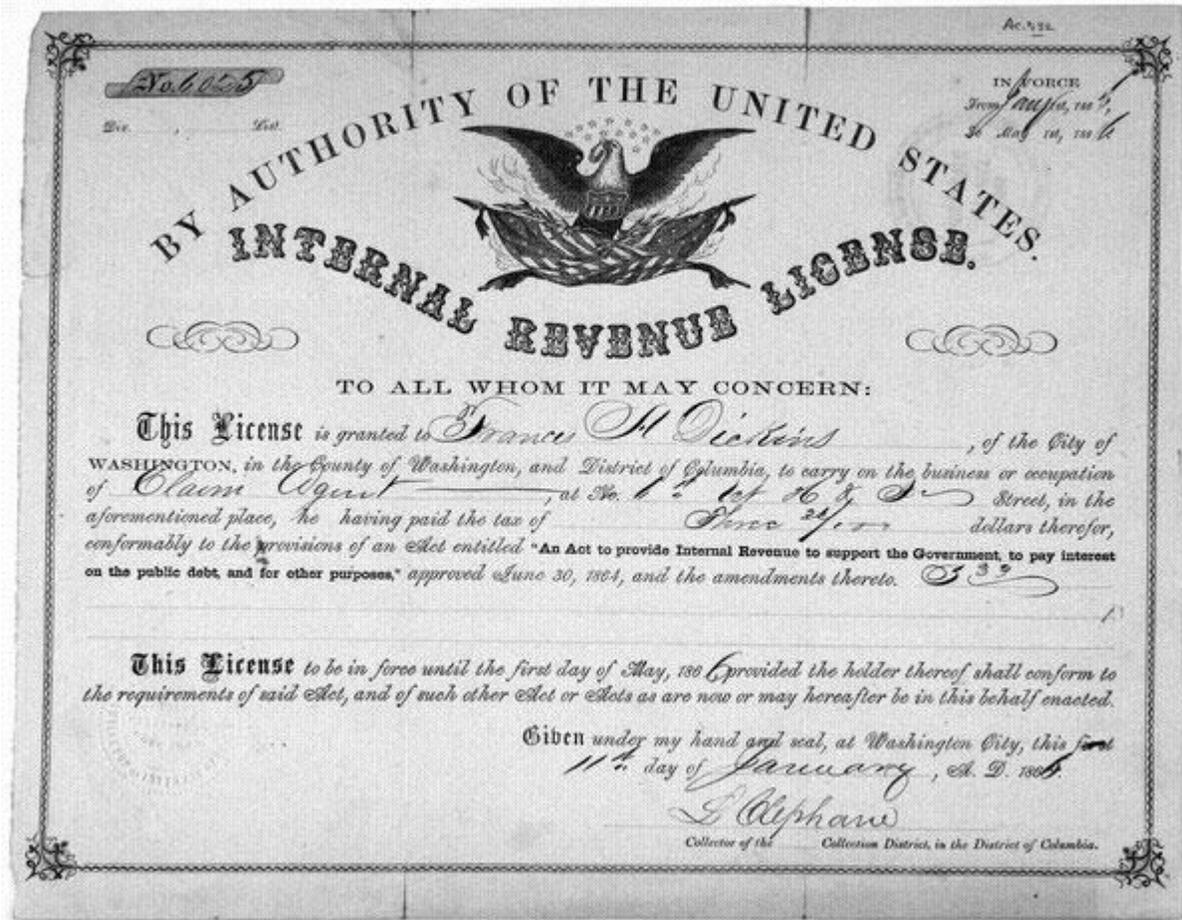
---

<sup>94</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

<sup>95</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v. Atlanta, 154 Ga. 731, 115 S.E. 263; Lippencott v. Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v. Baton Rouge, 217 La. 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v. Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 N.W. 691.

1 Those who wish to participate as franchisees in the benefits of the franchise ordinarily must do so through the application of  
2 a “license”. The application itself serves as formal notice that the franchise is now enforceable against the applicant once  
3 approved. When the first federal income tax was introduced in 1862, the then Bureau of Internal Revenue (B.I.R.) in fact  
4 issued such licenses:  
5

1 **Figure 4: Internal Revenue License**



2

3 The IRS has since withdrawn the issuance of licenses and tried to hide the voluntary nature of participation in the “trade or  
4 business” franchise by treating the disclosure and use of a Social Security Number as a “de facto license number” pursuant  
5 to 26 U.S.C. §6109(a). The following may explain the legal authority for this dastardly deception:

6 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
7 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
8 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
9 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT  
10 Section 1589

11 1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations  
12 arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.  
13

14  
15 “Sub Silentio. Under silence, without any notice being taken [given or provided]; passing a thing sub silentio  
16 may be evidence of consent.”  
17 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]

18 The IRS appears to have done this in order to hide the requirement for consent and make such consent to the license “implied”  
19 or constructive, rather than explicit. In that sense, they are trying to deceive the average American into believing the that the  
20 income tax is mandatory, when in fact the decision to become a franchisee called a “taxpayer” is voluntary. Since 42 U.S.C.  
21 §408 makes the compelled use of Social Security Numbers illegal and the Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a protects their  
22 involuntary disclosure, the knowledge and disclosure of a Social Security Number by a third party constitutes “constructive”  
23 or “implied” or “prima facie evidence” of consent to the franchise.

1 "A franchise is acquired, ordinarily, only when the grant is actually accepted.<sup>96</sup> Acceptance may be implied by  
2 the acts or conduct of the grantee,<sup>97</sup> and this is especially true when the franchise makes no provision for a  
3 formal acceptance thereof.<sup>98</sup>"  
4 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §17: Acceptance or vesting of franchise (1999)]

5  
6 "**The grant of a franchise, when accepted by the grantee, constitutes a binding contract between the parties**  
7 **thereto by which their rights and obligations are to be determined in accordance with its terms and conditions.**<sup>99</sup>  
8 *The character and extent of the rights granted in the use of a franchise depend upon the terms of the grant, the*  
9 *nature of the franchise, and the purpose designed to be accomplished.<sup>100</sup> Moreover, the jurisdiction of the*  
10 *granting authority is a limitation upon the extent of the franchise which is granted.<sup>101</sup>"*  
11 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §27: Character and extent of powers under grant (1999)]

12 The only point of controversy is what constitutes legally admissible evidence of consent to the franchise during litigation,  
13 and the government simply won't reveal this "secret" criteria because if people knew what it was, they would withdraw their  
14 consent and remove themselves from the franchise. Since the government refuses to explicitly declare the criteria for  
15 acceptance of the "trade or business" franchise and refuses, as it originally did, to issue licenses to the participants and thereby  
16 give them notice that they are bound to the franchise agreement, it is difficult to know. This fact alone should constitute  
17 reason enough to declare the income tax "void for vagueness".

18 *That the terms of a penal statute creating a new offense must be sufficiently explicit to inform those who are*  
19 *subject to it what conduct on their part will render them liable to its penalties is a well- recognized requirement,*  
20 *consonant alike with ordinary notions of fair play and the settled rules of law; and a statute which either forbids*  
21 *or requires the doing of an act in terms so vague that men of common intelligence must necessarily guess at its*  
22 *meaning and differ as to its application violates the first essential of due process of law. International Harvester*  
23 *Co. v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 216, 221, 34 S.Ct. 853; Collins v. Kentucky, 234 U.S. 634, 638, 34 S.Ct. 924*

24 ...

25 [269 U.S. 385, 393] ... *The dividing line between what is lawful and unlawful cannot be left to conjecture. The*  
26 *citizen cannot be held to answer charges based upon penal statutes whose mandates are so uncertain that they*  
27 *will reasonably admit of different constructions. A criminal statute cannot rest upon an uncertain foundation. The*  
28 *crime, and the elements constituting it, must be so clearly expressed that the ordinary person can intelligently*  
29 *choose, in advance, what course it is lawful for him to pursue. Penal statutes prohibiting the doing of certain*  
30 *things, and providing a punishment for their violation, should not admit of such a double meaning that the citizen*  
31 *may act upon the one conception of its requirements and the courts upon another.'*  
32 [Connally vs. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385 (1926)]

33 Therefore, we believe people who make the claim that income taxes are contractual are correct because income taxation is an  
34 excise and a franchise that MUST be based on contract. The reason they lose in court is that they acted like franchisees called  
35 "taxpayers" and thereby constructively consented to the terms of the franchise. For example:

36 "*On appeal, McLaughlin posits three arguments: (1) that his liability for federal income tax is contractual in*  
37 *nature and he has rescinded that contract;"*  
38 [McLaughlin v. CIR, 832 F.2d. 986, 987 (7th Cir. 1987)]

39 In the above case, this argument was held to be without merit as follows:

40 "*The notion that the federal income tax is contractual or otherwise consensual in nature is not only utterly without*  
41 *foundation but, despite McLaughlin's protestations to the contrary, has been repeatedly rejected by the courts.*"

---

<sup>96</sup> Stockton Gas & E. Co. v. San Joaquin County, 148 Cal 313, 83 P 54.

<sup>97</sup> City R. Co. v. Citizens' Street R. Co., 166 U.S. 557, 41 L.Ed. 1114, 17 S.Ct. 653.

<sup>98</sup> State ex rel. Martin v. Ohio Electric Power Co., 35 Ohio.App. 481, 172 N.E. 615, affd 121 Ohio.St. 235, 167 N.E. 877.

<sup>99</sup> Arkansas-Missouri Power Co. v. Brown, 176 Ark. 774, 4 S.W.2d. 15, 58 A.L.R. 534; Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com. 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.

The rights of the parties are to be determined by the terms of a franchise contract which is included in the provisions of a valid franchise ordinance accepted by the grantee. Columbus R. Power & L. Co. v. Columbus, 249 U.S. 399, 63 L.Ed. 669, 39 S.Ct. 349, 6 A.L.R. 1648; Cleveland v. Cleveland City R. Co., 194 U.S. 517, 48 L.Ed. 1102, 24 S.Ct. 756; State ex rel. Weatherly v. Birmingham Waterworks Co., 185 Ala 388, 64 So 23; People ex rel. Jackson v. Suburban R. Co., 178 Ill. 594, 53 N.E. 349; Interurban R. & Terminal Co. v. Public Utilities Com., 98 Ohio.St. 287, 120 N.E. 831, 3 A.L.R. 696.

<sup>100</sup> Leonard v. Baylen Street Wharf Co., 59 Fla 547, 52 So 718.

<sup>101</sup> Citizens Tel. Co. v. Cincinnati, N. O. & T. P. R. Co, 192 Ky. 399, 233 S.W. 901, 18 A.L.R. 615.

1 See, e.g., *Newman v. Schiff*, 778 F.2d. 460, 467 (8th Cir. 1985); *United States v. Drefke*, 707 F.2d. 978, 981 (8th  
2 Cir. 1983), cert. denied, sub nom., *Jameson v. United States*, 464 U.S. 942, 78 L.Ed.2d. 321, 104 S.Ct. 359 (1983).  
3 Furthermore, case law in this circuit is well-settled that individuals must pay federal income tax on their wages  
4 regardless of whether they avail themselves of governmental benefits or privileges. See *Coleman v.*  
5 *Commissioner*, 791 F.2d. 68, 70 (7th Cir. 1986); *Lovell v. United States*, 755 F.2d. 517, 519 (7th Cir. 1984).”

6 In the above case, the main reason why it was held without merit is because McLaughlin didn’t argue the fact that he received  
7 “wages”, and instead agreed with all of the factual determinations of the Tax Court that he appealed from.

8 “The Tax Court’s decision sustained the Commissioner’s determination that for the years 1980, 1981 and 1982  
9 McLaughlin received wage and interest income in the respective amounts of \$36,403, \$30,621, and \$24,510.  
10 For those same years, McLaughlin filed no federal income tax returns, reported no income tax as due and had  
11 no taxes withheld from his wages. McLaughlin has not and presently does not dispute the Commissioner’s  
12 computation of deficiency of statutory penalties; rather, he argues that he is, for a number of reasons, exempt  
13 from the payment of income tax. Because McLaughlin’s petition for review of the Commissioner’s assessments  
14 alleged no factual errors, as required by Tax Court Rule 34(b)(4) and (5),<sup>41</sup> the Tax Court granted the  
15 Commissioner’s motion to dismiss, sustained the deficiencies and additions to tax and awarded the Commissioner  
16 the maximum damages permitted under 26 U.S.C. § 6673, to wit : \$5,000.”  
17 [McLaughlin v. CIR, 832 F.2d. 986, 987 (7th Cir. 1987)]

18 McLaughlin was an ignorant fool because:

- 19 1. He litigated in Tax Court. Tax court is an Article II court reserved only for “transferees” and “fiduciaries” over federal  
20 property, under [26 U.S.C. §6902\(a\)](#). The only people who can litigate there are “taxpayers” who are engaged in a “trade  
21 or business”. These people ought to pay what they owe instead of arguing.
- 22 2. He didn’t dispute the receipt of “wages”. We show in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.7 that the only people  
23 who earn “wages” are those with a voluntary withholding agreement in place.
- 24 3. He apparently never rebutted the false W-2’s that were filed on him by providing corrected information returns to zero  
25 out the false reports.
- 26 4. He never rebutted the penalties, which we prove in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 5.4.16 are not authorized  
27 against anyone but officers or employees of federal corporations ([26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#)).
- 28 5. He used the term “federal income taxes”. The taxes in Subtitle D of the I.R.C. are legitimate “federal income taxes” and  
29 are not contractual or voluntary, for instance. Using general terms and not specifying which definition applies in each  
30 case will almost always get people in trouble. McLaughlin should have used the much more specific term “Subtitle A  
31 of the Internal Revenue Code” instead of “federal income taxes”. We also show in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302,  
32 Section 5.1.5 that the money you pay to the government under Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A doesn’t even qualify  
33 to be described as a “tax”. McLaughlin, on the other hand, called it a “tax” and he was wrong.

34 We believe that if you are going to either be ignorant of the law or act like a “taxpayer” or presumptuously use words without  
35 referring to which definition you mean as McLaughlin did, then you ought to pay what the government says you owe. This  
36 idiot deserved the sanctions he received from the appeals court. For similar cases, see also *United States v. Drefke*, 707 F.2d.  
37 978, 981 (8th Cir. 1983).

38 Others strenuously argue that social security imposes a contractual right to benefits. The problem with this contention,  
39 however, is that it is the Supreme Court has ruled that Social Security conveys no enforceable rights to the recipients, and  
40 therefore does not satisfy the main requirement of a contract, which is mutual consideration and mutual obligation:

41 *“We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say,*  
42 *however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint.”*  
43 *[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]*

44 The reason that Social Security, like the income tax, it is not a contract is because it doesn’t obligate BOTH parties to it, but  
45 only ONE of the parties, which is you, the “franchisee”. It is a “franchise”, or what the courts call a “public right”. All  
46 franchises require either your implicit (by conduct) or explicit (in writing) consent in some form but once you are party to the  
47 franchise agreement codified in I.R.C. Subtitles A and C and the Social Security Act, it operates as a contractual obligation  
48 against you but not against the government. The only “benefit” the government is obligated to provide is to abide by the

1 agreement, which the courts hypocritically and prejudicially “presume” constitutes “sufficient consideration”, even though  
2 in fact, there is no enforceable consideration.<sup>102</sup>

3 Contentions that driver licenses are contracts will also get you nowhere; see *Hershey v. Commonwealth Dep't. of*  
4 *Transportation*, 669 A.2d. 517, 520 (Pa.Cmwlt. 1996); and *State v. Gibson*, 697 P.2d. 1216 (Idaho 1985).

5 The subject of the Internal Revenue Code requiring your consent in some form is more thoroughly in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form  
6 #11.302, Section 5.4. In these sections, we are much more specific and do not use the phrase “federal income taxes”, but  
7 instead identify the specific revenue sources under I.R.C. Subtitles A and C that we are referring to.

8 If you would like to study the basis for why I.R.C. Subtitles A and C is a franchise tax upon those engaged in a “trade or  
9 business” which requires your implicit or explicit consent, read the following very enlightening memorandums of law on the  
10 subject:

- 11 1. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
12 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 13 2. *The "Trade or Business" Scam*, Form #05.001  
14 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 15 **10.20 The IRS was Created in 1933 as a Delaware corporation**

False Argument: The IRS was created in 1933 as a Delaware Corporation

Corrected Alternative Argument: The IRS is a private corporation in which the U.S. government owns more than 51% of  
the stock. It is NOT an “agency” of the U.S. government, by the admission of the Department of Justice

Further information:

1. *U.S. Government Denies Under Oath that the IRS is an Agency of the Federal Government, Family Guardian Fellowship*  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/USGovDeniesIRS/USGovDeniesIRS.htm>
2. *The Work and Jurisdiction of the Bureau of Internal Revenue*, United States Government Printing Office, 1948  
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/IRS/WorkAndJurisOfTheBIR1948s.pdf>
3. *How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship*
4. <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>
5. *IRS Document 7233: 75 Years of Criminal Investigative History*  
[http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/IRS/irs\\_75\\_years.pdf](http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/IRS/irs_75_years.pdf)

16 Back in 1982 or 1983, somebody started circulating the argument that the IRS was a private corporation that had been created  
17 in Delaware in 1933. There is ample evidence to back this up, and several other federal agencies have incorporated since  
18 then, see the following for proof:

- 19 1. *Corporate Takeover of the U.S. Government Well Under Way*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
20 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Articles/CorporatizationOfGovt.htm>
- 21 2. *SEDM Exhibit #08.006: Incorporation Document for the "Internal Revenue Tax and Audit Service"*  
22 <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

---

<sup>102</sup> *Central Transp. Co. v. Pullman's Palace Car Co.* 139 U.S. 24, 35 L ed 55, 11 S.Ct. 478; *Summerville v. Georgia Power Co.* 205 Ga. 843, 55 S.E.2d. 540; *Dufour v. Stacey*, 90 Ky 288, 14 S.W. 48; *State ex rel. Kansas City v. East Fifth Street R. Co.* 140 Mo. 539, 41 S.W. 955; *Victory Cab Co. v. Charlotte*, 234 NC 572, 68 S.E.2d. 433.

Consideration for the grant of a charter need not be based upon benefit to the grantor; it is sufficient if it imports damage or loss, or forbearance of benefit, or any act done, or to be done, on the part of the grantee. Per Story, J., *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat (US) 518, 4 L.Ed. 629.

1 If the IRS was created only in 1933, then why do we have the following appropriations for this agency found in acts of  
2 Congress a decade before 1933:

- 3 1. 42 Stat. 375 (2-17-22);
- 4 2. 42 Stat. 454 (3-20-22);
- 5 3. 42 Stat. 1096 (1-3-23);
- 6 4. 43 Stat. 71 (4-4-24);
- 7 5. 43 Stat. 693 (12-5-24);
- 8 6. 43 Stat. 757 (1-20-25);
- 9 7. 43 Stat. 770 (1-22-25);
- 10 8. 44 Stat. 142 (3-2-26);
- 11 9. 44 Stat. 868 (7-3-26);
- 12 10. 44 Stat. 1033 (1-26-27);
- 13 11. 45 Stat. 168, 1034 (1928);
- 14 12. 68 Stat. 86, 145, 807 (1954).

15 We therefore agree that it is ridiculous to argue that the IRS was created for the first time in 1933 as a corporation and this  
16 argument has properly been rejected by the courts; see *Young v. IRS*, 596 F.Supp. 141, 147 (N.D. Ind. 1984). The legitimate  
17 issues that have never been addressed by the Courts that SHOULD be raised, however, are:

- 18 1. Is the IRS an agency of the federal government? The Department of Justice, remarkably, says NO under penalty of  
19 perjury. See;

*U.S. Government Denies Under Oath that the IRS is an Agency of the Federal Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/USGovDeniesIRS/USGovDeniesIRS.htm>

- 20 2. By what Act of Congress in the Statutes At Large does the IRS exist? There is no statute throughout Title 31 of the U.S.  
21 Code that gives it authority to exist within the Department of the Treasury.
- 22 3. How can the IRS enforce an Internal Revenue Code that repealed all prior revenue acts AND ITSELF! In 1939. See 53  
23 Stat. 1 at the link below:

Internal Revenue Code of 1939, 53 Stat. 1, Section 4, SEDM Exhibit #05.027  
<http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

- 24 4. What enactment of Congress give the IRS the authority to enforce the I.R.C. in a state of the Union?
  - 25 4.1. 26 U.S.C. §7601 empowers the IRS to enforce within internal revenue districts. Treasury Order 150-02 abolished  
26 all internal revenue districts except the District of Columbia.
  - 27 4.2. Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A is an excise tax primarily upon a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26  
28 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”. 4 U.S.C. §72 mandates that all public offices shall be  
29 exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and NOT elsewhere, except pursuant to an act of Congress. Where is  
30 the Act of Congress that creates the public offices that are the subject of the tax? Everything on an IRS Form 1040,  
31 for instance, constitutes “trade or business” earnings.
  - 32 4.3. Congress cannot through legislation create an internal revenue district or enforce where it has no legislative  
33 jurisdiction, which includes all states of the Union. This may explain why Congress nor the President ever created  
34 and CANNOT create internal revenue districts within any state of the Union.

35 *“It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.  
36 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
37 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**”  
38 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]*

39 *“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
40 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**  
41 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**  
42 **political subdivisions**. The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation  
43 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra.”  
44 [Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]*

- 45 5. How can the IRS, which is in the Executive Branch under the Department of the Treasury, have authority to enforce or  
46 collect within states of the Union without destroying the separation of powers? Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3 of  
47 the Constitution empowers Congress, not the Executive branch, to BOTH LAY, and COLLECT taxes, and that function

cannot lawfully be delegated to the Executive Branch of the government without violating the Separation of Powers Doctrine. See:

5.1. *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5.2. *How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship*:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

## 10.21 Income Taxes are voluntary for “taxpayers”

False Argument: Income taxes are voluntary for “taxpayers”

Corrected Alternative Argument: Income taxes are voluntary for “nontaxpayers” but not for “taxpayers”. The decision to BECOME a “taxpayer” is voluntary.

Further information:

1. *Who are “Taxpayers” and Who Needs a “Taxpayer Identification Number”?*, Form #05.013

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. *Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”*, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Some people tell “taxpayers” that “income taxes are voluntary”. Such a statement to such an audience is in conflict with the very definition of “taxes” to begin with. To wit:

*“Tax: A charge by the government on the income of an individual, corporation, or trust, as well as the value of an estate or gift. The objective in assessing the tax is to generate revenue to be used for the needs of the public.*

*A pecuniary [relating to money] burden laid upon individuals or property to support the government, and is a payment exacted by legislative authority. In re Mytinger, D.C.Tex. 31 F.Supp. 977,978,979. **Essential characteristics of a tax are that it is NOT A VOLUNTARY PAYMENT OR DONATION, BUT AN ENFORCED CONTRIBUTION, EXACTED PURSUANT TO LEGISLATIVE AUTHORITY.** Michigan Employment Sec. Commission v. Patt, 4 Mich.App. 228, 144 N.W.2d. 663, 665. ...”*  
*[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1457]*

If “taxes” constitute an “enforced contribution” then they cannot simultaneously also be “voluntary” for “taxpayers” who are defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) as being subject to the very “code” which accomplishes the enforcement. Very bad idea.

The following statement, however, is truthful and accurate:

*“Income taxes are voluntary for nontaxpayers, who we define as persons who are NOT ‘taxpayers’ as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14).”*

As we use the phrase “nontaxpayer” here, we mean a person who is not a “taxpayer” and who is *not* subject to the provisions of the Internal Revenue Code. Since a “nontaxpayer” is not subject to the provisions of the I.R.C., then for HIM or HER, “income taxes” are “voluntary” and avoidable.

*“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
*[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

*“The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers, and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”*  
*[Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]*

1 Before one can become subject to enforcement provisions of the Internal Revenue Code, one must first become a “person”  
2 within the meaning of that code. Such a “person” is defined as follows:

3 1. 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1): “person” generally.

4 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
5 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

6 *(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
7 *thereof—*

8 **(1) Person**

9 *The term “person” shall be construed to mean and include an individual, a trust, estate, partnership, association,*  
10 *company or corporation.*

11 2. 26 U.S.C. §6671(b): “Person” for the purposes of the penalty provisions of the I.R.C.

12 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)  
13 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

14 **(b) Person defined**

15 *The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
16 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*  
17 *of which the violation occurs.*  
18

19 3. 26 U.S.C. §7343: “Person” for the purposes of the criminal provisions of the I.R.C.

20 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > § 7343](#)  
21 [§ 7343. Definition of term “person”](#)

22 *The term “person” as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
23 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*  
24 *of which the violation occurs.*

25 Note that items 2 and 3 above are where the government gets jurisdiction to ENFORCE the code through criminal  
26 enforcement (I.R.C. §7343) or penalties (I.R.C. §6671(b)). Income taxes cannot be voluntary for anyone who can become  
27 the lawful target of such enforcement. Therefore, items 2 and 3 above are the only REAL “taxpayers”. Everyone else is a  
28 “nontaxpayer”. Therefore, all “taxpayers” are:

- 29 1. Officers or employees of a corporation. . .OR members or employees of partnerships. . .AND  
30 2. Who have a duty to perform an act in respect of which the violation occurs.

31 The Thirteenth Amendment forbids involuntary servitude. Consequently, the government is without legislative authority to  
32 involuntarily impose a “duty” upon you. The U.S. Supreme Court confirmed in *Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co.*, 157  
33 U.S. 429 (1895) that Congress had no legislative authority to impose a “duty” to pay an income tax upon persons domiciled  
34 in states of the Union. Therefore, that “duty” could only originate from your consent. Such consent manifests itself through  
35 the coincidence of the following two factors:

- 36 1. Choosing a domicile within the jurisdiction of the federal government on federal territory. . .AND  
37 2. Engaging in federal franchises.

38 In the case of income taxes, that franchise is called a “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the  
39 functions of a public office” in the U.S. government. Everyone and everything not engaged in this franchise are described in  
40 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) as a “foreign estate” outside the jurisdiction of the I.R.C. The operation of that franchise is  
41 exhaustively described below:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The moment that a “nontaxpayer” selects a domicile on federal territory in the “United States” and then begins engaging in  
2 the “trade or business” excise taxable franchise, then he becomes a “taxpayer” and at that point, income taxes are no longer  
3 voluntary for him. He becomes an officer of a corporation, and that corporation is the “United States” identified in 28 U.S.C.  
4 §3002(15)(A). Therefore, he becomes the “person” described in 26 U.S.C. §§6671(b) and 7343. All “public officers” are  
5 officers of a corporation. These “activities” include:

- 6 1. Receiving government payments, such as Social Security. See 26 U.S.C. §871(a).
- 7 2. Engaging in a “trade or business” pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §871(b), which is defined as “the functions of a public office”  
8 in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). See:

9 The distinctions between being a “taxpayer” and a “nontaxpayer” result from the fact that the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle  
10 A is “private law” that one only becomes subject to by their consent, expressed either in writing on a government form such  
11 as an IRS Form W-4, or 1040, or SSA Form SS-5, or implicitly based on their decision to engage in privileged, regulated  
12 activities. This is further documented in the informative memorandum of law below:

Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 I.R.C. Subtitle A is primarily an indirect excise upon the privileges of “public office” in the U.S. Government. It is voluntary  
14 in the sense that one can avoid the tax by avoiding engaging in the privileged activity and the domicile (26 U.S.C. §911(d)(3))  
15 that give rise to the prima facie tax liability. That liability manifests itself with the duty to file “returns of income” found in  
16 26 C.F.R. §1.6012(a) and (b). One becomes connected with the excise taxable “trade or business” activity whenever any one  
17 of the following types of information returns are filed against them:

- 18 1. IRS Form W-2
- 19 2. IRS Form 1042-S
- 20 3. IRS Form 1098
- 21 4. IRS Form 1099
- 22 5. IRS Form 8300: Currency Transaction Report

23 In most cases, the above reports filed with the IRS are FALSE and can and should be corrected using the options below:

- 24 1. Demand for Verified Evidence of “Trade or Business” Activity: Information Return (IR), Form #04.007: Submit this  
25 to private employers and financial institutions to prevent them from filing false reports of receipt of “public office” or  
26 “trade or business” earnings.  
27 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 28 2. Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001: Condenses the following four links into one  
29 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 30 3. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042’s, Form #04.003:  
31 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 32 4. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098’s, Form #04.004:  
33 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 34 5. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099’s, Form #04.005:  
35 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 36 6. Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s, Form #04.006:  
37 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

38 For additional information on the important distinction between “taxpayers” and “nontaxpayers” see the following  
39 enlightening articles:

- 40 1. “Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”: Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship  
41 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm>
- 42 2. Your Rights as a “Nontaxpayer”, IRS Publication 1a, Form #08.008  
43 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 44 3. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “taxpayer”  
45 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/taxpayer.htm>

1 **10.22 The Form 1040 is Really a Codicil to a Will**

2 This argument was rejected in *Richey v. Ind. Dept. of State Revenue*, 634 N.E.2d. 1375 (Ind. 1994), along with other popular  
3 arguments of that date. However, David Gould still thinks it is a marvelous legal argument.

4 **10.23 Abuse of the C.F.R. Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules**

False Argument: The Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules proves that the I.R.C. may not be enforced within states of the Union

Corrected Alternative Argument: You can't hold a person accountable for obeying any provision of the I.R.C. without proving either that implementing regulations are published in the Federal Register or that they are a member of the groups specifically exempted from the publication requirement found in [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)](#) and [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(1\)](#)

Further information:

1. Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008
3. <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.15 through 3.15.4: Background on the Code of Federal Regulations.
5. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.10 through 5.4.13: The IRS has no enforcement authority.

5 The Code of Federal Regulations contains a separate volume which contains a cross reference called the “Parallel Table of  
6 Authorities and Rules” which correlates statutes and the regulations which implement them. See:

[http://www.access.gpo.gov/nara/cfr/parallel/parallel\\_table.html](http://www.access.gpo.gov/nara/cfr/parallel/parallel_table.html)

7 This requirement originates from the following positive law requirements:

- 8 1. The Constitution, which requires “due notice” to all those who are or will be affected by a particular law, to be published  
9 in the Federal Register. See the pamphlet *How Our Laws Are Made*, United States Senate:

10 *“One of the important steps in the enactment of a valid law is the requirement that it shall be made known to the*  
11 *people who are to be bound by it. **There would be no justice if the state were to hold its people responsible for***  
12 ***their conduct before it made known to them the unlawfulness of such behavior.** In practice, our laws are*  
13 *published immediately upon their enactment so that the public will be aware of them.”*  
14 *[How Our Laws Are Made, Chapt. 19, Senate document 105-14, available at:*  
15 <http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/USSenate/SenateDoc105-14HowLawsMade.pdf>*]*

16 See also:

Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 17 2. The only approved method for providing “reasonable notice” required in the case of persons protected by the Constitution  
18 is publication in the Federal Register, pursuant to 44 U.S.C. §1508:

19 [TITLE 44 > CHAPTER 15 > § 1508](#)  
20 [§ 1508. Publication in Federal Register as notice of hearing](#)

21 *A notice of hearing or of opportunity to be heard, required or authorized to be given by an Act of Congress, or*  
22 *which may otherwise properly be given, shall be deemed to have been given to all persons residing within the*  
23 *States of the Union and the District of Columbia, except in cases where notice by publication is insufficient in*  
24 *law, **when the notice is published in the Federal Register** at such a time that the period between the publication*  
25 *and the date fixed in the notice for the hearing or for the termination of the opportunity to be heard is—*

26 *(1) not less than the time specifically prescribed for the publication of the notice by the appropriate Act of*  
27 *Congress; or*

28 *(2) not less than fifteen days when time for publication is not specifically prescribed by the Act, without prejudice,*  
29 *however, to the effectiveness of a notice of less than fifteen days where the shorter period is reasonable.*

1 3. The Federal Register Act, Section 44 U.S.C. §1505(a) requires that all law “having general applicability and legal effect”  
2 shall be published in the Federal Register. Then it says:

3 “For the purposes of this chapter every document or order which prescribes a penalty has general applicability  
4 and legal effect.”  
5 [44 U.S.C. §1505(a)]

6 4. The Administrative Procedures Act, section 5 U.S.C. §552(a) requires:

7 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 553](#)  
8 [§ 553. Rule making](#)

9 a) This section applies, according to the provisions thereof, except to the extent that there is involved—  
10 (1) a military or foreign affairs function of the United States; or  
11 (2) a matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or  
12 contracts.

13 (b) General notice of proposed rule making shall be published in the Federal Register, unless persons subject  
14 thereto are named and either personally served or otherwise have actual notice thereof in accordance with law.  
15 The notice shall include—

16 (1) a statement of the time, place, and nature of public rule making proceedings;  
17 (2) reference to the legal authority under which the rule is proposed; and  
18 (3) either the terms or substance of the proposed rule or a description of the subjects and issues involved.

19 Except when notice or hearing is required by statute, this subsection does not apply—  
20 (A) to interpretative rules, general statements of policy, or rules of agency organization, procedure, or  
21 practice; or  
22 (B) when the agency for good cause finds (and incorporates the finding and a brief statement of reasons  
23 therefor in the rules issued) that notice and public procedure thereon are impracticable, unnecessary, or  
24 contrary to the public interest.  
25  
26

27 5. The U.S. Supreme Court, which held:

28 “...the Act’s civil and criminal penalties attach only upon violation of the regulation promulgated by the  
29 Secretary; if the Secretary were to do nothing, the Act itself would impose no penalties on anyone...The  
30 Government urges that since only those who violate these regulations [not the Code] may incur civil or criminal  
31 penalties, it is the actual regulations issued by the Secretary of the Treasury, and not the broad authorizing  
32 language of the statute, which are to be tested against the standards of the Fourth Amendment; and that when so  
33 tested they are valid.”

34 [ . . . ]

35 “The reporting act is not self-executing; it can impose no duties until implementing regulations have been  
36 promulgated”.  
37 [[Calif. Bankers Assoc. v. Shultz, 416 U.S. 25, 44, 39 L.Ed.2d. 812, 94 S.Ct. 1494](#)]

38  
39 “An administrative regulation, of course, is not a “statute.” While in practical effect regulations may be called  
40 “little laws,” 7 they are at most but offspring of statutes. Congress alone may pass a statute, and the Criminal  
41 Appeals Act calls for direct appeals if the District Court’s dismissal is based upon the invalidity or construction  
42 of a statute. See *United States v. Jones, 345 U.S. 377 (1953)*. This Court has always construed the Criminal  
43 Appeals Act narrowly, limiting it strictly “to the instances specified.” *United States v. Borden Co., 308 U.S. 188,*  
44 [192 \(1939\)](#). See also *United States v. Swift & Co., 318 U.S. 442 (1943)*. Here the statute is not complete by itself,  
45 since it merely declares the range of its operation and leaves to its progeny the means to be utilized in the  
46 effectuation of its command. But it is the statute which creates the offense of the willful removal of the labels of  
47 origin and provides the punishment for violations. The regulations, on the other hand, prescribe the identifying  
48 language of the label itself, and assign the resulting tags to their respective geographical areas. Once  
49 promulgated, [361 U.S. 431, 438] these regulations, called for by the statute itself, have the force of law, and  
50 violations thereof incur criminal prosecutions, just as if all the details had been incorporated into the  
51 congressional language. The result is that neither the statute nor the regulations are complete without the  
52 other, and only together do they have any force. In effect, therefore, the construction of one necessarily  
53 involves the construction of the other.”  
54 [[U.S. v. Mersky, 361 U.S. 431 \(1960\)](#)]

55 The only exceptions to the notice and publication requirement are listed below, and all the parties concerned are federal  
56 instrumentalities, agencies, officers, contractors, and benefit recipients:

- 1 1. A military or foreign affairs function of the United States. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(1\)](#) .
- 2 2. A matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#) .
- 3
- 4 3. Federal agencies or persons in their capacity as officers, agents, or employees thereof. [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#).

5 Consequently, if a government agency or employee is attempting any kind of enforcement authority, they must be willing  
6 and able to produce at least one of the following two forms of evidence of their enforcement authority:

7 **ENFORCEMENT AUTHORITY DEFENSE:**

- 8 1. A statute authorizing the enforcement action AND an implementing enforcement regulation published in the Federal  
9 Register for the statute that applies the statute to the specific activity you are involved in. . . OR
- 10 2. Proof that you are a member of one of the following three groups specifically exempted from the notice and publication  
11 requirement:
  - 12 2.1. A military or foreign affairs function of the United States. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(1\)](#) .
  - 13 2.2. A matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts. [5](#)  
14 [U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#) .
  - 15 2.3. Federal agencies or persons in their capacity as officers, agents, or employees thereof. [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#).

16 Therefore, Implementing Regulations are positively required for every enforcement action by the I.R.S. affecting states of  
17 the Union and persons domiciled within them who are not members of the three specifically exempted groups and who are  
18 therefore protected by the Constitution. This is exhaustively proven in the following document:

*Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 More particularly, in the case of tax enforcement actions, the following document shows exactly where these regulations  
20 must be found and that they do not exist:

*IRS Due Process Meeting Handout*, Form #03.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21 Some naïve freedom fighters, however, do not take the Enforcement Authority Defense above beyond step 1 above, are not  
22 aware of steps 2 through 2.3, and then ignorantly go straight to the Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules and use that list  
23 as proof that IRS has no enforcement authority against them. There are severe problems with this approach, however:

- 24 1. The Parallel Table of Authorities is not an OFFICIAL or admissible form of a lack of enforcement authority.
- 25 2. The Parallel Table of Authorities identifies itself simply as a “Finding Aid”, and does not constitute legally admissible  
26 evidence made by the government that there are no regulations for I.R.C., found in 26 U.S.C..
- 27 3. Most people fall into the classification of 2.2 because they signed up for social security ILLEGALLY in most cases. As  
28 such, the government has reason to believe that they are “benefit recipients” and “federal personnel” (5 U.S.C.  
29 §552a(a)(13)) for whom implementing enforcement regulations are not required. Before they can use the Enforcement  
30 Authority Defense above, they must AT LEAST:
  - 31 3.1. Use legal discovery against the government to ask for any evidence that would place them into the category of  
32 items 2.1 through 2.3. If the government says they have no proof, then they then must produce the implementing  
33 enforcement regulations, which they can’t do because they don’t exist.
  - 34 3.2. Lawfully correct their status with the Social Security Administration by terminating participation to remove the  
35 presumption that they fall into group 2.2 above. This is done using the form below:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

36 The naïve abuse of the Parallel Table of Authorities as evidence of no enforcement authority and the incomplete  
37 understanding that most freedom fighters have about the Enforcement Authority Defense above has gotten many into legal  
38 trouble because it does not take all the necessary factors into account and use them effectively. Below are a few examples of  
39 cases where relying exclusively on the Parallel Table of Authorities and Rules as an admission by the government that the  
40 IRS has no enforcement authority has caused people to lose in federal court:

- 1 1. United States v. Cochrane, 985 F.2d. 1027, 1031 (9th Cir. 1993)
- 2 2. Russell v. United States, 95 CCH Tax Cases ¶ 50029 (W.D. Mich. 1994)
- 3 3. Reese v. CIR, 69 T.C.M. 2814, T.C. Memo. 1995-244 (1995)(this and several other arguments described as "legalistic
- 4 gibberish")
- 5 4. Morgan v. CIR, 78 A.F.T.R.2d. 96-6633 (M.D.Fla. 1996)
- 6 5. Stafford v. CIR, T.C.M. 1997-50.

7 If you are going to use employ the argument that the IRS lacks enforcement authority under I.R.C. Subtitle A because it has  
 8 no implementing regulations, then you will need to take a MUCH more sophisticated approach. A good example of how to  
 9 take that approach is found below:

*Petition to Dismiss Civil or Criminal Tax Case*, Litigation Tool #03.002  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

10 **10.24 Tax collection violates due process of law**

False Argument: Tax collection violates due process of law.

Corrected Alternative Argument: All “taxpayers” are persons who made a decision to engage in a federal franchise. In the case of I.R.C. Subtitle A, that franchise is called a “trade or business” or consists of the receipt of payments from the government in connection with other franchises, such as Social Security. As such, they implicitly agreed to abide by all statutory law that regulates the exercise of the franchise and have NO basis to complain.

Further Information:

1. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018. Sections 3 through 3.6 describes what participating in federal franchises does to your standing and your rights in federal court. IMPORTANT!  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online*, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “franchise”  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm>
3. *The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001: The main franchise that causes a surrender of constitutional rights  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 Via the due process clauses of the 5th and 14th Amendments, both the state and federal governments must provide certain  
 12 fundamental procedures before life, liberty or property are taken. For those interested in this subject, reading the cases of  
 13 [Sniadach v. Family Finance Corp.](#), 395 U.S. 337, 89 S.Ct. 1820 (1969), [Fuentes v. Shevin](#), 407 U.S. 67, 92 S.Ct. 1983 (1972),  
 14 and [North Georgia Finishing, Inc. v. Di-Chem, Inc.](#), 419 U.S. 601, 95 S.Ct. 719 (1975), are important in understanding the  
 15 views of the Supreme Court regarding the due process procedures to which the states are bound. However, one cannot ignore  
 16 the fact that there are two different due process standards; one standards is applicable to us and the states, and quite another  
 17 exists for Uncle Sam.

18 There is a popular position of late that [Goldberg v. Kelly](#), 397 U.S. 254, 90 S.Ct. 1011 (1970), is the "key" due process case  
 19 regarding the collection of taxes. This position is a very erroneous. If you wish to understand principles of due process in  
 20 reference to tax matters, the cases of [Phillips v. CIR](#), 283 U.S. 589, 51 S.Ct. 608 (1931), and [CIR v. Shapiro](#), 424 U.S. 614,  
 21 96 S.Ct. 1062 (1976), are the ones to be read.

22 We should also note that in the context of taxes, the U.S. Supreme Court at least once has said that it has never defined the  
 23 term “due process” in the context of tax collection.

24 *“Exactly what due process of law requires in the assessment and collection of general taxes has never been*  
 25 *decided by this court, although we have had frequent occasion to hold that, in proceedings for the*  
 26 *condemnation of land under the laws of eminent domain, or for the imposition of special taxes for local*  
 27 *improvements, notice to the owner at some stage of the proceedings, as well as an opportunity to defend, is*  
 28 *essential.* [Cites omitted.] *But laws for the assessment and collection of general taxes stand upon a somewhat*  
 29 *different footing, and are construed with the utmost liberality, sometimes even to the extent of holding that no*  
 30 *notice whatever is necessary. Due process of law was well defined by Mr. Justice Field in Hagar v. Reclamation*  
 31 *Dist., No. 108, 111 U.S. 701, 28 L.Ed. 569, 4 Sup.Ct.Rep. 663, in the following words: ‘It is sufficient to observe*  
 32 *here, that by ‘due process’ is meant one which, following the forms of law, is appropriate to the case, and just to*  
 33 *the parties to be affected. It must be pursuant in the ordinary mode prescribed by the law; it must be adapted to*  
 34 *the end to be attained; and wherever it is necessary for the protection of the parties, it must give them an*

1 opportunity to be heard respecting the justice of the judgment sought. The clause in question means, therefore,  
2 that there can be no proceeding against life, liberty, or property which may result in deprivation of either, without  
3 the observance of those general rules established in our system of jurisprudence for the security of private rights."

4 "Under the Fourth Amendment, the legislature is bound to provide a method for the assessment and collection of  
5 taxes that shall not be inconsistent with natural justice; but it is not bound to provide that the particular steps of  
6 a procedure for the collection of such taxes shall be proved by written evidence; and it may properly impose upon  
7 the taxpayer the burden of showing that in a particular case the statutory method was not observed."  
8 [*Turpin v. Lemon*, 187 U.S. 51, 23 S.Ct. 20 (1902)]

9 The reason the court admitted that it has never defined "due process" is because all taxpayers under the Internal Revenue  
10 Code are volunteers who are consensually engaged in a privileged, indirect excise taxable franchise activity. If you want to  
11 have your due process rights, then don't get involved in the franchise or activity.

## 12 **10.25 Expatriation to escape taxation or government jurisdiction**

**False Argument:** Expatriation is a valid method to escape income taxation

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** Since I.R.C. Subtitle A is a tax on "public offices", then the only way to avoid the tax is to avoid a "trade or business", which you can do without expatriating

**Further information:**

1. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.17  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States*, Form #10.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 As we said in section 9.1 earlier, it is not one's citizenship status that primarily determines tax liability, but their domicile  
14 and the taxable activities that they engage in. See:

- 15 1. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
16 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>
- 17 2. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4.5 and 5.6.13 through 5.6.13.11.

18 Here is what the U.S. Supreme Court has held on this subject:

19 "*Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit*  
20 *or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth*  
21 *Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally*  
22 *reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously*  
23 *includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of*  
24 *property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration*  
25 *being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."*  
26 [*Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland*, 347 U.S. 340 (1954)]

27 We also state in *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Section 4.12.17 that expatriation is a BAD idea no matter what your reasons,  
28 whether you do it to escape taxation or to escape government jurisdiction or any other reason. Expatriation makes the subject  
29 into an alien and a stateless person in every country on earth, and this is not a good idea. Furthermore, [26 U.S.C. §877](#), which  
30 is entitled "expatriation to avoid tax", places a tax upon ones earnings for a ten year period after they expatriate as a penalty  
31 for doing it to avoid taxation. This code section is not positive law, but those who are "taxpayers" are subject to it and should  
32 avoid violating it.

33 Another common approach found throughout the freedom community is to expatriate from the corporate United States in the  
34 District of Columbia but not to abandon one's nationality. This approach is used, for instance, by most common law courts.  
35 See the forms for the Common Law Venue Library below as an example of this flawed approach:

36 <http://www.commonlawlibrary.com/>

1 The Common Law Venue in Minnesota has a form called the “Notice of Expatriation”, which says that the party abandons  
2 all connections with the corporate United States. It does not use the term “expatriation” within the body of the notice but it  
3 appears in the title. The writer of the notice doesn’t appear to know what the term “expatriation” actually means. This word  
4 isn’t defined in Title 8 of the United States Code in the context of citizenship. Therefore, one must look in the rulings of the  
5 U.S. Supreme Court and the law dictionary for a definition of the word. Below is the legal definition from Great IRS Hoax,  
6 Form #11.302, Section 4.12.17.1:

7 “Expatriation is the voluntary renunciation or abandonment of nationality and allegiance.” *Perkins v. Elg*,  
8 1939, 307 U.S. 325, 59 S.Ct. 884, 83 L.Ed. 1320. *In order to be relieved of the duties of allegiance, consent of*  
9 *the sovereign is required. Mackenzie v. Hare, 1915, 239 U.S. 299, 36 S.Ct. 106, 60 L.Ed. 297. Congress has*  
10 *provided that the right of expatriation is a natural and inherent right of all people, and has further made a*  
11 *legislative declaration as to what acts shall amount to an exercise of such right.”*  
12 [*Tomoya Kawakita v. United States, 190 F.2d. 506 (1951)*]

14 “expatriation. *The voluntary act of abandoning or renouncing one’s country, and becoming the citizen or subject*  
15 *of another.”*  
16 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 576*]

17 Now that we know what the word means, we also know that the Common Law Venue “Notice of Expatriation” document  
18 doesn’t accomplish “expatriation” as legally defined. Yes, we definitely agree with the writer of that notice that:

- 19 1. The United States federal government has been “corporatized” in the organic act of 1871.
- 20 2. [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#) says the United States government is a federal corporation.
- 21 3. The Supreme Court said that all governments are corporations in *Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of*  
22 *Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)*.

23 “*Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by*  
24 *usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but*  
25 *whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of*  
26 *power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the*  
27 *instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is*  
28 *a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes ‘all*  
29 *persons,’ ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.*  
30 *4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing*  
31 *of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of*  
32 *individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. ‘No man shall be taken,’ ‘no man shall be disseised,’ without due process of law, is a*  
33 *principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal*  
34 *government, by the amendments to the constitution.”*  
35 [*Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)*]

- 36 4. The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state and all those domiciled within the state.  
37 The Corpus Juris Secundum legal encyclopedia confirms this:

38 “*The United States Government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.*” *N.Y. v. re Merriam* 36 N.E. 505,  
39 141 N.Y. 479, affirmed 16 S.Ct. 1073, 41 L.Ed. 287  
40 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §884 (2003)*]

41 We analyze the above conclusions in Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 4.3.15 and 5.2 through 5.2.16 and prove that  
42 they are correct, in fact. HOWEVER, think about how absolutely ridiculous it is to “expatriate” from a corporation or  
43 expatriate from a JOB as a public officer in that corporation. You can’t do it! You can only expatriate from a de jure state,  
44 but not a de facto government and corporation. Our present state is not the de jure, Constitutional Republic bequeathed to us  
45 by our founding fathers, but a big for-profit PRIVATE corporation hundreds of times more evil in its operation than the Enron  
46 fraud. This is exhaustively proven in the following memorandum:

- 47 1. Corporatization and Privatization of the Government, Form #05.024  
48 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 49 2. De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043  
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The only way you can dis-associate from a corporation is by refusing to do business with it, but you can't expatriate from it,  
2 and attempting to do so will simply confuse anyone in government that you send such crazy paperwork to. Doing so may  
3 also:

- 4 1. Jeopardize your nationality.
- 5 2. Make you an alien and a stateless person.
- 6 3. Mark you as a traitor and possibly even a terrorist.
- 7 4. Remove from you the ability to vote and influence politics to improve the situation for the better.

8 To do business with a corporation is to conduct "commerce". By conducting commerce with the U.S. Inc., we surrender our  
9 sovereign immunity within federal courts, in fact. This is confirmed by the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act found in Title  
10 28 of the U.S. Code, Part IV, Chapter 97 starting in section 1602. 28 U.S.C. §1605 lists the specific exceptions to sovereign  
11 immunity of foreign states, and among those is found in paragraph (a)(2):

12 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)  
13 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

14 *(a) A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any*  
15 *case—*

16 *(2) **in which the action is based upon a commercial activity carried on in the United States by the foreign state;***  
17 ***or upon an act performed in the United States in connection with a commercial activity of the foreign state***  
18 ***elsewhere; or upon an act outside the territory of the United States in connection with a commercial activity of***  
19 ***the foreign state elsewhere and that act causes a direct effect in the United States;***

20 Every American is a self-governing foreign state or instrumentality of a foreign state by virtue of the fact that he was born  
21 outside and maintains a domicile outside of exclusive federal exclusive/general legislative jurisdiction. He or she is entitled  
22 to sovereign immunity as an emissary of a statutorily foreign state, which is a state of the Union in the case of our system of  
23 government. Even the legal encyclopedia recognizes that states of the Union are "foreign states" with respect to the federal  
24 government:

25 *"Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.'" While the term 'territories of the' [United States](#) may,*  
26 *under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in ordinary*  
27 *acts of congress "territory" does not include a [foreign state](#)."*  
28 *[86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories, §1 (2003)]*

29 A much more productive and practical approach is simply to understand the true nature of how we conduct "commerce" with  
30 the federal corporation called the United States government and to discontinue it in order to restore our sovereign immunity.  
31 Unfortunately, most freedom lovers simply do not understand how to think on this level, in our experience. How do we  
32 engage in such commerce? Here are the basic and primary methods:

- 33 1. You choose a domicile within the jurisdiction of the government or the "United States" (federal zone). This elects a  
34 government to be your protector and obligates you to pay taxes to sustain that protection. This election is done by:
  - 35 1.1. Identifying yourself as a "resident" on a voter registration form.
  - 36 1.2. Putting anything other than "heaven" on the "permanent address" block of a W-8BEN form.
  - 37 1.3. Filling out an IRS Form 1040 and sending it in, rather than the proper IRS Form 1040NR.
  - 38 1.4. Responding to a jury summons and indicating on the question about your citizenship that you are a statutory "U.S.  
39 citizen", which is simply wrong.
  - 40 1.5. Identifying yourself as a statutory "U.S. citizen" (pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401) on an SS-5 form.
  - 41 1.6. Registering to vote. You cannot register to vote without having a domicile within the jurisdiction of the government  
42 you are participating in.
  - 43 1.7. Responding to a jury summons by indicating that you are a "U.S. citizen", who is a person subject to federal law  
44 under 8 U.S.C. §1401. You should have responded by indicating that you are a "national but not citizen" under 8  
45 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) in order to preserve your sovereignty. All you need to have is "allegiance" or "nationality" to  
46 serve on a jury, and these are characteristics of those who are nationals.
- 47 2. You engage in a regulated, taxable activity called a "trade or business" in order to reduce your tax liability. This puts  
48 you in receipt of a financial benefit and makes you into a federal "employee" and it is done by:
  - 49 2.1. Taking earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#).
  - 50 2.2. Taking deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#).

- 2.3. Applying a graduated rate of tax under [26 U.S.C. §1](#) and 26 U.S.C. §871(b), instead of the flat 30% for income from the U.S. government found in [26 U.S.C. §871\(a\)](#).
3. You have income from the United States government as either a federal “employee” (which is a “public officer” pursuant to [5 U.S.C. §2105](#)) or a person on some other government benefit.
4. You fill out a government application for some kind of benefit, such as Social Security, unemployment insurance, etc. and sign under penalty of perjury.
5. You fill out a 1040 tax return with a nonzero liability and sign under penalty of perjury and send it in. This creates a presumption that you maintain a domicile in the statutory but not constitutional “United States\*\*” (federal territory). See [IRS Document 7130](#) description of the 1040 form for proof, which says that the only people who can use the 1040 are “citizens” and “residents” of the “United States”, which is defined as federal territory in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d).
6. You fill out and sign under penalty of perjury an IRS Form W-4 as a way to procure “social insurance”.

Note that the last five items above required your voluntary consent and signature on a government application for a license or benefit. Those who do business with the federal corporation called the United States government must be parties to a contract of some kind. In a country populated by sovereigns, the only way you can lose or forfeit rights is to contract them away. Every government form you sign is a contract. If you want your sovereignty back, you have to cancel the contracts and quit acting like a federal employee. This is thoroughly explained in our *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302, Sections 5.4 through 5.4.6. If you don’t want any commercial relationship with the “Beast” because you want your sovereignty back, then simply:

1. Change your domicile to be outside of any state or the statutory but not constitutional “United States\*\*” (federal territory). See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>

2. Quit acting like a “taxpayer” by accepting a reduction in a tax liability that you don’t even have! [26 U.S.C. §162](#) says you can only take deductions if you are engaged in a “trade or business”. You don’t need deductions if you don’t have any “gross income”, and you can’t earn “gross income” unless you either receive government payments or are engaged in a “trade or business”, which most Americans aren’t. See:

<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm>

3. Terminate all contractual business relationships with the government by quitting all government benefit programs. For instance, quit the social security system as follows:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Revoke all license applications. Many types of taxes are based on the privileged use of a license.
5. Quit signing government forms, including driver’s license applications, benefit applications, and tax forms.
6. When you open financial accounts, use the correct paperwork. Financial institutions will assume that you are a “public official” and a “U.S. person” by default unless you give them evidence that you are a “foreign person”. Therefore, when you open bank accounts, use one of the following two forms to declare that you are a “foreign person”:

6.1. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6.2. AMENDED version of IRS Form W-8BEN:

*About IRS Form W-8BEN*, Form #04.202  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7. Change your passport application to reflect your proper status as a “national” but not a citizen under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) and a non-resident non-person. See:

*USA Passport Application Attachment*, Form #06.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8. Change your voter registration to reflect your proper status as a “national” but not a citizen under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) and a non-resident non-person. See:

*Voter Registration Attachment*, Form #06.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

How much simpler does it get? Notice we didn’t mention anything in the above about “expatriation”, because you don’t need to lose your nationality in order to cease to be a *statutory* “citizen” under 8 U.S.C. §1401. That status results from being born anywhere in the American Union and maintaining a domicile within exclusive federal jurisdiction. The IRS website, in fact,

1 confirms that the only statutory “U.S. citizens” are from American Samoa or the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana  
2 Islands!

3 [IRS Website: Pay for Independent Personal Services \(Income Code 16\)](#)

4 *U.S. National*

5 *A U.S. national is an individual who owes his sole allegiance to the United States, but who is not a U.S. citizen*  
6 *(a citizen of American Samoa, or the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands).*

7 [SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/USNational-IRSWebsite-050422.pdf>]

## 8 **10.26 We have a society that respects and obeys law rather than men**

9 After people have read and learned about the tax codes and regulations and all of the truths contained in the *Great IRS Hoax*  
10 book for themselves, they are prone to jump to the following often naïve and unreasonable but truthful conclusions:

- 11 1. That we are a society of law and not men, as the U.S. Supreme Court admitted in *Marbury v. Madison*, [5 U.S. 137](#) (1803).
- 12 2. That the government must and should enforce the MOST IMPORTANT aspect of equal protection against itself that it  
13 enforces against you, which is that if they want to enforce a civil obligation, they have to produce evidence of your  
14 consent IN WRITING to participate, and must protect your right NOT to participate. This is the same requirement they  
15 place on you when you want to sue them. You have to produce WRITTEN evidence of a waiver of sovereign immunity  
16 by the government and ITS consent, in the form of a statute, to be sued. THAT consent, in fact, is what makes any  
17 contract and, by implication, any franchise such as I.R.C. Subtitles A law FOR YOU, the consenting party. Otherwise,  
18 it’s just a proposal that does not have the force of law:

19 *Consensus facit legem.*

20 *Consent makes the law. A contract [or a FRANCHISE, which is also a contract] is a law between the parties,*  
21 *which can acquire force only by consent.*

22 [Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;

23 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

- 24 3. That the requirement that Americans are presumed innocent until proven guilty in our system of jurisprudence should  
25 translate into being presumed a “nontaxpayer” and NOT a “public officer” until the GOVERNMENT satisfies the burden  
26 of proof to demonstrate their CONSENT to occupy the public office before they enforce the obligations of the office  
27 upon you.
- 28 4. That the Internal Revenue Code allows you to lawfully avoid domicile within the statutory “United States” (federal  
29 territory) and avoid excise taxable activities such as a “trade or business”, so that you can lawfully become a  
30 “nontaxpayer” and a “sovereign”.
- 31 5. That the IRS will recognize and respect your choice to become a “nontaxpayer”.
- 32 6. That the IRS will publish forms and procedures on how to lawfully avoid participating in the tax system. They not only  
33 don’t do this, but try to persecute those who do.
- 34 7. That companies and financial institutions will obey the law and not file *false* information returns, such as IRS Forms W-  
35 2, 1042-s, 1098, 1099 against you that will misrepresent your status as a “nontaxpayer”.
- 36 8. That judges will recognize the limits the law places upon their own conduct and that of the IRS and thereby protect you  
37 from unlawful collection and enforcement by the IRS.
- 38 9. That the IRS, when confronted with the truth, will agree with you and obey the law, and apologize for the systematic  
39 efforts to deceive you about what the law says and to mis-enforce and mis-interpret that law.

40 Based on practical experience, we have learned that the above conclusions and presumptions, although reasonable and  
41 consistent with prevailing law, in fact will cause persecution and injury from the covetous and corrupt IRS, the courts, and  
42 the legal profession. This is because:

- 43 1. They are more interested in taking your money than protecting your rights. The love of money is the root of all kinds of  
44 evil. See 1 Tim. 6:10.

45 *"For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness,*  
46 *and pierced themselves through with many sorrows."*

47 [1 Tim. 1:10, Bible, NKJV]

- 1 2. If they told the truth:
  - 2 2.1. Their license to practice law as an attorney or tax professional would be pulled by the government to harm them
  - 3 for exposing the fraud.
  - 4 2.2. Their profession and their job would be largely irrelevant and unnecessary and they would have to find other more
  - 5 productive and HONEST work.
  - 6 2.3. They would expose themselves to huge legal liability, because they would have to also admit that they have been
  - 7 violating the law for most of their lives and committing a MAJOR FRAUD upon the American public.
  - 8 2.4. They might become a target of what we call "selective enforcement" by the IRS. In other words, the IRS would
  - 9 abuse its discretion and enforcement powers as a political tool to silence and persecute dissidents, not unlike the
  - 10 gulags in the former COMMUNIST Soviet Union.
- 11 3. The government's revenues would go down and so it would not be able to pay its bills and might collapse. In other
- 12 words, they have to do their part to perpetuate the Ponzi scheme.

13 The consequence of the above conflicts of interest is that you will have a hard time motivating your selfish, stubborn, and  
14 covetous public "servants" to obey the law. Remember that we have TWO governments, not one:

- 15 1. The "de jure" government created by our Constitution. The existing government would be a de jure government if there  
16 was perfect compliance with the Constitution and all enacted law.
- 17 2. The "de facto" government which is the way things actually run. This system of government is based on public policy  
18 rather than law. Courts which refuse to enforce all aspects of the Constitution and enacted law, through their sin of  
19 omission, cause the creation of a "de facto" government that is in conflict with enacted law.

20 The differences between the "de jure" and "de facto" governments are explained in the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302,  
21 Section 6.1 and in the following article:

[How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

22 The government's approach to law is explained in the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.16, where there is a quote  
23 from the book Atlas Shrugged:

24 *Dr. Ferris smiled. . . . "We've waited a long time to get something on you. You honest men are such a problem*  
25 *and such a headache. But we knew you'd slip sooner or later - and this is just what we wanted."*

26 *"You seem to be pleased about it."*

27 *"Don't I have good reason to be?"*

28 *"But, after all, I did break one of your laws."*

29 *"Well, what do you think they're for?"*

30 *Dr. Ferris did not notice the sudden look on Rearden's face, the look of a man hit by the first vision of that which*  
31 *he had sought to see. Dr. Ferris was past the stage of seeing; he was intent upon delivering the last blows to an*  
32 *animal caught in a trap.*

33 *"Did you really think that we want those laws to be observed?" said Dr. Ferris. "We want them broken. You'd*  
34 *better get it straight that it's not a bunch of boy scouts you're up against - then you'll know that this is not the age*  
35 *for beautiful gestures. We're after power and we mean it. You fellows were pikers, but we know the real trick,*  
36 *and you'd better get wise to it. There's no way to rule innocent men. The only power any government has is the*  
37 *power to crack down on criminals. Well, when there aren't enough criminals, one makes them. One declares*  
38 *so many things to be a crime that it becomes impossible for men to live without breaking laws. Who wants a*  
39 *nation of law-abiding citizens? What's there in that for anyone? But just pass the kind of laws that can neither*  
40 *be observed nor enforced nor objectively interpreted - and you create a nation of law-breakers - and then you*  
41 *cash in on guilt. Now, that's the system, Mr. Rearden, that's the game, and once you understand it, you'll be*  
42 *much easier to deal with."*

43 *[Atlas Shrugged, Ayn Rand]*

44 We therefore strongly advise you to be cautious, because there are many in the government, legal profession, accounting, tax  
45 preparation businesses who profit from perpetuating the illegal enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code. This will require  
46 you to:

- 1 1. Know the law much better than even those in the legal profession.
- 2 2. Do everything you can to build a good administrative record that reflects your choice to become a non-resident non-
- 3 person not engaged in a trade or business whose estate is a foreign estate as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#).
- 4 3. Be forceful in demanding that the government protect your Constitutional rights.
- 5 4. Educate companies and financial institutions to ensure that they obey the law.
- 6 5. Litigate to protect your rights, and do so without the aid of an attorney because the attorney has a conflict of interest.

7 In closing, let us remind you of the following aspects about your “public servants” and the “de facto” government they work  
8 for:

9 *"The more corrupt the state, the more numerous the laws."*  
10 *[Tacitus, Roman historian 55-117 A.D.]*

11 *"Sometimes the law defends plunder and participates in it. Thus the beneficiaries are spared the shame and*  
12 *danger that their acts would otherwise involve... But how is this legal plunder to be identified? Quite simply. See*  
13 *if the law takes from some persons what belongs to them and gives it to the other persons to whom it doesn't*  
14 *belong. See if the law benefits one citizen at the expense of another by doing what the citizen himself cannot do*  
15 *without committing a crime. Then abolish that law without delay ... No legal plunder; this is the principle of*  
16 *justice, peace, order, stability, harmony and logic"*  
17 *[The Law, Frederic Bastiat]*

18 *"It's a game. We [tax lawyers] teach the rich how to play it so they can stay rich-- and the IRS keeps changing*  
19 *the rules so we can keep getting rich teaching them."*  
20 *[John Grisham]*

## 21 **10.27 861 Source Position**

**False Argument:** The regulations at 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f) describe and include all sources of income subject to tax under the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. If your earnings do not fall within the list provided in this regulation, then you do not owe a tax and cannot claim “taxable income”.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The income tax described in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A describes a privilege or excise tax upon persons working for the U.S. government as “public officers” and those receiving payments from the U.S. government. In the I.R.C., a “public office” is referred to as a “trade or business”. The function of all information returns such as IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, and 1099 is to connect specific payments to this excise taxable franchise. If you are not engaged in either a public office or the “trade or business” franchise and someone files an information return against you, you must promptly rebut it or you will be presumed to be a “taxpayer” who is liable, regardless of what “source” your earnings came from.

### **Further information:**

1. **The 861 “Source” Position, Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.7.6 and following:**  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. **861 Evidence Video, Larken Rose**  
<http://famguardian.org/Disks/TaxDVD/Multimedia/Rose,Larken/861Evidence/861.htm>
3. **Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014.** Proves that the definitions within the I.R.C. are limiting, and that the I.R.C. itself establishes all that is included within the meaning of the term “United States”, “State”, and “income”.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. **Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022.** Proves that the main purpose of statutes is to give “reasonable notice” of all that is “included” in the definition of “income” or “taxable income”.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 The 861 Source Position is summarized in the following:

- 23 1. All “income” subject to tax must appear somewhere within the Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A. You can’t hold a  
24 person responsible to pay a tax upon “income” if you won’t give him “reasonable notice” of everything that is included  
25 in the definition. This is described below:

[Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 2. The only place within the I.R.C. Subtitle A that describes the procedure for computing “taxable income” from all  
2 lawful sources is found in 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8. Earnings subject to tax within 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f) include and are  
3 limited to the following:
- 4 2.1. Overall limitation to the foreign tax credit. Under the overall limitation to the foreign tax credit, as provided in  
5 section 904(a)(2) (as in effect before enactment of the Tax Reform Act of 1976, or section 904(a) after such  
6 enactment) the amount of the foreign tax credit may not exceed the tentative U.S. tax (i.e., the U.S. tax before  
7 application of the foreign tax credit) multiplied by a fraction, the numerator of which is the taxable income from  
8 sources without the United States and the denominator of which is the entire taxable income. Accordingly, in this  
9 case, the statutory grouping is foreign source income (including, for example, interest received from a domestic  
10 corporation which meets the tests of section 861(a)(1)(B), dividends received from a domestic corporation which  
11 has an election in effect under section 936, and other types of income specified in section 862). Pursuant to  
12 sections 862(b) and 863(a) and Sec. Sec. 1.862-1 and 1.863-1, this section provides rules for identifying the  
13 deductions to be taken into account in determining taxable income from sources without the United States. See  
14 section 904(d) (as in effect after enactment of the Tax Reform Act of 1976) and the regulations thereunder which  
15 require separate treatment of certain types of income. See example 3 of paragraph (g) of this section for one  
16 example of the application of this section to the overall limitation.
- 17 2.2. Domestic International Sales Corporations (DISC) and Foreign Sales Corporation (FSC) taxable income. Sections  
18 925 and 994 provide rules for determining the taxable income of an FSC and DISC, respectively, with respect to  
19 qualified sales and leases of export property and qualified services. The combined taxable income method  
20 available for determining a DISC's taxable income provides, without consideration of export promotion expenses,  
21 that the taxable income of the DISC shall be 50 percent of the combined taxable income of the DISC and the  
22 related supplier derived from sales and leases of export property and from services. In the FSC context, the  
23 taxable income of the FSC equals 23 percent of the combined taxable income of the FSC and the related supplier.  
24 Pursuant to regulations under section 925 and 994, this section provides rules for determining the deductions to be  
25 taken into account in determining combined taxable income, except to the extent modified by the marginal  
26 costing rules set forth in the regulations under sections 925(b)(2) and 994(b)(2) if used by the taxpayer. See  
27 Examples (22) and (23) of paragraph (g) of this section. In addition, the computation of combined taxable income  
28 is necessary to determine the applicability of the section 925(d) limitation and the “no loss” rules of the  
29 regulations under sections 925 and 994.
- 30 2.3. Effectively connected taxable income. “Nonresident alien individuals” and foreign corporations engaged in trade  
31 or business within the United States, under sections 871(b)(1) and 882(a)(1), on taxable income which is  
32 effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. Such taxable income is  
33 determined in most instances by initially determining, under section 864(c), the amount of gross income which is  
34 effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. Pursuant to sections 873  
35 and 882(c), this section is applicable for purposes of determining the deductions from such gross income (other  
36 than the deduction for interest expense allowed to foreign corporations (see Sec. 1.882-5)) which are to be taken  
37 into account in determining taxable income. See example 21 of paragraph (g) of this section.
- 38 2.4. Foreign base company income. Section 954 defines the term “foreign base company income” with respect to  
39 controlled foreign corporations. Section 954(b)(5) provides that in determining foreign base company income the  
40 gross income shall be reduced by the deductions of the controlled foreign corporation “properly allocable to such  
41 income”. This section provides rules for identifying which deductions are properly allocable to foreign base  
42 company income.
- 43 2.5. Other operative sections. The rules provided in this section also apply in determining—
- 44 2.5.1. The amount of foreign source items of tax preference under section 58(g) determined for purposes of the  
45 minimum tax;
- 46 2.5.2. The amount of foreign mineral income under section 901(e);
- 47 2.5.3. The amount of foreign oil and gas extraction income and the amount of foreign oil related income under  
48 section 907;
- 49 2.5.4. The limitation under section 934 on the maximum reduction in income tax liability incurred to the Virgin  
50 Islands;
- 51 2.5.5. The special deduction granted to China Trade Act corporations under section 941;
- 52 2.5.6. The amount of certain U.S. source income excluded from the subpart F income of a controlled foreign  
53 corporation under section 952(b);
- 54 2.5.7. The amount of income from the insurance of U.S. risks under section 953(b)(5);
- 55 2.5.8. The international boycott factor and the specifically attributable taxes and income under section 999; and

2.5.9. The taxable income attributable to the operation of an agreement vessel under section 607 of the Merchant Marine Act of 1936, as amended, and the Capital Construction Fund Regulations thereunder (26 CFR, part 3). See 26 C.F.R. §3.2(b)(3).

3. From a legal standpoint, and as interpreted by the federal courts, “taxable income” MUST meet all of the following criteria:

3.1. Must be “income” as legally defined. 26 U.S.C. §643(b) provides the ONLY definition of “income” found anywhere within the Internal Revenue Code, and it is associated with either a trust or estate domiciled in the “United States” (federal zone).

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter J > PART I > Subpart A > § 643](#)  
[§ 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D](#)

(b) **Income**

*For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, **the term “income”, when not preceded by the words “taxable”, “distributable net”, “undistributed net”, or “gross”, means the amount of income of the estate or trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law. Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law shall not be considered income.***

The “trust” they are talking about above is the “public trust”, which is the GOVERNMENT:

*TITLE 5--ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL  
CHAPTER XVI--OFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS  
PART 2635--STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH--  
Table of Contents  
Subpart A--General Provisions  
Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.*

(a) **Public service is a public trust.**

*Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its citizens to place loyalty to the Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall respect and adhere to the principles of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing standards contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.*

3.2. **Must be a “class of gross income”** found in 26 U.S.C. §61 and 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(a)(3).

3.3. **Must be an “item of income”** (identified in 26 U.S.C. §861) that is taxable (e.g. profit, sales tax, etc), AND

3.4. **Must derive from a taxable source or activity identified in 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8(f)(1).**

Income that meets ALL FOUR of these criteria is called “gross income”. There are many taxable types or items of income but very few taxable sources as far as the federal government is concerned. All of these sources are identified only in 26 C.F.R. §1.861-8, and all other types are excluded by implication. A favorite IRS trick is to talk about every type of conceivable income as taxable and say **nothing** about taxable source.

4. A number of attempts have been made over the years to obfuscate the regulations and statutes used in computing one’s “taxable income” and “gross income” in order to perpetuate more “nontaxpayers” to unwittingly volunteer to obey laws that do not pertain to them. These efforts are documented in the Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Chapter 6.

The 861 Source Position has been advocated by a number of people over the years, such as:

1. Larken Rose, who put out the Theft By Deception Video and the 861 Evidence Video, Larken Rose. Larken was never enjoined from promoting his idea, but he was eventually convicted of failure to file income tax returns and was sentenced to 18 months in club fed.
2. Thurston Bell of National Institute for Tax Education (NITE). Thurston worked for Save A Patriot Fellowship and developed this idea while employed there. Thurston was enjoined by a federal district court in January 10, 2003 from promoting this position. See:  
<http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Govt/TaxHonestyPersecution/NITE/CourtOrder-030301.pdf>
3. Dave Bossett, who appears in our How to Keep 100% of Your Earnings video below:  
<http://famguardian.org/Media/movie.htm>

1 The fatal flaw of the 861 Source Position is that the entire Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A is a code or system for tax  
2 assessment and collection against “taxpayers”. It is a franchise agreement that only pertains to “franchisees” called  
3 “taxpayers”. The minute you start quoting from it is the minute you tacitly admit that you are subject to it, that it pertains to  
4 you, and that you are participating in the “trade or business” franchise!

5 *“Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and*  
6 *not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the*  
7 *Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and*  
8 *no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law.”*  
9 *[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]*

10 To give you one example, see 26 C.F.R. §1.863-1(c):

11 *“The taxpayer’s taxable income from sources within or without the United States will be determined under the*  
12 *rules of Secs.1.861-8 through 1.861-14T for determining taxable income from sources within the United States.”*

13 DANGER!! DANGER!! WILL ROBINSON!! Notice how the regulation asserts

14 *“The taxpayers taxable income. . .blah, blah”*

15 So, right up front they are saying if you use this section to determine taxable income, then ergo, you must be a “taxpayer”  
16 who HAS taxable income.

17 Look, an “alleged” taxpayer who uses 861 to demonstrate that they DO NOT have any taxable income, is arguing against  
18 themselves and running in place. Why? Because they do not meet the statutory definition of “taxpayer” as defined at 26  
19 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14). If one is truly a not a "taxpayer" and instead is a “nontaxpayer”, then it makes no sense to use regulations  
20 written only for "taxpayers", in order to try and prove that one is NOT a taxpayer!!!

21 The tax regulations are for the benefit (chuckle) of "taxpayers" and apply only to them. ONLY “taxpayers” can have “taxable  
22 income”. The quoted section above is ONLY applicable to “taxpayers”. And taxpayers are those who have taxable income.  
23 The section is craftily written and applies circular logic to keep one within the jurisdiction of the IRC and the IRS.

24 What WE ARE saying is very careful, because the 861 regulations are a trap and a ruse. Especially inside a courtroom. The  
25 861 regulations are specifically designed to ensnare those poor souls who can’t see the dangerous word-games that are being  
26 used to trap them in a house of mirrors. And rest assured, judges continually take silent judicial notice of the ensnaring nature  
27 of the 861 regulations, without ever recognizing evidence that refutes or disproves the 861 regs. 861 Regs apply a series of  
28 circular logic stratagems to en-snare folks and keep them arguing within the scope (and the jurisdiction) of the IRC.

29 We believe that the 861 Source Position is therefore a waste of time because you must quote from the Internal Revenue Code  
30 to use it. The I.R.C. doesn’t apply to “nontaxpayers” or persons other than “taxpayers”. The Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle  
31 A franchise agreement itself defines exactly who this “nontaxpayer” is, so why go further than that?:

32 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > § 7701](#)  
33 [§ 7701. Definitions](#)

34 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
35 thereof—

36 (31) Foreign estate or trust

37 (A) Foreign estate

38 The term “foreign estate” means an estate **the income of which, from sources without the United States which**  
39 **is not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States, is not includible**  
40 **in gross income under subtitle A.**

41 It’s much simpler to simply focus on which “United States” they are talking about in the above, and to conclude that  
42 everything originating outside THIS “United States” is not connected with the “trade or business” and “public office”  
43 franchise.

1 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701. \[Internal Revenue Code\]](#)  
2 [Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

3 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
4 thereof—

5 (9) United States

6 The term "United States" when used in a geographical sense includes only the [States](#) and the District of Columbia.

7 (10) State

8 The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to  
9 carry out provisions of this title.

10  
11 Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.)  
12 § 9-307. LOCATION OF DEBTOR.

13 (h) [Location of United States.]

14 The United States is located in the **District of Columbia**.

15 [SOURCE:

16 <http://www.law.cornell.edu/ucc/search/display.html?terms=district%20of%20columbia&url=/ucc/9/article9.htm>  
17 [#s9-307\]](#)

18 The definition of "United States" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) above indicates that it implies only the  
19 "geographical" United States. This is a ruse, because not all uses of this term in the Internal Revenue Code necessarily imply  
20 the "geographical" context and no effort is ever made to distinguish whether the geographical context is implied in each place  
21 where "United States" used. We allege that the REAL context they mean is the GOVERNMENT corporation called "United  
22 States":

23 [TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE](#)  
24 [PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS](#)  
25 [CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE](#)  
26 [SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS](#)  
27 [Sec. 3002. Definitions](#)

28 (15) "**United States**" means -

29 (A) **a Federal corporation**;

30 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

31 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

32  
33 "A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign  
34 corporation. **The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state.**"  
35 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)]

36 Obviously, the "United States" described in the phrase "sources within the United States" throughout the Internal Revenue  
37 Code, Subtitle A does not include any portion of a state of the Union. Rather, it implies the GOVERNMENT corporation.  
38 Those who work for this corporation as "public officers" in the District of Columbia, per 4 U.S.C. §72, are referred to as  
39 "effectively connected with a trade or business" throughout the Internal Revenue Code, Treasury Regulations, and IRS  
40 publications. This is confirmed by 26 U.S.C. §864(c)(3), which defines "sources within the United States" essentially as  
41 earnings connected with a public office in the U.S. government. How could people like Larken Rose and Thurston Bell miss  
42 such an IMPORTANT point:

43 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter N > PART I > § 864](#)  
44 [§ 864. Definitions and special rules](#)

45 (c) Effectively connected income, etc.

46 (3) Other income from sources within United States

1 All income, gain, or loss from sources within the United States (other than income, gain, or loss to which  
2 paragraph (2) applies) **shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business ["public**  
3 **office" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) within the United States [GOVERNMENT, not geographical "United**  
4 **States"]**.

5 The only defense the government has against any of the arguments in this section is to try to manufacture false statutory or  
6 judicial presumptions about the meaning of terms defined in the Internal Revenue Code and thereby violate due process of  
7 law and render a "void judgment" that need not be obeyed.

8 (1) [8:4993] **Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:** A conclusive presumption may be defeated  
9 where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected liberty or property interests. In such  
10 cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due process and equal protection rights.  
11 [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) [412 U.S. 441](#), 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) [414](#)  
12 [U.S. 632](#), 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that unmarried fathers are unfit violates  
13 process]  
14 [[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34](#)]

16 **Statutes creating permanent irrebuttable presumptions have long been disfavored under the Due Process**  
17 **Clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments.** In [Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312, 52 S.Ct. 358, 76 L.Ed.](#)  
18 [772 \(1932\)](#), the Court was faced with a constitutional challenge to a federal statute that created a conclusive  
19 presumption that gifts made within two years prior to the donor's death were made in contemplation of death,  
20 thus requiring payment by his estate of a higher tax. In holding that this irrefutable assumption was so arbitrary  
21 and unreasonable as to deprive the taxpayer of his property without due process of law, the Court stated that it  
22 had 'held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity to rebut  
23 it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.' *Id.*, at 329, 52 S.Ct., at 362. See, e.g., [Schlesinger](#)  
24 [v. Wisconsin, 270 U.S. 230, 46 S.Ct. 260, 70 L.Ed. 557 \(1926\)](#); [Hooper v. Tax Comm'n, 284 U.S. 206, 52 S.Ct.](#)  
25 [120, 76 L.Ed. 248 \(1931\)](#). See also [Tot v. United States, 319 U.S. 463, 468-469, 63 S.Ct. 1241, 1245-1246, 87](#)  
26 [L.Ed. 1519 \(1943\)](#); [Leary v. United States, 395 U.S. 6, 29-53, 89 S.Ct. 1532, 1544-1557, 23 L.Ed.2d. 57 \(1969\)](#).  
27 Cf. [Turner v. United States, 396 U.S. 398, 418-419, 90 S.Ct. 642, 653-654, 24 L.Ed.2d. 610 \(1970\)](#).  
28 [[United States Supreme Court, Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441 \(1973\)](#)]

30 **This court has held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair**  
31 **opportunity to rebut it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.** For example, [Bailey v.](#)  
32 [Alabama, 219 U.S. 219](#), 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145; [Manley v. Georgia, 279 U.S. 1](#), 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215.

33 'It is apparent,' this court said in the [Bailey Case \( 219 U.S. 239 , 31 S.Ct. 145, 151\)](#) 'that a constitutional  
34 prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can  
35 be violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional  
36 restrictions.'  
37 [[Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 \(1932\)](#)]

39 "A judgment rendered in violation of due process is void in the rendering State and is not entitled to full faith and  
40 credit elsewhere. [Pennoy v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 732-733 \(1878\)](#)."  
41 [[World-Wide Volkswagen Corp. v. Woodson, 444 U.S. 286 \(1980\)](#)]

42 The following memorandum of law exhaustively proves that all such attempts to obfuscate or expand the meaning or to  
43 include things or classes of things that are not expressly indicated in the statutes themselves as being "included" constitute  
44 FRAUD that is easy to prove in front of a jury.

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

45 The reason why proponents of the 861 Source Position have been so vehemently hated, prosecuted, and attacked by the  
46 government and the IRS is because they are focusing on the fact that the income tax is an excise tax upon taxable activities,  
47 and trying to put their finger on all of the specific, voluntary, avoidable activities. By doing this, they indirectly are  
48 emphasizing the voluntary nature of the income tax. Those who want to avoid the income tax simply avoid the activities.  
49 What they are doing, in most cases without even realizing it, is using the regulation at [26 C.F.R. §1.861-8\(f\)\(1\)](#) to draw  
50 attention to the fact that the federal income tax is in fact an excise tax, and that the "taxable activities" are all enumerated  
51 individually in this regulation and nowhere else in either the I.R.C. or the Treasury Regulations. This regulation also happens  
52 to be the only regulation that describes exactly how to apply earnings from each enumerated "taxable activity" to the process  
53 of computing one's tax liability. Is it any surprise that the government doesn't want evidence like this in the hands of people?

1 This interferes with the government's "[voluntary](#) compliance" efforts and exposes their willful and malicious fraud for what  
2 it is, and this is why they don't like it. This observation is the reason why most of the helpful examples contained within this  
3 regulation have been systematically removed over the years: to prevent people from correctly concluding that they aren't  
4 engaged in foreign commerce or public office and therefore don't owe the government any money.

5 Unfortunately, proponents of the 861 Source Position such as Larken Rose and those before him such as Thurston Bell fail  
6 to fully comprehend how they fit into this carefully crafted legal deception, fail to understand the nature of federal jurisdiction,  
7 and fail to fully understand that a "code" which only applies to those who volunteer to become engaged in a "[trade or business](#)"  
8 doesn't apply to them if they choose not to volunteer. They have spent so much time looking at the trees that they forgot  
9 about the forest and are being maliciously persecuted by the IRS mainly because of this monumental oversight. They don't  
10 understand that the I.R.C. was not enacted into positive law and in fact constitutes essentially a state sponsored religion and  
11 a franchise. This is not intended as a personal criticism by any means, but simply a realistic observation intended to help  
12 keep you out of trouble. Those who choose not to agree or "sign" or consent to the franchise contract by submitting the IRS  
13 Form W-4 or filing an IRS Form 1040 return with a nonzero "income" can have no legal liabilities under the code and cannot  
14 be described as "taxpayers" who are subject to it. Larken Rose thinks the "code" is "law" or "public law" for everyone, but  
15 in fact it is "private law" that is only "law" for "[taxpayers](#)", all of whom have consented to it in one way or another at some  
16 point in time. See the following free memorandum of law which proves this point:

*Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

17 **10.28 "Zero Returns" without Correcting the Corresponding Information Returns**

False Argument: Filing a tax return using standard IRS approved "taxpayer" forms and indicating zero income without  
correcting the corresponding information returns for the corresponding tax year is a valid way to get illegally withheld  
taxes back.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The only legitimate way to get all your money back is to:

1. Correct all information returns filed against you for the given tax period.
2. Send a NONTAXPAYER form, or an IRS form that has been modified to remove "taxpayer" presumptions.
3. Attach a note of explanation describing exactly what you are doing so that you are not falsely presumed to be a  
"taxpayer" or subjected to frivolous penalties that may only lawfully be assessed against "taxpayers".

Further information:

1. *Federal Forms and Publications, Family Guardian Fellowship*-amended/modified IRS forms to make them into  
NONTAXPAYER forms.  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm>
2. *The "Trade or Business" Scam*, Form #05.001-explains why you MUST file corrected information returns in order  
to permanently and irrefutably rebut the presumption that you are a franchisee engaged in the "trade or business"  
franchise  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government*, Form #15.001-  
federal return that meets all the criteria suggested in this section.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 Some people falsely believe that they can legitimately get all of their money back simply by filling out an IRS Form 1040,  
19 indicating zero for "income", and not bothering to correct the false information returns filed against them for the  
20 corresponding tax year. This approach has been attempted by many who eventually were discredited, including Irwin Schiff,  
21 Larken Rose, and many others. This is a fatally flawed approach because:

- 22 1. The IRS Form 1040 is for "resident aliens" and the filer is NOT a "resident alien". You must file a NONRESIDENT  
23 tax return, not a "resident alien" tax return. The only thing you do by filing a "resident" tax return is make an illegal  
24 election to be treated as a "resident alien" and needlessly confer jurisdiction upon the federal courts and the IRS that they  
25 would not otherwise have over you. See sections 12.2 and 12.3 of the following:

*Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 2. The IRS Form 1040 is a “taxpayer” form, thus creating a false presumption that you are a “taxpayer”. The perjury  
2 statement at the end says “other than the taxpayer”. See:  

<i>“Taxpayer” v. “Nontaxpayer”</i> : Which One are You?, Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TaxpayerVNontaxpayer.htm</a>
--
- 3 3. Everything that goes on the IRS form 1040 is earnings connected to the “trade or business” franchise, thus creating a  
4 false presumption that you are a “public officer”. See:  

<i>The “Trade or Business” Scam</i> , Family Guardian Fellowship <a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm</a>
---
- 5 4. No effort is ever made to rebut the evidence connecting you to the “trade or business” franchise. All information returns  
6 filed against you during the reporting period on IRS Forms W-2, 1042-s, 1098, 1099, and K-1 create a prima facie  
7 presumption that you are a “public officer” in the U.S. government engaged in a “trade or business”. If you never rebut  
8 the presumptions created by these usually false reports, then you are presumed to be a “taxpayer” subject to the I.R.C.  
9 You must follow the methods and forms approved by the IRS for rebutting these false presumptions as follows:  
10 4.1. *Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001: Condenses the following four links into one  
11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
12 4.2. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1042’s*, Form #04.003:  
13 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
14 4.3. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1098’s*, Form #04.004:  
15 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
16 4.4. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form 1099’s*, Form #04.005:  
17 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
18 4.5. *Correcting Erroneous IRS Form W-2’s*, Form #04.006:  
19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 We strongly discourage the filing of what the IRS calls “zero returns” WITHOUT ALSO doing all the following:

- 21 1. Attaching corrected versions of all information returns filed during the reporting period created according to the  
22 instructions above.  
23 2. Using NONTAXPAYER forms, or an IRS form that has been modified to remove “taxpayer” presumptions using the  
24 following:  
25 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSFormsPubs.htm>  
26 3. Attaching a cover letter explaining and describing exactly what you are doing so that you are not falsely presumed to  
27 be a “taxpayer” or subjected to:  
28 3.1. Frivolous penalties that may only lawfully be assessed against “taxpayers”.  
29 3.2. Criminal prosecution for filing of fraudulent returns.

30 Anyone who does not follow the above guidance is an IDIOT with a capital “I” who deserves every type of harassment and  
31 persecution the government can throw at them. This is precisely what happened to Irwin Schiff, who will probably be dead  
32 before he gets out of club fed. If you want a simplified form that satisfies all the criteria suggested in this section, see:

<i>Federal Nonresident Nonstatutory Claim for Return of Funds Unlawfully Paid to the Government, Form #15.001</i> -federal return that meets all the criteria suggested in this section. <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a>
--

33 **10.29 Exempt from income tax because a “state citizen”, “natural born citizen”, citizen of a state, etc**

**False Argument:** Some people argue that they are exempt from taxes because they are a citizen of a state, a “state citizen”, a “natural born sovereign”, a “sovereign citizen”, or some variation of these but they still file IRS Form 1040 and IRS Form W-4 and thereby contradict their own statements.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** Income tax liability originates from the *coincidence* of one’s choice of domicile on federal territory and their voluntary participation in the “trade or business” excise taxable activity and franchise. Those who have a domicile outside of federal territory cannot truthfully describe themselves as either a STATUTORY “citizen”, a STATUTORY “resident”, or a “permanent resident” on any FEDERAL form. They may also NOT file a “resident” tax form such as IRS Form 1040, which is only for use by “aliens” at home (26 C.F.R. §1.1-1) or STATUTORY “U.S.\*\* citizens”/“U.S.\*\* residents” abroad pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §911 who have a legal domicile on federal territory. If you are going to claim that you are domiciled outside of their jurisdiction and not protected by them, you MUST file the correct tax form, which is IRS Form 1040NR and NOT 1040 and fill out all your withholding paperwork consistent with the tax form.

**Further information:**

1. Revenue Ruling 2007-22
2. Internal Revenue Bulletin 2007-14
3. *You’re Not a STATUTORY “citizen” under the Internal Revenue Code*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/NotACitizenUnderIRC.htm>
4. *You’re Not a STATUTORY “resident” under the Internal Revenue Code*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/Resident.htm>
5. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. *Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 Those who have not done their homework on the citizenship and domicile issues tend to try to oversimplify the issues and  
2 get into trouble by:

- 3 1. Filing the same tax forms as they always have, which the IRS Form 1040. IRS Document 7130 says this form is ONLY  
4 for statutory “U.S. citizens” and “U.S. residents”, who collectively are called “U.S. persons” as defined in 26 U.S.C.  
5 §7701(a)(30). If you have a domicile in a state of the Union, you are NOT a statutory “U.S. person” .

6 *1040A 11327A Each*  
7 *U.S. Individual Income Tax Return*

8 *Annual income **tax return filed by citizens and residents of the United States**. There are separate instructions*  
9 *available for this item. The catalog number for the instructions is 12088U.*

10 *W:CAR:MP:FP:F:I Tax Form or Instructions*  
11 */IRS Published Products Catalog (2003), p. F-15;*  
12 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/IRS/IRSDoc7130.pdf>*

- 13 2. Claiming they are “exempt” because they are a “state citizen”, a “sovereign citizen”, a “natural born citizen”, or a “citizen  
14 of a state”, or because they have renounced or rejected their U.S. citizenship. The definition of “exempt” in 26 U.S.C.  
15 §7701(b)(5) does not include these statuses. Get with it.
- 16 3. Continuing to use the *same* withholding form, the IRS Form W-4, to control their withholding. This is an “employee”  
17 form for “public officers” in the U.S. government engaged in the “trade or business” franchise. See:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 18 4. Continuing to use Social Security Numbers. BAD. See:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 Those who take the above overly simplistic approach simply fail to understand that once one determines to pursue the Non-  
20 Resident Non-Person Position that is the foundation of this website, there are many other changes they must ALSO make in

1 order to properly reflect that status in the public records of the government. A failure to accomplish all these steps so that  
2 their paperwork is consistent with what they claim to be will result in them rightly being called “frivolous” by the courts and  
3 the government. Please do your homework, folks. Doing your home means that one:

- 4 1. May not use any term to describe their citizenship status that is NOT found in federal statutes. The terms “natural born  
5 citizen”, “sovereign citizen”, “state citizen”, or “citizen of a state” are not found in federal statutes or the I.R.C. and  
6 therefore should be avoided and NOT used.
- 7 2. Must accurately describe their citizenship and domicile using the government’s own statutes and laws:
  - 8 2.1. Describe their citizenship status using words found in the U.S. Code, such as “national” (8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)).
  - 9 2.2. Should avoid referencing any citizenship status that includes the term “United States” or which does not describe  
10 WHAT they are a citizen of, such as.
    - 11 2.2.1. A “citizen of the United States” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401. This is a person born anywhere in the American  
12 Union with a domicile on federal territory.
    - 13 2.2.2. A “U.S. citizen”. This will be presumed to be a statutory and not constitutional citizen pursuant to 8 U.S.C.  
14 §1401. A person who is a “national” is NOT a statutory “U.S. citizen”.
    - 15 2.2.3. “citizen”. 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) presumes a statutory and not constitutional citizen.
  - 16 2.3. May not claim that one has renounced or rejected their U.S. Citizenship. Instead, one must indicate that they do  
17 not have a domicile on federal territory and that it is domicile which is the origin of the federal governments civil  
18 jurisdiction over them, including taxation:

19 *“Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit  
20 or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth  
21 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally reciprocal  
22 duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously includes a duty  
23 to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of property may tax  
24 it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration being a tax on  
25 realty laid by the state in which the realty is located.”*  
26 *[Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954)]*

27 *“domicile. A person's legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and permanent home and principal  
28 establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has the intention of returning. Smith v. Smith, 206 Pa.Super.  
29 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and the intention to make it one's home are the  
30 requisites of establishing a "domicile" therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place to which he  
31 intends to return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one residence but  
32 only one domicile. The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual residence, often  
33 controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise the privilege of  
34 voting and other legal rights and privileges.”*  
35 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]*

- 36 2.4. Must understand the affect upon their statutory citizenship status that not having a domicile on federal territory has,  
37 which is that they are not a statutory “U.S. citizen” (8 U.S.C. §1401), “U.S. resident” (26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)),  
38 or “U.S. person” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)). See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 39 2.5. Should use the following form to document their citizenship and domicile status:

*Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 40 3. Must stop filing IRS Form 1040, which is a “resident” tax form for statutory “U.S. persons” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30))  
41 with a domicile on federal territory.
- 42 4. If they want to file a tax return, he/she must use the 1040NR form with our Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 attached.  
43 They must put all of earnings from the United States government in the category of not connected to a “trade or business”  
44 under 26 U.S.C. §871(a) and exclude earnings from within a state of the Union, which is foreign with respect to the  
45 statutory but not constitutional “United States”. See:

*Tax Form Attachment*, Form #04.201  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 46 5. May not use the term “exempt”, which is a word of art. Instead indicate that their earnings are NOT SUBJECT but not  
47 “exempt” and are expressly excluded pursuant to:
  - 48 5.1. 26 U.S.C. §3401(a)(6)-earnings are not “wages”
  - 49 5.2. 26 U.S.C. §864(b)(1)(A).
  - 50 5.3. 26 U.S.C. §861(a)(3)(C)(i).

1 5.4. [26 U.S.C. §1402\(b\)](#).

2 5.5. 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f).

3 5.6. 26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4).

- 4 6. Must stop using IRS Form W-4, which is an “employee” form for public officers in the U.S. government and replace all  
5 withholdings at their private employers with W-8BEN. See:

[About IRS Form W-8BEN](#), Form #04.202

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 The reason people pursue this flawed argument is mainly because they aren’t reading, quoting, or using the law properly.

7 *“My [God’s] people are destroyed [and enslaved] for lack of knowledge [and the lack of education that produces*  
8 *it].”*

9 [[Hosea 4:6](#), Bible, NKJV]

10 *“One who turns his ear from hearing the law [God’s law or man’s law], even his prayer is an abomination.”*

11 [[Prov. 28:9](#), Bible, NKJV]

12 *“But this crowd that does not know [and quote and follow and use] the law is accursed.”*

13 [[John 7:49](#), Bible, NKJV]

14 *“Salvation is far from the wicked, For they do not seek Your [God’s] statutes.”*

15 [[Psalm 119:155](#), Bible, NKJV]

16 *“Every man is supposed to know the law. A party who makes a contract [or enters into a franchise, which is also*  
17 *a contract] with an officer [of the government] without having it reduced to writing is knowingly accessory to a*  
18 *violation of duty on his part. Such a party aids in the violation of the law.”*

19 [*Clark v. United States, 95 U.S. 539 (1877)*]

20 If you can’t find a statute and a regulation that documents both your status and why you aren’t required to pay, then don’t  
21 make words up to describe yourself that aren’t in the code and then claim that because you have such a status, that you are  
22 “exempt”. This is unwise, presumptuous, and needlessly burdens the government and the IRS. Instead, follow and quote  
23 and use the law to document your status as described in the article below.

[Non-Resident Non-Person Position](#), Form #05.020

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 24 **10.30 Application of the income tax has nothing whatsoever to do with citizenship or residency**

**False Argument:** The application of the income tax has nothing whatever to do with "citizenship" or "residency". Tax law makes different provisions for how "income" (gains from taxable activities) received by each of several different kinds of persons is handled, taxed and/or accounted-for, but what is taxable and/or being taxed is exactly the same class of thing in each case, and when each of these kinds of persons engage in taxable activities, they all do so in exactly the same way and are taxable for exactly the same reasons.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** This is a gross oversimplification of federal jurisdiction to tax that gets lots of people in trouble, including its own chief proponent, Pete Hendrickson. If Pete was correct on this issue, why did he end up in jail or even get prosecuted in the first place? Recall that Pete himself files RESIDENT tax returns available ONLY to those DOMICILED on federal territory and therefore SUBJECT to the income tax. Whether one is subject at ALL to the income tax is in fact determined by their receipt of "trade or business" excise taxable earnings as a public officer in the national government. Those with either a legislatively foreign domicile or who are not public officers are incapable of exercising "the functions of a public office" without at least evidence that Congress "expressly authorized" them to exercise the office in the specific geographic place they are physically situated as required by 4 U.S.C. §72. In the case of state citizens not lawfully elected or appointed to public office and with a legislatively foreign domicile by virtue of residence in a state, they are not the subject of the tax because they cannot lawfully either exercise "the functions of a public office" OR be subject to the civil legislative jurisdiction of Congress per 4 U.S.C. §72 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). This fact is recognized in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31). The only reason they are the subject of illegal enforcement by the IRS is because they MISREPRESENT their domicile/citizenship on government forms to make them falsely appear as being subject to federal legislative jurisdiction.

Further information:

1. Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002 - proves that domicile is a prerequisite to having ANY civil status under federal law, INCLUDING "taxpayer". Domicile is an important component of citizenship itself and in most cases is even a synonym for "citizenship" in federal court.
2. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001-proves that domicile, which is a component of and synonym for "citizenship" in federal court, IS important.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options, Form #10.003-domicile and citizenship limitations upon federal court useful in federal court.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 This argument is most frequently made by Pete Hendrickson and his misguided followers. For more information about Pete  
2 Hendrickson, see:

Policy Document: Pete Hendrickson's "Trade or Business" Approach, Form #08.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

3 Oversimplification of issues is popular among legal neophytes or among those who want an excuse to STOP learning more  
4 about the law. This false contention falls in this dubious category. Accepting this false argument is equivalent to agreeing  
5 that the national government has jurisdiction ANYWHERE that it wants, which is clearly not the case. The most fundamental  
6 principles of law that are the foundation of the Separation of Powers Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court state that:

- 7 1. Civil law is limited to specific territory.
- 8 2. Law cannot extend beyond that territory except through the CONSENSUAL exercise of debt or contract.
- 9 3. Domicile is the basis for civil jurisdiction and is the main limitation upon federal civil/tax jurisdiction. Those without a  
10 civil domicile in a place cannot have a "civil status", including "taxpayer", in that place unless they CONTRACT and  
11 CONSENT to acquire that status. Hence, those without a civil domicile or a contract are statutory but not necessarily  
12 constitutional "aliens".

13 ***"Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit***  
14 ***or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes.*** Since the Fourteenth  
15 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, ***the fact of residence creates universally***  
16 ***reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously***  
17 ***includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter.*** Of course, the situs of  
18 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration  
19 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."  
20 [Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]

- 21 4. Domicile in a specific place is a prerequisite to being a statutory "citizen" or "resident" of that place.

22 ***"Domicile and citizen are synonymous in federal courts,*** Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., D.C. Pa., 55 F.Supp.  
23 981, 982; inhabitant, resident and citizen are synonymous, Standard Stoker Co. v. Lower, D.C.Md., 46 F.2d. 678,  
24 683."  
25 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 311]

26 ***The words "citizen" and citizenship," however, usually include the idea of domicile, Delaware, L. & W.R. Co.***  
27 ***"v. Petrowsky, C.C.A.N.Y., 250 F. 554, 557"***  
28 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 310]

29 *"The term 'citizen', as used in the Judiciary Act with reference to the jurisdiction of the federal courts, is*  
30 *substantially synonymous with the term 'domicile'. Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky, 2 Cir., 250 F. 554,*  
31 *557."*  
32 [Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., 55 F.Supp. 981, D.C.PA. (1944)]

- 33 5. Since you can only have a domicile in one place at a time, you can only be a "taxpayer" toward one government at a  
34 time and are a statutory "alien" in relation to all other governments. In the case of state citizens, that government is a  
35 constitutional State.

36 Here are a few examples:

1 "It is a well established principle of law that all federal regulation applies only within the territorial jurisdiction  
2 of the United States unless a contrary intent appears."  
3 [Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo, 336 U.S. 281 (1949)]

4 "The laws of Congress in respect to those matters [outside of Constitutionally delegated powers] do not extend  
5 into the territorial limits of the states, but have force only in the District of Columbia, and other places that are  
6 within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government."  
7 [Caha v. U.S., 152 U.S. 211 (1894)]

8 "There is a canon of legislative construction which teaches Congress that, unless a contrary intent appears  
9 [legislation] is meant to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States."  
10 [U.S. v. Spelar, 338 U.S. 217 at 222.]

11  
12 *Debitum et contractus non sunt nullius loci.*  
13 *Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place.*

14  
15 *Locus contractus regit actum.*  
16 *The place of the contract [franchise agreement, in this case] governs the act.*  
17 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
18 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]*

19 We do agree with Pete Hendrickson that the activity called a "trade or business" (public office) is the only subject of the  
20 I.R.C. Subtitle A excise tax. We disagree, however, that any of the following are true:

- 21 1. EVERYONE can lawfully engage in a public office activity. Aliens can't and those NOT lawfully elected or appointed  
22 can't.  
23 2. That the word "citizenship" in federal court means anything OTHER than domicile on federal territory. It does not:

24 "**Domicile and citizen are synonymous in federal courts.** *Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., D.C. Pa., 55 F.Supp.*  
25 *981, 982; inhabitant, resident and citizen are synonymous, Standard Stoker Co. v. Lower, D.C.Md., 46 F.2d. 678,*  
26 *683."*  
27 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 311]*

28 "**The words "citizen" and citizenship," however, usually include the idea of domicile, Delaware, L. & W.R. Co.**  
29 **"v. Petrowsky, C.C.A.N.Y., 250 F. 554, 557"**  
30 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 310]*

31 "*The term 'citizen', as used in the Judiciary Act with reference to the jurisdiction of the federal courts, is*  
32 *substantially synonymous with the term 'domicile': Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky, 2 Cir., 250 F. 554,*  
33 *557."*  
34 *[Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., 55 F.Supp. 981, D.C.PA. (1944)]*

- 35 3. One can unilaterally or lawfully "elect" themselves into a public office by filling out a government form, including a  
36 tax form. Doing this is, in fact, a CRIME in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.  
37 4. Congress can legislatively reach inside a constitutional state and enforce against those who are NOT lawfully engaged  
38 in a public office of some kind. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) forbids it.  
39 5. The activity can be conducted in a constitutional state WITHOUT both the consent of the party AND express  
40 legislative authorization from Congress. The government has the burden of proving BOTH in order to enforce a tax  
41 liability and they seldom can meet this burden of proof.  
42 6. The tax franchise codes enforcing the activity can extend to those not domiciled on federal territory WITHOUT their  
43 DEMONSTRATED express and informed consent. Non-domiciled parties are called "nonresident aliens". If they  
44 have no contracts or agreements or consent with the national government, they are called "non-resident NON-persons".

45 These facts are recognized in the law itself:

46 [TITLE 4 > CHAPTER 3 > § 72](#)  
47 [§ 72. Public offices; at seat of Government](#)

48 *All offices attached to the seat of government shall be exercised in the District of Columbia, and not elsewhere,*  
49 *except as otherwise expressly provided by law.*

1 [IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.](#)  
2 [Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity](#)

3 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

4 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

5 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

6 **(2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and**

7 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

8 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or  
9 be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or  
10 laws; and

11 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§ 754 and 959\(a\)](#) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue  
12 or be sued in a United States court.

13 [[Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#)]

14 All "public officers" engaged in a "trade or business" are officers of the "U.S. Inc." federal corporation mentioned in 28  
15 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) and therefore are governed by the laws of the District of Columbia WHEREVER they serve per Federal  
16 Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). Every office must be EXPRESSLY AUTHORIZED to be exercised in a SPECIFIC place.  
17 Without the following factors, there is no lawful office or officer and no jurisdiction within a state to reach a human being  
18 called a "taxpayer"

- 19 1. The express legislative authorization of Congress to CREATE the office in a SPECIFIC geographical place.  
20 2. A lawful election or appointment.  
21 3. An oath of office corresponding with the election or appointment.  
22 4. The express CONSENT of the party to SERVE in the public office. Otherwise the Thirteenth Amendment has been  
23 violated.

24 The IRS has never to our knowledge satisfied the above criteria in each case where they allege "taxpayer" status and therefore,  
25 most of their enforcement activity is a constitutional tort and a criminal trespass. The status of "taxpayer" itself is, in fact, an  
26 office in the U.S. government as we prove in the following:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

27 In fact, the ONLY party listed anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code as NOT LIABLE is a "nonresident alien individual",  
28 and the fact that they ARE "alien" is proof that citizenship DOES matter:

29 Title 26: Internal Revenue

30 [PART 1—INCOME TAXES](#)  
31 [nonresident alien individuals](#)

32 § 1.872-2 Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien individuals.

33 (f) Other exclusions.

34 **Income which is from sources without[outside] the United States [federal zone, see 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and**  
35 **(a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d)], as determined under the provisions of sections 861 through 863, and the**  
36 **regulations thereunder, is not included in the gross income of a nonresident alien individual unless such**  
37 **income is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States**  
38 **by that individual.** To determine specific exclusions in the case of other items which are from sources within the  
39 United States, see the applicable sections of the Code. For special rules under a tax convention for determining  
40 the sources of income and for excluding, from gross income, income from sources without the United States which  
41 is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States, see the applicable tax  
42 convention. For determining which income from sources without the United States is effectively connected with  
43 the conduct of a trade or business in the United States, see section 864(c)(4) and §1.864-5.

44 Furthermore, the above regulation mentions only "nonresident alien INDIVIDUALS". Everyone who does not consent to  
45 the public office called "individual" is:

- 46 1. Incapable of earning statutory "gross income", which is earnings from a public office.  
47 2. Beyond the legislative jurisdiction of Congress per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).

1 3. Not expressly listed as required to file a tax return under 26 C.F.R. §1.6012-1(b) and therefore NOT SUBJECT to the  
2 filing requirement.

3 Now some might simplistically say that the tax applies to anyone who occupies a public office in the government but  
4 constitutional ALIENS (foreign nationals) are not allowed to exercise the functions of a public office, and therefore are not  
5 allowed to BE public officers and therefore "taxpayers". Hence, citizenship DOES matter, no matter WHAT Mr. Hendrickson  
6 falsely PRESUMES.

7 4. Lack of Citizenship  
8 §74. Aliens can not hold Office. - -

9 *It is a general principle that an alien can not hold a public office. In all independent popular governments, as is*  
10 *said by Chief Justice Dixon of Wisconsin, "it is an acknowledged principle, which lies at the very foundation, and*  
11 *the enforcement of which needs neither the aid of statutory nor constitutional enactments or restrictions, that the*  
12 *government is instituted by the citizens for their liberty and protection, and that it is to be administered, and its*  
13 *powers and functions exercised only by them and through their agency."*

14 *In accordance with this principle it is held that an alien can not hold the office of sheriff.*<sup>103</sup>  
15 *[A Treatise on the Law of Public Offices and Officers, Floyd Russell Mechem, 1890, p. 27, §74;*  
16 *SOURCE: <http://books.google.com/books?id=g-I9AAAIAAJ&printsec=titlepage>]*

17 **10.31 The U.S. Supreme Court eliminated the Common Law in 1938**

**False Argument:** The U.S. Supreme Court eliminated the common law in 1938, in the famous case of Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938). You can't use the common law in any court, state or federal.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** The U.S. Supreme Court declared that there is no FEDERAL common law applicable to a state of the Union. They did not invalidate the use of the common law in all courts. The Constitution, in fact, recognizes and invokes the common law so it can't be unilaterally repealed. The implication is that when a federal court is ruling on an issue between private parties domiciled within a state of the Union, the Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652 requires that the common law OF THE STATE COURTS is the only basis for decision. No federal precedent may be cited as authority in such a case.

**Further information:**

1. *Sovereignty and Freedom Page*, Section 10.4: Common Law -Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Freedom.htm>
2. *Common Law Practice Guide*, Litigation Tool #10.013  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

18 This false argument was first discovered in the publications of Pastor Richard Standing of VIP Sales. His website is now  
19 defunct and was enjoined illegally and fraudulently by the U.S. Government from publishing tax materials. It is based on a  
20 misunderstanding of the significance of the Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64 (1938). It comes up most frequently in  
21 tax cases filed by freedom lovers against the government which started in state court and which are unilaterally removed to  
22 federal court by the national government. Most freedom fighters mistakenly believe that because they are in a federal district  
23 court, then they HAVE to use federal statutes as their only defense and cannot invoke the common law.

24 In fact, the Rules of Decision Act, 28 U.S.C. §1652 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 both require that STATE common  
25 law are the ONLY rules of decision in all cases in which the party filing suit is not domiciled on federal territory and instead  
26 is domiciled in the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state.

27 IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.  
28 Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant: Capacity

29 (b) *Capacity to Sue or be Sued.*

<sup>103</sup> State v. Smith, 14 Siw. 497; State v. Murray, 28 Wis. 96, 9 Am.Rep. 489.

1 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

2 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

3 (2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and

4 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

5 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue  
6 or be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution  
7 or laws; and

8 (B) 28 U.S.C. §§754 and 959(a) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue  
9 or be sued in a United States court.

10 [SOURCE: <http://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/Rule17.htm>]

11  
12 [TITLE 28 > PART V > CHAPTER 111 > § 1652](#)  
13 [§ 1652. State laws as rules of decision](#)

14 *The laws of the several states, except where the Constitution or treaties of the United States or Acts of Congress*  
15 *otherwise require or provide, shall be regarded as rules of decision in civil actions in the courts of the United*  
16 *States, in cases where they apply.*

17 The Erie Railroad case DID NOT change or alter the above rules at all. Instead, they indicated that the original Federal  
18 Judiciary Act of 1789, 28 U.S.C. §725, Sept 24, 1789 required state common law to be invoked and enforced:

19 *The Erie had contended that application of the Pennsylvania rule was required, among other things, by § 34 of*  
20 *the Federal Judiciary Act of September 24, 1789, c. 20, 28 U.S.C. § 725, which provides:*

21 *"The laws of the several States, except where the Constitution, treaties, or statutes of the United States otherwise*  
22 *require or provide, shall be regarded as rules of decision in trials at common law, in the courts of the United*  
23 *States, in cases where they apply."*

24 [*Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64, 71 (1938)*]

25 The Erie Case was one in which Constitutional Article III diversity of citizenship was invoked and the common law of the  
26 state courts was sought to be enforced. In response, the U.S. Supreme Court held:

27 *There is no federal general common law. Congress has no power to declare substantive rules of common law*  
28 *applicable in a State whether they be local in their nature or "general," be they commercial law or a part of*  
29 *the law of torts. And no clause in the Constitution purports to confer such a power upon the federal courts.* As  
30 stated by Mr. Justice Field when protesting in [Baltimore & Ohio R. Co. v. Baugh, 149 U.S. 368, 401](#), against  
31 ignoring the Ohio common law of fellow servant liability:

32 *"I am aware that what has been termed the general law of the country — which is often little less than what the*  
33 *judge advancing the doctrine thinks at the time should be the general law on a particular subject — has been*  
34 *often advanced in judicial opinions of this court to control a conflicting law of a State. I admit that learned judges*  
35 *have fallen into the habit of repeating this doctrine as a convenient mode of brushing aside the law of a State in*  
36 *confront with their views. And I confess that, moved and governed by the authority of the great names of those*  
37 *judges, I have, myself, in many instances, unhesitatingly and confidently, but I think now erroneously, repeated*  
38 *the same doctrine. But, notwithstanding the great names which may be cited in favor of the doctrine, and*  
39 *notwithstanding the frequency with which the doctrine has been reiterated, there stands, as a perpetual protest*  
40 *against its repetition, the Constitution of the United States, which recognizes and preserves the autonomy and*  
41 *independence of the States — independence in their legislative and independence 79\*79 in their judicial*  
42 *departments. Supervision over either the legislative or the judicial action of the States is in no case permissible*  
43 *except as to matters by the Constitution specifically authorized or delegated to the United States. Any interference*  
44 *with either, except as thus permitted, is an invasion of the authority of the State and, to that extent, a denial of its*  
45 *independence."*

46 *The fallacy underlying the rule declared in [Swift v. Tyson](#) is made clear by Mr. Justice Holmes. The doctrine rests*  
47 *upon the assumption that there is "a transcendental body of law outside of any particular State but obligatory*  
48 *within it unless and until changed by statute," that federal courts have the power to use their judgment as to what*  
49 *the rules of common law are; and that in the federal courts "the parties are entitled to an independent judgment*  
50 *on matters of general law":*

51 *"but law in the sense in which courts speak of it today does not exist without some definite authority behind it.*  
52 *The common law so far as it is enforced in a State, whether called common law or not, is not the common law*  
53 *generally but the law of that State existing by the authority of that State without regard to what it may have been*  
54 *in England or anywhere else. . . . "the authority and only authority is the State, and if that be so, the voice adopted*  
55 *by the State as its own [whether it be of its Legislature or of its Supreme Court] should utter the last word."*

1                   *Thus the doctrine of Swift v. Tyson, is, as Mr. Justice Holmes said, "an unconstitutional assumption of powers by*  
2 *courts of the United States which no lapse of time or respectable array of opinion should make us hesitate to*  
3 *correct." In disapproving that doctrine we do not hold 80\*80 unconstitutional § 34 of the Federal Judiciary Act*  
4 *of 1789 or any other Act of Congress. We merely declare that in applying the doctrine this Court and the lower*  
5 *courts have invaded rights which in our opinion are reserved by the Constitution to the several States.*

6                   *[Erie Railroad v. Tompkins, 304 U.S. 64, 71-80 (1938)]*

7     The Erie case was an appeal from a lower district court under constitutional diversity of citizenship. The jury in federal  
8     district court had held against the railroad company and the U.S. Supreme Court reversed the decision, essentially recognizing  
9     that:

- 10    1. The railroad was a state corporation and therefore nonresident to federal jurisdiction.
- 11    2. The common law of the state precluded liability of the railroad.
- 12    3. Federal venue was pursued by the injured party and against the railroad to see if the federal courts would overrule state  
13    common law.
- 14    4. The federal courts do not have authority to overrule the common law of the state, which precluded the federal court  
15    judgment against the railroad.
- 16    5. The case had to be dismissed because the federal courts cannot intervene.

17     At the same time, the court never said that there is not STATE common law. Only that the federal courts cannot exercise or  
18     overrule it. Thus, only state courts can decide issues involving those who are not domiciled on federal territory and not  
19     exercising federal privileges, even when diversity of citizenship is invoked under the United States Constitution.

20     The implications of this case to those whose tax cases against errant federal employees are removed from state to federal  
21     court is that the federal court MUST dismiss the removed case and remand it back to state court. Otherwise, the plaintiff  
22     suing the federal actor acting outside his delegated authority is a victim of criminal identity theft, as described in the following:

*Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

23     In fact, a case against a federal actor by a state citizen MUST be certified under 28 U.S.C. §2679 by the Attorney General of  
24     the United States that the federal actor was acting within his authority before the case can be removed. Even then,  
25     EVIDENCE must appear on the record of the court of proper delegated authority BEFORE the removal. If the case gets  
26     removed ANYWAY WITHOUT evidence of authority from the Attorney General entered on the record by the U.S. Attorney  
27     by using a unilateral Notice of Removal:

- 28    1. The certification under 28 U.S.C. §2679 MUST be demanded from the U.S. Attorney General by the Plaintiff in  
29    federal court. The federal actor defendant or respondent is normally the one who requests this certification.
- 30    2. The certification by the U.S. Attorney General MUST include EVIDENCE signed under penalty of perjury that  
31    jurisdiction to remove exists.
- 32    3. The Defendant and the U.S. Attorney General has the burden of proof WITH EVIDENCE to demonstrate that the  
33    challenge to federal jurisdiction by the Plaintiff is in error. He may not simply PRESUME or allege that it is in error  
34    without satisfying his burden of proof. All presumptions which prejudice constitutional rights are impermissible.
- 35    4. If the Plaintiff does NOT pursue the above approach he or she will CERTAINLY end up be a victim of criminal  
36    identity theft for all cases against federal actors removed from state to federal court.

37     Now let's further expand upon the burden of proof that the U.S. Attorney General and Defendant have in cases against errant  
38     federal actors removed to federal court. Under 28 U.S.C. §1652 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b), the ONLY  
39     legitimate justification for removal is that the Plaintiff is a federal actor and officer exercising agency on behalf of U.S. Inc.  
40     by, for instance:

- 41    1. Engaging in a federal office when injured.
- 42    2. Contracting with U.S. Inc. and thereby being an agent of U.S. Inc.

43     The above was the case in the famous case of *Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co.*, 240 U.S. 1 (1916) because Frank  
44     Brushaber was a stockholder in the Union Pacific Railroad, which was a federal and not state corporation. All such  
45     stockholders are contractors with the national government and therefore agents of the U.S. government.

1           The court held that the first company's charter was a contract between it and the state, within the protection of  
2           the constitution of the United States, and that the charter to the last company was therefore null and void., Mr.  
3           Justice DAVIS, delivering the opinion of the court, said that, if anything was settled by an unbroken chain of  
4           decisions in the federal courts, it was that an act of incorporation was a contract between the state and the  
5           stockholders, 'a departure from which now would involve dangers to society that cannot be foreseen, would  
6           shock the sense of justice of the country, unhinge its business interests, and weaken, if not destroy, that respect  
7           which has always been felt for the judicial department of the government.'  
8           [New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650 (1885)]

9           The federal agency of Brushaber the federal corporation stockholder was the object of enforcement of the tax laws Brushaber  
10          claimed injured him. That is the ONLY reason the U.S. Supreme Court could rule on the issue at all: Because it involved  
11          federal contracts, franchises, and agency under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution. The court  
12          held AGAINST Brushaber, because he was using federal property, namely stock in a federal corporation, to “benefit” himself,  
13          and therefore was a party to a federal franchise acting upon federal territory and a federal corporation domiciled WITHIN  
14          said territory. The reason the Brushaber case HAD to be heard in federal court instead of state court was because:

- 15        1. The Union Pacific Railroad was a federal and not state corporation originally incorporated in Utah at the time it was a  
16        federal territory.
- 17        2. Brushaber was a state citizen of New York, but the Union Pacific Railroad was not domiciled within his state. In fact,  
18        he was what we refer to as a STATUTORY “non-resident non-person”. Even the Department of the Treasury  
19        identified Brushaber in Treasury Decision 2313 as a “nonresident alien”. Proof is found in his birth records:  
20        

Frank R. Brushaber Genealogical Records, SEDM Exhibit #09.034  
21        <http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>
- 22        3. Constitutional Article III diversity of citizenship had to be asserted by Brushaber in federal court in order to reach the  
23        Union Pacific Railroad. The domicile of the defendant or respondent determines where the case has to be filed. The  
24        Union Pacific Railroad had essentially foreign sovereign immunity from any state court because as a federal  
25        corporation, it was not domiciled in any constitutional state of the Union.
- 26        4. The main issue of the case was the payment of taxes by the railroad, which was reducing the corporate dividends  
27        received by Brushaber. Brushaber didn’t want the railroad to pay the taxes, which he asserted were optional.

28          So the real source of jurisdiction over the case was Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution, although the U.S.  
29          Supreme court did not talk about it. The Brushaber opinion was written by Chief Justice White, the same guy who ruled  
30          AGAINST the majority opinion in Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601 in FAVOR of the income tax. That  
31          is why he had to write what many refer to as the most confusing opinion in the history of the U.S. Supreme Court: In order  
32          to disguise the nature of the source of its jurisdiction and create the FALSE appearance that the income tax (the “trade or  
33          business”/public office franchise) extends OUTSIDE of federal territory and INSIDE a constitutional state.

34                   *"Contrary to all correct example, [the Federal judiciary] are in the habit of going out of the question before them,*  
35                   *to throw an anchor ahead and grapple further hold for future advances of power. **They are then in fact the corps***  
36                   *of sappers and miners, steadily working to undermine the independent rights of the States and to consolidate*  
37                   *all power in the hands of that government in which they have so important a freehold estate."*  
38                   [Thomas Jefferson: Autobiography, 1821. ME 1:121 ]

39                   *"The [federal] judiciary branch is the instrument which, working like gravity, without intermission, is to press us*  
40                   *at last into one consolidated mass."*  
41                   [Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307 ]

42                   *"There is no danger I apprehend so much as the consolidation of our government by the noiseless and therefore*  
43                   *unalarming instrumentality of the Supreme Court."*  
44                   [Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421 ]

45                   *"When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the*  
46                   *center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become*  
47                   *as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated."*  
48                   [Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332 ]

## 49        **10.32 The Revocation of Election (R.O.E.) SCAM**

50                   *"It is good for nothing," cries the buyer;*  
51                   *But when he has gone his way, then he boasts.*  
52                   [Prov. 20:14, Bible, NKJV]

**False Argument:** Revocations of Election for state nationals or “taxpayers” are a valid and effective process to restore your status as a “nontaxpayer”.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** Revocations of Election for state nationals are unnecessary, a waste of money, and a commercial scam designed to fleece the legally ignorant of their money.

**Further information:**

1. *Revocation of Election-Weiss and Associates*, Exhibit #12.001  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>
2. *Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Unalienable Rights Course*, Form #12.038  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Those who are in fact and in deed “nonresident alien INDIVIDUALS” (aliens) may elect to be treated AS IF they are “resident aliens” under the Internal Revenue Code. The conditions under which they may do this are found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4) and 26 U.S.C. §6013(g). All such “elections” can be revoked and the revocation is called a “revocation of election”.

Businesses have sprung up to deliver “Revocation of Election” services. Such services, in most cases, are unnecessary and constitute commercial exploitation of the legally ignorant. This is because:

1. They are marketed mostly to people who could not benefit.
  - 1.1. They are described as being applicable to single people but the statutes say they apply only to married people.
  - 1.2. They are described as pertaining to state nationals but they do not.
2. The people who COULD realistically benefit are not described in the marketing materials for fear of scaring away state nationals or single people who could not benefit.
3. They operate on the premise that the person applying for the revocation is a statutory “taxpayer”. Only statutory “taxpayers” can avail themselves of any of the “benefits” of the Internal Revenue Code. Even acknowledging that one is such a party is a dumb idea.
4. They are available ONLY to statutory “aliens”, meaning foreign nationals.
  - 4.1. All “individuals” in the Internal Revenue Code are aliens, as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3).
  - 4.2. State nationals are NOT “aliens” or “individuals”.
  - 4.3. The only way a citizen COULD become a statutory “individual” is by being abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911(d), but state nationals are not STATUTORY citizens under federal law. See Form #05.006.
5. They operate on the premise that the people applying for them can lawfully consent to give up an unalienable right, such as their “nontaxpayer” status, even though state nationals are INCAPABLE of lawfully consenting to give up constitutional rights under a REAL, de jure government and can ONLY do so when either abroad or when standing on federal territory. See:

*Unalienable Rights Course*, Form #12.038  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Authorities, procedures, and background on Revocation of Elections are found below. These resources are the basis for this analysis:

1. **IRS Forms and Publications:**
  - 1.1. IRS Publication 519: U.S. Tax Guide for Aliens, Chapter 1 for general information.  
<https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/p519.pdf>
2. **Statutes and regulations**
  - 2.1. [26 C.F.R. §1.871-10](#) (for method of revocation of election)
  - 2.2. [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(4\)\(F\)](#) for authority. Indicates that the CONSENT of the Secretary of Treasury is required to revoke the “election” of a “nonresident alien” to be treated as a “resident” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4) and 26 U.S.C. §6013(g).
  - 2.3. [26 U.S.C. §6013\(g\)](#) for background
3. **Publications:**
  - 3.1. *Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Manual*, Form #10.005, Section 4.5.3.13: Change your Citizenship Status  
<https://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/SovFormsInstr/SovFormsInstr.htm>

3.2. [Anna Von Reitz Comments on Revocation of Election](http://annavonreitz.com/revocation.pdf) (OFFSITE LINK)  
<http://annavonreitz.com/revocation.pdf>

4. [Forms:](#)

4.1. [Revocation of Election-Weiss and Associates](https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm), Exhibit #12.001  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm>

4.2. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Emancipation/RevocationOfElection.htm), Form #10.004, Form 4.8: Revocation of Election-this ROE is NOT the same one as that described here. It revokes an election to treat real property as located in the United States.  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Emancipation/RevocationOfElection.htm>

4.3. [Declaration of Revocation of Election](https://www.scribd.com/doc/304711197/Declaration-of-Revocation-of-Election), Scribd (OFFSITE LINK). This form was produced by Kurt Kallenbach, who is a fan of this site.<sup>104</sup>  
<https://www.scribd.com/doc/304711197/Declaration-of-Revocation-of-Election>

5. [Service providers:](#)

5.1. [Weiss & Associates](http://www.weissparis.com/) (OFFSITE LINK) -do revocations of elections for a fee  
<http://www.weissparis.com/>

5.2. [Weiss & Associates Youtube Channel](https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCoNwzY3vDj55AgrPXo8Xp_g) (OFFSITE LINK) -videos on revocations of election  
[https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCoNwzY3vDj55AgrPXo8Xp\\_g](https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCoNwzY3vDj55AgrPXo8Xp_g)

5.3. [Galileo Paradigm, Form #11.303](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm) -Book written by the founder of Weiss & Associates  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

First of all, the presumption rules published in the IRS Regulations dictate that all aliens are automatically PRESUMED to be “nonresident aliens”:

1. All “aliens” are presumed to be “nonresident aliens” but this may be overcome upon presentation of proof:

*Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
[PART 1—INCOME TAXES](#)  
[nonresident alien individuals](#)  
[§ 1.871-4 Proof of residence of aliens.](#)

(a) *Rules of evidence. The following rules of evidence shall govern in determining whether or not an alien within the United States has acquired residence therein for purposes of the income tax.*

(b) *Nonresidence presumed. An alien by reason of his alienage, is presumed to be a nonresident alien.*

(c) *Presumption rebutted—*

(1) *Departing alien.*

*In the case of an alien who presents himself for determination of tax liability before departure from the United States, the presumption as to the alien's nonresidence may be overcome by proof--*

2. An “alien” who has acquired permanent residence retains that residence until he physically departs from the “United States”, which is defined as federal territory in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) and is not expressly expanded anywhere else in the I.R.C. to include any other place. The purpose for this presumption is to perpetuate the jurisdiction to tax aliens:

*Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
[PART 1—INCOME TAXES](#)  
[nonresident alien individuals](#)  
[§1.871-5 Loss of residence by an alien.](#)

*An alien who has acquired residence in the United States retains his status as a resident until he abandons the same and actually departs from the United States. An intention to change his residence does not change his status as a resident alien to that of a nonresident alien. Thus, an alien who has acquired a residence in the United States is taxable as a [resident](#) for the remainder of his stay in the United States.*

---

<sup>104</sup> Kurt Kallenbach is also the author of the following document posted on the Family Guardian sister site: [Withdrawal of Consent](https://famguardian.org/Publications/WithdrawalOfConsent/WithdrawalOfConsent.pdf), Kurt Kallenbach;  
<https://famguardian.org/Publications/WithdrawalOfConsent/WithdrawalOfConsent.pdf>.

1 If you are state domiciled state national and a “non-resident non-person”, don’t let the above concern you, because you are  
2 not an “alien” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#), but rather an “non-resident non-person” if not engaged in a public  
3 office or a “nonresident alien” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(B\)](#) if engaged in a public office. For the purposes of the  
4 above “residence” is defined as follows:

5 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
6 *PART 1—INCOME TAXES*  
7 *nonresident alien individuals*  
8 *§ 1.871-2 Determining residence of alien individuals.*

9 (b) Residence defined.

10 *An alien actually present in the United States[\*\*] who is not a mere transient or sojourner is a resident of the*  
11 *United States for purposes of the income tax. **Whether he is a transient is determined by his intentions with***  
12 ***regard to the length and nature of his stay.** A mere floating intention, indefinite as to time, to return to another*  
13 *country is not sufficient to constitute him a transient. If he lives in the United States and has no definite intention*  
14 *as to his stay, he is a resident. **One who comes to the United States for a definite purpose which in its nature***  
15 ***may be promptly accomplished is a transient; but, if his purpose is of such a nature that an extended stay may***  
16 ***be necessary for its accomplishment, and to that end the alien makes his home temporarily in the United States,***  
17 ***he becomes a resident,** though it may be his intention at all times to return to his domicile abroad when the*  
18 *purpose for which he came has been consummated or abandoned. An alien whose stay in the United States is*  
19 *limited to a definite period by the immigration laws is not a resident of the United States within the meaning of*  
20 *this section, in the absence of exceptional circumstances.*

21 Notice that “residence” is defined ONLY in the context of aliens. NOWHERE is it defined to include either statutory  
22 “citizens” or statutory “nationals”. An election (express consent) by a “nonresident alien” to be treated as a “resident alien”  
23 is made under the authority of 26 U.S.C. §6013(g):

24 *U.S. Code › Title 26 › Subtitle F › Chapter 61 › Subchapter A › Part II › Subpart B › § 6013*  
25 *26 U.S. Code § 6013 - Joint returns of income tax by husband and wife*

26 (g) ELECTION TO TREAT NONRESIDENT ALIEN INDIVIDUAL AS RESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

27 (1) IN GENERAL

28 *A nonresident alien individual with respect to whom this subsection is in effect for the taxable year shall be treated*  
29 *as a resident of the United States—*

30 (A) for purposes of chapter 1 for all of such taxable year, and

31 (B) for purposes of chapter 24 (relating to wage withholding) for payments of wages made during such  
32 taxable year.

33 (2) INDIVIDUALS WITH RESPECT TO WHOM THIS SUBSECTION IS IN EFFECT

34 *This subsection shall be in effect with respect to any individual who, at the close of the taxable year for which an*  
35 *election under this subsection was made, was a nonresident alien individual married to a citizen or resident of*  
36 *the United States, if both of them made such election to have the benefits of this subsection apply to them.*

37 (3) DURATION OF ELECTION

38 *An election under this subsection shall apply to the taxable year for which made and to all subsequent taxable*  
39 *years until terminated under paragraph (4) or (5); except that any such election shall not apply for any taxable*  
40 *year if neither spouse is a citizen or resident of the United States at any time during such year.*

41 (4) TERMINATION OF ELECTION

42 *An election under this subsection shall terminate at the earliest of the following times:*

43 (A) Revocation by taxpayers

44 *If either taxpayer revokes the election, as of the first taxable year for which the last day prescribed by law*  
45 *for filing the return of tax under chapter 1 has not yet occurred.*

1 (B) *Death*

2 In the case of the death of either spouse, as of the beginning of the first taxable year of the spouse who  
3 survives following the taxable year in which such death occurred; except that if the spouse who survives is  
4 a citizen or resident of the United States who is a surviving spouse entitled to the benefits of section 2, the  
5 time provided by this subparagraph shall be as of the close of the last taxable year for which such individual  
6 is entitled to the benefits of section 2.

7 (C) *Legal separation*

8 In the case of the legal separation of the couple under a decree of divorce or of separate maintenance, as  
9 of the beginning of the taxable year in which such legal separation occurs.

10 (D) *Termination by Secretary*

11 At the time provided in paragraph (5).

12 (5) **TERMINATION BY SECRETARY**

13 The Secretary may terminate any election under this subsection for any taxable year if he determines that either  
14 spouse has failed—

15 (A) to keep such books and records,

16 (B) to grant such access to such books and records, or

17 (C) to supply such other information, as may be reasonably necessary to ascertain the amount of liability  
18 for taxes under chapter 1 of either spouse for such taxable year.

19 (6) **ONLY ONE ELECTION**

20 If any election under this subsection for any two individuals is terminated under paragraph (4) or (5) for any  
21 taxable year, such two individuals shall be ineligible to make an election under this subsection for any subsequent  
22 taxable year.

23 We wish to emphasize the following limitations of MAKING such an election based on the above statute:

- 24 1. The election relates to the filing of TAXPAYER returns.
- 25 1.1. In most cases it is a CRIME for a state national to file such a return because they are NOT a statutory “individual”  
26 or public officer and would be committing the crime of impersonating a public officer, 18 U.S.C. §912, to even  
27 file a return. See Form #08.021.
- 28 1.2. Instead, the ONLY thing a state national who misrepresented their status by filing such a return can do is file a  
29 non-statutory claim for refund of funds unlawfully paid to the government and a demand to correct the criminally  
30 fraudulent information returns filed against them. See Forms #04.001 and #15.001.
- 31 2. You must be a “taxpayer” with a duty to file a tax return to make such an election, which means you must be a public  
32 officer in the national government, as the following document proves:
- Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 33 3. Because the “revocation of election” service can only be offered to “taxpayers”, it could and probably eventually  
34 WILL be enjoined as an illegal tax shelter as described in 26 U.S.C. §6700. If the government prosecuted the people  
35 offering such an illegal tax shelter service, we would say they were doing so properly and lawfully.
- 36 4. Pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4), the election can ONLY be made by an “alien”.
- 37 4.1. State nationals are NOT “aliens” but “nationals of the United States\*\*\*” under and 22 C.F.R. §51.2. This type  
38 of national is a COMMON LAW national and not the STATUTORY national found in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22).  
39 For details, see Form #05.006, Section 10.3 and Perkins v. Elg, 307 U.S. 325 (1939).
- 40 4.2. You cannot simultaneously be a “national of the United States\*” AND an “alien” at the same time. You can only  
41 be one or the other.
- 42 4.3. The person MAKING such an election must be a STATUTORY “individual”, which is defined ONLY as an  
43 alien. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). Therefore everyone OTHER than aliens is EXCLUDED from making the  
44 election. “nationals of the United States\*” and STATUTORY “U.S. citizens” are examples of people who  
45 CANNOT lawfully make such an election. There is ONE exception, which is found in 26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1)(A)

1 where by a STATUTORY “U.S.[\*\*] citizen” is temporarily abroad and has their tax home in a foreign country,  
2 but who has a domicile on federal territory within the STATUTORY “United States\*\*”. So if that same  
3 STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” is in the geographical “United States\*\*” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10),  
4 then they would NOT be a STATUTORY “individual” but they COULD be a “U.S. person” under 26 U.S.C.  
5 §7701(a)(30).

6 Therefore, the election only applies to people born in other countries, even if they are in fact physically situated in the  
7 STATUTORY “United States\*\*” (federal territory).

- 8 5. The “nonresident alien” MUST be married to a STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C.  
9 §1101(a)(22)(A). State nationals married to OTHER state nationals and who are born and domiciled in a  
10 CONSTITUTIONAL rather than STATUTORY state would NOT be STATUTORY “U.S. citizens” under 8 U.S.C.  
11 §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A). For proof, see:

*Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien*, Form #05.006  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 12 6. The election is only useful in connection with them making of JOINT tax returns as statutory “taxpayers”. 26 U.S.C.  
13 §6013(g)(1). The procedure would NOT be useful for those who are either filing single returns or who were single at  
14 the time of filing a return. People marketing Revocations of Elections often claim that the “election” they are revoking  
15 was made when the party was NOT married to a statutory “U.S.\*\* citizen”.
- 16 7. The election provided for may NOT be made under any of the following circumstances described in 26 U.S.C.  
17 §6013(b):
- 18 7.1. after the expiration of 3 years from the last date prescribed by law for filing the return for such taxable year  
19 (determined without regard to any extension of time granted to either spouse); or
- 20 7.2. after there has been mailed to either spouse, with respect to such taxable year, a notice of deficiency under section  
21 6212, if the spouse, as to such notice, files a petition with the Tax Court within the time prescribed in section  
22 6213; or
- 23 7.3. after either spouse has commenced a suit in any court for the recovery of any part of the tax for such taxable year;  
24 or
- 25 7.4. after either spouse has entered into a closing agreement under section 7121 with respect to such taxable year, or  
26 after any civil or criminal case arising against either spouse with respect to such taxable year has been  
27 compromised under section 7122.
- 28 8. The express consent of the Secretary of Treasury is required in order to REVOKE said election, as provided for under  
29 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(4)(F). That consent is usually NEVER expressly given and hence, the process effectively  
30 accomplishes NOTHING in most cases.
- 31 9. Only ONE such election can lawfully be made. 26 U.S.C. §6013(g)(6).
- 32 10. From a purely strategic point of view, it would clearly NOT be in the government’s best interest to either  
33 ACKNOWLEDGE the existence of nontaxpayers or to publish a way to become one. If they did, everyone would take  
34 advantage of it. Clearly, 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) is not the “magic bullet” to exit the tax system because it merely changes  
35 the filing status of someone with a legal duty to file a return, rather than creating a presumption that that they have no  
36 duty to file said return as a “nontaxpayer”. Nowhere does the statute indicate that the consequence of filing the R.O.E.  
37 is to change the status of the applicant to a “nontaxpayer”.

38 We know of NO “State nationals” who could benefit or have benefitted by performing a Revocation of Election. There is no  
39 way to prove that the government’s response to the filing of an R.O.E. actually has changed the status of the applicant to that  
40 of a “nontaxpayer”. In most cases, the filing is merely simply IGNORED and the money paid for the service is WASTED.  
41 Even offering it to such an audience is a SCAM. The main audience are those with such limited legal knowledge that they  
42 are incapable of recognizing the R.O.E. for the scam that it is. R.O.E.’s only apply to ALIENS and “taxpayers”, not to people  
43 who are and always have been “nontaxpayers” but who misrepresented their status in government filings.

44 One of our members in the forums asked about whether Revocations of Election were valid processes with the following  
45 question:

46 *Revocation of Election*

47 *I’m not sure where I read it, but I saw a post that talked about filing a Revocation of Election form regarding a*  
48 *non-resident not being liable for the income tax. It cited 26 C.F.R. §1.871-10 as the basis for doing this. When*  
49 *I looked at this cite in the code, it appeared to apply to real estate income only. I’m not too good as deciphering*  
50 *legalese, so am I missing something? Is this a valid basis?*

51 [. . .]

1 After more digging on the ROE, it appears that most people, at least those over the age of 50, weren't deemed  
2 taxpayers until they obtained an SSN and subsequently filed their first 1040 tax form. When they filed the 1040  
3 they voluntarily "elected" to contract with the United States. After filing the first 1040 they were then subject to  
4 the tax laws, presumptions, and regulations, one presumption being that once in, one must continue filing...but  
5 since the taxpayer volunteered to participate, they could also volunteer to correct their mistake and unvolunteer  
6 by revoking their initial election. I couldn't find any concrete statutes stating this, but it seems to be standard  
7 contract law, and there is quite a bit of information on making elections of other sorts in the code which would  
8 be synonymous to this as they too apply to corporations with an ALL CAP NAME. We all, as non-resident aliens,  
9 have a right to contract, but since fraud vitiates everything, can exit the contract if the fraud is discovered and  
10 exposed. This is what the Revocation of Election form used on Family Guardian does which can be viewed at  
11 <https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Emancipation/RevocationOfElection.htm> and the one used by the  
12 Maine Republic does which can be viewed at <https://www.scribd.com/doc/304711197/Declaration-of-Revocation-of-Election>.

14 I think that filing a ROE wouldn't hurt as it does give the one filing the document another piece of un rebutted  
15 leverage should he need to initiate a counter claim in a real court of record.

16 [SOURCE: <https://sedm.org/forums/topic/revocation-of-election/#post-15584>]

17 Below was our response:

#### 18 Revocation of Election

19 It is clearly mistaken to state that it is lawful for the IRS to make a BUSINESS out of alienating rights that the  
20 Declaration of Independence says are UNALIENABLE. The Declaration of Independence is organic law  
21 published on the first page of the Statutes At Large, and therefore its statement that such rights are unalienable  
22 is LAW. That is why the IRS isn't and CAN'T be part of the government: Because no de jure "government" can  
23 do what they have made a business out of doing:

24 Origins and Authority of the Internal Revenue Service, Form #05.005  
25 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/OrigAuthIRS.pdf>

26 They aren't part of the government because no de jure "government" can be in charge of protecting private rights  
27 and at the same time, make a business out of alienating such rights to pay for the protection. That's Orwellian  
28 doublethink and hypocrisy on a Phariseeical scale. Jesus said no man can serve two masters, so they obviously  
29 would violate this commandment if they could lawfully do what they are in charge of doing.

30 IRS has to engage in identity theft and kidnap your identity to federal territory and thus remove it from the  
31 protections of the constitution before they can even THINK of doing what they claim to have the authority to do.  
32 That is why the geographical definitions in the code limit it to the District of Columbia: To remove the  
33 constitutional protections. If they try to pretend that's where you are or use equivocation to make you LOOK like  
34 you are there, that's a crime too. See:

35 Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046.  
36 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

37 The reason Jefferson wrote this in the Declaration is to prevent the government from being tempted to make a  
38 business out of alienating your rights. Governments first duty is to protect your PRIVATE rights, and it has a  
39 financial conflict of interest that is irreconcilable if it makes a business out of alienating, destroying, taxing, or  
40 regulating those rights.

41 Therefore, its provably erroneous and even unlawful to either claim or acknowledge that you can give up,  
42 meaning "alienate" constitutional rights by joining the "tax club". Presumptions are a violation of due process  
43 of law and therefore its equally absurd to PRESUME that you are a member based on your behavior.

44 You need to read:

- 45 1. Unalienable Rights Course, Form #12.038  
46 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/UnalienableRights.pdf>
- 47 2. Enumeration of Inalienable Rights, Form #10.002  
48 <https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/EnumRights.pdf>

49 It's also a crime to personally "elect" oneself into a public office called "taxpayer" by filling out any tax form.  
50 18 U.S.C. §912. Calling it an "election" doesn't make it any more lawful. Therefore, it's simply wrong to believe  
51 that even a "nonresident alien" could do so if they are protected by the Constitution and therefore their rights  
52 are unalienable. Consequently, applying for an "INDIVIDUAL Taxpayer Identification Number" on a Form W-

1 7 doesn't make them a STATUTORY "individual" if they don't consent to be one and can't elect themselves into  
2 public office to BECOME one.

3 The ONLY "nonresident aliens" who could make such an "election" lawfully are those NOT protected by the  
4 constitution because they are physically situated on land NOT protected by the Constitution. For these people,  
5 their rights are alienable because they are not protected by the constitution while either physically on federal  
6 territory or abroad. Even then, for them it is a crime to impersonate a public officer called a "taxpayer", and  
7 therefore to become a public officer called "individual" in the process of doing business in this country from  
8 abroad. They must ALREADY be public officers receiving government payments connected ONLY to their office  
9 in order to claim the benefits of such an office. No tax form can CREATE the office.

10 All "taxpayers" and "individuals" are PUBLIC OFFICERS. For proof, see:

11 1. *Proof That There Is a "Straw Man", Form #05.042*  
12 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StrawMan.pdf>

13 2. *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037*  
14 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

15 3. *Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form*  
16 *#05.008*  
17 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyThiefOrPubOfficer.pdf>

18 These assertions are repeated so many places on this site, including these forums, that it is impossible to miss  
19 them. You must therefore be a new reader or one who needs to do more home work.

20 Furthermore, even if one mistakenly THINKS they joined the "tax club" and are a "nonresident alien", they can't  
21 "elect" to be treated as a "resident alien" without being PHYSICALLY PRESENT in the STATUTORY "United  
22 States" AND being married to a STATUTORY U.S. citizen as required by 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h). AND, one  
23 can't claim income from "U.S. sources" WITHOUT being lawfully engaged in a public office AND receiving  
24 payments in connection with said office from ONLY the U.S. government. Nothing else qualifies as "income".  
25 This is covered in:

26 *Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020*  
27 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>

28 [SOURCE: <https://sedm.org/forums/topic/revocation-of-election/#post-15584>]

29 For most state nationals, and especially for those who are single, the main method of "electing" to be treated as a resident  
30 alien occurs by filing the WRONG tax form, which is the IRS Form 1040. Both the IRS forms W-8 and W-9 say NOT to  
31 send them to the IRS. Therefore, the ONLY way the IRS could learn what you THINK you are is by the filing of a tax return.  
32 The Form 1040 is a RESIDENT tax form to be filed ONLY by:

- 33 1. Resident aliens under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) domiciled in the STATUTORY "United States\*" (federal zone) and  
34 either physically present there or temporarily abroad on 26 U.S.C. §911.  
35 2. STATUTORY "U.S. citizens" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 in the STATUTORY "United States\*" (federal zone) on and  
36 ONLY abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911.

37 Even if one is physically present in the STATUTORY "United States" (federal zone), the law of domicile forbids them from  
38 having ANY civil status, including "citizen" or "resident" or "person" under the laws of the national Congress, unless and  
39 until they choose a domicile or contract with the national government to procure a civil status such as filling out a Form W-  
40 7 to become a STATUTORY "individual" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) as an ALIEN. Civil status resulting from domicile  
41 is covered in Form #05.002. State nationals cannot submit the Form W-7 either because they are not aliens, but rather they  
42 are common law "nationals of the United States\*\*\*" under Perkins v. Elg, 307 U.S. 325 (1939). They are NOT  
43 STATUTORY "nationals of the United States\*\*" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22). See 22 C.F.R. §51.2 for a recognition by the  
44 Department of State that all those applying for passports are "nationals of the United States\*".

45 There is no provision in the I.R.C. that we have found that allows a state national who is not married to a STATUTORY  
46 "U.S. citizen" and who is not an alien to elect to be treated as a "resident alien", and if they file a 1040 form to make such an  
47 "election" they are committing a crime as documented in:

**[Why It's a Crime for a Private American National to File a 1040 Income Tax Return, Form #08.021](#)**

1 Even for the state national party who files the more correct IRS Form 1040NR, the party filing the form would be committing  
2 perjury to sign the 1040NR and would invite false presumptions. The only way to avoid these false presumptions is to attach  
3 the Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201 clarifying their status and the meaning of all the key “words of art” on the form. A  
4 Revocation of Election would not help any of these people and it wouldn’t help even those who are married to state nationals,  
5 because their spouse is not truthfully a STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” under 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A).

6 Yes, we agree with proponents of Revocations of Election that state nationals cannot even lawfully have a status under the  
7 Internal Revenue Code and are not even mentioned in it. Why then would one pursue a remedy to correct a status that they  
8 cannot even lawfully have?

9 Some people might say:

10 *“Well if a Revocation of Election” can’t provide a remedy, then what CAN?”.*

11 The ONLY thing you can lawfully do if you were either the victim of false information returns or you were duped into filing  
12 a tax return that misrepresents your status is to:

- 13 1. Demand that the records be corrected. Accompany the demand with an affidavit signed under penalty of perjury  
14 describing your correct status. This gives them legally actionable evidence to base their actions upon.
- 15 2. Accompany the demand with a criminal complaint if they are NOT corrected. It is a crime to maintain knowingly false  
16 records about people after you have been notified that they are false and refuse to correct them. Making their inaction  
17 a crime ensures that they have a DUTY to respond and become a party to a conspiracy and misprision of felony if they  
18 DO NOT respond under 18 U.S.C. §§3 and 4.
- 19 3. Demand evidence signed under penalty of perjury from the IRS as required by 26 U.S.C. §6065 if they disagree with  
20 you. Demand proof of identity and a street address of the party rebutting where they work so that they can be served  
21 with legal process if they DO NOT respond to your demand or at least provide someone who CAN and WILL respond.
- 22 4. Ask them to remain silent on everything they agree with and give them a specific time limit to respond. That way a  
23 non-response constitutes a commercial default under the U.C.C.

24 All of the above are satisfied by the following documents on our site, which are FREE. No commercial scams here. They  
25 are part of our Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 2 process. Submitting these is a mandatory in order to become a  
26 compliant member, in fact:

- 27 1. Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001  
28 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 29 2. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002  
30 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 It’s the height of hypocrisy to offer services to prevent commercial exploitation of the legally ignorant by the IRS, but on the  
32 other hand institute your own similar commercial exploitation of those you are offering the services to. It’s called “usury”  
33 and it’s the worst sin in the Bible.

34 *“As religion towards God is a branch of universal righteousness (he is not an honest man that is not devout), so*  
35 ***righteousness towards men is a branch of true religion, for he is not a godly man that is not honest**, nor can he*  
36 *expect that his devotion should be accepted; for, 1. **Nothing is more offensive to God than deceit in commerce.***  
37 ***A false balance is here put for all manner of unjust and fraudulent practices [of our public dis-servants] in***  
38 ***dealing with any person [within the public], which are all an abomination to the Lord, and render those***  
39 ***abominable [hated] to him that allow themselves in the use of such accursed arts of thriving. It is an affront***  
40 ***to justice, which God is the patron of, as well as a wrong to our neighbour, whom God is the protector of. Men***  
41 ***[in the IRS and the Congress] make light of such frauds, and think there is no sin in that which there is money***  
42 ***to be got by, and, while it passes undiscovered, they cannot blame themselves for it; a blot is no blot till it is hit,***  
43 ***Hos. 12:7, 8. But they are not the less an abomination to God, who will be the avenger of those that are***  
44 ***defrauded by their brethren. 2. **Nothing is more pleasing to God than fair and honest dealing, nor more*****  
45 ***necessary to make us and our devotions acceptable to him: A just weight is his delight.** He himself goes by a*  
46 *just weight, and holds the scale of judgment with an even hand, and therefore is pleased with those that are herein*  
47 *followers of him. A balance cheats, under pretence of doing right most exactly, and therefore is the greater*  
48 *abomination to God.”*

49 *[Matthew Henry’s Commentary on the Whole Bible; Henry, M., 1996, c1991, under Prov. 11:1]*

1 Furthermore, the offering of a similar “Citizenship Administrative Repudiation” program by a third party and for which  
2 SEDM was not responsible resulted in a failed attempt to enjoin this site. That original bogus program is now being offered  
3 by the same parties under a new name called “Revocation of Election” but which has the same flawed purpose and usurious  
4 result. We aren’t going to stand by and passively watch the same thing happen again and especially not to members who  
5 come to us for protection.

6 We will end this section with some questions you can ask those who are offering Revocation of Election for a fee:

- 7 1. Do you agree with all the limitations upon the usefulness of Revocations of Election that are indicated in this section?
- 8 2. Do you indicate or admit these limitations in all of your marketing materials?
- 9 3. When people ask you about these limitations, do you clearly admit that they are true?
- 10 4. Do you accept as clients for your service people who would not benefit from a Revocation of Election because they are  
11 state nationals and cannot lawfully pursue a Revocation of Election because they are not aliens, taxpayers, or public  
12 officers?
- 13 5. Exactly where are state nationals or nationals in general identified as both “aliens” and “individuals”. If you don’t  
14 have evidence to prove that they are, why should I believe anything you say?
- 15 6. Isn’t there a danger in pursuing a remedy such as Revocation of Election that is available only to “taxpayers” as  
16 indicated in 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) if the client is NOT in fact a public officer and therefore “taxpayer”?
- 17 6.1. Wouldn’t doing so constitute impersonating a public officer?
- 18 6.2. Wouldn’t you be helping them commit the crime of impersonating a public officer if you knew they were not a  
19 public officer or “taxpayer” and you helped them anyway?
- 20 7. If you don’t think a statutory “taxpayer” is a public officer, then specifically what do you disagree with in Form  
21 #05.008? Please answer the questions at the end of that memorandum of law.

22 If they don’t want to answer these questions or they can’t offer the evidence demanded in the questions, you probably  
23 shouldn’t pursue their services.

## 24 **11. Flawed Patriot Arguments Not Associated with Taxation**

25 The arguments in the following subsections don’t relate directly to taxes, but they are common among those who espouse  
26 flawed tax arguments. The government likes to use these crazy arguments to discredit tax honesty advocates. Please avoid  
27 these arguments or you will discredit this website and everyone else you associate with in the eyes of the legal profession.

28 Most of these arguments amount to nothing more than a religion that cannot be substantiated by evidence in a court of law.  
29 We know that the tax code itself is nothing but a state-sponsored religion, of course, but two wrongs don’t make a right. For  
30 the proof, see:

<p><i>Requirement for Consent</i>, Form #05.003 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></p>
---

### 31 **11.1 State citizens are Not Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”**

False Argument: People in states of the Union are NOT Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”. A Fourteenth Amendment “citizen of the United States[\*\*\*]” is domiciled on federal territory and subject to the exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress.

Corrected Alternative Argument: All state citizens are, at this time, Fourteenth Amendment citizens. The fact that one is a Fourteenth Amendment “citizen of the United States[\*\*\*]” does not mean that they are subject to the exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17, but rather the POLITICAL jurisdiction. Political jurisdiction encompasses allegiance, nationality, being a “national”, and political rights. Exclusive LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress, on the other hand, has domicile and/or physical presence on federal territory as a prerequisite.

Further information:

1. Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004-distinguishes POLITICAL jurisdiction from LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom, Form #08.015--explains and rebuts THE MOST prevalent flawed argument we hear from freedom advocates.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien, Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. Fourteenth Amendment Annotated, Findlaw  
<http://www.findlaw.com/casecode/constitution/>
5. Citizenship and Sovereignty Course, Form #12.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options, Form #10.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1, Citizenship, Domicile, and Nationality  
<http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/71-citizenship-domicile-and-nationality/>

1 A number of freedom advocates domiciled and born in states of the Union and who are state nationals falsely allege one or  
2 more of the following:

- 3 1. The Fourteenth Amendment is a threat to the freedom of the average American domiciled in a state of the Union.
- 4 2. People domiciled within states of the Union are NOT Fourteenth Amendment “citizens of the United States”.
- 5 3. A Fourteenth Amendment “citizen of the United States” is domiciled on federal territory and subject to the exclusive  
6 LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction of Congress.

7 This is what we call a “conspiracy theory” and it is actually an over-reaction to the verbicide abused by the government earlier  
8 in section 9.1. In fact, this view is COMPLETELY FALSE, as we will explain.

9 The first thing we must understand to fully comprehend constitutional citizenship is that there are the TWO types of  
10 jurisdiction:

- 11 1. POLITICAL JURISDICTION: based upon allegiance, nationality, and being a national under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).
- 12 2. LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION: based upon domicile and being a statutory "citizen" under the civil law.

13 One can be subject to the POLITICAL JURISDICTION without being subject to the LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION. An  
14 example would be an American Citizen domiciled in a state of the Union on land within the exclusive jurisdiction of the state  
15 that is not federal territory. THAT person would be subject to the POLITICAL JURISDICTION of the United States by  
16 virtue of possessing BOTH of the following characteristics:

- 17 1. Being born or naturalized anywhere within the country “United States\*” AND
- 18 2. Having allegiance to the United States\*.

19 That person does not have a domicile on federal territory and therefore:

- 1 1. Is NOT a “person” under federal statutory civil law.
- 2 2. Is therefore not subject to exclusive federal civil LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION under Article 1, Section 8, Clause
- 3 17 of the United States Constitution.
- 4 3. Would be subject to federal criminal law within Title 18 of the U.S. Code only by setting foot temporarily on federal
- 5 territory and committing a crime while there.

6 The next thing we must understand about citizenship are the various jurisdictional phrases used to describe it in the USA

7 Constitution and within federal statutory law. These phrases are summarized below.

8 **Table 9: Meaning of jurisdictional phrases beginning with "subject to ...."**

#	Phrase	Context	Type of jurisdiction	Jurisdiction created by	Extent of Jurisdiction
1	“Subject to THE jurisdiction”	Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1	Political jurisdiction	Oath of allegiance to “United States”, including birth or naturalization in the United States*	States of the Union, federal territories, federal possessions
2	“Subject to ITS jurisdiction”	Federal statutory law	Legislative jurisdiction	Domicile on federal territory ONLY	Federal territories, federal possessions
3	“Subject to THEIR jurisdiction”	Thirteenth Amendment	Political jurisdiction	Oath of allegiance to a state of the Union. Becoming a “citizen under state law.	States of the Union ONLY
4	“within ITS jurisdiction”	Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1	Political jurisdiction	Oath of allegiance to a state of the Union. Becoming a “citizen under state law.	States of the Union ONLY

9 Below is the case law upon which the above table is based:

10 **1. Meaning of “subject to THE jurisdiction”:**

11 *“This section contemplates two sources of citizenship, and two sources only: birth and naturalization. The persons*

12 *declared [112 U.S. 94, 102] to be citizens are ‘all persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject*

13 *to the jurisdiction thereof.’ The evident meaning of these last words is, not merely subject in some respect or*

14 *degree to the jurisdiction of the United States, but completely subject to their political jurisdiction, and owing*

15 *them direct and immediate allegiance. And the words relate to the time of birth in the one case, as they do to the*

16 *time of naturalization in the other. Persons not thus subject to the jurisdiction of the United States at the time of*

17 *birth cannot become so afterwards, except by being naturalized, either individually, as by proceedings under the*

18 *naturalization acts; or collectively, as by the force of a treaty by which foreign territory is acquired.”*

19 *[Elk v. Wilkins, 112 U.S. 94 (1884)]*

20

21 *“This section contemplates two sources of citizenship, and two sources only, -birth and naturalization. The persons*

22 *declared to be citizens are ‘all persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction*

23 *thereof.’ The evident meaning of these last words is, not merely subject in some respect or degree to the*

24 *jurisdiction of the United States, but completely subject to their [plural, not singular, meaning states of the Union]*

25 *political jurisdiction, and owing them [the state of the Union] direct and immediate allegiance. And the words*

26 *relate to the time of birth in the one case, as they do [169 U.S. 649, 725] to the time of naturalization in the other.*

27 *Persons not thus subject to the jurisdiction of the United States at the time of birth cannot become so afterwards,*

28 *except by being naturalized, either individually, as by proceedings under the naturalization acts, or collectively,*

29 *as by the force of a treaty by which foreign territory is acquired.”*

30 [ . . . ]

31

32 *“It is impossible to construe the words ‘subject to the jurisdiction thereof,’ in the opening sentence, as less*

33 *comprehensive than the words ‘within its jurisdiction,’ in the concluding sentence of the same section; or to hold*

34 *that persons ‘within the jurisdiction’ of one of the states of the Union are not ‘subject to the jurisdiction of the*

35 *United States[\*\*\*].”*

36 *[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898), emphasis added]*

37 **2. Meaning of “subject to THEIR jurisdiction” found in the Thirteenth Amendment:**

38 *“Other authorities to the same effect might be cited. It is not open to doubt that Congress may enforce the*

39 *Thirteenth Amendment by direct legislation, punishing the holding of a person in slavery or in involuntary*

40 *servitude except as a punishment for a crime. In the exercise of that power Congress has enacted these sections*

41 *denouncing peonage, and punishing one who holds another in that condition of involuntary servitude. This*

42 *legislation is not limited to the territories or other parts of the strictly national domain, but is operative in the*

1 *states and wherever the sovereignty of the United States extends. We entertain no doubt of the validity of this*  
2 *legislation, or of its applicability to the case of any person holding another in a state of peonage, and this*  
3 *whether there be municipal ordinance or state law sanctioning such holding. It operates directly on every*  
4 *citizen of the Republic, wherever his residence may be."*  
5 *[Clyatt v. U.S., 197 U.S. 207 (1905)]*

6  
7 *"The 13th Amendment to the Constitution, prohibiting slavery and involuntary servitude 'within the United States,*  
8 *or in any place subject to their jurisdiction,' is also significant as showing that there may be places within the*  
9 *jurisdiction of the United States that are no part of the Union. To say that the phraseology of this amendment was*  
10 *due to the fact that it was intended to prohibit slavery in the seceded states, under a possible interpretation that*  
11 *those states were no longer a part of the Union, is to confess the very point in issue, since it involves an admission*  
12 *that, if these states were not a part of the Union, they were still subject to the jurisdiction of the United States*  
13 *[because they were federal territory until the rejoined the Union].*

14 *Upon the other hand, the 14th Amendment, upon the subject of citizenship, declares only that 'all persons born*  
15 *or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States, and*  
16 *of the state wherein they reside.' Here there is a limitation to persons born or naturalized in the United States,*  
17 *which is not extended to persons born in any place 'subject to their jurisdiction.'*  
18 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

19 Within the United States Constitution, there are two types of citizens mentioned:

20 1. Upper case "Citizen" of the original constitution

21 1.1. Mentioned in:

22 1.1.1. Article 1, Section 2, Clause 2.

23 1.1.2. Article 1, Section 3, Clause 3.

24 1.2. No doubt, was a white male ONLY. Excluded:

25 1.2.1. Blacks. 15<sup>th</sup> Amendment.

26 1.2.2. Women. 19<sup>th</sup> Amendment.

27 1.3. Rights defined are in the CONTEXT of ONLY the relationship between the national government and people in  
28 the several constitutional States.

29 1.4. Upper case because these people were the sovereigns who wrote the original constitution.

30 2. Lower case "citizen of the United States" in the constitution:

31 2.1. Mentioned first in the Fourteenth Amendment, Section 1.

32 2.2. Mentioned also in Constitutional Amendments 15, 19, and 26.

33 2.3. Includes people other than white males, such as blacks (15<sup>th</sup> Amend.), women (19<sup>th</sup> Amend.).

34 2.4. Since the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment, has been made a SUPERSET of the capital "C" Citizen in the  
35 earlier constitution, not a subset.

36 2.5. Rights defined are in the context of ONLY the relationship between the STATE government and the people in the  
37 several States. NOT the national government.

38 2.6. Lower case because the people protected are NOT the capital "C" citizen, are located in a foreign state, and  
39 THESE people were not among the original capitalized sovereigns. Therefore, they cannot be given the same  
40 name or use the same capitalization. It is a maxim of law that what is similar is not the same.

41 2.7. Is not inferior AT THIS TIME to a capital "C" Citizen. At one time it was, but right now, everyone is equal  
42 because of Amendments 14 and on.

43 The U.S. Supreme Court admitted that the "citizen of the United States\*\*\*" described Fourteenth Amendment included  
44 EVERYONE and people of ALL RACES, and therefore was a superset of the capital "C" citizen of the original constitution,  
45 which was a white male only:

46 *"The fourteenth amendment, by the language, 'all persons born in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction*  
47 *thereof,' was intended to bring all races, without distinction of color, within the rule which prior to that time*  
48 *pertained to the white race.' Benny v. O'Brien (1895) 58 N.J.Law. 36, 39, 40, 32 Atl. 696.*

49 *The foregoing considerations and authorities irresistibly lead us to these conclusions: The fourteenth*  
50 *amendment affirms the ancient and fundamental rule of citizenship by birth within the territory, in the*  
51 *allegiance and under the protection of the country [not the "United States\*\*", but the "COUNTRY"],*  
52 *including all children here born of resident aliens, with the exceptions or qualifications (as old as the rule itself)*  
53 *of children of foreign sovereigns or their ministers, or born on foreign public ships, or of enemies within and*  
54 *during a hostile occupation of part of our territory, and with the single additional exception of children of*  
55 *members of the Indian tribes owing direct allegiance to their several tribes. The amendment, in clear words and*

1 in manifest intent, includes the children born within the territory of the United States of all other persons, of  
2 whatever race or color, domiciled within the United States. Every citizen or subject of another country, while  
3 domiciled here, is within the allegiance and the protection, and consequently subject to the jurisdiction, of the  
4 United States. His allegiance to the United States is direct and immediate, and, although but local and temporary,  
5 continuing only so long as he remains within our territory, is yet, in the words of Lord Coke in Calvin's Case, 7  
6 Coke, 6a, 'strong enough to make a natural subject, for, if he hath issue here, that issue is a natural-born subject';  
7 and his child, as said by Mr. Binney in his essay before quoted, 'If born in the country, is as much a citizen as the  
8 natural-born child of a citizen, and by operation of the same principle.' It can hardly be denied that an alien is  
9 completely subject to the political jurisdiction of the country in which he resides, seeing that, as said by Mr.  
10 Webster, when secretary of state, in his report to the president on Thrasher's case in 1851, and since repeated by  
11 this court: 'Independently of a residence with intention to continue such residence; independently of any  
12 domiciliation; independently of the taking of any oath of allegiance, or of renouncing any former allegiance,—it  
13 is well known that by the public law an alien, or a stranger born, for so long a time as he continues within the  
14 dominions of a foreign government, owes obedience to the laws of that government, and may be punished for  
15 treason or other crimes as a native-born subject might be, unless his case is varied by some treaty stipulations.'  
16 Executive Documents H. R. No. 10, 1st Sess. 32d Cong. p. 4; 6 Webster's Works, 526; U.S. v. Carlisle, 16 Wall.  
17 147, 155; Calvin's Case, 7 Coke, 6a; Ellesmere, Postnati, 63; 1 Hale, P. C. 62; 4 Bl.Comm. 74, 92.

18 To hold that the fourteenth amendment of the constitution excludes from citizenship the children born in the  
19 United States of citizens or subjects of other countries, would be to deny citizenship to thousands of persons of  
20 English, Scotch, Irish, German, or other European parentage, who have always been considered and treated as  
21 citizens of the United States.

22 [. . .]

23 *But, as already observed, it is impossible to attribute to the words, 'subject to the jurisdiction thereof' (that is*  
24 *to say, of the United States), at the beginning, a less comprehensive meaning than to the words 'within its*  
25 *jurisdiction' (that is, of the state), at the end of the same section; or to hold that persons, who are indisputably*  
26 *'within the jurisdiction' of the state, are not 'subject to the jurisdiction' of the nation. "*  
27 *[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649 (1898)]*

28 Obviously, the two types of citizenship started out as unequal in POLITICAL RIGHTS they had at the time the “citizen of the  
29 United States\*\*” mentioned in the Fourteenth Amendment was first created in 1868. They were not unequal in OTHER  
30 rights, but only in POLITICAL RIGHTS. Political rights include voting and serving on jury duty. Over time, the above two  
31 types of citizens have converged to the point where they are now essentially equal in RIGHTS. That convergence has  
32 occurred by:

- 33 1. The addition of several new amendments after Amendment 14 that add additional rights to the “citizen of the United  
34 States” status. These amendments include Amendments 15, 19, and 26, for instance.
- 35 2. Additional federal legislation that enforce the new rights found in 42 U.S.C. §1983.

36 The U.S. Supreme Court acknowledged the convergence of rights between “Citizens” within the original USA Constitution  
37 and “citizens of the United States” within the Fourteenth Amendment when it held:

38 *There is no occasion to attempt again an exposition of the views of this Court as to the proper limitations of the*  
39 *privileges and immunities clause. There is a very recent discussion in Hague v. Committee Industrial*  
40 *Organization. The appellant purports to accept as sound the position stated as the view of all the justices*  
41 *concurring in the Hague decision. **This position is that the privileges and immunities clause protects all citizens***  
42 *against abridgement by states **of rights of national citizenship as distinct from the***  
43 ***fundamental or** [309 U.S. 83, 91] **natural rights inherent in state***  
44 ***citizenship.** This Court declared in the Slaughter-House Cases<sup>15</sup> that the **Fourteenth Amendment as well***  
45 *as the **Thirteenth and Fifteenth were adopted to protect the negroes in their freedom.** This almost*  
46 *contemporaneous interpretation extended the benefits of the privileges and immunities clause to other rights*  
47 *which are inherent in national citizenship but denied it to those which spring from [309 U.S. 83, 92] state*  
48 *citizenship.*

49 *'We repeat, then, in the light of this recapitulation of events, almost too recent to be called history, but which are*  
50 *familiar to us all; and on the most casual examination of the language of these amendments, no one can fail to*  
51 *be impressed with the one pervading purpose found in them all, lying at the foundation of each, and without which*  
52 *none of them would have been suggested; **we mean the freedom of the slave race, the security and firm***  
53 ***establishment of that freedom, and the protection of the newly-made freeman and citizen from the oppressions***  
54 *of those who had formerly exercised unlimited dominion over him. ...*

55 *'And so if other rights are assailed by the States which properly and necessarily fall within the protection of*  
56 *these articles, that protection will apply, though the party interested may not be of African descent. But what*

1 *we do say, and what we wish to be understood is, that in any fair and just construction of any section or phrase*  
2 *of these amendments, it is necessary to look to the purpose which we have said was the pervading spirit of them*  
3 *all, the evil which they were designed to remedy, and the process of continued addition to the Constitution, until*  
4 *that purpose was supposed to be accomplished, as far as constitutional law can accomplish it.'*  
5 *[Madden v. Commonwealth of Kentucky, 309 U.S. 83 (1940)]*

6 Note, however, that even though these two types of constitutional citizens are EFFECTIVELY the same in RIGHTS:

- 7 1. We are not saying that they apply to the same CONTEXTS.
  - 8 1.1. "Citizen" applies to the relationship between the national government and the state citizen.
  - 9 1.2. "citizen of the United States" applies to the relationship between the constitutional state governments and THEIR  
10 citizens.
- 11 2. We are not saying their NAME or their GENESIS is equivalent.
- 12 3. We are not saying that they were ALWAYS equivalent in the RIGHTS they enjoy, but that they have EVOLVED to be  
13 equivalent AT THIS TIME.
- 14 4. We are not saying that a Fourteenth Amendment constitutional "citizen of the United States" is the equivalent to a  
15 statutory "citizen and national of the United States" found in 8 U.S.C. §1401. In fact, the two are mutually exclusive.

16 With regard to the last item in the above list, we must emphasize that the government only has the authority to  
17 LEGISLATIVELY regulate PUBLIC conduct, not private conduct, on government territory. Hence, statutes are law for  
18 government and not private people. Those mentioned in the constitution are PRIVATE people and statutes are written to  
19 protect these PRIVATE people, but not to regulate or control them or impose "duties" upon them. This is discussed in:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 In fact, the two types of citizens are just different subsets of the same sovereign state citizens within states of the Union. The  
21 only difference is the CONTEXT described above. For both types of citizens:

- 22 1. The term "United States", in the constitutional geographic context, means ONLY states of the Union. This jurisdiction  
23 excludes federal territory and statutory "States", and therefore statutory jurisdiction of Congress.
- 24 2. The method of enforcing civil rights is found in 42 U.S.C. §1983.
  - 25 2.1. That provision applies to state officers and not private parties.
  - 26 2.2. This provision was enacted pursuant to Fourteenth Amendment, Section 5.
  - 27 2.3. The definition of "person" applicable to that provision and found in 42 U.S.C. §1981(a) refers to the "person" in  
28 the constitution and not the statutory "person" found either in Title 26 of the U.S. Code (26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c)) or  
29 in the Social Security Act (see 26 U.S.C. §3121(e)).
- 30 3. One only becomes a subject of federal LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction by:
  - 31 3.1. Being a state officer but not a PRIVATE person subject to 42 U.S.C. §1983. The ability to regulate PRIVATE  
32 conduct is "repugnant to the constitution", as held repeatedly by the U.S. Supreme Court.
  - 33 3.2. Changing your domicile to federal territory.
  - 34 3.3. Setting foot on federal territory and committing a crime under Title 18 of the U.S. Code while there.

35 Our official position on the position that state citizens are NOT Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States"  
36 therefore summarized in the following list based on the evidence presented in this section:

- 37 1. Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States" are a SUPERSET of the "Citizen" mentioned in the original  
38 United States Constitution. Based on amendments and legislation created after the Fourteenth Amendment, it adds the  
39 following demographic groups to the "Citizen" found in the original USA Constitution:
  - 40 1.1. Blacks. See the 15<sup>th</sup> Amendment.
  - 41 1.2. Women. See the 19th Amendment.
  - 42 1.3. Voters under age 21, INCLUDING white males. See 26<sup>th</sup> Amendment.
- 43 2. Those who are white males and therefore eligible to claim the "Citizen" status found in the original constitution will be  
44 faced with the following upon their approach that will limit its usefulness and applicability to a small subset of those  
45 that our official position can reach:
  - 46 2.1. It makes those who use it look like a racist.
  - 47 2.2. It is limited to WHITE OVERAGE MALES. It would not be useful for blacks, women, or UNDERAGE WHITE  
48 MALES.

- 1 2.3. It confers NO DEMONSTRABLE ADDITIONAL RIGHTS that WHITE males did not possess at the founding of  
 2 the country.
- 3 3. One can be a Constitutional "Citizen" or Fourteenth Amendment "citizen of the United States" and STILL be a  
 4 statutory alien under federal law. This seeming contradiction is explained by:
- 5 3.1. The separation of legislative powers between the states of the Union and the federal government, which makes  
 6 each foreign, sovereign, and alien in relation to the other.
- 7 3.2. The differences in geographical definitions between federal statutory law and the Constitution itself.
- 8 4. Being a either a "Citizen" or a "citizen of the United States" within the U.S.A. Constitution equates with being a  
 9 "national" under federal statutory law at 8 U.S.C. §§ 1101(a)(21).
- 10 4.1. You only become a statutory "citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), and 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) by  
 11 being born on federal territory and having a domicile on federal territory, so this moniker should be avoided, but  
 12 the constitutional citizen moniker is not a problem.
- 13 4.2. There is no harm in being a state national under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21). Those with this status maintain their  
 14 sovereignty and sovereign immunity and do not meet any of the exceptions to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities  
 15 Act found in 28 U.S.C. §1605 or 28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3).
- 16 4.3. The term "United States" in the constitution, WHEN USED IN A GEOGRAPHIC SENSE, means states of the  
 17 Union and excludes federal territory, as we already pointed out.
- 18 4.4. There are NO LONGER any differences between the two statuses but as we said, at one time there was.
- 19 5. Most of the confusion and misunderstandings about the Fourteenth Amendment within the freedom community arise  
 20 from the following misunderstandings:
- 21 5.1. Confusing POLITICAL jurisdiction with LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction. POLITICAL jurisdiction associates with  
 22 allegiance and nationality. LEGISLATIVE jurisdiction associates with DOMICILE.
- 23 5.2. Confusing CONSTITUTIONAL context with STATUTORY context. You can be a "Citizen" or a "citizen of the  
 24 United States" under the Constitution while at the same time being an ALIEN under STATUTORY context.
- 25 5.3. Confusing CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS with CIVIL RIGHTS. CIVIL RIGHTS activate with a domicile on  
 26 federal territory. CONSTITUTIONAL rights activate by being physically present on GROUND protected by the  
 27 Constitution, not by either allegiance or domicile.

28 *"It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,*  
 29 *and not the status of the people who live in it."*  
 30 *[Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]*

- 31 5.4. Not tying the word "person" to the type of "subject to..." that corresponds to it, and hence are assuming the wrong  
 32 context.
- 33 5.5. Not recognizing the genesis of 42 U.S.C. §1983, which is the Fourteenth Amendment. The reason that this statute  
 34 mentions "white citizens" is precisely because it IMPLEMENTS the Fourteenth Amendment, and that  
 35 amendment extended equal protection and equal rights to everyone OTHER than white citizens.

*Section 1983 Litigation*, Litigation Tool #08.008  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

- 36 6. We take the position that our Members are Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States". Our position, in  
 37 contrast:
- 38 6.1. Can be used by ANYONE and EVERYONE who claims to be a state citizen.
- 39 6.2. Does not result in a surrender of ANY right that a WHITE MALE OVERAGE "Citizen" in the original  
 40 Constitution has.
- 41 6.3. Avoids a lot of controversy and confusion that is pointless, and makes the advocate look like a conspiracy nut.
- 42 6.4. Can be used simply and reliably by people with far less legal knowledge, because it is LESS complex and less  
 43 controversial.
- 44 6.5. Keeps the focus where it belongs, which is on GOVERNMENT VERBICIDE and WORD GAMES that destroy  
 45 rights and violate due process of law. See:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 46 7. It is still possible to be a state citizen and yet NEITHER a "Citizen" as found in the original United States Constitution  
 47 or a "citizen of the United States" found in the Fourteenth Amendment. Those satisfying this condition include:
- 48 7.1. "Citizens", who are WHITE MALES who continue to distinguish themselves with this status and who REFUSE  
 49 to adopt the "citizen of the United States" status adopted later...AND
- 50 7.2. Aliens born in a foreign country who are citizens of a state of the Union but who were never naturalized.
- 51 8. The subject of constitutional citizenship is a broadly contested subject in courts across the nation, including up to this  
 52 day. The reason it is still widely contested is because:

- 1 8.1. Those who controvert it or argue that they are NOT Fourteenth Amendment "citizens of the United States" in fact,  
 2 DO NOT understand the context, or the nuances of the subject and are making a mountain out of a mole hill.
- 3 8.2. Disputes over the subject are used by the government to distract attention away from MUCH more important and  
 4 central issues, like what a "trade or business" is and how they can force you to occupy a public office without  
 5 your consent without violating the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 6 8.3. Those who make a mountain of the mole hill that is this subject are what the government truthfully and accurately  
 7 calls "conspiracy nuts" and little more.
- 8 9. Whether you, as a member and a reader decide to call yourself a "Citizen" of the original USA Constitution or a  
 9 "citizen of the United States" within the Fourteenth Amendment is not our concern. You can choose either.  
 10 Regardless of WHICH status you decide to choose, all members who wish to use our materials are REQUIRED to  
 11 attach the following forms to the government forms they fill out as a way to prevent being victimized by the false  
 12 presumptions of others, and to remove ALL discretion from every judge and bureaucrat to decide your citizenship  
 13 status or civil status in a court of law or in an administrative franchise court:
- 14 9.1. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001-use with tax or withholding forms  
 15 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 16 9.2. *USA Passport Application Attachment*, Form #06.007  
 17 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 18 9.3. *Voter Registration Attachment*, Form #06.003  
 19 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 20 9.4. *Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options*, Form #10.003-use at depositions and with court pleadings.  
 21 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 Below is a list of case law relevant to the subject of what a constitutional "citizen of the United States" is and its relationship  
 23 to that of state citizenship. All of the case law provided is entirely consistent with our position on citizenship. The cases are  
 24 listed in chronological sequence, so you can see the historical evolution of jurisprudence on the subject over time:

25 *"The [14th] amendment referred to slavery. Consequently, the only persons embraced by its provisions, and for*  
 26 *which Congress was authorized to legislate in the manner were those then in slavery."*  
 27 *[Bowlin v. Commonwealth, 65 Kent.Rep. 5, 29 (1867)]*

28 *"No white person. . . owes the status of citizenship to the recent amendments to the Federal Constitution."*  
 29 *[Van Valkenbrg v. Brown (1872), 43 Cal.Sup.Ct. 43, 47]*

30 *"The rights of the state, as such, are not under consideration in the 14th Amendment, and are fully guaranteed*  
 31 *by other provisions."*  
 32 *[United States v. Anthony, 24 Fed.Cas. 829 (No. 14,459), 830 (1873)]*

33 *"The first clause of the fourteenth amendment made negroes citizens of the United States\*\*, and citizens of the*  
 34 *State in which they reside, and thereby created two classes of citizens, one of the United States\*\* and the other*  
 35 *of the state."*  
 36 *[Cory et al. v. Carter, 48 Ind. 327, (1874) headnote 8, emphasis added]*

37 *"We have in our political system a Government of the United States\*\* and a government of each of the several*  
 38 *States. Each one of these governments is distinct from the others, and each has citizens of its own .... "*  
 39 *[U.S. v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875) emphasis added]*

40 *"One may be a citizen of a State and yet not a citizen of the United States. Thomasson v. State, 15 Ind. 449; Cory*  
 41 *v. Carter, 48 Ind. 327 (17 Am. R. 738); McCarthy v. Froelke, 63 Ind. 507; In Re Wehlitz, 16 Wis. 443."*  
 42 *[McDonel v. State, 90 Ind. 320, 323(1883) underlines added]*

43 *"A person who is a citizen of the United States\*\* is necessarily a citizen of the particular state in which he resides.*  
 44 *But a person may be a citizen of a particular state and not a citizen of the United States\*\*. To hold otherwise*  
 45 *would be to deny to the state the highest exercise of its sovereignty, -- the right to declare who are its citizens."*  
 46 *[State v. Fowler, 41 La. Ann. 380, 6 S. 602 (1889), emphasis added]*

47 *"The rights and privileges, and immunities which the fourteenth constitutional amendment and Rev. St. section*  
 48 *1979 [U.S. Comp. St. 1901, p. 1262], for its enforcement, were designated to protect, are such as belonging to*  
 49 *citizens of the United States as such, and not as citizens of a state".*  
 50 *[Wadleigh v. Newhall 136 F. 941 (1905)]*

51 *"The first clause of the fourteenth amendment of the federal Constitution made negroes citizens of the United*  
 52 *States\*\*, and citizens of the state in which they reside, and thereby created two classes of citizens, one of the*  
 53 *United States\*\* and the other of the state."*

1 [4 Dec. Dig. '06, p. 1197, sec. 11, "Citizens" (1906), emphasis added]

2 "A fundamental right inherent in "state citizenship" is a privilege or immunity **of that citizenship only**. Privileges  
3 and immunities of "citizens of the United States," **on the other hand, are only such as arise out of the nature**  
4 **and essential character of the national government**, or as specifically granted or secured to all citizens or  
5 persons by the Constitution of the United States."  
6 [Twining v. New Jersey, 211 U.S. 78 (1908)]

7 "There are, then, under our republican form of government, two classes of citizens, one of the United States and  
8 one of the state".  
9 [Gardina v. Board of Registrars of Jefferson County, 160 Ala. 155, 48 So. 788 (1909)]

10 "**There are, then, under our republican form of government, two classes of citizens**, one of the United States\*\*  
11 and one of the state. **One class of citizenship may exist in a person, without the other, as in the case of a resident**  
12 **of the District of Columbia; but both classes usually exist in the same person.** "  
13 [Gardina v. Board of Registrars, 160 Ala. 155, 48 S. 788, 791 (1909), emphasis added]

14 "... **citizens of the District of Columbia** were not granted the privilege of litigating in the federal courts on the  
15 ground of diversity of citizenship. Possibly no better reason for this fact exists than **such citizens were not thought**  
16 **of when the judiciary article [III] of the federal Constitution was drafted.** ... **citizens of the United States\*\*** ...  
17 **were also not thought of; but in any event a citizen of the United States\*\*, who is not a citizen of any state, is**  
18 **not within the language of the [federal] Constitution."**  
19 [Pannill v. Roanoke, 252 F. 910, 914 (1918)]

20 "United States citizenship does not entitle citizen to rights and privileges of state citizenship."  
21 [K. Tashiro v. Jordan, 201 Cal. 236, 256 P. 545, 48 Supreme Court. 527 (1927)]

22 "A citizen of the United States is ipso facto and at the same time a citizen of the state in which he resides. While  
23 the 14th Amendment does not create a national citizenship, it has the effect of making that citizenship 'paramount  
24 and dominant' instead of 'derivative and dependent' upon state citizenship."  
25 [Colgate v. Harvey, 296 U.S. 404, 427 (1935)]

26 "As applied to a citizen of another State, or to a citizen of the United States residing in another State, a state law  
27 forbidding sale of convict made goods does not violate the privileges and immunities clauses of Art. IV, Sec. 2  
28 and the Fourteenth Amendment of the Federal Constitution if it applies also and equally to the citizens of the  
29 State that enacted it." (Syllabus)  
30 [Whitfield v. State of Ohio, 297 U.S. 431 (1936)]

31 "There is a distinction between citizenship of the United States\*\* and citizenship of a particular state, and a  
32 person may be the former without being the latter. "  
33 [Alla v. Kornfeld, 84 F.Supp. 823 (1949) headnote 5, emphasis added]

34 "A person may be a citizen of the United States\*\* and yet be not identified or identifiable as a citizen of any  
35 particular state."  
36 [Du Vernay v. Ledbetter, 61 So.2d. 573 (1952), emphasis added]

37 "On the other hand, there is a significant historical fact in all of this. Clearly, one of the purposes of the 13th and  
38 14th Amendments and of the 1866 act and of section 1982 was to give the Negro citizenship. . ."  
39 [Jones v. Alfred H. Mayer Co., 379 F.2d. 33, 43 (1967)]

40 "[W]e find nothing...which requires that a citizen of a state **must also be a citizen of the United States**, if no  
41 question of **federal rights** or jurisdiction is involved."  
42 [Crosse v. Bd. of Supvrs of Elections, 221 A.2d. 431 (1966)]

43 If you would like to learn more about citizenship, we encourage you to read:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006, Sections 2 and 3  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

44 If you would like a simplified presentation that addresses the subject of this session for neophytes, see:

[Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #08.015  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 If you would like to read an excellent and spirited debate between a freedom fighter who advocates the flawed argument  
2 addressed by this section and this ministry, please read the following. You will need to join the forms by clicking on "Sign  
3 Up" in the upper right corner. Membership is free:

Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.1, Citizenship, Domicile, and Nationality  
<http://famguardian.org/forums/topic/state-citizen-falsely-argues-that-he-is-not-a-fourteenth-amendment-citizen/>

## 4 **11.2 "Nom de Guerre"**

False Argument: The all caps name that the government uses against people in their correspondence is an enemy of the U.S. government who is an alien. That enemy is the subject of the Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917, 40 Stat. 911.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The all caps name the government uses is a federal public officer engaged in a "trade or business" or other federal franchise or "public right". The only way the government can write laws that apply to the human being is to connect him with a public office or other franchise so that he becomes the proper subject of nearly all federal legislation.

Further information:

1. *Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Affidavit of Corporate Denial*, Form #02.004  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002: Proves that the real "taxpayer" is a public official and trustee for the government  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Memorandum of Law on the Name, Gordon W. Epperly*  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/MemLawOnTheName.htm>

5 According to a book entitled *Military Government and Martial Law* written by William E. Birkhimer, a "nom de guerre" is a  
6 war name symbolized by a given name being written in capital letters. You can read this book at:

7 *Military Government and Martial Law*, William E. Birkhimer  
8 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/MilitaryGovAndMartLaw/MilitaryGovernmentAndMartialLaw.htm>

9 This argument contends that because of events in 1933, we have been made "enemies" and government indicates our status  
10 as enemies by the nom de guerre. If this is true, then why have the styles of the decisions of the United States Supreme Court  
11 since its establishment been in caps? This argument has gotten lots of people in trouble. For example, Mike Kemp of the  
12 Gadsden Militia defended himself on state criminal charges with this argument and he was thrown into jail. I have not even  
13 seen a decent brief on this issue which was predicated upon cases you can find in an ordinary law library.

14 In any event, several courts have rejected this argument:

- 15 1. *Jaeger v. Dubuque County*, 880 F.Supp. 640 (N.D.Iowa 1995)
- 16 2. *United States v. Heard*, 952 F.Supp. 329 (N.D.W.Va. 1996)
- 17 3. *Boyce v. C.I.R.*, 72 T.C.M. ¶ 1996-439 ("an objection to the spelling of petitioners' names in capital letters because  
18 they are not 'fictitious entities'" was rejected)
- 19 4. *United States v. Washington*, 947 F.Supp. 87, 92 (S.D.N.Y. 1996)("Finally, the defendant contends that the  
20 Indictment must be dismissed because 'Kurt Washington,' spelled out in capital letters, is a fictitious name used by  
21 the Government to tax him improperly as a business, and that the correct spelling and presentation of his name is  
22 'Kurt Washington.' This contention is baseless")
- 23 5. *United States v. Klimek*, 952 F.Supp. 1100 (E.D.Pa. 1997)
- 24 6. *In re Gdowik*, 228 B.R. 481, 482 (S.D.Fla. 1997)(claim that "the use of his name JOHN E GDOWIK is an 'illegal  
25 misnomer' and use of said name violates the right to his lawful status" was rejected)
- 26 7. *Russell v. United States*, 969 F.Supp. 24, 25 (W.D. Mich. 1997)("Petitioner ... claims because his name is in all  
27 capital letters on the summons, he is not subject to the summons"; this argument held frivolous)

- 1 8. *United States v. Lindbloom*, 97-2 U.S.T.C. ¶ 50650 (W.D. Wash. 1997)("In this submission, Mr. Lindbloom states  
2 that he and his wife are not proper defendants to this action because their names are not spelled with all capital letters  
3 as indicated in the civil caption." The CAPS argument and the "refused for fraud" contention were rejected)
- 4 9. *Rosenheck & Co., Inc. v. United States*, 79 A.F.T.R.2d (RIA) 2715 (N.D. Ok. 1997)("Kostich has made the  
5 disingenuous argument the IRS documents at issue here fail to properly identify him as the taxpayer. Defendant  
6 Kostich contends his 'Christian name' is Walter Edward, Kostich, Junior and since the IRS documents do not contain  
7 his 'Christian name,' he is not the person named in the Notice of Levy. The Court expressly finds Defendant  
8 WALTER EDWARD KOSTICH JR. is the person identified in the Notice of Levy, irrespective of the commas,  
9 capitalization of letters, or other alleged irregularities Kostich identifies as improper. Similarly, the Court's finding  
10 applies to the filed pleadings in this matter")
- 11 10. *United States v. Weatherley*, 12 F.Supp.2d. 469 (E.D.Pa. 1998)
- 12 11. *United States v. Frech*, 149 F.3d. 1192 (10th Cir. 1998)("Defendants' assertion that the capitalization of their names  
13 in court documents constitutes constructive fraud, thereby depriving the district court of jurisdiction and venue, is  
14 without any basis in law or fact").

15 More recently, Jon Roland of [The Constitution Society](http://www.constitution-society.com) web site wrote the following about this argument:

16 *Typographic Conventions in Law*  
17 Jon Roland, Constitution Society

18 *One of the persistent myths among political dissidents is that such usages as initial or complete capitalization of*  
19 *names indicates different legal entities or a different legal status for the entity. They see a person's name*  
20 *sometimes written in all caps, and sometimes written only in initial caps, and attribute a sinister intent to this*  
21 *difference. They also attach special meanings to the ways words may be capitalized or abbreviated in founding*  
22 *documents, such as constitutions or the early writings of the Founders.*

23 *Such people seem to resist all efforts to explain that such conventions have no legal significance whatsoever, that*  
24 *they are just ways to emphasize certain kinds of type, to make it easier for the reader to scan the documents*  
25 *quickly and organize the contents in his mind.*

26 *They also seem to go to enormous lengths looking for dictionaries or court rules to tell them what such typography*  
27 *means, without ever seeming to find what they are looking for, other than the actual usages themselves in*  
28 *important court cases.*

29 *Well, there is an authoritative reference, the one used by courts and lawyers all over the world. It is [The](#)*  
30 *[Bluebook: A Uniform System of Citation](#), compiled by the editors of the Columbia Law Review, the Harvard Law*  
31 *Review Association, the University of Pennsylvania Law Review, and The Yale Law Journal, 16th ed. 1996.*  
32 *Copies can be obtained from any law book store or by writing The Harvard Law Review Association, Gannett*  
33 *House, 1511 Massachusetts Av., Cambridge, MA 02138.*

34 *To explain how typographic conventions originated, and what they mean, I am reminded of the story of the first*  
35 *grader whose teacher became alarmed by the crayon drawings of one of her students. She called in the school*  
36 *counselor and she became alarmed, so she called in a child psychologist, who also became alarmed in turn.*  
37 *Fearing for the mental health of the child, they called in her parents.*

38 *The parents, now themselves concerned about their child, arrived at the meeting. "What happened?", the father*  
39 *said. The school staff persons showed his daughter's art work to him and to his wife. The father looked the*  
40 *drawings over, and said, "Look pretty good to me. I couldn't do that well at that age."*

41 *"But the colors!" the teacher said. "She does everything in black, grey, and brown!" said the counselor. "It seems*  
42 *morbid" said the psychologist.*

43 *So the father said, "Why don't we ask my daughter?" The school staff looked aghast at this audacious suggestion,*  
44 *but, not having any better ideas, they asked the little girl to come in.*

45 *She saw her parents, and the school staffers, all gathered around her art work, looking concerned, and became*  
46 *a bit concerned herself. But her father knew what to say. "Hon, your teachers want to know why you are drawing*  
47 *everything in black, grey, and brown."*

48 *"I gave most of my crayons to the other kids when they used theirs up", she said. "Black, grey, and brown are the*  
49 *only colors I have left."*

50 *Lawyers continued to hand write legal documents long after typewriters were invented. As a profession, they tend*  
51 *to be the last to adopt new technology. When things were hand written, they had only a few ways to highlight*

1 words. They could use block printed characters instead of cursive, or they could underline. Typesetters converted  
2 the block printed characters to all caps, sometimes with different font sizes, and the underlined words to italics.

3 As lawyers and legal staff began to use typewriters, they could not conveniently underline, and they didn't have  
4 italic fonts, so putting words in all caps was about the only way they had to show emphasis. Judges began  
5 rewarding lawyers (or so they thought) with better decisions if they put some words, like the names of parties, in  
6 all caps, to make it easier for overworked judges to quickly scan through many pages of pleadings and make  
7 sense of them.

8 Then computers came along. People started using them to produce legal documents. But a lot of them only had  
9 capital letters on their printers, or did not distinguish between upper and lower case. Programs in COBOL are  
10 examples of this. It was also found that it was easier to read words printed in all caps on forms, and to distinguish  
11 the newly-printed words from the pre-printed words on the forms.

12 In the meantime, there were advances in typesetting typography. People became able to print special symbols,  
13 bold face, different fonts and sizes, superscripts, underlined, and colors. And with that came demands for using  
14 differences in typography to highlight words in legal documents, including treatises, law review articles, briefs,  
15 etc.

16 Now we have personal computers and laser printers that can do anything the typesetter can do, and legal workers  
17 are now under pressure to produce nicely composed legal documents according to the same conventions that  
18 typesetters are asked to use.

19 This explosion of choices could have led to confusion, so the various courts have established rules for how they  
20 want legal documents prepared, and these rules are matched by similar but sometimes different rules of the major  
21 law review editors.

22 Basically, they have settled on three font styles: upper-and-lower case Roman, Italics, and Roman all-caps with  
23 larger point size for initials. Of course, if these are saved as ASCII text files, the Italics are lost, and the all-caps  
24 only show up as a single point size. Sometimes, to show Italics, as a legacy of underscoring, the words to be  
25 italicized are surrounded by underscore characters, as we do in the text above in the text version of this article.

26 The Bluebook calls for different typographics for the same kinds of things in different places. For example, a case  
27 cite like *Marbury v. Madison* would be italicized in the body of a law review article, but not in a footnote. Why?  
28 Who knows. It doesn't have to make sense. It's what they do. If you submit it using different conventions, the  
29 editors will change it to their journal's conventions.

30 The important thing to remember, however, is that there is no legal significance to the typography of a name,  
31 other than how well it distinguishes one object from others with which it might be confused. It is the object that  
32 matters. A misspelling is a "scrivener's error". Doesn't changed anything. Just needs to be corrected. Caps,  
33 complete or initial, don't mean anything. Just whatever the writer thought would aid the reader to get through  
34 the document quickly and with a minimum of confusion.

35 [Constitution Society, 1731 Howe Av #370, Sacramento, CA 95825 916/568-1022, 916/450-7941VM]

36 The nom de guerre position is one rabidly advocated by Right Way Law. It is all based upon hype and emotions; the speakers  
37 who advocate this argument know how to push the emotional "hot buttons" at patriot pep rallies. I have reviewed the "best"  
38 briefs regarding this issue and they are all trash. Yet I continue to see people call themselves "John, of smith," "John: Smith,"  
39 etc., and I just simply conclude that such parties have attended a Wrong Way Law seminar and have accepted a pack of lies.  
40 Further, it is remarkable that all the people who believe this idea have never checked it out; they just accept it because some  
41 patriot guru claimed it was correct.

42 The "Nom De Guerre" argument in this section has also been called the "Straw Man Argument". Our position on the "Straw  
43 Man Argument" is as follows:

44 1. There is a "straw man". The term "straw man" is, in fact, defined in Black's Law Dictionary.

45 *Straw man.* A "front"; a third party who is put up in name only to take part in a transaction. Nominal party to  
46 a transaction; one who acts as an agent for another for the purpose of taking title to real property and executing  
47 whatever documents and instruments the principal may direct respecting the property. Person who purchases  
48 property, or to accomplish some purpose otherwise not allowed.  
49 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1421]

50 2. The straw man is not identified by the all capital letter name.

51 3. The straw man is a public officer in the government.

52 4. The straw man is voluntarily engaged in some kind of government franchise.

1 5. The straw man was created as a crafty way to circumvent the fact that the government cannot lawfully or constitutionally  
2 pay public funds to private persons without abusing its taxing powers and becoming a thief and a Robin Hood.

3 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the  
4 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group  
5 for the benefit of another."  
6 [*U.S. v. Butler*, 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

7 Therefore, they had to create a straw man fiction to pay "benefits" to that is part of the government and an office within  
8 the government. This is what facilitated FDR's "New Deal" and the rise of the "Administrative State" that plagues us  
9 today. That state and all the regulatory law which it embodies operates ONLY against the straw man and not the natural  
10 being.

11 The following document proves with evidence that the straw man does in fact exist, explains how and why it was created,  
12 how people are fooled into acting as the straw man, and how to avoid becoming surety for the straw man. See:

*Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 An article on names is available on the Family Guardian website at the address below which further expands on the content  
14 of this section. We didn't write the article:

*Memorandum of Law on the Name*, Gordon W. Epperly  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/MemLawOnTheName.htm>

### 17 **11.3 The UCC Draft Argument**

False Argument: Because the United States outlawed real money in 1933, then we can essentially make our own by  
issuing "drafts" that are sent to the Treasury to pay our tax bills. This is the same thing that banks can do by making  
money out of thin air by lending ten times the money they have on deposit. It must be legal if the banks can do it.

Corrected Alternative Argument: The Federal Reserve System is the equivalent of a "counterfeiting franchise", whereby  
only banks can manufacture money out of nothing by lending ten times what they have on deposit. Yes, counterfeiting is  
a crime if we do it, and yes it should be a crime if banks do it too, and it violates 18 U.S.C. §472. However, two wrongs  
don't make a right. The remedy for the fraudulent Federal Reserve system is not MORE fraud.

Further information:

1. Money, Banking, and Credit Page, Family Guardian Website-Family Guardian  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm>
2. Uniform Commercial Code  
<http://www.law.cornell.edu/ucc/>
3. UNIDROIT-the organization that writes and publishes the Uniform Commercial Code (UCC)  
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/UNIDROIT>

18 Back in the early nineties, Hartford Van Dyke promoted the theory that "commercial law" was the foundation for all law  
19 around the world. Based upon Hartford's contention regarding commercial law, he developed the idea that an "affidavit of  
20 truth" submitted "in commerce" could create a lien against property which simply had to be paid. The lien created on property,  
21 he argued, then became a form of redeemable commercial paper or "draft". Hartford claimed that his findings were well  
22 known everywhere and that this lien process had been used for thousands of years. I obtained his memo regarding this  
23 argument and went to the law library. His contention that this "principle" manifested itself in the law was wrong; I could find  
24 nothing which supported this argument. This theory appears to us to be a complete fabrication.

25 Did others act upon Hartford's ideas anyway? Leroy Schweitzer of the Montana Freemen took Hartford's ideas to heart and  
26 claimed that he created liens against public officials. Based upon these liens, Leroy started issuing sight drafts drawn upon  
27 some "post office" account and started passing them out to many gullible people who believed that such drafts were required  
28 to be paid by the feds. Not only did Leroy get into deep trouble, so did many who got drafts from him. There have been lots  
29 of people who have been prosecuted, convicted and jailed for using drafts allegedly justified by this crazy theory.

1 One of the most recent prosecutions of someone for using one of Leroy's drafts is Pete Stern, a patriot from North Carolina.  
2 Several years ago, Pete issued some of these drafts to the IRS. Pete has been one of the most vocal advocates of the UCC  
3 Draft Argument, "we are Brits," nom de guerre, etc. While I like Pete, still he has followed crazy arguments. Pete's federal  
4 criminal case is filed in the Western District of North Carolina and you may visit the clerk's web site by clicking [here](#). Once  
5 you get to this page, look on the left side of the page to the sidebar and click on the case information section called  
6 "docket/image." When that page comes up, insert Pete's case number of 2:1999cr00081 and his name. His file will come up  
7 and you can read all the pleadings. Is he using for his own defense the arguments he advocates?

8 As best I can tell, the popular "UCC" Draft Argument has its origins in Howard Freeman's theories, Hartford's work and the  
9 "improvements" made by Leroy Schweitzer. The UCC Draft Argument is one of the most legally baseless ideas we have ever  
10 encountered, yet organizations like "Right Way Law" and people like Jack Smith continue to promote it. Here are some  
11 published cases which have correctly rejected this lunacy:

- 12 1. *Jones v. City of Little Rock*, 314 Ark. 383, 862 S.W.2d. 273, 274 (1993)(In reference to traffic tickets, the court stated,  
13 "The Uniform Commercial Code does not apply to any of these offenses")
- 14 2. *United States v. Stoecklin*, 848 F.Supp. 1521 (M.D. Fla. 1994)
- 15 3. *Barcroft v. State*, 881 S.W.2d. 838, 840 (Tex.App. 1994)("First, the UCC is not applicable to criminal proceedings; it  
16 applies to commercial transactions")
- 17 4. *United States v. Greenstreet*, 912 F.Supp. 224 (N.D.Tex. 1996)(also raised flag and common law court issues)
- 18 5. *United States v. Andra*, 923 F.Supp. 157 (D.Idaho 1996)("The complaint filed by the plaintiff is not a negotiable  
19 instrument and the Uniform Commercial Code is inapplicable")
- 20 6. *Watts v. IRS*, 925 F.Supp. 271, 276 (D.N.J. 1996)("The IRS's Notice of Intent to Levy is not a negotiable instrument")
- 21 7. *United States v. Klimek*, 952 F.Supp. 1100 (E.D.Pa. 1997)(returning lawsuit complaint marked "Refusal For Cause  
22 Without Dishonor UCC 3-501" and refusing other court pleadings "for fraud" based upon UCC argument got nowhere;  
23 also raised nom de guerre and flag issues)
- 24 8. *City of Kansas City v. Hayward*, 954 S.W.2d. 399 (Mo.App. W.D. 1997).

25 A substantial part of the UCC Draft Argument was "developed" by Howard Freeman. Freeman contended that some super-  
26 secret treaty back in 1930 put this and other countries around the world in "bankruptcy" with the "international bankers"  
27 being the "creditor/rulers." Once these banker/rulers were ensconced in power, they needed some way to "toss out the old  
28 law" based upon the common law, and erect commercial law as the law which regulated and controlled everything. Roosevelt  
29 and his fellow conspirators then set to work and developed a plan to achieve the destruction of the "common law" and the  
30 erection of commercial law. This was accomplished by the decision in the Erie Railroad case in 1938. According to this  
31 theory, Erie RR banished the common law, leaving in its place only commercial law via the UCC. Freeman also alleged that  
32 lawyers were informed of this "takeover" by the "international bankers" and that they were required to take a secret oath to  
33 not tell the American people about the takeover. Of course, as the direct result of this change in the law from common law to  
34 commercial law, no court could ever cite a case decided prior to 1938.

35 But there are the tremendous flaws in this argument. I do not challenge the fact that big international bankers are economically  
36 powerful and that such power enables them to secure favorable legislation. However I do disagree with the "secret treaty"  
37 contention. Back in the 1930s and indeed all the way up to about 1946, all treaties adopted by the United States were published  
38 in the U.S. Statutes at Large. As a student of treaties, I looked for this secret treaty and could not find it and I had access to  
39 complete sets of all books containing treaties, especially those in the Library of Congress in DC. The major premise of this  
40 argument is this contention regarding the secret treaty, which even the proponents of the argument cannot produce. Their  
41 argument, "I cannot produce this secret treaty, but believe me anyway," simply is unacceptable to me as I want proof.

42 The advocates of this argument also contend that the Erie RR case was the one which banished the common law and erected  
43 commercial law in its place. The problem with this contention is that Erie RR does not stand for this proposition. This was a  
44 personal injury case; Thompkins was injured while walking along some railroad tracks as a train passed. Something sticking  
45 out of the train hit Thompkins and injured him, hence his suit for damages. Please read this case of [Erie R. Co. v. Tompkins](#),  
46 304 U.S. 64 (1938), which stands for the proposition that federal courts must follow the common law of the state where the  
47 injury occurred. How this case is alleged to declare the exact opposite escapes me, but in any event, Erie RR does not support  
48 the contention of the UCC advocates.

49 To prove that Erie RR changed the law, it is alleged that no court can cite a case decided prior to 1938. This is perhaps the  
50 simplest contention to disprove, achieved just by reading cases (which apparently the UCC activists do not do). All my life  
51 I have read cases which cited very old cases and I have never seen such a sharp demarcation where the courts did cite pre-

1 1938 cases before 1938 and then ceased afterwards. Here are just a few post-1938 cases which cite pre-1938 cases, the  
2 constitution, the Federalist Papers and lots of other old authority:

- 3 1. [INS v. Chadha](#), 462 U.S. 919 (1983)
- 4 2. [New York v. United States](#), 505 U.S. 144 (1992)
- 5 3. [Printz and Mack v. United States](#), 521 U.S. 898 (1997)

6 When you scan these cases, please note the parentheses like "(1997)" above for Richard Mack's case. This denotes the year  
7 any particular case was decided. You can easily see that these recent cases do in fact cite cases decided as far back as 1798.  
8 The contention that pre-1938 cases are not cited is nothing but lunacy, believed by folks like Dave DeReimer, a "redemption  
9 process" advocate.

10 This argument also contends that the states of this nation were placed in "bankruptcy" via the "secret treaty." If this were true,  
11 why did the Supreme Court decide in 1936 that states and their subdivisions could not bankrupt? See [Ashton v. Cameron](#)  
12 [County Water Improvement Dist.](#), 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936).

13 Finally, I must inform you that neither I nor any other lawyer I know has ever taken the "secret oath" as alleged by this  
14 argument. When I was sworn in as an Alabama lawyer in September, 1975, it was on the steps of the Alabama Supreme Court  
15 down in Montgomery in front of God, my parents and everybody else. I swore to uphold and protect the United States and  
16 Alabama Constitutions. Nothing in that oath could remotely be the alleged "secret oath." I have also been admitted to practice  
17 before the U.S. Supreme Court, and the U.S. Courts of Appeals for the 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th  
18 Circuits; I did not take the "secret oath" when I was admitted to practice before these courts, nor when I was admitted to  
19 practice before several U.S. district courts. I have not taken any other oath and I know that the only oath most other lawyers  
20 have taken is the same. But, I do not doubt that some lawyers are members of other secret societies who may have taken oaths  
21 of which I am unaware.

22 Our advice is that if you hear anyone making some argument about the UCC Draft Argument, run away as fast as you can.  
23 The argument is crazy. However, don't confuse this advice by improperly concluding that the UCC is *not* useful for *any*  
24 purpose. As a matter of fact, the most effective technique we know of for getting the IRS off your back derives directly from  
25 the UCC and it is called the "Notary Certificate of Default Method" and we document this method earlier in [Sovereignty](#)  
26 [Forms and Instructions Manual, Form #10.005](#), section 1.4.4 (<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>). We use the Notary  
27 Certificate of Default Method, for instance, in most of our correspondence with the IRS and this approach is effective because  
28 most dealings with the IRS are related to money and "commerce". Unlike the UCC Draft Argument, the Notary Certificate  
29 of Default Method has a firm basis in law and is commonly used by most banks, insurance companies, and government  
30 agencies in dealing with members of the public. You will ever see it referenced in the statutes of several of the states and in  
31 notary training materials.

32 If you would like to know our official position towards those who advocate UCC arguments, see the following document:

<p><i>Policy Document: UCC Redemption</i>, Form #08.002 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></p>
---

#### 33 **11.4 The "Straw Man" Sight Drafts (posted September 18, 1999)**

34 There is a "new" theory floating around the movement which is absolutely crazy, yet it is promoted as "the hot new solution."  
35 This new theory has its origins with a fellow named Roger Elvick, who has been involved with some con jobs in the past; see  
36 [Bye v. Mack](#), 519 N.W.2d. 302 (N.D. 1994). Roger Elvick was years ago "into" the idea of sending forms 1099 to the IRS for  
37 its agents who stole your constitutional rights. This was a part of his "redemption process" back then and if you wish to learn  
38 about what happened to one party who followed Elvick's advice, read [United States v. Wiley](#), 979 F.2d. 365 (5th Cir. 1992).  
39 Many others who followed Elvick's advice also went to jail; see [United States v. Dykstra](#), 991 F.2d. 450, 453 (8th Cir.  
40 1994)("He voluntarily made the decision to purchase and use Roger Elvick's 'redemption program,' and he admitted that he  
41 did not pay any of the purported recipients any of the amounts reflected on the 1099 Forms. Because he knew he never paid  
42 the individuals, he could not have believed that the forms, which he signed under penalties of perjury, were in fact true and  
43 correct. The evidence also established that appellant acted corruptly in pursuing the retaliation scheme, in violation of 26  
44 U.S.C. §7212(a)"). Roger was convicted for this activity; see [United States v. Lorenzo](#), 995 F.2d. 1448 (9th Cir. 1993).

1 While there, Roger developed this new argument. In essence, he contends that everyone's birth certificate constitutes  
2 ownership in "America, Inc." and we all have stock in this corporation, which stock is represented by these birth certificates  
3 (see *Lodi v. Lodi*, 173 Cal.App.3d. 628, 219 Cal.Rptr. 116 (1985), where similar arguments were rejected; and *Dose v. United*  
4 *States*, 86 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9773 (N.D.Iowa 1986)("Petitioner... informs the Court of [his] 'notorious rescission of [his] social  
5 security number' and rescission of his birth certificate, which documents had previously made him a 'member of Corporate  
6 America (commune)' converting him into 'a slave of the commune subject to the regulation and control of the Federal  
7 Government'... the fact that Dose has attempted to rescind his social security number and birth certificate by sworn affidavit  
8 is irrelevant..."). According to Roger, the big banks and other financial institutions regularly trade in these birth certificates,  
9 buying and selling them to others. Of course according to this new argument, you can do the same thing.

10 From here, the argument goes downhill and becomes even more bizarre. I know precisely what are the major features of this  
11 argument because I have read the course material and even viewed a video tape of one meeting where this issue was discussed;  
12 this contention is utterly crazy. However, many people are studying this new issue and even issuing "sight drafts" based on  
13 this argument. But the promoters of this argument like Roger Elvick, Wally Peterson, Ron Knutt and Dave DeReimer are  
14 really selling federal indictments. You are free to "buy into" this scheme, but be ready to face criminal charges, the maximum  
15 term of imprisonment of which is 25 years.

16 Here is late breaking news, an e-mail, regarding the law enforcement activity against the redemption advocates:

17 *January 11, 2000 - @:25 PM, EDT*

18 *I was just informed that a Federal swat team, approximately 30, raided a farm house near the town of Evert,*  
19 *Michigan this AM. The raid started at approximately 6:00 AM and lasted 4 hours until 10:00 AM.*

20 *They captured the occupants, made them sit and watch the proceedings. They were told nothing except they were*  
21 *"Not under arrest".*

22 *The raid was pursuant to a Grand Jury Subpoena and contained a Warrant for any and all items relating to*  
23 *"Accepted for Value", "sight drafts" and anything to do with "IRS" and United States "Securities".*

24 *I was told that there were 22 people on a list that were raided this AM.*

25 *At least one of the occupants there was served a Grand Jury subpoena to appear and testify in February.*

26 *NO FURTHER INFORMATION AT THIS TIME!*

27 *Be Advised!*

28 So what is going to happen? I bet that those who advocated using "acceptance for value" to refuse criminal process like an  
29 indictment or information will be charged with obstruction of justice, and they will be tied into a giant conspiracy of those  
30 who told others to send in drafts drawn on the U.S. Treasury. This stupidity will just be another instance where the freedom  
31 movement will be held up to the press and the rest of America as a bunch of crackpots, nuts and fruitcakes, and "dangerous"  
32 ones at that.

33 Have people already gotten into trouble by using the "redemption process" sight drafts? Hyla Clapier is a sweet, little old  
34 lady from Idaho. She was convinced last year by the redemptionists to try to buy a car with one of those "redemption process"  
35 sight drafts drawn on the U.S. Treasury. Her effort brought her an indictment, trial and conviction. If you wish to study the  
36 details of her case, simply read her [docket sheet](#) posted on the U.S. District Court of Idaho's web site. In late April, 2000, I  
37 received a call from an Ohio newspaper reporter and was informed that a man in his local community had attempted to buy  
38 8 Cadillacs with those sight drafts. I was also informed that the man was being prosecuted for several felonies. Is the  
39 "redemption process" sight draft effort anything but another crackpot idea? I think so.

40 There are certain very fundamental flaws within this argument which are as follows:

41 **Flaw 1: The birth certificate is not the basis for the creation of credit in this country.**

42 Economic texts and a wide variety of other materials plainly demonstrate the manner by which credit ("money") is created in  
43 this country: a bank (or central bank like the Fed) extends credit in exchange for the receipt of some note or other financial  
44 obligation made by either a private party or government. At the federal level, the Federal Reserve extends credit to the U.S.

1 Treasury simply by bookkeeping entry made in favor of the United States when the Fed buys obligations of the United States.  
2 In contrast, a birth certificate is not a note or other debt instrument, contrary to what Roger Elvick, Ron Knutt, Wally Peterson  
3 or idiots like Dave DeReimer may contend. Simply stated, a birth certificate is not a note, bond or other financial obligation,  
4 and it is not sold to financial institutions, contrary to the blatant lies of the "liaryer" promoters of this argument. In short, the  
5 birth certificate is not the foundation for the credit used as money today.

6 Why don't you ask the advocates of this argument to produce some reliable documentation that birth certificates are the basis  
7 of credit in this country rather than the instruments mentioned above? It is simply foolish to rely on the word of Roger Elvick.  
8 It is even more foolish to believe anything that DeReimer declares.

9 **Flaw 2: The birth certificate cannot be, as a matter of law, a guarantee of debt.**

10 A debt is created by a debtor making a promise to pay a creditor a specified amount of money over a specified period of time.  
11 Merchandise purchased on credit involves the buyer delivering a promissory note to the seller wherein he promises to pay a  
12 specific periodic amount with interest until the debt is paid. When a borrower obtains a loan, he delivers a promissory note  
13 to the lender. A promissory note by definition requires the payment of certain specific amounts of funds to the holder of that  
14 note. Is a birth certificate a promissory note? It simply cannot be because the party named therein has no obligation to make  
15 any payment of anything to some alleged holder thereof (and traffic tickets, indictments, IRS documents and letters, etc., also  
16 are not commercial instruments).

17 But ignoring for the moment this major fatal flaw, presume for purposes of argument that a birth certificate is indeed a  
18 promissory note. The redemption advocates claim that the "straw man" is liable to pay some unspecified amount to some  
19 unspecified creditor who holds the financial instrument known as a birth certificate (I have been unable to learn from the  
20 advocates the name of the ephemeral creditor). They further argue that the "counterpart" of the "straw man," you, must answer  
21 for this debt of the "straw man." This is legally impossible. I view such an argument as evidence of lunacy.

22 The "statute of frauds" originates from the common law and every state today has a general "statute of frauds." For example,  
23 here in Alabama, we have a "statute of frauds" found in Ala. Code §8-9-2, which states that "every special promise to answer  
24 for the debt, default or miscarriage of another" must be in writing and signed by the party to be charged. This same type of  
25 requirement appears in our version of the UCC, Ala. Code §7-2-201, which requires contracts for the sale of goods of more  
26 than 500 bucks to be in writing and subscribed by the party liable. Precisely where is your agreement to answer for the debt  
27 of the straw man? If such an agreement exists, have you signed that agreement making you legally liable to pay that debt of  
28 the straw man? The truth of the matter is that such a signed agreement does not exist. But without your signature to a guarantee  
29 making you liable for this debt, you cannot legally be liable.

30 The advocates of this insanity further contend that the international banks which hold these birth certificates as security for  
31 some unknown financial obligation have a claim against you for your whole life, unless of course you "redeem your straw  
32 man" by perfecting your claim against him by filing a Form UCC-1 financing statement. Can you really be legally responsible  
33 for some debt for the rest of your life? Again, our statute of frauds found at Alabama Code §8-9-2 requires that "every  
34 agreement which, by its terms, is not to be performed within one year from the making thereof" must be in writing and signed  
35 by the party to be charged. The redemptionists assert that whenever a child is born and his birth certificate is filed in DC and  
36 later bought by some big bank, that creditor owns you for the rest of your life. We all know that the average life expectancy  
37 of a baby is longer than a single year. Just where is this agreement signed by you (apparently on the day you were born)  
38 which cannot by its very terms be performed within a single year? Have you ever signed such an agreement? The truth of the  
39 matter is that every aspect of this redemption theory flies in the face of the statute of frauds.

40 **Flaw 3: Our bodies and our labor are not articles of commerce.**

41 The "redemption process" advocates contend that via our birth certificates, we have pledged our bodies and the labor of our  
42 lifetimes to those creditors who hold these birth certificates; in essence, our labor is commerce according to this theory. The  
43 purchase of these birth certificates is allegedly performed in Washington, DC. However, at this place where federal law  
44 clearly applies, federal law declares via 15 U.S.C. §17, that "The labor of a human being is not a commodity or article of  
45 commerce." Does this "redemption" argument not plainly conflict with federal law?

46 **Flaw 4: The 1935 Social Security Act did not create an account for everyone born in this country in the amount of**  
47 **approximately \$630,000.**

1 In review of the material I have been provided regarding this argument, it is plainly alleged that whenever anyone is born in  
2 this country, a sum of approximately \$630,000 is deposited into some account at the U.S. Treasury or the Social Security  
3 Administration and that this account was created by the 1935 Social Security Act. This contention is utterly false as may be  
4 seen simply by reading [the act which is posted to the SSA web site.](#)

5 **Flaw 5: The above-named account is not the "Treasury direct account."**

6 Neither the original Social Security Act nor any amendment to it created an account known as the "Treasury direct account."  
7 However, there is such an account established by Treasury for those who routinely purchase U.S. notes and bonds. A  
8 description of this account may be found at 31 C.F.R., part 357, and specifically 31 C.F.R. §357.20. Those who assert that  
9 everyone has such an account know nothing about such accounts. And there is no "public side" and "private side" for these  
10 accounts.

11 **Flaw 6: You cannot write sight drafts on the Treasury of the United States via this non-existent account.**

12 If you send any such sight draft to anyone, you will be prosecuted for violations of 18 USC §514 which provides as follows:

13 *Sec. 514. Fictitious obligations*

14 *(a) Whoever, with the intent to defraud -*

15 *(1) draws, prints, processes, produces, publishes, or otherwise makes, or attempts or causes the same, within the*  
16 *United States;*

17 *(2) passes, utters, presents, offers, brokers, issues, sells, or attempts or causes the same, or with like intent*  
18 *possesses, within the United States; or*

19 *(3) utilizes interstate or foreign commerce, including the use of the mails or wire, radio, or other electronic*  
20 *communication, to transmit, transport, ship, move, transfer, or attempts or causes the same, to, from, or through*  
21 *the United States,*

22 *any false or fictitious instrument, document, or other item appearing, representing, purporting, or contriving*  
23 *through scheme or artifice, to be an actual security or other financial instrument issued under the authority of*  
24 *the United States, a foreign government, a State or other political subdivision of the United States, or an*  
25 *organization, shall be guilty of a class B felony.*

26 *(b) For purposes of this section, any term used in this section that is defined in section 513(c) has the same*  
27 *meaning given such term in section 513(c).*

28 *(c) The United States Secret Service, in addition to any other agency having such authority, shall have authority*  
29 *to investigate offenses under this section.*

30 Violations of this statute provide for a maximum period of 25 years imprisonment.

31 A friend of mine from Kooskia, Idaho attended a meeting where Jack Smith of Wrong Way Law spoke regarding this new  
32 "redemption process." During a break at this meeting, my friend asked Smith to provide specific authority and documentation  
33 demonstrating that this was a bona fide argument. Smith admitted that this new argument was 100% theory.

34 The "redemption process" is one of the craziest arguments I have ever seen arise within this movement. Yet, people blindly  
35 accept this argument without question or investigation.

36 Latest News About the Redemption Process (Feb. 23, 2001):

37 This e-mail was received this date; it concerns one of the unfortunate followers of the process who was recently indicted:

38 *Ballard man doubts U.S. existence*

39  
40 *By: BILL ARCHER, Staff February 19, 2001*

41 *BALLARD - The small Monroe County farming community of Ballard seems an unlikely place for a story with*  
42 *national implications to emerge, but that's exactly what is taking place. One of the community's residents, Rodney*

1 Eugene Smith, is involved in litigation that calls into question the very existence of the U.S. government. Smith,  
2 63, seems quiet, polite and soft-spoken in his court appearances. Like about anyone would, he expressed a  
3 preference to be seated in the audience gallery during hearings. But unlike everyone in the federal courtroom in  
4 Beckley on Thursday, he was in the custody of U.S. Marshals, and therefore, had to sit at the defense table.

5 U.S. District Judge David A. Faber of the Southern District of West Virginia had ordered him to take a mental  
6 competency exam at a hearing on Feb. 5 in Bluefield. At that time, Faber questioned the "nonsensical" motions  
7 Smith has been filing in the case involving the serious federal criminal charges he faces.

8 Smith's life isn't necessarily an open book. At least eight years before appearing in federal court in the Southern  
9 District of West Virginia, Smith was convicted in the state of New York for passing fraudulent documents - a  
10 felony. A similar set of circumstances led to his Dec. 6, 2000, arrest and initial appearance before U.S. Magistrate  
11 Judge Mary S. Feinberg.

12 The charges that brought Smith into the federal courts in Bluefield and Beckley involved passing four "bills of  
13 exchange," totaling under \$50,000, to various people and entities. The Internal Revenue Service agent heading  
14 the investigation characterized the drafts as being associated to "fictitious obligations." Since his arrest, the  
15 government's initial complaint has expanded to include charges of possession of firearms by a convicted felon. A  
16 Beckley grand jury issued a "superseding indictment" against Smith in January.

17 None of that seems to faze him. Based on his statements to the court as well as the voluminous number of  
18 documents Smith has filed in this and other cases he is associated with in federal court, the entire process seems  
19 to be an exercise in "acceptance for value."

20 The federal government and several states are aware of the entire "acceptance for value" concept. The U.S.  
21 Department of Justice is constantly monitoring any surfacing of what they term the "Redemption Scheme." As of  
22 June 2000, 16 states including Arizona, Colorado, Florida, Hawaii, Idaho, Illinois, Missouri, Montana, Ohio,  
23 Oregon, South Dakota, Texas, Utah, Washington, Wisconsin and Wyoming have passed at least some laws - in  
24 several instances several laws - to protect public officials and private citizens from becoming victims of the  
25 scheme.

26 Much has been written about the evolution of the so-called "redeemers," but the thumb nail version goes like this.  
27 Redeemers (who don't refer to themselves by that term) are essentially a composite of several fringe (militia-like)  
28 organizations that tend to hold some very strong anti-government beliefs.

29 During Smith's hearing Thursday in Beckley, Faber made reference to two specific documents that he said helped  
30 the court understand some of the phrases Smith has been using in court and in his "pro se" (self-represented)  
31 court filings. Faber referenced a paper by Mark Pitcavage, Ph.D., titled "Old Wine, New Bottles: Paper  
32 Terrorism, Paper Scams and Paper 'Redemption,'" published Nov., 8, 1999, and "The Radical Common Law  
33 Movement and Paper Terrorism, The State Response," dated June 2000, by Denise Griffith and L. Cheryl Runyon.

34 At the risk of oversimplification, the independent researchers and the state and federal agencies mentioned in the  
35 reports, claim that "redeemers" trace their roots to a murky event in 1909, that somehow - in redemption  
36 practitioner belief - caused the United States to go bankrupt. Pitcavage states that in the redeemer's scenario, the  
37 World Bank gave the U.S., a 20-year moratorium to get its financial act together. However, when that failed to  
38 happen, the stock market crashed and America was thrown in the depths of the Great Depression.

39 Redeemer beliefs, according to Pitcavage and Griffith, are interwoven with significant developments in American  
40 history including passage of the U.S. Social Security Act of 1935, and the change from a "gold standard" monetary  
41 policy to a money system backed by the Federal Reserve, founded in 1913. The researchers claim a thread of  
42 continuity connects present day paper terrorists with high-profile groups such as the Texas Freemen, the Branch  
43 Davidians and others.

44 Griffith wrote that anti-government activity "escalated to unprecedented levels during the 1009s," and referred  
45 to the 1992 confrontation between Randy Weaver and federal agents at Ruby Ridge, Idaho, as well the 1993  
46 federal action at the Branch Davidian compound at Waco, Texas, as being some of the more prominent events.

47 "It was the 1996 standoff at the Freemen compound in Montana, however, that helped shed national light on a  
48 quieter, less visible form of protest that is being played out in the nation's judicial system," Griffith wrote. "...the  
49 filing of frivolous liens against the property of public officials." She added that clearing the fraudulent liens,  
50 "clogs an already overburdened judicial system."

51 Smith has filed documents indicating that Rodney Eugene Smith will "accept for value" and documents filed on  
52 RODNEY EUGENE SMITH, spelled in all capital letters. Smith refers to H.J.R.-192, a House Joint Resolution  
53 passed by Congress on June 5, 1933, among the massive federal New Deal package, that redeemers interpret as  
54 the nation's declaration of bankruptcy.

1 *Redemption scheme practitioners cite the Uniform Commercial Code as defined in H.J.R.-192 as their vehicle for*  
2 *recovering what they call their "straw men" or "stramineus homo," an entity they claim the government created*  
3 *to serve as a conduit to extract energy from flesh and blood citizens. They claim each person's "straw man" is*  
4 *referenced by the government in all capital letters.*

5 *Subscribers to this philosophy appear willing to invest whatever is required of them to liberate or "redeem" their*  
6 *straw man. The passing of fraudulent documents, such as the bogus "bill of exchanges" Smith was arrested for,*  
7 *as well as other bogus documents called "sight drafts" are considered means of liberation, according to Griffith*  
8 *and Pitcavage.*

9 *The Treasury Department's Office of the Comptroller of the Currency and the Federal Deposit Insurance*  
10 *Corporation issued alerts to banking officials, warning about the fraudulent sight drafts and instructing bank*  
11 *officials to notify the Federal Bureau of Investigation if they receive one.*

12 *"Your institution should also prepare a Suspicious Activity Report," according to an OCC advisory. "Under no*  
13 *circumstances should your institution honor one of these instruments or submit it for payment."*

14 *Pitcavage and Griffith also described a redemption scheme tactic meant to harass public officials. Both explained*  
15 *that, for example, if a police officer cited a redemption practitioner for a traffic violation, the practitioner would*  
16 *fix a "value" to the document - say \$50,000 - accept it for value, then submit an IRS Form 1099 naming the issuing*  
17 *officer as the recipient of a gift. Under normal circumstances, the IRS would see the gift as unreported income*  
18 *when the unsuspecting officer filed his taxes.*

19 *Faber has proceeded very cautiously in Smith's criminal case. The judge stated openly in court that people have*  
20 *a right to voice opposition to the government, however, he made it clear that Smith "is not entitled to harass and*  
21 *interfere with other people," and added that as a federal judge, he has a responsibility "to protect the public."*

22 *Faber ordered Smith to have a mental competency hearing exam locally, and scheduled a hearing on the matter*  
23 *for March 5, in Bluefield.*

24 ©Bluefield Daily Telegraph 2001

25 We have an article on the Family Guardian website about Roger Elvick himself being arrested:

26 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/News/RogerElvickArrest-030905.pdf>

27 The U.S. Treasury has also put the public on notice that Bills of Exchange and Sight Drafts filed with the Dept. of the Treasury  
28 will promptly land anyone who uses them into jail:

[http://www.treasurydirect.gov/instit/statreg/fraud/fraud\\_bogussightdraft.htm](http://www.treasurydirect.gov/instit/statreg/fraud/fraud_bogussightdraft.htm)

### 29 **11.5 The International Monetary Fund (IMF) Argument**

30 Some contend that the Secretary of the Treasury is in reality a foreign agent under the control of the IMF; this argument has  
31 been rejected by the courts.

- 32 1. *United States v. Rosnow*, 977 F.2d. 399, 413 (8th Cir. 1992)
- 33 2. *United States v. Jagim*, 978 F.2d. 1032, 1036 (9th Cir. 1992)
- 34 3. *United States v. Higgins*, 987 F.2d. 543, 545 (8th Cir. 1993).

### 35 **11.6 The Flag Issue**

False Argument: The gold fringed flag used in federal and state courts indicates admiralty jurisdiction.

Corrected Alternative Argument: Most federal and state courts are legislative courts that deal with franchises and “public rights”. Nearly all federal or state franchises treat the franchisee as a public officer with a domicile or residence on federal territory who has no Constitutional rights. It is a criminal offense to create, offer, or enforce franchises within a constitutional state of the Union because it is a criminal offense for a non-consenting and otherwise PRIVATE human to impersonate a public officer per 18 U.S.C. §912.

Further information:

1. *Affidavit of Corporate Denial*, Form #02.004  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002: Proves that the real “taxpayer” is a public official and trustee for the government  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 A currently popular argument is that the gold fringed flag indicates the admiralty jurisdiction of the court. Naturally, pro se's  
2 have made this argument and lost.

- 3 1. *Vella v. McCammon*, 671 F.Supp. 1128, 1129 (S.D. Tex. 1987)(the argument has "no arguable basis in law or fact")
- 4 2. *Comm. v. Appel*, 652 A.2d. 341, 343 (Pa.Super. 1994)(the contention is a "preposterous claim")
- 5 3. *United States v. Schiefen*, 926 F.Supp. 877, 884 (D.S.D. 1995)(in this case, the C.F.R. cross reference index argument,  
6 those regarding the UCC, common law courts and the flag issue were rejected)
- 7 4. *McCann v. Greenway*, 952 F.Supp. 647 (W.D.Mo. 1997)
- 8 5. *Sadlier v. Payne*, 974 F.Supp. 1411 (D.Utah 1997)
- 9 6. *Schneider v. Schlaefer*, 975 F.Supp. 1160 (E.D.Wis. 1997).

## 10 **11.7 Land Patents can be used to defeat mortgages**

False Argument: Land patents can be used to defeat mortgages.

Corrected Alternative Argument: It's wrong to steal. Any attempt to dishonor your loans, agreements, or commitments is stealing.

Further information:

1. *Exodus 20:15*-the ten commandments. Prohibits stealing.
2. *Prov. 1:10-19*-prohibits hanging around with those who steal.

11 Back in 1983 and 1984, Carol Landi popularized an argument that the land patent was the highest and best form of title and  
12 that by updating the patent in your own name, you could defeat any mortgages. This contention violated many principles of  
13 real property law and when Carol started trying to get patents for most of the land in California brought up into her own  
14 name, she went to jail. Others who have raised this crazy argument lost the issue.

- 15 1. *Landi v. Phelps*, 740 F.2d. 710 (9th Cir. 1984)
- 16 2. *Sui v. Landi*, 209 Cal.Rptr. 449 (Cal.App. 1 Dist. 1985)
- 17 3. *Hilgefurd v. People's Bank*, 607 F.Supp. 536 (N.D.Ind. 1985)
- 18 4. *Nixon v. Individual Head of St. Joseph Mtg. Co.*, 612 F.Supp. 253 (N.D. Ind. 1985)
- 19 5. *Nixon v. Phillipoff*, 615 F.Supp. 890 (N.D. Ind. 1985)
- 20 6. *Wisconsin v. Glick*, 782 F.2d. 670 (7th Cir. 1986)
- 21 7. *Britt v. Federal Land Bank Ass'n. of St. Louis*, 505 N.E.2d. 387 (Ill. App. 1987)
- 22 8. *Charles F. Curry Co. v. Goodman*, 737 P.2d. 963 (Okla.App. 1987)
- 23 9. *Federal Land Bank of Spokane v. Redwine*, 755 P.2d. 822 (Wash.App. 1988).

## 24 **11.8 Executive Order 11110**

25 There is currently floating around the Net one theory of the Kennedy assassination based upon certain legal documents.  
26 According to this idea, Kennedy was assassinated because he was about ready to start issuing silver certificates; to prevent

1 him from doing so, the "powers that be" had him killed. Please understand that what I offer below explaining the flaw of this  
2 argument does not mean that I am an apologist for the Fed or banking industry; it should be obvious from my site that I am  
3 not. I only offer these comments because this argument demonstrates just one of the completely erroneous arguments which  
4 are allegedly based upon the "law" but are not.

5 When Congress enacts a law, it often delegates authority to enforce and administer the law to some executive official,  
6 typically the President. Naturally, the President does not personally attend to such duties and must himself delegate to others  
7 within the Executive branch. The Agricultural Adjustment Act of May 12, 1933, was one of these acts and it permitted the  
8 President in §43 to issue silver certificates.

9 Public Law 673 enacted by Congress in 1950 was similar to many previous ones and it allowed the President to delegate his  
10 statutory functions to others within the Executive branch. It provided:

11 *The President of the United States is hereby authorized to designate and empower the head of any department or*  
12 *agency in the executive branch, or any official thereof who is required to be appointed by and with the advice*  
13 *and consent of the Senate, to perform, without approval, ratification, or other action by the President (1) any*  
14 *function which is vested in the President by law, or (2) any function which such officer is required or authorized*  
15 *by law to perform only with or subject to the approval ratification, or other action of the President: ...*

16 Pursuant to this statutory authority, on September 19, 1951, President Truman issued Executive Order 10289, which delegated  
17 to the Secretary of the Treasury lots of the statutory duties of the President. This executive order provided in part as follows:

18 *By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 1 of the act of August 8, 1950, 64 Stat. 419 (Public Law 673,*  
19 *81st Congress), and as President of the United States, it is ordered as follows:*

20 *1. The Secretary of the Treasury is hereby designated and empowered to perform the following described*  
21 *functions of the President without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President:*  
22 *(a) The authority vested in the President by section 1 of the act of August 1, 1914, c. 223, 38 Stat. 609, as*  
23 *amended (19 U.S.C. §2), (1) to rearrange, by consolidation or otherwise, the several customs-collection*  
24 *districts, (2) to discontinue ports of entry by abolishing the same and establishing others in their stead, and (3)*  
25 *to change from time to time the location of the headquarters in any customs-collection district as the needs of*  
26 *the service may require.*  
27 *(b) The authority vested in the President....*

28 Thereafter, this executive order listed another 8 statutory powers of the President which he was delegating to the Treasury  
29 Secretary, the substance of which is not important for this discussion. Please remember that this delegation to the Treasury  
30 Secretary was to be exercised "without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President." It should also be noted that  
31 this particular executive order did not delegate to the Treasury Secretary the authority to issue silver certificates granted to  
32 the President in the 1933 law noted above.

33 From 1933 until 1963, the President alone possessed the statutory authority to issue silver certificates. But then on June 4,  
34 1963, President Kennedy amended Truman's 1951 Executive Order 10289 by Executive Order 11110. This particular order  
35 read as follows:

36 *AMENDMENT OF EXECUTIVE ORDER NO. 10289*  
37 *AS AMENDED, RELATING TO THE PERFORMANCE OF*  
38 *CERTAIN FUNCTIONS AFFECTING THE*  
39 *DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY*

40 *By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, it is ordered as follows:*

41 *SECTION 1. Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, is hereby further amended -*

42 *(a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof the following subparagraph (j):*

43 *(j) The authority vested in the President by paragraph (b) of section 43 of the Act of May 12, 1933, as amended*  
44 *(31 U.S.C. §821 (b)), to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the*  
45 *Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denominations of*  
46 *such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption,"*  
47 *and*

48 *(b) By revoking subparagraphs (b) and (c) of paragraph 2 thereof.*

1                   SECTION 2. The amendment made by this Order shall not affect any act done, or any right accruing or accrued  
2                   or any suit or proceeding had or commenced in any civil or criminal cause prior to the date of this Order but all  
3                   such liabilities shall continue and may be enforced as if said amendments had not been made.

4  
5                   JOHN F. KENNEDY  
6                   THE WHITE HOUSE,  
7                   June 4, 1963

8                   By this executive order, the statutory authority of the President to issue silver certificates was delegated to the Treasury  
9                   Secretary. In Kennedy's administration, the Treasury Secretary was Douglas Dillon, a man from a banking family and a  
10                  known established "power" in the banking community. Kennedy delegated the authority to issue silver certificates to Dillon  
11                  and his successors and this power could be exercised "without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President."

12                 The only reasonable conclusion which may be reached based upon the facts are the exact opposite of the argument made on  
13                 the Net. For some 30 years, the President himself held the power to issue silver certificates. But some 5 months before his  
14                 assassination, Kennedy delegated this power to Dillon, and via this order, Dillon could do as he pleased with this power. To  
15                 assert that Kennedy was by Executive Order 11110 getting ready to issue silver certificates is contrary to the plain facts.  
16                 Instead, Kennedy was surrendering this power and delegating it to the Treasury Secretary, who then (and as always) has been  
17                 someone from the banking industry. There is no substance to this theory on the Net. I cannot understand how this particular  
18                 order proves that Kennedy was about to issue silver certificates. Where is the proof that Kennedy was anything other than a  
19                 pawn of the banking community?

20                 Additional Note re Executive Order 11110:

21                         From Jim Ewart at zns@interserv.com

22                         Hi Larry:

23                         Thanks for the input re the John F. Kennedy "silver-certificate" item. As chance would have it, about two months  
24                         ago I helped Ed Griffin ("Creature From Jekyll Island") write a letter to a guy who raised this issue with Ed. Ed  
25                         and I came to the same conclusion as you did, that the story being circulated by some "patriots" was seriously  
26                         flawed.

27                         As you may recall, some 20 years ago a different story was making the rounds of the "patriot" community. This  
28                         story said that JFK made a speech at Columbia University a couple of weeks before his death. In that speech  
29                         JFK supposedly said, "I have discovered that the high office of the presidency has been used to foment a plot  
30                         against the American people," and allegedly, this presentation continued with him saying that he was going to  
31                         take decisive steps to stop that plot in its tracks.

32                         JFK supposedly then ordered the U.S. Treasury to immediately print zillions of U.S. Notes (\_not\_ silver  
33                         certificates) to replace all the Federal Reserve Notes then in circulation. The implication was that by replacing  
34                         the Federal Reserve Notes with U.S. Notes, the federal government would no longer have to pay interest to the Fed  
35                         on the face value of all the paper currency -- precisely because U.S. Notes are "spent into circulation interest  
36                         free" (echoing the late Pastor Sheldon Emery and others of his persuasion, that is, the advocates of "populism"  
37                         and/or "social credit.")

38                         A few days before JFK's death, supposedly about \$300 million of these U.S. Notes were placed in circulation, and  
39                         it was exactly this action by JFK that caused the bad guys, the "banksters," to arrange for JFK to be killed.  
40                         However, while this story is interesting, it apparently has almost no factual basis.

41                         One of Congressman Ron Paul's researchers was a libertarian gal with heavy economic and finance credentials,  
42                         a Masters Degree in finance if I recall correctly, and many years of investment analysis for a major brokerage  
43                         firm. This gal, Rita something or another, spent several months early in 1983 investigating the story for Ron Paul.  
44                         She called me later that year to see if I could supply her with any supporting information.

45                         I told her I had heard the rumor but did not have any facts to support it. She said she'd been in close touch with  
46                         top-level people in the Kennedy family, and in contact with several of JFK's closest political cronies, and also in  
47                         contact with top people at Columbia University. The University had no memory or other record of JFK being on  
48                         that campus or in the area for any meeting of any kind within several years of the alleged appearance, and none  
49                         of JFK's associates, political or personal, offered anything but negative comment on the whole tale.

1 This researcher (Rita D. Simone, from Arlington, Virginia, whose name, address, and phone number is still in the  
2 ZNS database) concluded that the alleged event simply did not happen.

3 However, some U.S. Notes were issued in 1962 but solely to replace worn-out Federal Reserve Notes from the  
4 series of 1950 and earlier. The U.S. Notes were used because the Treasury had already issued all of its authorized  
5 inventory of uncirculated Federal Reserve Notes, and because the Treasury could print U.S. Notes without special  
6 prior approval from the Federal Reserve banking system.

7 But the U.S. Notes were strictly an interim solution to the problem of replacing worn Federal Reserve Notes.  
8 Please recall that the next year, in 1963, the Treasury printed and began issuing Federal Reserve tokens, FRTs,  
9 the "new Federal Reserve Note" bills, the ones missing the phrases "will pay to the bearer on demand" and "and  
10 is redeemable in lawful money at the United States Treasury or at any Federal Reserve Bank."

11 FRTs would eventually replace all then-circulating paper currency: U.S. Notes, Federal Reserve Notes from  
12 the series of 1950 and earlier, and silver certificates. Within 10 years or so, the only paper currency circulating  
13 in the U.S. was the FRT.

14 The man who contacted Ed Griffin, questioning something Ed had said in "Creature from Jekyll Island," said he  
15 had heard the U.S. Note story from an organization called "Christian" something or another. I had not heard of  
16 that entity, I had no record of it in my big database of patriotic groups, publications, and broadcasts, etc., and I  
17 had no record of any similar-sounding entity in the general area of the writer's home address.

18 I concluded that the "Christian" something or another "group" was really just a dba of a lone individual patriot,  
19 someone who simply and innocently echoed a highly inaccurate version of the largely fictional JFK-Columbia  
20 University tale.

21 [snip re personal matters]

22 Here's wishing you and your fine family a very happy Thanksgiving.

23 Also, thanks again for the analysis of the JFK "silver certificate" story.

24 Best wishes,  
25 Jim Ewart

26 People should read Jim's book, [Money](#).

## 27 **11.9 H.J.R.-192 Is Still Enacted Law**

**False Argument:** H.J.R.-192 is still enacted law.

**Corrected Alternative Argument:** H.J.R.-192, which is the law that supposedly abandoned commodity based currency in 1933, is ***no longer enacted into law***. It was repealed in 1982 when Title 31 of the U.S. Code was enacted into law. 38 Stat. 1065 et seq.

**Further information:**

1. [H.J.R.-192-Family Guardian Website](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf>
2. [The Money Scam](#), Form #05.041-Section 10.4 contains the full text of H.J.R.-192. Section 10.5 contains the REPEAL of H.J.R.-192.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
3. [Money, Banking, and Credit Page](#), Family Guardian Website  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/MoneyBanking.htm>

28 House Joint Resolution (HJR) 192, 48 Stat. 112-113 was enacted into law on June 5-6, 1933. The full text of this act can be  
29 found at:

[H.J.R.-192-Family Guardian Website](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/MoneyBanking/Money/1933-HJR192.pdf>

1 H.J.R.-192 was enacted in order to deal with the outflow of gold from our economy caused by the Great Depression and  
2 financial instability. Many patriots who claim to believe in “redemption” hang their hat on the fact that H.J.R.-192 outlawed  
3 lawful money and that this resolution is still law. See:

*Policy Document: UCC Redemption*, Form #08.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 Most of those who believe in “redemption” that we have met, however, do not realize that this act has been repealed by Public  
5 Law 97-258, 96 Stat. 1068. For proof of this fact, see:

*The Money Scam*, Form #05.041-Section 16.4 contains the full text of H.J.R.-192. Section 6.6 proves the REPEAL of  
H.J.R.-192.  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6 **11.10 Use of Postal ZIP codes implies a domicile on federal territory**

False Argument: The use of a postal ZIP code in one’s address implies that one maintains a domicile within federal territory and is subject to federal civil law or that they are engaged in some kind of federal franchise that makes them subject to federal law.

Corrected Alternative Argument: There is no evidence that any government has ever made the zip code portion of a person’s mailing address into a material fact in court for determining whether that address is on federal territory and is therefore subject to federal civil law. One’s mailing address is not the main criteria for judicially or administratively determining the domicile of a man or woman. Mailing address is only material to the determination of legal domicile in the *absence* of express declaration on a government form.

Further information:

1. *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>
2. *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Many freedom fighters mistakenly believe that the use of postal zip codes implies any one or more of the following:

- 8 1. That the address that uses the zip code is on federal territory.
- 9 2. That the person at said address maintains a domicile on federal territory.
- 10 3. That zip codes are a federal franchise which makes all those who use them into government franchisees who have  
11 surrendered their rights.

12 These types of conclusions are absolutely crazy and unfounded. We suspect that they originate from the resentment that  
13 people feel who have been victimized by other government franchises that abuse numbers, such as Social Security and the  
14 income tax. What these types of beliefs reveal is simply presumption, ignorance, and superstition. They are not based on  
15 fact. For instance:

- 16 1. Domicile is what determines tax liability, not your mailing address. Your mailing address is not legal evidence of your  
17 choice of domicile, but only *one* of the factors for determining it ABSENT express declaration.
- 18 2. The government never argues any of the above in court, so it isn’t material. Why argue or oppose something that the  
19 opposition isn’t even talking about? You’re just making needless work and anxiety for yourself and distracting attention  
20 away from core freedom and law enforcement issues.
- 21 3. We have never seen any evidence that connects a zip code ONLY to federal territory.
- 22 4. We have never seen any evidence that use of zip codes constitutes consent to any type of federal franchise and evidence  
23 is the only thing upon we rely as a basis for belief.
- 24 5. We have never seen nor heard about any litigation where use of zip codes was material to establishing the domicile of  
25 the defendant or the receipt of any federal benefit.

- 1 6. Government forms that establish your domicile usually use two addresses. "Mailing Address" and "Permanent  
2 Address"/"Residence". Both of these addresses include a zip code usually. It is what you put in the "Permanent  
3 Address"/ "Residence" that establishes your legal domicile.
- 4 7. You can overcome any presumption of domicile on federal territory simply by stating on your mailing address the  
5 following, thus making the zip IRRELEVANT.

6 "Not a Domicile"

7 The subject of domicile is exhaustively covered in the authoritative articles below:

- 8 1. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
9 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>
- 10 2. *Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
11 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 If you have any evidence in your possession that contradicts the content of this section, please provide it so we can post it for  
13 all to review. Otherwise, we need to quit imitating our oppressors by engaging in religion and presumption that are not  
14 supported by evidence.

15 **11.11 The U.S. Government went bankrupt in 1933**

False Argument: The U.S. Government went bankrupt in 1933

Corrected Alternative Argument: There is no evidence to support the contention that the U.S. went bankrupt. Alleged quotes attributed to Congressman Louis Mcfadden that admit of bankruptcy are FALSE. Freedom advocates should NOT be making claims that they have no evidence to prove. PRESUMPTIONS are not facts. Take more time to check your sources before you shoot off your mouth and discredit the entire freedom community. If you don't know how to do legal research and fact check claims of others, then KEEP YOUR MOUTH SHUT.

*"It's better to close your mouth and be thought a fool than to open it and remove all doubt."*

Further information:

1. *Highlights of American Legal and Political History CD*, SEDM  
<http://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Disks/HOALPH/HOALPH.htm>
2. *Legal Research Sources*, Family Guardian Website  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/LegalRef/LegalResrchSrc.htm>
3. *Legal Research and Writing Techniques Course*, Form #12.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 For years, there has been a completely baseless contention floating around, promoted by gurus, that there was a bankruptcy  
17 of the United States back in the early 1930s. Of course, lots of gurus have made this argument, but nobody has ever proved  
18 it, the contention being nothing but guru mythology, the purpose of which is to deceive the gullible. We have not yet seen  
19 any concrete court admissible evidence that this is true. People should not be making ANY claims, especially in court, that  
20 they do not have court admissible evidence is true. Please exercise your due diligence in fact checking ALL the claims of  
21 others, and especially before passing on or endorsing what amounts to patriot mythology.

22 Below is an example of a false claim alleging the bankruptcy of the United States Inc. from the writings of so-called "Judge"  
23 Anna von Reitz:

24 *The United States defined as "...the District of Columbia et alia" went "Bankrupt" in 1933 and was declared*  
25 *so by President Roosevelt in Executive Orders 6073, 6102, 6111, and finally, as consolidated in Executive Order*  
26 *6260, (See: Senate Report 93-549, pages 187 & 594) under the "Trading With The Enemy Act" (Sixty-Fifth*  
27 *Congress, Sess. I, Chs. 105, 106, October 6, 1917), and as codified at 12 U.S.C.A. 95a.*

28 *The several Federal "States of the Union"—purely incorporated political fictions created as franchises of the*  
29 *United States of America, Inc., represented by their respective Governors pledged the "full faith and credit" of*  
30 *their States and their citizenry, to the aid of the National Government represented by the "United States of*  
31 *America, Inc.", and formed numerous committees, such as the "Council of State Governments", the "Social*  
32 *Security Administration", etc., to purportedly deal with the economic "Emergency" caused by the bankruptcy.*

1 These organizations operated under the "Declaration of Interdependence" of January 22, 1937, and published  
2 some of their activities in "The Book of the States."

3 The Reorganization of the bankruptcy is located in Title 5 of the United States Code Annotated. The  
4 "Explanation" at the beginning of 5 U.S.C.A. is most informative reading. The "Secretary of Treasury" was  
5 appointed as the "Receiver" in Bankruptcy. (See: Reorganization Plan No. 26, 5 U.S.C.A. 903, Public Law 94-  
6 564, Legislative History, pg. 5967) As a Bankrupt loses control over his business, this appointment to the "Office  
7 of Receiver" in bankruptcy had to have been made by the "creditors" who are "foreign powers or principals".  
8 As revealed by Title 27 U.S.C. 250.11 and elsewhere, the "Secretary of the Treasury" being referenced is the  
9 Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico, an Officer of the Federal United States who was designated as the  
10 "Receiver" in bankruptcy by the Foreign Creditors (banks).

11 The United States as Corporator, (22 U.S.C.A. 286E, et seq.) and "State" (C.R.S. 24-36- 104, C.R.S. 24-60-  
12 1301(h)) declared "Insolvency" according to 26 I.R.C. 165(g)(1), U.C.C. 1-201(23), C.R.S. 39-22-103.5,  
13 Westfall vs. Braley, 10 Ohio 188, 75 Am.Dec. 509, Adams v. Richardson, 337 S.W.2d. 911; Ward vs. Smith, 7  
14 Wall. 447)

15 A permanent state of "Emergency" was instituted within the Union and the Federal Reserve has acted as the  
16 "fiscal and depository agent" of the "creditors" ever since. Please note that the member banks of the Federal  
17 Reserve are all privately owned corporations, 22 U.S.C.A. §286d.

18 The government, by becoming a "corporator" (See: 22 U.S.C.A. 286e) lays down its sovereignty and takes on  
19 that character and status of a private citizen. It can exercise no power which is not derived from the corporate  
20 charter. (See: The Bank of the United States vs. Planters Bank of Georgia, 6 L.Ed. (9 Wheat) 244, U.S. v. Burr,  
21 309 U.S. 242).

22 The Corporate Charter adopted by the "federal corporation", aka, US Corp, included the Constitution of the  
23 United States of America as its By-Laws, which are of course, as By-Laws subject to change and interpretation  
24 just like any other corporate By-Laws. The Constitution of the United States of America also remains as a public  
25 commercial contract which is being "traded upon" by corporations claiming to be successors and holders in due  
26 course of the original contractual agreement known as The Constitution for the united States of America.  
27 [Before Things Get Out of Hand...Judge Anna Von Reitz;  
28 SOURCE: <http://annavonreitz.com/beforethingsgetoutofhand.pdf>]

29 NONE of the authorities cited above admit or a U.S. government bankruptcy. They only appear authoritative to the legally  
30 ignorant.

31 Another similar example is found at:

[The United States is Bankrupt, USA the Republic  
http://usa-the-republic.com/emergency%20powers/United%20States%20Bankrupt.html](http://usa-the-republic.com/emergency%20powers/United%20States%20Bankrupt.html)

32 Yet another example is found below:

[Three Claims, Freedom School  
http://www.freedom-school.com/truth/3\\_claims.htm](http://www.freedom-school.com/truth/3_claims.htm)

33 Another similar example is from the Family Guardian Website submitted by someone else and not written by us:

34 The United States went "Bankrupt" in 1933 and was declared so by President Roosevelt by [Executive Orders](#)  
35 6073, 6102, 6111 and by Executive Order 6260 on March 9, 1933 (See: Senate Report 93-549, pgs. 187 & 594),  
36 under the "Trading with The Enemy Act" (Sixty-Fifth Congress, Sess. I, Chs. 105, 106, October 5, 1917), and as  
37 codified at [12 U.S.C.A. §95a](#).

38 On May 23, 1933, Congressman, Louis T. McFadden, brought formal charges against the Board of Governors  
39 of the Federal Reserve Bank System, the Comptroller of the Currency and the Secretary of the United States  
40 Treasury for criminal acts. The petition for Articles of Impeachment was thereafter referred to the Judiciary  
41 Committee, and has yet to be acted upon (See: Congressional Record, pp. 4055-4058). Congress confirmed the  
42 Bankruptcy on June 5, 1933, and impaired the obligations and considerations of contracts through the "Joint  
43 Resolution To Suspend The Gold Standard And Abrogate The Gold Clause, June 5, 1933", (See: House Joint  
44 Resolution 192, 73rd Congress, 1st Session).

45 [Declaration of Cause and Necessity to Abolish and Declaration of Separate and Equal Station, Family Guardian  
46 Fellowship;  
47 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/subjects/LawAndGovt/NewWorldOrder/DeclarationToAbolishUSGov.htm>]

1 Here are the Executive Orders mentioned in the above examples, none of which admit of a U.S. Bankruptcy:

- 2 1. [E.O. 6073](http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14507)  
<http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14507>
- 3 2. [E.O. 6102](http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14611)  
<http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14611>
- 4 3. [E.O. 6111](http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14621)  
<http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14621>
- 5 4. [E.O. 6260](http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14509)  
<http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14509>

10 The House Congressional Record of June 10, 1932, pp. 399-403, is sometimes offered as proof of the bankruptcy but it does  
11 NOT indicate a bankruptcy.

12 <http://annavonreitz.com/mcfaddenspeechonthefed.pdf>

13 The above document claims to directly quote from the Congressional record the following alleged language of McFadden:

14 *"Mr. Chairman, the United States is bankrupt: It has been bankrupted by the corrupt and dishonest Fed. It has*  
15 *repudiated its debts to its own citizens. Its chief foreign creditor is Great Britain, and a British bailiff has been at*  
16 *the White House and the British Agents are in the United States Treasury making inventory arranging terms of*  
17 *liquidations!"*  
18 *[Congressman McFadden's Speech on the Federal Reserve Corporation, Arizona Caucus Club;*  
19 *SOURCE: <http://annavonreitz.com/mcfaddenspeechonthefed.pdf>]*

20 Unfortunately, the above language is NOT in the Congressional record referenced in the above document as being there:

21 [http://www.afn.org/~govern/mcfadden\\_speech\\_1932.html](http://www.afn.org/~govern/mcfadden_speech_1932.html)

22 <http://www.perfecteconomy.com/pg-congressman-louis-t-mcfadden-1932.html>

23 A bankruptcy is a simple matter to understand. The debtor's assets are collected by a duly appointed trustee and sold in the  
24 open market. The proceeds from the sale of assets are used to pay all creditors. How people can claim that the events in 1933  
25 are really some bankruptcy is difficult to understand. They claim the United States was bankrupt. But assets of the United  
26 States were not seized. Yes, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt DID seize all the gold of STATUTORY "U.S. citizens"  
27 (not state citizens) in 1933, but the assets of the "U.S. Inc." federal corporation were not seized. Can somebody please explain  
28 how the seizure of property (gold) from STATUTORY "U.S. citizens" and the delivery of that gold to the possession of the  
29 United States Inc. evidences some nefarious and mysterious bankruptcy?

30 With this background in mind, let me explain the "quotes" made from the above Congressional Record that are claimed to  
31 support the contention of the bankruptcy of the United States in the early 1930s. The House Congressional Record of Dec.  
32 13, 1932 explains the context of the above speech by McFadden. The June 10, 1932 FALSE "quote" is from a resolution  
33 offered by Louis McFadden to impeach President Hoover. If you read the whole resolution, it is clear that Hoover was  
34 engaged in what the historical record reveals: an international effort to provide relief to debtor nations, with the US being  
35 their creditor (especially Germany). These facts were recounted in McFadden's impeachment resolution.

36 The last page of McFadden's resolution to impeach President Hoover, offered a mere 2 days before debtor nations were to  
37 make payments to creditor United States, was tabled, an overwhelming defeat for McFadden. What we state above does not  
38 mean that we dislike McFadden, who was a man we hold in high regard. However, what you provide below to support your  
39 false claim of the bankruptcy of the United States is exposed for the lie that it is.

40 Let us present the real historical facts. After WWI, Germany was loaded down with war reparations, the payment of which  
41 resulted in the downfall of the Weimar Republic due to hyper-inflation in the early 1920s. The financial condition of Germany  
42 was exacerbated when the Great Depression hit in late 1929. By 1930 and early 1931, most of Europe was prostrated by the  
43 depression, and payment of the WWI reparations, and indeed payments of loans from debtor nations to creditors nations was  
44 creating serious economic problems and hardships. The United States was a creditor for Germany, being owed reparations  
45 and other debts.

1 In the summer of 1932, conferences in London and Geneva were held to address these problems, and President Hoover sent  
2 representatives. See:

3 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/London\\_Economic\\_Conference](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/London_Economic_Conference)

4 While a tentative agreement was reached, it still would have required the agreement of Congress after that to relieve debts  
5 owed to the United States, including those owed by Germany.

6 Some historical facts regarding these events may be learned by reading some of President Hoover's statements regarding this  
7 matter, posted here:

- 8 1. Telegram to Members of the Congress About the Moratorium on Intergovernmental Debts. June 23, 1931  
9 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22722>
- 10 2. White House Statement About Latin American Debts. June 27, 1931  
11 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22725>
- 12 3. Statement on the Moratorium on Intergovernmental Debts and Reparations. July 6, 1931  
13 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22735>
- 14 4. Message to Senator Arthur Capper About the Domestic Impact of the European Economic Crisis. July 18, 1931  
15 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22748>
- 16 5. Statement on the London Conference of Ministers. July 23, 1931  
17 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22750>
- 18 6. White House Statement on the American Proposal to the London Conference of Ministers. July 23, 1931  
19 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22751>
- 20 7. Messages Congratulating the Secretary of State and the Secretary of the Treasury on Their Roles in the London  
21 Conference of Ministers. July 23, 1931  
22 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22752>
- 23 8. The President's News Conference. August 25, 1931  
24 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22786>
- 25 9. White House Statement About an International Conference on World Trade. September 15, 1931  
26 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22805>
- 27 10. The President's News Conference. September 22, 1931  
28 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22811>
- 29 11. Message to the Congress on United States Foreign Relations. December 10, 1931  
30 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=22936>

31 The link immediately above notes that on Dec. 15, 1932, lots of debtor nations were required to make payments on their debts  
32 to the United States.

33 For further information about this subject, see the following, which also agrees with this section:

*Is the U.S. Bankrupt?*, St Lois Federal Reserve Bank  
<https://research.stlouisfed.org/publications/review/06/07/Kotlikoff.pdf>

## 34 **12. Techniques for Combatting Government Verbiage and Presumption When Litigating** 35 **Against the Government**

36 As we said in the Introduction of this document, the most prevalent method for unlawfully enlarging government jurisdiction  
37 and advancing the government flawed tax arguments described starting in Section 9 are presumptions, equivocation, and  
38 verbiage using "words of art". The following subsections contain verbiage that we recommend including in any  
39 Memorandum of Law you file in any especially federal court during litigation involving taxation in order to prevent being  
40 victimized by such abuses. The language assumes that you are litigating against the government. The last of the three  
41 subsections derives from the following free memorandum of law, Section 3.9:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 If you would like all of the following subsections in one convenient form ready to attach to your pleadings, you can obtain it  
2 at the link below:

[Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation](http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm), Litigation Tool #01.006  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

### 3 **12.1 Rebuttal of Those who Fraudulently Challenge or Try to Expand the Statutory Definitions in this Document**

4 The main purpose of law is to limit government power. The foundation of what it means to have a "society of law and not  
5 men" is law that limits government powers. We cover this in [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#), Section  
6 5. Government cannot have limited powers without DEFINITIONS in the written law that are limiting and which define and  
7 declare ALL THINGS that are included and implicitly exclude all things not expressly identified. The rules of statutory  
8 construction and interpretation recognize this critical function of law with the following maxims:

9 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one  
10 thing is the exclusion of another. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*, 170  
11 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or things  
12 are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be inferred.  
13 Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects of a certain  
14 provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
15 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

16 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's  
17 ordinary meaning. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of  
18 the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule,  
19 'a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western Union*  
20 *Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935)  
21 (*Cardozo, J.*); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152, and n.  
22 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943]  
23 (*THOMAS, J., dissenting*), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's  
24 restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
25 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

26 The ability to define terms or ADD to the EXISTING statutory definition of terms is a LEGISLATIVE function that can  
27 lawfully and constitutionally be exercised ONLY by the Legislative Branch of the government. The power to define or expand  
28 the definition of statutory terms:

- 29 1. CANNOT lawfully be exercised by either a judge or a government prosecutor or the Internal Revenue Service.
- 30 2. CANNOT be exercised by making [PRESUMPTIONS](#) about what a term means or by enforcing the COMMON  
31 meaning of the term that is already defined in a statute. See [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging](#)  
32 [Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](#):

33 "It is apparent,' this court said in the *Bailey Case* ( [219 U.S. 239](#) , 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) 'that a constitutional  
34 prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can be  
35 violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional  
36 restrictions."  
37 [*Heiner v. Donnan*, [285 U.S. 312](#) (1932)]

38  
39 A presumption is an assumption of fact that the law requires to be made from another fact or group of facts found  
40 or otherwise established in the action. A presumption is not evidence. A presumption is either conclusive or  
41 rebuttable. Every rebuttable presumption is either (a) a presumption affecting the burden of producing evidence  
42 or (b) a presumption affecting the burden of proof. *Calif.Evid.Code*, §600.

43 In all civil actions and proceedings not otherwise provided for by Act of Congress or by the Federal Rules of  
44 Evidence, a presumption imposes on the party against whom it is directed the burden of going forward with  
45 evidence to rebut or meet the presumption, but does not shift to such party the burden of proof in the sense of the  
46 risk of nonpersuasion, which remains throughout the trial upon the party on whom it was originally cast. *Federal*  
47 *Evidence Rule 301*.

48 See also *Disputable presumption; inference; Juris et de jure; Presumptive evidence; Prima facie; Raise a*  
49 *presumption*.

3. Unlawfully and unconstitutionally violates the [separation of powers](#) when it IS exercised by a judge or government prosecutor. See [Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023](#).
4. Produces the following consequences when it IS exercised by a judge or government prosecutor or administrative agency. The statement below was written by the man who DESIGNED our three branch system of government. He also described in his design how it can be subverted, and corrupt government actors have implemented his techniques for subversion to unlawfully and unconstitutionally expand their power:

*"When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates, there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.*

*Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and oppression [sound familiar?].*

*There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of trying the causes of individuals."*

[. . .]

*In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed, as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands, every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions."*  
[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;  
SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]

Any judge, prosecutor, or clerk in an administrative agency who tries to EXPAND or ADD to statutory definitions is violating all the above. Likewise, anyone who tries to QUOTE a judicial opinion that adds to a statutory definition is violating the separation of powers, usurping authority, and STEALING your property and rights. It is absolutely POINTLESS and an act of ANARCHY, lawlessness, and a usurpation to try to add to statutory definitions.

The most prevalent means to UNLAWFULLY and UNCONSTITUTIONALLY add to statutory definitions is through the abuse of the words "[includes](#)" or "including". That tactic is thoroughly described and rebutted in:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](#), Form #05.014, Section 15.2  
DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>  
FORMS PAGE: <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

Government falsely accuses sovereignty advocates of practicing anarchy, but THEY, by trying to unlawfully expand statutory definitions through either the abuse of the word "[includes](#)" or through [PRESUMPTION](#), are the REAL anarchists.

### **12.2 Where does the power to "define" statutory civil statuses and assign civil obligations to the definition come from?<sup>105</sup>**

The power to "define" civil statutory terms and civil statuses such as "person" and "individual" and "taxpayer" and to assign civil statutory obligations against them derives ONLY from the government's authority to "make needful rules respecting the Territory and other property of the United States" under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution:

*United States Constitution*

*Article 4, Section 3*

<sup>105</sup> Source: [Policy Document: IRS Fraud and Deception About the Statutory Word "Person"](#), Form #08.023, Section 2; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the  
2 Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so  
3 construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.

4  
5 "The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the  
6 territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory belonging to  
7 the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain, wherever it may be.  
8 The argument is, that 510\*510 the power to make "ALL needful rules and regulations" "is a power of legislation,"  
9 "a full legislative power;" "that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory," and is without any  
10 limitations, except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress. Congress may then regulate  
11 or prohibit slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a prohibition would permanently  
12 affect the capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not? Because no power has been  
13 conferred on Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. But the power to "make rules and regulations  
14 respecting the territory" is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any constitutional prohibitions upon its  
15 exercise in the domain of the United States within the States; and whatever rules and regulations respecting  
16 territory Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and are not dependent on the situs of "the territory."  
17 [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393  
18 (1857);[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=3231372247892780026](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=3231372247892780026)]

19 The essence of ownership is the power to absolutely and exclusively control a thing, whether it be property or a civil status  
20 or those who exercise said status. Therefore, ownership and control are synonymous:

21 Ownership. Collection of rights to use and enjoy property, including right to transmit it to others. Trustees of  
22 Phillips Exeter Academy v. Exeter, 92 N.H. 473, 33 A.2d. 665, 673. The complete dominion, title, or proprietary  
23 right in a thing or claim. The entirety of the powers of use and disposal allowed by law.

24 The right of one or more persons to possess and use a thing to the exclusion of others. The right by which a  
25 thing belongs to someone in particular, to the exclusion of all other persons. The exclusive right of possession,  
26 enjoyment, and disposal; involving as an essential attribute the right to control, handle, and dispose.

27 Ownership of property is either absolute or qualified. The ownership of property is absolute when a single  
28 person has the absolute dominion over it, and may use it or dispose of it according to his pleasure, subject only  
29 to general laws. The ownership is qualified when it is shared with one or more persons, when the time of  
30 enjoyment is deferred or limited, or when the use is restricted. Calif. Civil Code, §§678-680.

31 There may be ownership of all inanimate things which are capable of appropriation or of manual delivery; of all  
32 domestic animals; of all obligations; of such products of labor or skill as the composition of an author, the  
33 goodwill of a business, trademarks and signs, and of rights created or granted by statute. Calif. Civil Code, §655.

34 In connection with burglary, "ownership" means any possession which is rightful as against the burglar.

35 See also Equitable ownership; Exclusive ownership; Hold; Incident of ownership; Interest; Interval ownership;  
36 Ostensible ownership; Owner; Possession; Title.  
37 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1106]

38 Congress cannot civilly regulate or control PRIVATE property that doesn't belong to it or which it does not at least have a  
39 provable qualified or shared interest in which is lawfully and demonstrably acquired. If they violate this, they are STEALING  
40 that property. Rights are property. Anything that conveys rights is property. Civil statutory statutes convey rights against  
41 the government or its agents and are property:

42 "The reason why States are "bodies politic and corporate" is simple: just as a corporation is an entity that can  
43 act only through its agents, "[t]he State is a political corporate body, can act only through agents, and can  
44 command only by laws." Poindexter v. Greenhow, supra, 114 U.S., at 288, 5 S.Ct. at 912-913. See also Black's  
45 Law Dictionary 159 (5th ed. 1979) ("[B]ody politic or corporate": "A social compact by which the whole people  
46 covenants with each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for  
47 the common good"). As a "body politic and corporate," a State falls squarely within the Dictionary Act's  
48 definition of a "person."  
49 [Will v. Michigan Dept. of State Police, 491 U.S. 58, 109 S.Ct. 2304 (U.S.Mich.,1989)]

50 Notice the above doesn't say "covenants with each HUMAN or MAN or WOMAN" but with each "citizen". The  
51 STATUTORY "citizen" is an officer and agent of the government. In statutes at least, it is a fiction and creature of law, not  
52 a physical thing. In the Constitution it is SUPPOSED to be physical thing also, as admitted below, but when the

1 STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts are equivocated together, a usurpation and non-consensual conversion  
2 from PRIVATE to PUBLIC occurs as pointed out below by the U.S. Supreme Court.

3 *"Under our own systems of polity, the term 'citizen', implying the same or similar relations to the government and*  
4 *to society which appertain to the term, 'subject' in England, is familiar to all. Under either system, the term used*  
5 *is designed to apply to man in his individual character and to his natural capacities -- to a being or agent [of*  
6 *government, also called a PUBLIC OFFICER!] possessing social and political rights and sustaining social,*  
7 *political, and moral obligations. It is in this acceptance only, therefore, that the term 'citizen', in the article of*  
8 *the Constitution, can be received and understood. When distributing the judicial power, that article extends it*  
9 *to controversies between 'citizens' of different states. This must mean the natural physical beings composing*  
10 *those separate communities, and can by no violence of interpretation be made to signify artificial, incorporeal,*  
11 *theoretical, and invisible creations. A corporation, therefore, being not a natural person, but a mere creature of*  
12 *the mind, invisible and intangible, cannot be a citizen of a state, or of the United States, and cannot fall within*  
13 *the terms or the power of the above mentioned article, and can therefore neither plead nor be impleaded in the*  
14 *courts of the United States."*  
15 *[Rundle v. Delaware & Raritan Canal Company, 55 U.S. 80, 99 (1852) from dissenting opinion by Justice Daniel]*

16 Consistent with the above, the U.S. Code identifies JURORS as public officers:

17 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 11 > § 201](#)  
18 [§ 201. Bribery of public officials and witnesses](#)

19 (a) For the purpose of this section—

20 (1) the term "public official" means Member of Congress, Delegate, or Resident Commissioner, either before or  
21 after such official has qualified, or an officer or employee or person acting for or on behalf of the United States,  
22 or any department, agency or branch of Government thereof, including the District of Columbia, in any official  
23 function, under or by authority of any such department, agency, or branch of Government, **or a juror**;

24 One may not serve within the government WITHOUT becoming an agent or officer of the government. Likewise, all actions,  
25 and especially ENFORCEMENT actions of government must be UPON its own agents and officers per the above case. To  
26 suggest otherwise is to encourage unconstitutional THEFT and SLAVERY:

27 *"[t]he State is a political corporate body, can act only through agents, and can command only by laws."*  
28 [Poindexter v. Greenhow, supra, 114 U.S., at 288, 5 S.Ct. at 912-913.](#)

29 The term "command" above certainly implies the ability to CIVILLY ENFORCE using civil states. These civil statutes, IF  
30 they can be enforced and if they involve a penalty or taking of property of any kind for non-compliance, MUST involve the  
31 ability to "command" or they cannot BE a "command". We talk about this in the following:

[Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union, Form #05.032](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 How, then, must Congress create civil statutory statuses and the civil statutory obligations that attach to them, both of which  
33 are PROPERTY of the government, without instituting unconstitutional THEFT and SLAVERY? There is only one rational  
34 way to do this that we can think of:

- 35 1. They must create a civil statute that imposes and enforces a result they want. This is done by imposing civil  
36 obligations against one party and rights to the party those obligations are owed. Rights and obligations therefore  
37 always come in pairs and always involve two or more separate parties or fictions.
  - 38 1.1. The fictional "person" with the obligation is called the OBLIGOR.
  - 39 1.2. The fictional "person" to whom the obligation is owed is called the OBLIGEE. When an obligation is owed to  
40 you, it is usually called a "right". If the OBLIGOR is the government, it is called a "public right" or a  
41 "privilege".
- 42 2. The obligations and corresponding rights within the civil statute always attach to what is called a "civil status". Such  
43 statuses include but are not limited to civil statutory "persons", "taxpayers", "citizens", or "residents".
- 44 3. The civil status is a "res", meaning that it is a fiction representing a collection of rights/obligations.

45 *Res. Lat. The subject matter of a trust or will. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this*  
46 *word has a very wide and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also*  
47 *such as are not capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import,*  
48 *comprehending both corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By "res," according*

1 to the modern civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to "persona," which  
2 is regarded as a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions of all kinds; while  
3 in its restricted sense it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental  
4 division of the Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.

5 Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status. In re Riggle's  
6 Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-matter, or  
7 status, considered as the defendant in an action, or as an object against which, directly, proceedings are taken.  
8 Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and proceedings of this character are said to be in rem.  
9 (See In personam; In Rem.) Res" may also denote the action or proceeding, as when a cause, which is not between  
10 adversary parties, it entitled "In re \_\_\_\_\_".

#### 11 Classification

12 Things (res) have been variously divided and classified in law, e.g., in the following ways: (1) Corporeal and  
13 incorporeal things; (2) movables and immovables; (3) res mancipi and res nec mancipi; (4) things real and things  
14 personal; (5) things in possession and choses (i.e., things) in action; (6) fungible things and things not fungible  
15 (fungibles vel non fungibles); and (7) res singulae (i.e., individual objects) and universitates rerum (i.e.,  
16 aggregate things). Also persons are for some purposes and in certain respects regarded as things.  
17 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]

- 18 4. The definitions section of the civil statute is the place the civil status or "res" and the rights and obligations it  
19 represents is CREATED. This is because any statutory civil obligation/right the government creates must attach to a  
20 civil status fiction rather than directly to a physical human being standing on land protected by the Constitution. If the  
21 obligation attaches to a physical human being protected by the Constitution without provable consent, it is involuntary  
22 servitude and THEFT. The THEFT is represented by the OBLIGATIONS taken from the OBLIGOR without their  
23 consent, because these obligations represent "property" in a legal sense.
- 24 5. As the CREATOR of the fictional civil status, the government is the OWNER. See:  
25 [Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship  
26 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>
- 27 6. The status they attach the OBLIGATION or RIGHT, meaning PROPERTY INTEREST or RES, to must be voluntary  
28 and require consent in some form to acquire, whether overt or covert (sub silentio).
- 29 7. The civil status that the obligation or privilege it attaches to must be a fiction and an agent or officer of the government  
30 that they have the right to command or enforce against WITHOUT constitutional constraints.

31 **"The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the**  
32 **regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its**  
33 **capacity as employer.** We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional  
34 guarantees. Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. *Kelley v.*  
35 *Johnson*, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause,  
36 but in many circumstances government employees can. *O'Connor v. Ortega*, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality  
37 opinion); *id.*, at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to  
38 provide the government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when  
39 the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. *Gardner v.*  
40 *Broderick*, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:  
41 Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired  
42 for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan  
43 political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public*  
44 *Workers v. Mitchell*, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); *Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);  
*Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973)."  
[*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

- 45 8. Those who consent to the civil status must usually take a VOLUNTARY oath, and the oath is how the civil obligations  
46 acquire "the force of law" against the human TAKING said oath. That oath is found in 5 U.S.C. §3331:

47 "But, it may be suggested, that the office being established by a law of the United States, it is an incident naturally  
48 attached to the authority of the United States, to guard the officer against the approaches of corruption, in the  
49 execution of his public trust. It is true, that the person who accepts an office may be supposed to enter into a  
50 compact to be answerable to the government, which he serves, for any violation of his duty; and, having taken  
51 the oath of office, he would unquestionably be liable, in such case, to a prosecution for perjury in the Federal  
52 Courts."  
53 [*United States v. Worrall*, 2 U.S. 384 (1798)]

An individual, except the President, elected or appointed to an office of honor or profit in the civil service or uniformed services, shall take the following oath: "I, AB, do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that I take this obligation freely, without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion; and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which I am about to enter. So help me God." This section does not affect other oaths required by law.

9. The civil status such as "person", "citizen", "resident", etc must be easily confused (by the legally ignorant) with the man or woman or artificial entity adopting the civil status so that:

9.1. Equivocation may be abused by the government to hide the mandatory requirement that the OFFICE/STATUS and the OFFICER can only be connected together by EXPRESS CONSENT.

9.2. Implied consent and sub silentio can be used as a form of sophistry to TRICK people into unknowingly volunteering for the civil status and the office it represents:

"SUB SILENTIO. Under silence; without any notice being taken. Passing a thing sub silentio may be evidence of consent"  
[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]

"Qui tacet consentire videtur.  
He who is silent appears to consent. Jenk. Cent. 32."  
[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;  
SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

9.3. The process of consent is hidden and obscured, so that people don't realize they have the option of NOT consenting. We call this "invisible consent" in the following document:

[Requirement for Consent](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.003, Section 9.4  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9.4. The obligations attached to the CIVIL STATUS and OFFICE or AGENCY appear to be unavoidable to you and do not require your overt consent, even though this is NEVER the case. According to the Declaration of Independence, all just powers of government derive from CONSENT of those governed. If you don't want to be "governed", controlled, or enforced against, then simply don't claim or consent to the civil status that the civil obligations attach to. That is all that is needed.

9.5. The usually legally ignorant party enforcing the civil statute in the de facto corrupt government can then claim "plausible deniability" in confusing the OFFICE/STATUS with the OFFICER filling the status. That way they can't be prosecuted for the THEFT and SLAVERY against those who don't consent to the status or the civil obligations attached to the status.

10. Government must define a public officer as someone in charge of the property of the public.

"**Public office.** The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58. An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State, 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52 P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,** or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office. State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.  
[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

11. When or if a private man or woman or artificial entity invokes the status on a government form or uses a franchise mark, such as an SSN or EIN, then the private man or artificial entity is treated AS IF they tacitly consented to the office which the status or franchise mark represents. This is because the status or franchise mark and the PUBLIC rights which to attach to it are PUBLIC property and the recipient or user of the property is now in charge of "the property of the public" as a public officer as defined above.

11.1. By "treated as if", we mean they are treated as a lawful target of government enforcement activity, even if they in fact are not. The word used for "treated as if" is "dissimulation":

1           dissimulate

2           **verb**

3           dis-sim-u-late \(\,)di-'sim-yə-,lāt \

4           **dissimulated; dissimulating**

5           Definition of dissimulate

6           **transitive verb**

7           :to hide under a false appearance

8           //smiled to dissimulate her urgency—Alice Glenday

9           **intransitive verb**

10          :DISSEMBLE

11          //a politician's ability to dissimulate

12          [Merriam Webster Dictionary:  
13          [webster.com/dictionary/dissimulated](https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/dissimulated)]

Dissimulate;       SOURCE:       [https://www.merriam-](https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/dissimulated)

14          For humorous real-life examples of “dissimulation” in action, see:

15          11.1.1. **#1: Hospital**

16               <https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-10-1-hospital/>

17          11.1.2. **#2: Airplane**

18               <https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-10-2-airplane/>

19          11.1.3. **#3: Home**

20               <https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-10-3-home/>

21          11.1.4. **#4: Dad in Car**

22               <https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-10-4-dad-in-car/>

23          11.1.5. **#5: Park**

24               <https://sedm.org/education/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-10-5-park/>

25          11.2. The legally ignorant man or woman who volunteers for the office or agency of civil statutory “person”, “citizen”,  
26               or “resident” becomes such a lawful target of enforcement even without the usually customary implementing  
27               regulations, because the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2) says or implies that those in  
28               possession of government property or even eligible to receive “benefits” may be the direct target of congressional  
29               legislation without the implementing regulations required by 5 U.S.C. §552(a)(1):

30               **TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552**

31               **§ 552. Public information; agency rules, opinions, orders, records, and proceedings**

32               (a)(1) Except to the extent that a person has actual and timely notice of the terms thereof, **a person may not in**  
33               **any manner be required to resort to, or be adversely affected by, a matter required to be published in the**  
34               **Federal Register and not so published.** For the purpose of this paragraph, matter reasonably available to the  
35               class of persons affected thereby is deemed published in the Federal Register when incorporated by reference  
36               therein with the approval of the Director of the Federal Register.

37               

---

  
38               **TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 553**

39               **§ 553. Rule making**

40               (a) This section applies, according to the provisions thereof, except to the extent that there is involved—

41               (1) a military or foreign affairs function of the United States; or

42               (2) **a matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or**  
43               **contracts.**

1 11.3. The definitions of “person” for the purposes of both civil penalties and criminal enforcement confirms the above:

2 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 68 > Subchapter B > PART I > § 6671](#)  
3 [§ 6671. Rules for application of assessable penalties](#)

4 (b) Person defined

5 *The term “person”, as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
6 *employee of a partnership, **who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in***  
7 ***respect of which the violation occurs.***

8  
9 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > § 7343](#)  
10 [§ 7343. Definition of term “person”](#)

11 *The term “person” as used in this chapter includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or*  
12 *employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect*  
13 *of which the violation occurs.*

14 12. The U.S. Supreme Court has acknowledged the above process by stating the following:

15 *But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly*  
16 *has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe*  
17 *remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized*  
18 *tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right [such as “Tax Court”,*  
19 *“Family Court”, “Traffic Court”] etc.].FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power,*  
20 *but they are also incidental to Congress’ power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification*  
21 *exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial*  
22 *inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as*  
23 *incidental extensions of Congress’ power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest*  
24 *unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for*  
25 *Art. III courts.*  
26 *[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. at 83-84, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]*

27 The above limitations are consistent with the rules of statutory construction and interpretation:

28 *“Under basic rules of construction, statutory laws enacted by legislative bodies cannot impair rights given under*  
29 *a constitution. 194 B.R. at 925. ”*  
30 *[In re Young, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999)]*

31 The statutory definition of “federal personnel” confirms that those who are even ELIGIBLE to receive any retirement  
32 program, including Social Security, are deemed to be “federal personnel” and therefore parties who fit within 5 U.S.C.  
33 §553(a)(2) above.

34 [5 U.S. Code § 552a - Records maintained on individuals](#)

35 (a) Definitions.—For purposes of this section—

36 *(13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,*  
37 *members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), **individuals entitled to***  
38 ***receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the***  
39 ***United States (including survivor benefits).***

40 So they at least PRETEND to have made you into a government agent or officer by offering you Social Security. In reality  
41 however, Social Security cannot be offered within a constitutional state, so it’s really a FRAUD to break down the separation  
42 of powers, enslave you, and destroy ALL your constitutional rights:

<p>43 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Why You Aren’t Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001</a> 44 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></p>
---

43 We also discuss WHY government can’t lawfully impose civil statutory obligations WITHOUT your consent, and how to  
44 AVOID consenting and avoid being the lawful target of enforcement in the following:

1 The weak link in the above is the concept of the CREATOR being the OWNER. There are actually TWO creations happening  
2 in the above process:

- 3 1. The STATUTORY creation of the legal fiction “person”, “citizen”, “resident”, “driver”, etc.
- 4 2. The act of manifesting EXPRESS consent by a SPECIFIC human being that connects the legal fiction to a SPECIFIC  
5 flesh and blood human being, without which the “res” cannot realistically be CREATED. This is usually done by the  
6 OBLIGOR. This creation can be:
  - 7 2.1. EXPRESS in the form of a signed physical government form submitted by the OBLIGOR (you) to the OBLIGEE  
8 (government).
  - 9 2.2. IMPLIED by the conduct of the party. If you ACT like a party subject called a “taxpayer”, then you CONSENT  
10 to be one, no matter what the forms say.

11 The second option above is just as potent and real an action of CREATION as the first one. Therefore, it represents an  
12 opportunity for YOU as a human being to create an OWNERSHIP or PROPERTY interest in the outcome against the  
13 government recipient in the same manner as they do against you. You don’t control the first act of CREATION above but  
14 you directly and exclusively control the SECOND one above. The way you control the second act of CREATION is the  
15 paperwork you submit. On that paperwork, ONLY YOU control:

- 16 1. WHAT is on the form.
- 17 2. The DEFINITION of the words.
- 18 3. The CONTEXT of the terms, whether CONSTITUTIONAL or STATUTORY.
- 19 4. The meaning of the perjury statement. You don’t have to CHANGE any part of the perjury statement to change its  
20 impact. Just define the ENTIRE paragraph’s meaning so that the RECIPIENT can’t. This avoids any possibility of a  
21 “jurat” penalty by the recipient.

22 The courts have repeatedly held that you cannot trust ANYTHING a government worker says or publishes or writes, and  
23 even government forms.<sup>106</sup> Thus, if you DON’T take full and complete advantage of defining and describing each of the  
24 elements of the forms you submit to the government so that YOU are the “Merchant” and the government is the “Buyer”  
25 under the UCC and they work for you and you don’t work for them, then you will SURELY get screwed, black and blued,  
26 and tattooed by the government. Not doing the FOUR above things amounts to signing a black check and permitting and  
27 even encouraging them to PRESUME anything they want about the meaning and significance and CONTEXT of the terms  
28 used. Bad idea!

29 As an example of how to flip the relationship around and make the GOVERNMENT the “Buyer” rather than the “Merchant”,  
30 simply define the originally statutory terms and franchise marks that are compelled to be used to be private property on loan  
31 to the government recipient. Below is an example:

32 *NOTES:*

33 *1. All terms used on this form OTHER than "Social Security Number" shall be construed in their statutory sense.*  
34 *This is especially true in the case of money or finance. They are not used in their private, ordinary, or common*  
35 *law sense. The term "Social Security Number" identifies a PRIVATE number owned and issued by the Submitter*  
36 *to the government under license and franchise. It is not a number identified in any governments statute and does*  
37 *not pertain to anyone eligible to receive Social Security Benefits and may not be used to indicate or imply*  
38 *eligibility to receive said benefits. The license for the use of the number for use outside of the VA for any purpose,*  
39 *and especially civil or criminal enforcement purpose, is identified below and incorporated by reference herein.*  
40 *Acceptance or use of said number for such purpose constitutes constructive or implied consent to said agreement*  
41 *by all those so using said number:*

42 *Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027; [https://sedm.org/Forms/06-](https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf)*  
43 *AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf.*

---

<sup>106</sup> See: *Federal Courts and the IRS’ Own IRM Say the IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or Its Words or For Following Its Own Written Procedures!*, Family Guardian Fellowship; <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm>.

1                   This provision is repeated Section 0 in the attached form entitled *Why It is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a*  
2 *Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205. The reason for this provision is that everyone who asks for such*  
3 *number refers to them as "MINE" or "MY" or "YOUR", meaning that it is MY absolutely owned PRIVATE*  
4 *property. Therefore I am simply documenting the fact that it is my absolutely owned private property as a private*  
5 *human not affiliated with the government. All private property can be used as a basis to place conditions on its*  
6 *use or else it isn't mine. That's what "ownership" implies in a legal sense. Congress does the same thing with*  
7 *ITS property under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2, and I am simply carrying out exactly the authority THEY claim*  
8 *over THEIR property in the same manner as them.*  
9 *[Veterans Administration Benefit Application, Form #06.041, Notes at the end;*  
10 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>]

11 Under the UCC, there cannot be lawful consent or a waiver of rights without the language of the acceptance and the language  
12 of the offer being mutually agreed to and stipulated by the Merchant and the Buyer. In other words, the definitions represent  
13 the PROPERTY that is being exchanged between the party, and both parties MUST agree to that property. See:

- 14 1. *This Form is Your Form*, Mark De Angelis (law professor)  
15 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>
- 16 2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark De Angelis (law professor)  
17 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pqbZV757w>
- 18 3. *The Power of Paper*, Minivan Jack  
19 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/kEwxYhIIaI0>

20 Any attempt by either party to define the terms differently than what the franchise statutes say turns an offer/acceptance into  
21 a COUNTER-offer and an entirely new relationship. When you define a civil status on a form (such as "person" or "SSN")  
22 in such a way as to take it OUT of its original statutory context, then it ceases to be PUBLIC property on loan to you and  
23 becomes PRIVATE property on loan to the government. This is because the CREATOR of a thing is always the OWNER  
24 of a thing, so you become the NEW owner as the CREATOR of the status.<sup>107</sup> When you change the CREATOR of a thing  
25 or status or a right or a privilege, you change the OWNER. And once you become the OWNER, you are now the Merchant  
26 renting and granting that thing to the government who can make ALL the rules to prejudice the government and advantage  
27 yourself. We talk about this method of reversing the relationship to make the GOVERNMENT into privileged party instead  
28 of you in:

*Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015, Sections 5.6 and 5.7  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 The government has NO WAY to fight this tactic, because the courts have repeatedly held that you CANNOT TRUST or  
30 rely upon anything a government worker says or even publishes on a government form.<sup>108</sup> Thus, even if they WANTED to  
31 define a term to retain its context, you could not RELY on that definition and it would not be admissible in court. Therefore  
32 you are COMPELLED to provide your OWN definition to ensure there is court admissible evidence of EXACTLY what the  
33 parties agreed to. This will rule out the exercise of any discretion whatsoever by the judge or prosecutor to advantage the  
34 government. This is discussed in:

*Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023*  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

35 Lastly, we prove with exhaustive evidence that the income tax functions essentially as a rental fee for the use of government  
36 property, such as the PRIVILEGE of being treated as a STATUTORY "citizen" under the Internal Revenue Code in the  
37 following:

*Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property*, Form #04.404  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

<sup>107</sup> See: *Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax*, Family Guardian Fellowship;  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>.

<sup>108</sup> See: *Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

### 12.3 Identity Theft Prevention During Litigation

1. Attaching the following to your initial complaint or response in every action in federal court:
  - 1.1. *Federal Pleading/Motion/Petition Attachment*, Litigation Tool #01.002  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
  - 1.2. *Rules of Presumption and Statutory Interpretation*, Litigation Tool #01.006  
<http://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>
  - 1.3. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Not citing statutes implementing federal franchises in your defense and instead basing your action entirely upon the constitution, equity, and equal protection. All you do by citing provisions of a franchise agreement that is voluntary is prove that you are subject to it. Such franchises include but are not limited to:
  - 2.1. 26 U.S.C.: Internal Revenue Code.
  - 2.2. 42 U.S.C.: Social Security Act, Medicare, and Unemployment insurance
3. Introducing the following document into evidence whenever you are either deposed or sent a request for production of documents.

*Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status Options*, Form #10.003  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 12.4 Using the Overbreadth Doctrine to attack vague or undefined statutes or terms or attempts to compel you to fill out government forms a certain way or punish you for language you accurately used on the form

The Overbreadth Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court was invented to prevent the chilling effect upon the First Amendment rights of litigants caused by statutes that are vague or which use undefined words or government enforcement actions that enjoin any kind of speech, including specific types of speech on government forms or even tax forms. For instance, it is used to attack:

1. Definitions of key terms in statutes so as to include PRIVATE people or PRIVATE property. The ability to regulate PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property is repugnant to the Constitution and therefore, Congress cannot define terms to include anything PRIVATE. See:

*Enumeration of Inalienable (PRIVATE) Rights*, Form #10.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. The validity of all legislation that administratively or financially penalizes specific types of truthful speech, including on government forms.
3. Attempts by judges and IRS to call you “frivolous” without providing court admissible evidence from a neutral third party that PROVES that the speech they seek to penalize you for as “frivolous” satisfies the definition of “frivolous”. A judge cannot practice law by being the judge, jury, and executioner without jury oversight in sanctioning litigants for being frivolous and yet refusing to even prove their case. See:

*Responding to “Frivolous” Penalties or Accusations*, Form #05.027  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. Attempts by the IRS to penalize you for truthfully claiming under penalty of perjury that you are any of the following on government forms, in court, or at an IRS audit:
  - 4.1. A statutory “nonresident” or “non-resident non-person”.
  - 4.2. A statutory “nontaxpayer”.
  - 4.3. Not a statutory “employee”.
  - 4.4. Not a statutory “employer”.
  - 4.5. Not in the statutory “United States” (federal zone).
  - 4.6. Not in the CORPORATION “United States” (28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)) as a legal person and a public officer.All such attempts constitute criminal witness tampering if authenticated with a perjury statement.
5. Attempts by the IRS to ignore correspondence or custom or amended forms you submit claiming to be a nontaxpayer because they refuse to offer “nontaxpayer” or “non-resident non-person” status forms or status blocks on existing forms. When they ignore such correspondence, they usually will try long after receiving such forms from you to say that they either didn’t receive your correspondence or try to penalize you for truthfully claiming to be a “non-resident non-person” and a “nontaxpayer”. This also constitutes criminal witness tampering and violates the overbreadth doctrine.
6. Attempts by the IRS to penalize you for defining terms on government forms so as to place you outside of their territorial or enforcement jurisdiction. See:

*Why Penalties are Illegal for Anything But Government Franchisees, Employees, Contractors, and Agents*, Form #05.010  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 It is important to note that the Overbreadth Doctrine:

- 2 1. Only applies to those protected by the Constitution and the First Amendment. That means people standing on land  
3 within a constitutional state at the time of the injury. The constitution attaches to LAND, and not the status of the  
4 people ON the land. <sup>109</sup>
- 5 2. Does NOT apply to fictions of law or statutory franchisee creations of Congress such as “taxpayers”, all of which are  
6 public offices in the national government. Such fictions and franchisee offices have ONLY the privileges that  
7 Congress chooses by statute to convey to them. See:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 8 3. Can be employed by those who are protected by the Constitution but were compelled under duress to declare  
9 themselves “taxpayers” under threat of administrative penalty if they DO NOT.
- 10 4. Cannot be employed by those who readily admit they are statutory “taxpayers”, “persons”, “individuals”, or those who  
11 describe themselves as such on government forms. Submitting a duress statement signed under penalty of perjury in  
12 your court pleadings is MANDATORY BEFORE undertaking an Overbreadth Action for those whose administrative  
13 record reflects the false notion that they are “taxpayers”, “individuals”, “persons”, etc. A failure to do so will result in  
14 them rightfully being penalized as “frivolous”. For an example of such a duress statement in a tax context, see:

*Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers*, Form #02.005  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 15 5. Can be successfully employed even among those who cannot personally demonstrate an injury. This makes it different  
16 from most common law actions and adds a LOT of flexibility and coverage to many more situations than usual.
- 17 6. Applies to ALL First Amendment activity, including not only speech but the exercise of your First Amendment right to  
18 both politically and CIVILLY DISASSOCIATE with anyone and everyone and to be protect ONLY by the CRIMINAL  
19 and CONSTITUTIONAL law and not any civil statutes. In fact, the means by which you associate or disassociate with  
20 any political entity are the civil statuses that you connect yourself with VOLUNTARILY on government forms. A  
21 REFUSAL or FAILURE to associate with any political group and thereby become a “non-resident non-person” or  
22 “nontaxpayer” is, in fact, an act of DISASSOCIATION protected by the First Amendment and the Overbreadth  
23 Doctrine. See:

*Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status*, Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

24 The following subsections deal with the employment of this doctrine. They derive from the American Jurisprudence 2d, 16A  
25 Am.Jur.2d, Constitutional Law, Sections 409 through 414 (1999).

#### 26 **12.4.1 Validity of legislation, in general**

27 In determining the validity of legislation where a violation of protected First Amendment freedoms has been alleged, a  
28 comprehensive review of the entire record is important to assure that no intrusion upon them has occurred. 13 Moreover, in  
29 appraising a statute's inhibitory effect upon First Amendment rights, the United States Supreme Court will not hesitate to take  
30 into account the possible applications of the statute in other factual contexts besides the one being specifically considered.  
31 14 In this connection, it has been held that the limit placed upon the power of the states by the Fourteenth Amendment is not  
32 narrower than that placed upon the national government by the First Amendment, 15 but, by the same token, it has also been  
33 held that stricter scrutiny of validity should not be exercised in instances of a national statute under the First Amendment than  
34 in those of a state statute under the Fourteenth Amendment. 16 Decisions of the United States Supreme Court as to whether  
35 a congressional act contravenes the First Amendment are authoritative when a state court considers whether a state enactment  
36 contravenes the Fourteenth Amendment. 17

37 Courts will not assume in advance that Congress will pass legislation in violation of the First Amendment, and will presume,  
38 until the contrary appears, that Congress will fulfill its obligation to defend and preserve the Constitution. 18

<sup>109</sup> “It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure, and not the status of the people who live in it.” [Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42

---

**Footnotes**

Footnote 13. *Grausam v. Murphey*, 448 F.2d. 197 (3d Cir. 1971), cert. dismissed, 405 U.S. 981, 92 S.Ct. 1207, 31 L.Ed.2d. 257 (1972).

Footnote 14. *Bigelow v. Virginia*, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975).

Footnote 15. *Rase v. U.S.*, 129 F.2d. 204 (C.C.A. 6th Cir. 1942); *Bolling v. Superior Court for Clallam County*, 16 Wash.2d. 373, 133 P.2d. 803 (1943).

Footnote 16. *Dunne v. U. S.*, 138 F.2d. 137 (C.C.A. 8th Cir. 1943), cert. denied, 320 U.S. 790, 64 S.Ct. 205, 88 L.Ed. 476 (1943), reh'g denied, 320 U.S. 814, 64 S.Ct. 260, 88 L.Ed. 492 (1943) and reh'g denied, 320 U.S. 815, 64 S.Ct. 426, 88 L.Ed. 493 (1944).

Footnote 17. *State v. Barlow*, 107 Utah 292, 153 P.2d. 647 (1944), appeal dismissed, 324 U.S. 829, 65 S.Ct. 916, 89 L.Ed. 1396 (1945), reh'g denied, 324 U.S. 891, 65 S.Ct. 1026, 89 L.Ed. 1438 (1945).

Footnote 18. *U.S. v. Josephson*, 165 F.2d. 82 (C.C.A. 2d Cir. 1947), cert. denied, 333 U.S. 838, 68 S.Ct. 609, 92 L.Ed. 1122 (1948), reh'g denied, 333 U.S. 858, 68 S.Ct. 731, 92 L.Ed. 1138 (1948) and reh'g denied, 335 U.S. 899, 69 S.Ct. 294, 93 L.Ed. 434 (1948).

**12.4.2 Vagueness of legislation**

The vagueness of a content-based regulation of speech raises special First Amendment concerns because of its obvious chilling effect on free speech. 19 Thus, reasonable certainty in statutes is more essential than usual when vagueness might induce individuals to forgo their First Amendment rights for fear of violating an unclear law. 20

While a statute punishing verbal acts, carefully drawn so as not unduly to impair liberty of expression, is not too vague for a criminal law, 21 a statute which, upon its face, and as authoritatively construed, is so vague as to permit the punishment of the fair use of the opportunity of free political discussion is repugnant to the guarantee of liberty contained in the Fourteenth Amendment. 22 Vague laws in any area suffer a constitutional infirmity, but when First Amendment rights are involved, the United States Supreme Court looks even more closely lest, under the guise of regulating conduct that is reachable by the police power, a First Amendment freedom suffers; such a law must be narrowly drawn to prevent the supposed evil. 23 Because First Amendment freedoms need breathing space to survive, the government may regulate in the area only with narrow specificity. 24 Stricter standards of permissible statutory vagueness may be applied to a statute having a potentially inhibiting effect on speech; 25 precision of regulation must be the touchstone in an area so closely involving our most precious freedoms. 26 And since standards of permissible statutory vagueness are strict in the area of free expression, the United States Supreme Court will not assume that an ambiguous line between permitted and prohibited activities curtails constitutionally protected activity as little as possible, or that in subsequent enforcement of the statute, ambiguities will be resolved in favor of adequate protection of First Amendment rights. 27

“Observation: Although the Supreme Court has held that the application of the overbreadth doctrine 28 is inappropriate in commercial speech cases, 29 it has not limited the reach of the vagueness doctrine in the same way. 30

---

**Footnotes**

Footnote 19. *Reno v. American Civil Liberties Union*, 117 S.Ct. 2329, 138 L.Ed.2d. 874, 25 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1833 (U.S. 1997) (holding provisions of the Communications Decency Act (CDA) prohibiting transmission of obscene or indecent communications over the Internet to persons under the age of 18, or sending patently offensive communications through the use of an interactive computer service to persons under that age, to be unconstitutional).

Footnote 20. *Scull v. Com. of Va. ex rel. Committee on Law Reform and Racial Activities*, 359 U.S. 344, 79 S.Ct. 838, 3 L.Ed.2d. 865 (1959).

1 As to vagueness of statutes in general, see 73 Am Jur 2d, Statutes § 346.

2 As to certainty and definiteness, or vagueness, of criminal statutes, see 21 Am Jur 2d, Criminal Law § 17.

3 Footnote 21. *Chaplinsky v. State of New Hampshire*, 315 U.S. 568, 62 S.Ct. 766, 86 L.Ed. 1031 (1942).

4 Annotation: Supreme Court's views regarding validity of criminal disorderly conduct statutes under void-for-vagueness  
5 doctrine, 75 L.Ed.2d. 1049.

6 Footnote 22. *Cox v. State of Louisiana*, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965); *Edwards v. South Carolina*, 372  
7 U.S. 229, 83 S.Ct. 680, 9 L.Ed.2d. 697 (1963); *Cramp v. Board of Public Instruction of Orange County, Fla.*, 368 U.S. 278,  
8 82 S.Ct. 275, 7 L.Ed.2d. 285 (1961); *Winters v. New York*, 333 U.S. 507, 68 S.Ct. 665, 92 L.Ed. 840 (1948).

9 But the First Amendment is not implicated by the Cuban Asset Control Regulations, restricting travel to Cuba, and the  
10 regulations are not subject to challenge for vagueness on the ground that their vague language gives officials of the Office of  
11 Foreign Assets Control the ability to arbitrarily interfere with the right to gather firsthand information about Cuba. *Freedom  
12 to Travel Campaign v. Newcomb*, 82 F.3d. 1431 (9th Cir. 1996).

13 Footnote 23. *Ashton v. Kentucky*, 384 U.S. 195, 86 S.Ct. 1407, 16 L.Ed.2d. 469 (1966).

14 Footnote 24. *Gooding v. Wilson*, 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972); *National Ass'n for Advancement of  
15 Colored People v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 83 S.Ct. 328, 9 L.Ed.2d. 405 (1963).

16 Generally, as to the requirement of narrow specificity in legislation affecting fundamental rights, see § 397.

17 As to overbreadth of legislation affecting First Amendment rights, see §§ 411 et seq.

18 Footnote 25. *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629  
19 (1967); *National Ass'n for Advancement of Colored People v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 83 S.Ct. 328, 9 L.Ed.2d. 405 (1963);  
20 *Cramp v. Board of Public Instruction of Orange County, Fla.*, 368 U.S. 278, 82 S.Ct. 275, 7 L.Ed.2d. 285 (1961); *Smith v.  
21 People of the State of California*, 361 U.S. 147, 80 S.Ct. 215, 4 L.Ed.2d. 205, 14 Ohio.Op.2d. 459 (1959), reh'g denied, 361  
22 U.S. 950, 80 S.Ct. 399, 4 L.Ed.2d. 383 (1960).

23 Footnote 26. *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629  
24 (1967).

25 Footnote 27. *National Ass'n for Advancement of Colored People v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 83 S.Ct. 328, 9 L.Ed.2d. 405  
26 (1963).

27 Footnote 28. As to the overbreadth doctrine, see § 411.

28 Footnote 29. § 413.

29 Footnote 30. *Jacobs v. The Florida Bar*, 50 F.3d. 901, 23 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1718 (11th Cir. 1995), reh'g and suggestion  
30 for reh'g en banc denied, (June 16, 1995).

31 **12.4.3 Overbreadth of legislation; generally**

32 "Overbreadth" is a judicially created doctrine designed to prevent the chilling of protected expression. 31 The doctrine  
33 of overbreadth derives from the recognition that an unconstitutional restriction of expression may deter protected speech by  
34 parties not before the court and thereby escape judicial review. 32 Numerous decisions have dealt with the question  
35 whether legislation 33 is invalid, upon its face or as applied, because due to its overbreadth, it infringes upon First  
36 Amendment rights, that is, the rights of free speech and press, of freedom of religion, of peaceful assembly and association,  
37 and of petitioning the government for a redress of grievances.

38 The doctrine of overbreadth is of relatively recent origin. 34 Claims of facial overbreadth have been entertained in cases:  
39 (1) involving statutes which, by their terms, seek to regulate "only spoken words," in such cases it being the judgment of the

1 court that the possible harm to society in permitting some unprotected speech to go unpunished is outweighed by the  
2 possibility that protected speech of others may be muted and perceived grievances left to fester because of the possible  
3 inhibitory effect of overly broad statutes; (2) where the court thought that rights of association were ensnared in statutes  
4 which, by their broad sweep, might result in burdening innocent associations; and (3) where statutes, by their terms, purport  
5 to regulate the time, place, and manner of expressive or communicative conduct and such conduct has required official  
6 approval under laws that delegated standardless discretionary power to local functionaries, resulting in virtually unreviewable  
7 prior restraints on First Amendment rights. 35

8 " Practice guide: In order to prevail on a facial attack on the constitutionality of a statute on grounds of overbreadth, the  
9 challenger must show either that every application of the statute creates an impermissible risk of suppression of ideas, or that  
10 the statute is "substantially" overbroad, which requires the court to find a realistic danger that the statute itself will  
11 significantly compromise recognized First Amendment protections of parties not before the court. 36

12 The distinction between the doctrine of overbreadth and the doctrine of vagueness 37 is that the overbreadth doctrine is  
13 applicable primarily in the First Amendment area 38 and may render void legislation which is lacking neither in clarity nor  
14 precision, 39 whereas the vagueness doctrine is based on the due process clauses of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments  
15 40 and is applicable solely to legislation which is lacking in clarity and precision. 41

16 " Observation: However, in some cases, legislation has been struck down on the grounds of both overbreadth and vagueness,  
17 42 and the Supreme Court has not always made a clear distinction between the two doctrines. 43

18 While in general there is no such thing as a First Amendment challenge for "underbreadth," that is, an underinclusiveness of  
19 the law, as evidenced by the failure of government to regulate other, similar activity, such a circumstance may, in some rare  
20 cases, give rise to the conclusion that the government has in fact made an impermissible distinction on the basis of the content  
21 of regulated speech. 44

22 \_\_\_\_\_

23 **Footnotes**

24 Footnote 31. Massachusetts v. Oakes, 491 U.S. 576, 109 S.Ct. 2633, 105 L.Ed.2d. 493 (1989).

25 A complete ban on handbilling, by suppressing a great quantity of speech that does not cause the evils that it seeks to eliminate,  
26 whether they be fraud, crime, litter, traffic congestion, or noise, is substantially broader than necessary to achieve the interests  
27 justifying it, and thus violates the free speech provision of the First Amendment. Ward v. Rock Against Racism, 491 U.S.  
28 781, 109 S.Ct. 2746, 105 L.Ed.2d. 661 (1989), reh'g denied, 492 U.S. 937, 110 S.Ct. 23, 106 L.Ed.2d. 636 (1989).

29 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
30 725.

31 Footnote 32. Central Hudson Gas & Elec. Corp. v. Public Service Commission of New York, 447 U.S. 557, 100 S.Ct. 2343,  
32 65 L.Ed.2d. 341, 6 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1497, 34 Pub. Util. Rep. 4th (PUR) 178 (1980).

33 Footnote 33. As used in this discussion, the term "legislation" includes federal and state statutes and ordinances, as well as  
34 executive and administrative regulations.

35 However, it should be noted that not only legislation, but also a court's injunction, may be challenged as overbroad. Carroll  
36 v. President and Com'rs of Princess Anne, 393 U.S. 175, 89 S.Ct. 347, 21 L.Ed.2d. 325, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1016 (1968).

37 Footnote 34. Gooding v. Wilson, 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972).

38 Footnote 35. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

39 A city ordinance which is not limited to fighting words, or to obscene or opprobrious language, but which prohibits speech  
40 that "in any manner" interrupts a police officer in the performance of his duties, is unconstitutionally overbroad. City of  
41 Houston, Tex. v. Hill, 482 U.S. 451, 107 S.Ct. 2502, 96 L.Ed.2d. 398 (1987).

1 Annotation: Supreme Court's view as to the protection or lack of protection, under the Federal Constitution, of the utterance  
2 of "fighting words," 39 L.Ed.2d. 925.

3 Law Reviews: Wertheimer, The First Amendment Distinction Between Conduct and Content: A Conceptual Framework for  
4 Understanding Fighting Words Jurisprudence. 63 Fordham LR 793, December, 1994.

5 Footnote 36. New York State Club Ass'n, Inc. v. City of New York, 487 U.S. 1, 108 S.Ct. 2225, 101 L.Ed.2d. 1, 46 Empl.  
6 Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 38035 (1988).

7 Footnote 37. Generally, as to the vagueness doctrine, see § 410.

8 Footnote 38. § 413.

9 Footnote 39. Grayned v. City of Rockford, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222 (1972); Cameron v. Johnson, 390  
10 U.S. 611, 88 S.Ct. 1335, 20 L.Ed.2d. 182 (1968), reh'g denied, 391 U.S. 971, 88 S.Ct. 2029, 20 L.Ed.2d. 887 (1968); U.S. v.  
11 Robel, 389 U.S. 258, 88 S.Ct. 419, 19 L.Ed.2d. 508 (1967).

12 Footnote 40. See, for instance, Parker v. Levy, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974) (Fifth Amendment);  
13 Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360, 84 S.Ct. 1316, 12 L.Ed.2d. 377 (1964) (Fourteenth Amendment).

14 Footnote 41. Grayned v. City of Rockford, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222 (1972); Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S.  
15 241, 88 S.Ct. 391, 19 L.Ed.2d. 444 (1967) (distinguishing the overbreadth and vagueness doctrines).

16 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
17 725.

18 Footnote 42. See, for instance Plummer v. City of Columbus, Ohio, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d.  
19 78 (1973); Coates v. City of Cincinnati, 402 U.S. 611, 91 S.Ct. 1686, 29 L.Ed.2d. 214, 58 Ohio.Op.2d. 481 (1971); Keyishian  
20 v. Board of Regents of University of State of N. Y., 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629 (1967).

21 Footnote 43. Cox v. State of Louisiana, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965) (where the court held that the  
22 challenged statute was "unconstitutionally vague in its overly broad scope"); National Ass'n for Advancement of Colored  
23 People v. Button, 371 U.S. 415, 83 S.Ct. 328, 9 L.Ed.2d. 405 (1963).

24 In Adderley v. State of Fla., 385 U.S. 39, 87 S.Ct. 242, 17 L.Ed.2d. 149 (1966), reh'g denied, 385 U.S. 1020, 87 S.Ct. 698,  
25 17 L.Ed.2d. 559 (1967) , the court pointed out that in Cantwell v. State of Connecticut, 310 U.S. 296, 60 S.Ct. 900, 84 L.Ed.  
26 1213, 128 A.L.R. 1352 (1940) , a breach-of-the-peace statute was struck down as being "so broad and all-embracing" as to  
27 jeopardize speech, press, assembly, and petition, and that "it was on this same ground of vagueness" that another state's breach  
28 of the peace statute was invalidated in Cox v. State of Louisiana, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965).

29 Footnote 44. DLS, Inc. v. City of Chattanooga, 107 F.3d. 403, 1997 FED.App. 66P (6th Cir. 1997), reh'g and suggestion for  
30 reh'g en banc denied, (Apr. 15, 1997).

31 Law Reviews: Lee, The First Amendment Doctrine of Underbreadth. 71 Wash U LQ 637, Fall, 1993.

#### 32 **12.4.4 Procedural aspects of doctrine**

33 The general rule governing the standing of a party to challenge the constitutionality of legislation is that a litigant to whom a  
34 statute may constitutionally be applied will not be heard to challenge the statute on the ground that it may conceivably be  
35 applied unconstitutionally to others in situations not before the court. A closely related principle is that constitutional rights  
36 are personal and may not be asserted vicariously. However, the Supreme Court has recognized some limited exceptions to  
37 this rule in the presence of the most "weighty countervailing policies." 45

38 One of these modifications or exceptions has been carved out by the Supreme Court in the area of the First Amendment,  
39 where the court, altering its traditional rules of standing, permits attacks on overly broad statutes without requiring that the  
40 person making the attack demonstrate that his or her own conduct cannot be regulated by a statute drawn with the requisite  
41 narrow specificity. 46 A defendant's standing to challenge a statute on First Amendment grounds as facially overbroad has

1 been held not to depend upon whether his or her own activity is shown to be constitutionally privileged. 47 In other words,  
2 although a statute or ordinance is not vague, overbroad, or otherwise invalid as applied to conduct charged against a particular  
3 defendant, he or she is permitted by the court to raise its unconstitutional vagueness or overbreadth as applied to other persons  
4 in situations not before the court. 48 The same rule applies to corporations and other entities. 49 However, a litigant has  
5 no standing to attack legislation on overbreadth grounds, where he or she does not claim a specific present subjective harm  
6 or a threat of specific future harm, or where the alleged overbreadth is not substantial. 50 Also, the overbreadth exception  
7 to the general rule of standing has less weight in the military than in the civilian context, 51 and has ordinarily not been  
8 applied by the Supreme Court to litigation in areas other than those relating to the First Amendment. 52

9 In addition, the doctrine of abstention—under which, as a general proposition, a federal court, confronted with issues of  
10 constitutional dimension which implicate or depend upon unsettled questions of state law, should abstain and stay its  
11 proceedings until those state law questions are definitely resolved by the state courts 53 —has been held inapplicable where  
12 a clear and precise state statute, not susceptible to a narrowing construction by the state courts, is challenged on the grounds  
13 of overbreadth. 54

---

14

15 **Footnotes**

16 Footnote 45. *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

17 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
18 725.

19 Generally, as to the interest essential to raising the question of the constitutionality of legislation, see §§ 139 et seq.

20 As to the necessity of having a personal interest, generally, see § 145.

21 Footnote 46. *Bigelow v. Virginia*, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975) (where  
22 the court rested the exception on the danger of tolerating, in the area of First Amendment freedoms, the existence of a penal  
23 statute susceptible of sweeping and improper application); *Lewis v. City of New Orleans*, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39  
24 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974); *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); *Gooding v. Wilson*, 405  
25 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972); *Dombrowski v. Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, 85 S.Ct. 1116, 14 L.Ed.2d. 22 (1965);  
26 *Freedman v. State of Md.*, 380 U.S. 51, 85 S.Ct. 734, 13 L.Ed.2d. 649, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1126 (1965).

27 Footnote 47. *Bigelow v. Virginia*, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975).

28 Footnote 48. *Board of Airport Com'rs of City of Los Angeles v. Jews for Jesus, Inc.*, 482 U.S. 569, 107 S.Ct. 2568, 96  
29 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1987); *Doran v. Salem Inn, Inc.*, 422 U.S. 922, 95 S.Ct. 2561, 45 L.Ed.2d. 648 (1975); *Bigelow v. Virginia*,  
30 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975); *Plummer v. City of Columbus, Ohio*,  
31 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio Op.2d. 78 (1973); *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37  
32 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); *Grayned v. City of Rockford*, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222 (1972); *Gooding v. Wilson*,  
33 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972).

34 Given a case or controversy, a litigant whose own activities are unprotected may challenge a statute by showing that it  
35 substantially abridges the First Amendment rights of other parties not before the court. *Village of Schaumburg v. Citizens*  
36 *for a Better Environment*, 444 U.S. 620, 100 S.Ct. 826, 63 L.Ed.2d. 73 (1980), reh'g denied, 445 U.S. 972, 100 S.Ct. 1668,  
37 64 L.Ed.2d. 250 (1980).

38 The overbreadth doctrine permits litigants to challenge a law's facial validity on grounds that it unconstitutionally restricts  
39 the First Amendment rights of third parties not before the court; the application of the overbreadth doctrine depends in part  
40 upon whether commercial or noncommercial speech is involved, and a statute is unconstitutionally overbroad only if it  
41 reaches a "substantial amount" of noncommercial speech. *Garner v. White*, 726 F.2d. 1274 (8th Cir. 1984).

42 Footnote 49. *Board of Airport Com'rs of City of Los Angeles v. Jews for Jesus, Inc.*, 482 U.S. 569, 107 S.Ct. 2568, 96  
43 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1987); *Village of Schaumburg v. Citizens for a Better Environment*, 444 U.S. 620, 100 S.Ct. 826, 63 L.Ed.2d.  
44 73 (1980), reh'g denied, 445 U.S. 972, 100 S.Ct. 1668, 64 L.Ed.2d. 250 (1980) (a nonprofit environmental-protection

1 organization is entitled to a judgment of the facial invalidity of a municipal ordinance prohibiting the solicitation of  
2 contributions by charitable organizations that do not use at least 75 percent of their receipts for "charitable purposes" if the  
3 ordinance purports to prohibit canvassing by a substantial category of charities to which the 75-percent limitation cannot be  
4 applied consistently with First and Fourteenth Amendments, even if there is no demonstration that the environmental  
5 organization itself is one of those organizations).

6 Footnote 50. *Young v. American Mini Theatres, Inc.*, 427 U.S. 50, 96 S.Ct. 2440, 49 L.Ed.2d. 310, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA)  
7 1151 (1976), reh'g denied, 429 U.S. 873, 97 S.Ct. 191, 50 L.Ed.2d. 155 (1976); *Bigelow v. Virginia*, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct.  
8 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975).

9 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
10 725.

11 Footnote 51. *Parker v. Levy*, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974).

12 Footnote 52. *Moose Lodge No. 107 v. Irvis*, 407 U.S. 163, 92 S.Ct. 1965, 32 L.Ed.2d. 627 (1972).

13 But see *Eisenstadt v. Baird*, 405 U.S. 438, 92 S.Ct. 1029, 31 L.Ed.2d. 349 (1972) , where the exception to the general rule of  
14 standing was applied in a case decided under the equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.

15 Footnote 53. As to abstention by the federal courts, generally, see 32A Federal Courts §§ 1277 et seq.

16 Footnote 54. *Zwickler v. Koota*, 389 U.S. 241, 88 S.Ct. 391, 19 L.Ed.2d. 444 (1967).

17 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
18 725.

19 Generally, as to the abstention doctrine, see § 122.

#### 20 **12.4.5 Substantive aspects of doctrine**

21 The Supreme Court's departure from traditional rules of standing in the First Amendment area, discussed in the preceding  
22 section, has been held by the Court also to have consequences in deciding an overbreadth case on its merits. The Supreme  
23 Court has ruled that if a law is found deficient because of overbreadth as applied to others, it may not be applied to the  
24 particular litigant either, until and unless a satisfactorily limiting construction is placed on the legislation. 55 In addition, the  
25 Supreme Court has stated the following general rules for determining whether a statute is overbroad or not:

- 26 1. legislation is unconstitutionally overbroad where it is susceptible of application to conduct protected by the First  
27 Amendment 56
- 28 2. a challenge of overbreadth is based on the ground that legislation, even if lacking neither clarity nor precision, offends  
29 the constitutional principle that a governmental purpose to control or prevent activities constitutionally subject to state  
30 regulation may not be achieved by means which sweep unnecessarily broadly and thereby invade the area of freedom  
31 protected by the First Amendment 57
- 32 3. where conduct and not mere speech is involved, the overbreadth must not only be real, but substantial as well, judged in  
33 relation to the challenged statute's plainly legitimate sweep 58
- 34 4. the breadth of legislative abridgement of First Amendment rights must be viewed in the light of less drastic or narrower  
35 means for achieving the same basic purpose 59
- 36 5. where statutes have an overbroad sweep, just as where they are vague, the hazard of loss or substantial impairment of  
37 the precious First Amendment rights may be critical, since those persons covered by the statutes are bound to limit their  
38 behavior to that which is unquestionably safe. 60

39 "Observation: An important factor considered by the Supreme Court in determining the overbreadth of legislation is the  
40 Court's balancing of the governmental interests involved against First Amendment rights. 61

1 Where First Amendment freedoms are at stake, precision of drafting and clarity of purpose of regulating legislation are  
2 essential. 62 While the government may regulate the content of constitutionally protected speech in order to promote a  
3 compelling interest, it must choose the least restrictive means to further the articulated interest. 63

4 In public places considered to be public forums, the government's ability to permissibly restrict expressive conduct is very  
5 limited. The government may enforce reasonable time, place, and manner regulations as long as the restrictions are content-  
6 neutral, are narrowly tailored to serve a significant governmental interest, and leave open ample alternative channels of  
7 communication. Additional restrictions, such as an absolute prohibition on a particular type of expression, will be upheld  
8 only if narrowly drawn to accomplish a compelling governmental interest. 64 Thus, the consequence of the Court's departure  
9 from traditional rules of standing in the First Amendment area is that any enforcement of a statute challenged on the ground  
10 of overbreadth is totally forbidden, until and unless a limiting construction or partial invalidation so narrows it as to remove  
11 the seeming threat or deterrents to the constitutionally protected expression. 65 Obviously, for this rule to apply, the  
12 legislation must be susceptible of a narrowing construction in the first place. 66

13 The application of the overbreadth doctrine has been held by the Supreme Court to be limited to freedoms guaranteed by the  
14 Bill of Rights. 67 On the other hand, there are cases in which legislation occasionally has been held to be overbroad and  
15 hence to violate provisions of the Federal Constitution other than the freedoms guaranteed by the Bill of Rights. 68

16 " Caution: The overbreadth doctrine does not apply to commercial speech. 69

17 The Supreme Court has observed that declaring a statute facially unconstitutional because of overbreadth "is, manifestly,  
18 strong medicine," and that such a declaration has been employed by the Court sparingly and only as a last resort. 70 In  
19 regard to the overbreadth doctrine, a declaration of facial invalidity of legislation has been held inappropriate where: (1) there  
20 are a substantial number of situations to which the legislation might be validly applied; 71 (2) the legislation covers a  
21 whole range of easily identifiable and constitutionally proscribable conduct; 72 or (3) the legislation is susceptible of a  
22 narrowing construction. 73

23 In determining whether legislation which violates the First Amendment on the ground of overbreadth may be saved from  
24 invalidity by a narrowing construction, the Supreme Court has made a distinction, based on a general rule, not limited to the  
25 overbreadth doctrine, between the scope of its review of federal and of state statutes. This general rule is to the effect that the  
26 Supreme Court lacks jurisdiction to authoritatively construe state legislation so as to avoid constitutional issues, but has the  
27 power to give a federal statute such authoritative construction. 74 The Court has also ruled that only the state courts can  
28 supply the requisite narrowing construction, since the Supreme Court lacks jurisdiction to authoritatively construe state  
29 legislation. 75 The Court, on the other hand, has observed that although its interpretation of a state statute is obviously not  
30 binding on state authorities, a federal court still must determine what a state statute means before it can judge its facial  
31 constitutionality. 76 Where possible, the Court gives federal legislation a narrowing construction, 77 whereas the  
32 determination of the issue of overbreadth of state legislation depends upon whether a state court has given the legislation in  
33 question a properly narrowing construction. 78 In many cases, an overbreadth challenge to state legislation has been  
34 rejected by the Supreme Court on the ground that the state courts had given such legislation a narrowing construction. 79  
35 On the other hand, in other cases state legislation has been held invalid on the ground of overbreadth since the state court's  
36 construction of such legislation did not properly narrow its scope. 80

---

37  
38 **Footnotes**

39 Footnote 55. *Plummer v. City of Columbus, Ohio*, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d. 78 (1973); *Gooding*  
40 *v. Wilson*, 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972).

41 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
42 725 , § 5.

43 Footnote 56. *Lewis v. City of New Orleans*, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974); *Plummer v. City of*  
44 *Columbus, Ohio*, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d. 78 (1973); *Grayned v. City of Rockford*, 408 U.S.  
45 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222 (1972); *Coates v. City of Cincinnati*, 402 U.S. 611, 91 S.Ct. 1686, 29 L.Ed.2d. 214, 58  
46 Ohio.Op.2d. 481 (1971); *Dandridge v. Williams*, 397 U.S. 471, 90 S.Ct. 1153, 25 L.Ed.2d. 491 (1970), reh'g denied, 398 U.S.  
47 914, 90 S.Ct. 1684, 26 L.Ed.2d. 80 (1970).

1 Footnote 57. *Cameron v. Johnson*, 390 U.S. 611, 88 S.Ct. 1335, 20 L.Ed.2d. 182 (1968), reh'g denied, 391 U.S. 971, 88 S.Ct.  
2 2029, 20 L.Ed.2d. 887 (1968); *Zwickler v. Koota*, 389 U.S. 241, 88 S.Ct. 391, 19 L.Ed.2d. 444 (1967).

3 Footnote 58. *Parker v. Levy*, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974); *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93  
4 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

5 A state statute providing for enhancement of a defendant's sentence whenever he intentionally selects his victim based on the  
6 victim's race is not unconstitutionally overbroad because of its possible chilling effect on free speech; the possibility that the  
7 statute might lead a citizen to suppress his unpopular bigoted opinions, out of fear that these opinions might later be offered  
8 against him to enhance his sentence if he later commits an offense covered by the statute, is too speculative to support an  
9 overbreadth claim. *Wisconsin v. Mitchell*, 508 U.S. 476, 113 S.Ct. 2194, 124 L.Ed.2d. 436, 21 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1520  
10 (1993).

11 Law Reviews: Gellman, *Hate Speech and a New View of the First Amendment*. 24 *Cap.U.L.R.* 309, 1995.

12 Schweitzer, *Hate Speech on Campus and the First Amendment: Can They Be Reconciled?* 27 *Conn LR* 493, Winter, 1995.

13 Degan, "Adding the First Amendment to the Fire": Cross Burning and Hate Crime Laws. 26 *Creighton LR* 1109, June, 1993.

14 Turner, *Regulating Hate Speech and the First Amendment: The Attractions of, and Objections to, an Explicit Harms-Based*  
15 *Analysis*. 29 *Ind LR* 257, 1995.

16 Size and Britton, *Is There Hate Speech?: R.A.V. and Mitchell in the Context of First Amendment Jurisprudence*. 21  
17 *Ohio.NU.L.R.* 913, 1995.

18 Burnett, *Wisconsin v. Mitchell: First Amendment Fast-Food Style*. 4 *Temp Pol & Civ Rts LR* 379, Spring, 1995.

19 Turner, *Hate Speech and the First Amendment: The Supreme Court's R.A.V. Decision*. 61 *Tenn.LR.* 197, Fall, 1993.

20 Footnote 59. *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629  
21 (1967); *Shelton v. Tucker*, 364 U.S. 479, 81 S.Ct. 247, 5 L.Ed.2d. 231 (1960).

22 Footnote 60. *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629  
23 (1967); *Dombrowski v. Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, 85 S.Ct. 1116, 14 L.Ed.2d. 22 (1965).

24 Footnote 61. *Erznoznik v. City of Jacksonville*, 422 U.S. 205, 95 S.Ct. 2268, 45 L.Ed.2d. 125, 1 *Media L. Rep. (BNA)* 1508  
25 (1975) (invalidating the challenged ordinance); *Grayned v. City of Rockford*, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d. 222  
26 (1972) (upholding the challenged ordinance); *Colten v. Kentucky*, 407 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 1953, 32 L.Ed.2d. 584 (1972)  
27 (upholding the challenged statute); *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675,  
28 17 L.Ed.2d. 629 (1967) (invalidating state statute).

29 Footnote 62. *Erznoznik v. City of Jacksonville*, 422 U.S. 205, 95 S.Ct. 2268, 45 L.Ed.2d. 125, 1 *Media L. Rep. (BNA)* 1508  
30 (1975).

31 A statutory classification impinging upon First Amendment rights must be narrowly tailored to serve a compelling  
32 governmental interest. *Austin v. Michigan Chamber of Commerce*, 494 U.S. 652, 110 S.Ct. 1391, 108 L.Ed.2d. 652 (1990);  
33 *Larson v. Valente*, 456 U.S. 228, 102 S.Ct. 1673, 72 L.Ed.2d. 33 (1982), reh'g denied, 457 U.S. 1111, 102 S.Ct. 2916, 73  
34 L.Ed.2d. 1323 (1982).

35 Footnote 63. *Sable Communications of California, Inc. v. F.C.C.*, 492 U.S. 115, 109 S.Ct. 2829, 106 L.Ed.2d. 93, 16 *Media*  
36 *L. Rep. (BNA)* 1961 (1989); *Boos v. Barry*, 485 U.S. 312, 108 S.Ct. 1157, 99 L.Ed.2d. 333 (1988); *Widmar v. Vincent*, 454  
37 U.S. 263, 102 S.Ct. 269, 70 L.Ed.2d. 440, 1 *Ed.Law.Rep.* 13 (1981).

38 The government may impose reasonable restrictions on the time, place, or manner as to the exercise of protected speech, even  
39 of speech in a public forum, as long as the restrictions are justified without reference to the content of the regulated speech,  
40 serve a significant governmental interest, and leave open ample alternative channels for the communication of information.

1 Ward v. Rock Against Racism, 491 U.S. 781, 109 S.Ct. 2746, 105 L.Ed.2d. 661 (1989), reh'g denied, 492 U.S. 937, 110 S.Ct.  
2 23, 106 L.Ed.2d. 636 (1989).

3 Similar statements appear in Regan v. Time, Inc., 468 U.S. 641, 104 S.Ct. 3262, 82 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1984); U.S. v. Grace, 461  
4 U.S. 171, 103 S.Ct. 1702, 75 L.Ed.2d. 736 (1983); Perry Educ. Ass'n v. Perry Local Educators' Ass'n, 460 U.S. 37, 103 S.Ct.  
5 948, 74 L.Ed.2d. 794, 9 Ed.Law.Rep. 23, 112 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2766 (1983); and Matney v. County of Kenosha, 86 F.3d.  
6 692 (7th Cir. 1996) (a regulation which imposes a financial burden on speakers because of the content of their speech must  
7 be narrowly tailored to achieve a compelling state interest).

8 While the First Amendment does not guarantee the right to employ every conceivable method of communication at all times  
9 and in all places, a restriction on expressive activity may be invalid if the remaining modes of communication are inadequate.  
10 Members of City Council of City of Los Angeles v. Taxpayers for Vincent, 466 U.S. 789, 104 S.Ct. 2118, 80 L.Ed.2d. 772  
11 (1984).

12 Footnote 64. U.S. v. Grace, 461 U.S. 171, 103 S.Ct. 1702, 75 L.Ed.2d. 736 (1983); Perry Educ. Ass'n v. Perry Local Educators'  
13 Ass'n, 460 U.S. 37, 103 S.Ct. 948, 74 L.Ed.2d. 794, 9 Ed.Law.Rep. 23, 112 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2766 (1983); Schad v. Borough  
14 of Mount Ephraim, 452 U.S. 61, 101 S.Ct. 2176, 68 L.Ed.2d. 671, 7 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1426 (1981); Mahoney v. Babbitt,  
15 105 F.3d. 1452 (D.C. Cir. 1997), reh'g denied, 113 F.3d. 219 (D.C. Cir. 1997).

16 Footnote 65. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

17 Footnote 66. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

18 While a demonstrably overbroad statute or ordinance may deter the legitimate exercise of First Amendment rights,  
19 nevertheless, when considering a facial challenge it is necessary to proceed with caution and restraint, since invalidation may  
20 result in unnecessary interference with a state regulatory program; in accommodating these competing interests a state statute  
21 should not be deemed facially invalid unless it is not readily subject to a narrowing construction by the courts. Erznoznik v.  
22 City of Jacksonville, 422 U.S. 205, 95 S.Ct. 2268, 45 L.Ed.2d. 125, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1508 (1975).

23 Footnote 67. Dandridge v. Williams, 397 U.S. 471, 90 S.Ct. 1153, 25 L.Ed.2d. 491 (1970), reh'g denied, 398 U.S. 914, 90  
24 S.Ct. 1684, 26 L.Ed.2d. 80 (1970); Aptheker v. Secretary of State, 378 U.S. 500, 84 S.Ct. 1659, 12 L.Ed.2d. 992 (1964).

25 Footnote 68. Eisenstadt v. Baird, 405 U.S. 438, 92 S.Ct. 1029, 31 L.Ed.2d. 349 (1972) (involving an anticontraceptive statute);  
26 McGautha v. California, 402 U.S. 183, 91 S.Ct. 1454, 28 L.Ed.2d. 711, 58 Ohio.Op.2d. 243 (1971) (involving definitions in  
27 a murder statute).

28 Footnote 69. Village of Hoffman Estates v. Flipside, Hoffman Estates, Inc., 455 U.S. 489, 102 S.Ct. 1186, 71 L.Ed.2d. 362  
29 (1982), reh'g denied, 456 U.S. 950, 102 S.Ct. 2023, 72 L.Ed.2d. 476 (1982).

30 Footnote 70. Bigelow v. Virginia, 421 U.S. 809, 95 S.Ct. 2222, 44 L.Ed.2d. 600, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1919 (1975);  
31 Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

32 Footnote 71. Parker v. Levy, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974).

33 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
34 725.

35 Footnote 72. Parker v. Levy, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974); Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93  
36 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); U.S. Civil Service Commission v. National Ass'n of Letter Carriers, AFL-CIO, 413 U.S.  
37 548, 93 S.Ct. 2880, 37 L.Ed.2d. 796 (1973).

38 Footnote 73. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

39 A statute will not be struck down as overbroad when limiting its construction could end the statute's chilling effect on  
40 protected expression. Holton v. State, 602 P.2d. 1228 (Alaska 1979).

1 Footnote 74. U.S. v. 12 200-Foot Reels of Super 8mm. Film, 413 U.S. 123, 93 S.Ct. 2665, 37 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1973); U.S. v.  
2 Thirty-Seven (37) Photographs, 402 U.S. 363, 91 S.Ct. 1400, 28 L.Ed.2d. 822, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1130 (1971), for  
3 dissenting opinion, see, 402 U.S. 363, 91 S.Ct. 1416, 28 L.Ed.2d. 822, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1130 (1971) and reh'g denied,  
4 403 U.S. 924, 91 S.Ct. 2221, 29 L.Ed.2d. 702 (1971).

5 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
6 725 , § 9[a].

7 Footnote 75. Lewis v. City of New Orleans, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974); Gooding v. Wilson, 405  
8 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972).

9 A state law prohibiting the possession of nude photographs of minors does not violate the First Amendment on overbreadth  
10 grounds, even though the statute proscribes lewd exhibitions of nudity rather than lewd exhibitions of the genitals, and even  
11 though the statute does not specify any required mental state, inasmuch as the state supreme court interpreted and narrowed  
12 the statute to require a lewd exhibition or to involve graphic focus on the genitals of a person who is neither a child nor ward  
13 of the person being charged, and since another state statute required proof of recklessness. Osborne v. Ohio, 495 U.S. 103,  
14 110 S.Ct. 1691, 109 L.Ed.2d. 98 (1990), reh'g denied, 496 U.S. 913, 110 S.Ct. 2605, 110 L.Ed.2d. 285 (1990).

15 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
16 725.

17 Footnote 76. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973).

18 Footnote 77. Arnett v. Kennedy, 416 U.S. 134, 94 S.Ct. 1633, 40 L.Ed.2d. 15 (1974), reh'g denied, 417 U.S. 977, 94 S.Ct.  
19 3187, 41 L.Ed.2d. 1148 (1974); U.S. v. Thirty-Seven (37) Photographs, 402 U.S. 363, 91 S.Ct. 1400, 28 L.Ed.2d. 822, 1  
20 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1130 (1971), for dissenting opinion, see, 402 U.S. 363, 91 S.Ct. 1416, 28 L.Ed.2d. 822, 1 Media L.  
21 Rep. (BNA) 1130 (1971) and reh'g denied, 403 U.S. 924, 91 S.Ct. 2221, 29 L.Ed.2d. 702 (1971).

22 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
23 725 , § 9[b].

24 Footnote 78. Lewis v. City of New Orleans, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974).

25 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
26 725 , § 9[c].

27 Footnote 79. Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); Law Students Civil Rights  
28 Research Council, Inc. v. Wadmond, 401 U.S. 154, 91 S.Ct. 720, 27 L.Ed.2d. 749 (1971).

29 Footnote 80. Erznoznik v. City of Jacksonville, 422 U.S. 205, 95 S.Ct. 2268, 45 L.Ed.2d. 125, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1508  
30 (1975); Lewis v. City of New Orleans, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974); Plummer v. City of Columbus,  
31 Ohio, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d. 78 (1973); Gooding v. Wilson, 405 U.S. 518, 92 S.Ct. 1103, 31  
32 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972); Cox v. State of Louisiana, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965).

#### 33 **12.4.6 Specific fields of legislation**

34 Decisions on the merits of a challenge of overbreadth of legislation affecting First Amendment rights cover a wide range of  
35 subject matter, such as legislation directed to: abusive, profane, or otherwise opprobrious language; 81 breach of the peace;  
36 82 cable television; 83 courtroom news coverage; 84 denying access to military posts; 85 disorderly or annoying conduct;  
37 86 disrupting a public employee's performance of official duties; 87 disrupting official proceedings; 88 distribution of  
38 literature and handbills; 89 licensing and license taxes; 90 loyalty oaths and proof; 91 military laws; 92 noise abatement;  
39 93 obscene matters; 94 picketing, demonstrations, and protest marches; 95 prison control and management; 96 public  
40 employment, including political activities, 97 employment of subversives, 98 subversive activities; 99 public nudity; 1 and  
41 miscellaneous other statutes. 2

42

1 **Footnotes**

2 Footnote 81. *Lewis v. City of New Orleans*, 415 U.S. 130, 94 S.Ct. 970, 39 L.Ed.2d. 214 (1974); *Plummer v. City of*  
3 *Columbus, Ohio*, 414 U.S. 2, 94 S.Ct. 17, 38 L.Ed.2d. 3, 68 Ohio.Op.2d. 78 (1973); *Gooding v. Wilson*, 405 U.S. 518, 92  
4 S.Ct. 1103, 31 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1972); *Street v. New York*, 394 U.S. 576, 89 S.Ct. 1354, 22 L.Ed.2d. 572 (1969).

5 Generally, as to the Supreme Court's view as to the protection or lack of protection, under the Federal Constitution of the  
6 utterance of "fighting words," see § 502.

7 Annotation: Supreme Court's views as to overbreadth of legislation in connection with First Amendment rights, 45 L.Ed.2d.  
8 725, §§ 11 et seq.

9 Supreme Court's view as to the protection or lack of protection, under the Federal Constitution, of the utterance of "fighting  
10 words," 39 L.Ed.2d. 925.

11 Footnote 82. *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); *Brown v. State of La.*, 383 U.S.  
12 131, 86 S.Ct. 719, 15 L.Ed.2d. 637 (1966); *Cox v. State of Louisiana*, 379 U.S. 536, 85 S.Ct. 466, 13 L.Ed.2d. 487 (1965);  
13 *Edwards v. South Carolina*, 372 U.S. 229, 83 S.Ct. 680, 9 L.Ed.2d. 697 (1963).

14 Footnote 83. *Swarner v. U.S.*, 937 F.2d. 1478 (9th Cir. 1991).

15 Footnote 84. *Nebraska Press Ass'n v. Stuart*, 427 U.S. 539, 96 S.Ct. 2791, 49 L.Ed.2d. 683, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1064  
16 (1976); *Chicago Council of Lawyers v. Bauer*, 522 F.2d. 242, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1094 (7th Cir. 1975), cert. denied, 427  
17 U.S. 912, 96 S.Ct. 3201, 49 L.Ed.2d. 1204 (1976).

18 A local court rule prohibiting the taking of photographs in a courtroom or its environs was not overbroad as applied to the  
19 taking of photographs in a parking lot of a two-story federal building housing a post office on the first floor and court facilities  
20 on the second floor. *Mazzetti v. U. S.*, 518 F.2d. 781 (10th Cir. 1975).

21 Footnote 85. *Swarner v. U.S.*, 937 F.2d. 1478 (9th Cir. 1991).

22 Footnote 86. *Coates v. City of Cincinnati*, 402 U.S. 611, 91 S.Ct. 1686, 29 L.Ed.2d. 214, 58 Ohio.Op.2d. 481 (1971); *Squire*  
23 *v. Pace*, 516 F.2d. 240 (4th Cir. 1975), cert. denied, 423 U.S. 840, 96 S.Ct. 68, 46 L.Ed.2d. 58 (1975).

24 On the other hand, in the following cases the legislation prohibiting the disorderly conduct described therein was upheld by  
25 the Supreme Court against a challenge of overbreadth: *Grayned v. City of Rockford*, 408 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 2294, 33 L.Ed.2d.  
26 222 (1972); *Colten v. Kentucky*, 407 U.S. 104, 92 S.Ct. 1953, 32 L.Ed.2d. 584 (1972).

27 Footnote 87. *U.S. v. Brice*, 926 F.2d. 925 (9th Cir. 1991).

28 Footnote 88. *Melugin v. Hames*, 38 F.3d. 1478 (9th Cir. 1994).

29 Footnote 89. *Talley v. California*, 362 U.S. 60, 80 S.Ct. 536, 4 L.Ed.2d. 559 (1960); *Martin v. City of Struthers, Ohio*, 319  
30 U.S. 141, 63 S.Ct. 862, 87 L.Ed. 1313 (1943), for dissenting opinion, see, 319 U.S. 157, 63 S.Ct. 882, 87 L.Ed. 1324 (1943).

31 Where a minister of a religious group who was prevented from distributing free religious literature at the Los Angeles  
32 International Airport brought suit challenging a resolution of the board of airport commissioners banning all "First  
33 Amendment activities" within the "Central Terminal Area" at the airport, the Supreme Court held that the resolution was  
34 facially unconstitutional under the First Amendment overbreadth doctrine, regardless of whether the airport was considered  
35 a nonpublic forum or not, because no conceivable governmental interest could justify such an absolute prohibition of speech.  
36 *Board of Airport Com'rs of City of Los Angeles v. Jews for Jesus, Inc.*, 482 U.S. 569, 107 S.Ct. 2568, 96 L.Ed.2d. 500 (1987).

37 Footnote 90. *Joseph Burstyn, Inc. v. Wilson*, 343 U.S. 495, 72 S.Ct. 777, 96 L.Ed. 1098, 1 Media L. Rep. (BNA) 1357 (1952);  
38 *Saia v. People of State of New York*, 334 U.S. 558, 68 S.Ct. 1148, 92 L.Ed. 1574 (1948); *Murdock v. Com. of Pennsylvania*,  
39 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 870, 87 L.Ed. 1292, 146 A.L.R. 81 (1943), for dissenting opinion, see, 319 U.S. 157, 63 S.Ct. 882, 87  
40 L.Ed. 1324 (1943) and for dissenting opinion, see, 319 U.S. 105, 63 S.Ct. 891, 87 L.Ed. 1292 (1943).

1 Footnote 91. *Communist Party of Indiana v. Whitcomb*, 414 U.S. 441, 94 S.Ct. 656, 38 L.Ed.2d. 635 (1974), reh'g denied,  
2 415 U.S. 952, 94 S.Ct. 1476, 39 L.Ed.2d. 568 (1974); *Elfbrandt v. Russell*, 384 U.S. 11, 86 S.Ct. 1238, 16 L.Ed.2d. 321  
3 (1966).

4 On the other hand, the New York system for screening applicants for admission to the New York Bar was unsuccessfully  
5 challenged, primarily on First Amendment vagueness and overbreadth grounds, in *Law Students Civil Rights Research*  
6 *Council, Inc. v. Wadmond*, 401 U.S. 154, 91 S.Ct. 720, 27 L.Ed.2d. 749 (1971).

7 The non-Communist affidavit provision of the Labor Management Relations Act (29 U.S.C.A. §159(h)), was upheld in  
8 *American Communications Ass'n, C.I.O., v. Douds*, 339 U.S. 382, 70 S.Ct. 674, 94 L.Ed. 925 (1950), reh'g denied, 339 U.S.  
9 990, 70 S.Ct. 1017, 94 L.Ed. 1391 (1950) and reh'g denied, 339 U.S. 990, 70 S.Ct. 1017, 94 L.Ed. 1391 (1950).

10 Footnote 92. *Secretary of Navy v. Avrech*, 418 U.S. 676, 94 S.Ct. 3039, 41 L.Ed.2d. 1033 (1974), reh'g denied, 419 U.S. 885,  
11 95 S.Ct. 156, 42 L.Ed.2d. 129 (1974); *Parker v. Levy*, 417 U.S. 733, 94 S.Ct. 2547, 41 L.Ed.2d. 439 (1974).

12 Footnote 93. *Reeves v. McConn*, 631 F.2d. 377 (5th Cir. 1980), reh'g denied, 638 F.2d. 762 (5th Cir. 1981) (a municipal  
13 ordinance which prohibits operation of any sound amplification equipment with excess of 20 watts of power in the last stage  
14 of amplification is unconstitutionally overbroad to the extent that amplification is limited absent any showing that sound  
15 amplification in excess of 20 watts is disruptive).

16 Footnote 94. *U.S. v. Orito*, 413 U.S. 139, 93 S.Ct. 2674, 37 L.Ed.2d. 513 (1973).

17 Footnote 95. *Madsen v. Women's Health Center, Inc.*, 512 U.S. 753, 114 S.Ct. 2516, 129 L.Ed.2d. 593 (1994) (by restraining  
18 antiabortion protesters from using images observable to the patients inside an abortion clinic, a state court injunction burdened  
19 more speech than was necessary to achieve the purpose of limiting threats to clinic patients or their families or to reduce the  
20 level of anxiety and hypertension suffered by patients inside the clinic; nothing more than pulling the curtains was required  
21 to avoid seeing placards through the windows of the clinic); *Howard Gault Co. v. Texas Rural Legal Aid, Inc.*, 848 F.2d. 544,  
22 128 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2890, 109 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 55908 (5th Cir. 1988).

23 A District of Columbia provision which prohibited signs or displays critical of foreign governments within 500 feet of their  
24 embassies, although not viewpoint-based, was a content-based restriction on political speech in a public forum, which was  
25 not narrowly tailored to serve a compelling state interest and thus violated the First Amendment. *Boos v. Barry*, 485 U.S.  
26 312, 108 S.Ct. 1157, 99 L.Ed.2d. 333 (1988).

27 Activities such as demonstrations, protest marches, and picketing are protected by the First Amendment. *Collins v. Jordan*,  
28 102 F.3d. 406 (9th Cir. 1996).

29 Annotation: Governmental regulation of nonlabor picketing as violating freedom of speech or press under Federal  
30 Constitution's First Amendment—Supreme Court cases, 101 L.Ed.2d. 1052.

31 Validity, construction, and application of Freedom of Access to Clinic Entrances Act (FACE) (18 U.S.C.S. §248), 134 A.L.R.  
32 Fed. 507.

33 Law Reviews: Elliott, *Madsen v. Women's Health Center, Inc.: Heightened Scrutiny for Injunctions Implicating First*  
34 *Amendment Freedoms*. 24 Cap.U.LR. 457, 1995.

35 Kelly, *Silencing the Lambs: Restricting the First Amendment Rights of Abortion Clinic Protestors in Madsen v. Women's*  
36 *Health Center*. 68 S.Cal.LR 427, January, 1995.

37 Footnote 96. *U.S. v. Berrigan*, 482 F.2d. 171, 21 A.L.R. Fed. 105 (3d Cir. 1973).

38 Footnote 97. *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 93 S.Ct. 2908, 37 L.Ed.2d. 830 (1973); *U.S. Civil Service Commission*  
39 *v. National Ass'n of Letter Carriers, AFL-CIO*, 413 U.S. 548, 93 S.Ct. 2880, 37 L.Ed.2d. 796 (1973).

40 Footnote 98. *Keyishian v. Board of Regents of University of State of N.Y.*, 385 U.S. 589, 87 S.Ct. 675, 17 L.Ed.2d. 629  
41 (1967); *Shelton v. Tucker*, 364 U.S. 479, 81 S.Ct. 247, 5 L.Ed.2d. 231 (1960).

1 See also *Elfbrandt v. Russell*, 384 U.S. 11, 86 S.Ct. 1238, 16 L.Ed.2d. 321 (1966) , where a state statute requiring state  
2 employees to take a loyalty oath was voided by the court, apparently on grounds of overbreadth.

3 Footnote 99. *Brandenburg v. Ohio*, 395 U.S. 444, 89 S.Ct. 1827, 23 L.Ed.2d. 430, 48 Ohio.Op.2d. 320 (1969); *U.S. v. Robel*,  
4 389 U.S. 258, 88 S.Ct. 419, 19 L.Ed.2d. 508 (1967).

5 On the other hand, the federal statutes punishing the advocacy of the overthrow of the government (18 U.S.C.A. §2385) and  
6 advising or urging of disloyalty by members of the armed forces (18 U.S.C.A. §2387) have been upheld as against claims  
7 that they were overbroad. *Dunne v. U. S.*, 138 F.2d. 137 (C.C.A. 8th Cir. 1943), cert. denied, 320 U.S. 790, 64 S.Ct. 205, 88  
8 L.Ed. 476 (1943), reh'g denied, 320 U.S. 814, 64 S.Ct. 260, 88 L.Ed. 492 (1943) and reh'g denied, 320 U.S. 815, 64 S.Ct.  
9 426, 88 L.Ed. 493 (1944).

10 Law Reviews: *Wirenus, The Road to Brandenburg: A Look at the Evolving Understanding of the First Amendment*. 43  
11 *Drake.LR.* 1, 1994.

12 Footnote 1. *Triplett Grille, Inc. v. City of Akron*, 40 F.3d. 129, 1994 FED.App. 386P (6th Cir. 1994); *Dodger's Bar & Grill,*  
13 *Inc. v. Johnson County Bd. of County Com'rs*, 32 F.3d. 1436 (10th Cir. 1994).

14 Footnote 2. Challenges based on overbreadth were sustained as to:

15 –a federal statute (18 U.S.C.A. §1718) punishing persons for writing libelous and defamatory words on the outside of  
16 envelopes, or on postcards. *Tollett v. U. S.*, 485 F.2d. 1087 (8th Cir. 1973).

17 –an ordinance making it unlawful to encumber or obstruct any street with any article or thing whatsoever. *People v. Katz*, 21  
18 *N.Y.2d* 132, 286 *N.Y.S.2d* 839, 233 *N.E.2d* 845 (1967).

19 On the other hand, challenges based on overbreadth were rejected as to:

20 –the provisions of the Federal Election Campaign Act of 1971 (18 U.S.C.A. §608(b)(1)) imposing a \$1,000 limitation on  
21 contributions by individuals and groups to any single candidate with respect to any election for federal office. *Buckley v.*  
22 *Valeo*, 424 U.S. 1, 96 S.Ct. 612, 46 L.Ed.2d. 659, 76-1 U.S. Tax Cas. (CCH) ¶ 9189 (1976).

23 –a federal statute concerning imparting false information concerning an alleged attempt to be made to commit air piracy. *U.S.*  
24 *v. Irving*, 509 F.2d. 1325 (5th Cir. 1975), cert. denied, 423 U.S. 931, 96 S.Ct. 281, 46 L.Ed.2d. 259 (1975).

25 –a statute extending juvenile court jurisdiction over incorrigible children. *Blondheim v. State*, 84 *Wash.2d*. 874, 529 *P.2d*.  
26 1096 (1975).

27 –a statute punishing "terroristic threats" or acts. *Lanthrip v. State*, 235 *Ga.* 10, 218 *S.E.2d*. 771 (1975).

## 28 **12.5 Preventing the enforcement of perjury statements and ALL civil franchises against you in court**

29 All franchises are LOANS rather than GIFTS of money, property, or services. That's what a "privilege" is: a loan of  
30 government property WITH conditions. Perjury statements on government forms that you signed are the main method abused  
31 by the government to establish franchises and to "selectively enforce" against those who don't want to participate in,  
32 subsidize, or permit the enforcement of government franchises against them. It is very important to understand how to prevent  
33 these abuses and that is the focus of this section.

34 Criminal perjury at the federal level is enforced under the authority of 18 U.S.C. §§1001, 1542, and 1621. Criminal perjury  
35 is very difficult to prosecute and infrequently prosecuted because like other crimes, they require the government to prove  
36 mens rea. Mens rea in the context of criminal perjury requires them to prove that:

- 37 1. You KNEW the statement contained a factual falsehood.
- 38 2. That falsehood would or did result in a direct, quantifiable injury to a specific person. In other words, the falsehood  
39 was "material" to an injury:

1 MATERIAL. Important; more or less necessary; having influence or effect; going to the merits; having to do with  
2 matter, as distinguished from form.

3 Representation relating to matter which is so substantial and important as to influence party to whom made is  
4 "material." *McGuire v. Gunn*, 133 Kan. 422, 300 P. 654, 656. Any misrepresentation bringing about issuance of  
5 policy on reduced premium rate is "material." *Brooks Transp. Co. v. Merchants' Mut. Casualty Co.*, 6 W.W.Harr.  
6 40, 171 A. 207.

7 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1128]

8 MATERIAL EVIDENCE. Such as is relevant and goes to the substantial matters in dispute, or has a legitimate  
9 and effective influence or bearing on the decision of the case. *Porter v. Valentine*, 18 Misc. 213, 41 N.Y.S. 507;  
10 *Connecticut Fire Ins. Co. of Hartford, Conn., v. George*, 52 Okl. 432, 153 P. 116, 119. "Materiality," with  
11 reference to evidence does not have the same signification as "relevancy." *Pangburn v. State*, Tex.Cr.App., 56  
12 S.W. 72, 73.

13 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1128]

- 14 3. The injured party was physically on territory under the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government, meaning  
15 federal territory. All law is prima facie territorial.

16 In order to establish the above elements of a valid claim of criminal perjury in the context of a government civil statutory  
17 franchise, the government must FIRST have provided commercial money, property, or services to the recipient that they were  
18 typically NOT eligible for, and the perjury by the recipient was intended to falsely establish that they WERE eligible.  
19 Otherwise, there could be no "damages" that could be recovered and the government would have no "standing" to sue. Lack  
20 of standing under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 12(b)(6) is the most frequently cited authority for dismissing such a case.

21 **Rule 12. Defenses and Objections: When and How Presented; Motion for Judgment on the Pleadings;  
22 Consolidating Motions; Waiving Defenses; Pretrial Hearing**

23 (b) How to Present Defenses.

24 Every defense to a claim for relief in any pleading must be asserted in the responsive pleading if one is required.  
25 But a party may assert the following defenses by motion:

- 26 (1) lack of subject-matter jurisdiction;  
27 (2) lack of personal jurisdiction;  
28 (3) improper venue;  
29 (4) insufficient process;  
30 (5) insufficient service of process;  
31 **(6) failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted; and**  
32 **(7) failure to join a party under Rule 19.**

33 **A motion asserting any of these defenses must be made before pleading if a responsive pleading is allowed. If**  
34 **a pleading sets out a claim for relief that does not require a responsive pleading, an opposing party may assert**  
35 **at trial any defense to that claim.** No defense or objection is waived by joining it with one or more other defenses  
36 or objections in a responsive pleading or in a motion.

37 [SOURCE: [https://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/rule\\_12/](https://www.law.cornell.edu/rules/frcp/rule_12/)]

38 Therefore, in order to PREVENT or DEFEAT criminal perjury under a civil statutory franchise enforcement proceeding, the  
39 defendant needs to do use the following:

- 40 1. Define all critical terms on every government form when submitted.  
41 1.1. This is already done for those who are compliant members in the following mandatory submissions they sent to the  
42 government when joining:  
43 1.1.1. Legal Notice of Change in Domicile/Citizenship Records and Divorce from the United States, Form #10.001  
44 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
45 1.1.2. Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002  
46 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
47 1.2. If you haven't sent in the above forms, you can use the following primary attachments for individual applications:  
48 1.2.1. Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status, Form #02.001  
49 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
50 1.2.2. Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2. If the form was already submitted without definitions, mail in an addendum after the fact using the forms mentioned in the previous step 1.
3. In the definition, state that:
  - 3.1. The terms are EXCLUDE all STATUTORY contexts and include ONLY YOUR definitions or, if you didn't define it, the ORDINARY/PRIVATE meaning.
  - 3.2. The application is a request for a RETURN of funds ALREADY paid to the government and loaned temporarily to them WITH CONDITIONS AND COVENANTS ATTACHED. Those CONDITIONS AND COVENANTS are documented in:

*Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027*  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 3.3. The government is not returning property that it OWNS, but rather property it is holding as a custodian that is and always WAS owned by the recipient.
  - 3.4. The money, property, or services provided by you were not paid as a "tax" as that term is statutorily defined, but rather a LOAN from you to them.
  - 3.5. Any government form or application containing the alleged perjury statement is rendered FALSE, FRAUDULENT, AND/OR PERJURIOUS BY THE GOVERNMENT RECIPIENT if the attachment or changes to it containing the covenant and/or definitions is either redacted or removed.
  - 3.6. The above approach is an implementation of your First Amendment right to practice your religion. God commands believers to owe nothing to no one and to be a LENDER but not a BORROWER to all "nations". By "nations" He can only mean "governments". See Romans 13:8, Deut. 15:6, and Deut. 28:12.

**REMEMBER**, as we say in our *Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015, Section 5.7:

*"He who writes the rules OR the definitions ALWAYS WINS!"*

The above tactic is PRECISELY HOW the government, in fact, ensures that IT wins against the public, and therefore YOU must emulate their behavior. Furthermore, under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, the government MUST allow you to do so. Otherwise, they have implemented the equivalent of a civil religion in which THEY are the pagan "god" being worshipped. That religion is exhaustively described in *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016.

Using the above tactic makes it literally impossible for the government to prosecute any franchise or tax crime against you. It also forces the government to fight against itself and disprove its own enforcement authority. After all, if they want to claim that YOU can't do it, then indirectly neither can THEY under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment. This is the Sun Tzu approach: Use your enemy's greatest strength against them! You are using your OWN franchises to fight THEIR franchises, and recruiting them to YOUR franchises by EXACTLY the same method as they are recruiting you! All franchises are LOANS rather than GIFTS or PAYMENTS of property. As long as you never give up ownership of your PRIVATE property and everything you give them remains YOURS loaned with CONDITIONS, then you remain the Merchant, they remain the Buyer, and you can NEVER owe them ANYTHING.

*"Owe no one anything except to love one another, for he who loves another has fulfilled the law."*  
[Romans 13:8, Bible, NKJV]

*"For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you."*  
[Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]

*"The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless all the work of your hand. You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow."*  
[Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]

The above scriptures are COMMANDMENTS direct from God. They are therefore a religious practice protected by the First Amendment. Any attempt to actively interfere with the above religious practice is a violation of the First Amendment AND possibly even a crime.

Some in the government might claim that this is an "unfair" tactic, but in fact, if it is UNFAIR, it is EQUALLY unfair for the government to use it! And if they can't use it, they can't offer or enforce ANY franchise, including the ENTIRE civil code, against anyone, because that is what it is BASED on! See:

1. Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

For further authorities on perjury, see:

Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: “perjury”  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/perjury.htm>

For a more detailed explanation of this approach, see:

Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.4 through 5.7  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

**12.6 Legal Constraints Upon the Meaning and Interpretation of All “Terms” Used by All Parties Throughout All Pleadings, Motions, and Orders Filed in This Proceeding**

In the interests of justice, and to prevent abusive verbiage using “words of art” by government opponent and the court, the following subsections hereby conclusively establish the rules for construction and interpretation of legal “terms” and definitions, and the meaning of such terms when the *specific* and inclusive definition is NOT provided by the speaker. These presumptions shall apply to ALL FUTURE PLEADINGS throughout this FRAUDULENT action by the government. The intent and spirit of these prescriptions is motivated by the Founding Fathers themselves and other famous personalities, who said of this MOST IMPORTANT subject the following:

*“It has been frequently remarked, with great propriety, that a voluminous code of laws is one of the inconveniences necessarily connected with the advantages of a free government. **To avoid an arbitrary discretion in the courts, it is indispensable that they should be bound down by strict rules [of statutory construction and interpretation] and precedents, which serve to define and point out their duty in every particular case that comes before them;** and it will readily be conceived from the variety of controversies which grow out of the folly and wickedness of mankind, that the records of those precedents must unavoidably swell to a very considerable bulk, and must demand long and laborious study to acquire a competent knowledge of them.”*  
[Federalist Paper No. 78, Alexander Hamilton]

\_\_\_\_\_  
*“Judicial verbiage is calculated to convert the Constitution into a worthless scrap of paper and to replace our government of laws with a judicial oligarchy.”*  
[Senator Sam Ervin, during Watergate hearing]

\_\_\_\_\_  
*“When words lose their meaning, people will lose their liberty.”*  
[Confucius, 500 B.C.]

\_\_\_\_\_  
*“Every nation, consequently, whose affairs betray a want of wisdom and stability, may calculate on every loss which can be sustained from the more systematic policy of their wiser neighbors. But the best instruction on this subject is unhappily conveyed to America by the example of her own situation. **She finds that she is held in no respect by her friends; that she is the derision of her enemies; and that she is a prey to every nation which has an interest in speculating on her fluctuating councils and embarrassed affairs.**”*

*The internal effects of a mutable policy are still more calamitous. **It poisons the blessing of liberty itself. It will be of little avail to the people, that the laws are made by men of their own choice, if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood; if they be repealed or revised before they are promulgated, or undergo such incessant changes that no man, who knows what the law is to-day, can guess what it will be to-morrow. Law is defined to be a rule of action; but how can that be a rule, which is little known, and less fixed?***

***Another effect of public instability is the unreasonable advantage it gives to the sagacious, the enterprising, and the moneyed few over the industrious and uniformed mass of the people.** Every new regulation concerning*

1 commerce or revenue, or in any way affecting the value of the different species of property, presents a new harvest  
2 to those who watch the change, and can trace its consequences; a harvest, reared not by themselves, but by the  
3 toils and cares of the great body of their fellow-citizens. **This is a state of things in which it may be said with**  
4 **some truth that laws are made for [benefit of] the FEW, not for the MANY.**  
5 [Federalist Paper No. 62, James Madison]

## 6 **12.7 Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation**

7 For the purpose of all “terms” used by the government, myself, and the Court, the following rules of statutory construction  
8 and interpretation shall apply.

- 9 1. The law should be given it’s plain meaning wherever possible.
- 10 2. Statutes must be interpreted so as to be entirely harmonious with all law as a whole. The pursuit of this harmony is often  
11 the best method of determining the meaning of specific words or provisions which might otherwise appear ambiguous:

12 *It is, of course, true that statutory construction “is a holistic endeavor” and that the meaning of a provision is*  
13 *“clarified by the remainder of the statutory scheme ... [when] only one of the permissible meanings produces a*  
14 *substantive effect that is compatible with the rest of the law.”* [United Sav. Assn. of Tex. v. Timbers of Inwood](#)  
15 [Forest Associates, Ltd., 484 U.S. 365, 371, 108 S.Ct. 626, 98 L.Ed.2d. 740 \(1988\).](#)  
16 [U.S. v. Cleveland Indians Baseball Co., 532 U.S. 200, 121 S.Ct. 1433 (2001)]

- 17 3. Every word within a statute is there for a purpose and should be given its due significance.

18 *“This fact only underscores our duty to refrain from reading a phrase into the statute when Congress has left it*  
19 *out. ” [W]here Congress includes particular language in one section of a statute but omits it in another ..., it is*  
20 *generally presumed that Congress acts intentionally and purposely in the disparate inclusion or exclusion.”*  
21 [Russello v. United States, 464 U.S. 16, 23, 78 L.Ed.2d. 17, 104 S.Ct. 296 (1983)]

- 22 4. All laws are to be interpreted consistent with the legislative intent for which they were originally enacted, as revealed in  
23 the Congressional Record prior to the passage. The passage of no amount of time can change the original legislative  
24 intent of a law.

25 *“Courts should construe laws in Harmony with the legislative intent and seek to carry out legislative purpose.*  
26 *With respect to the tax provisions under consideration, there is no uncertainty as to the legislative purpose to tax*  
27 *post-1913 corporate earnings. We must not give effect to any contrivance which would defeat a tax Congress*  
28 *plainly intended to impose.”*  
29 [Foster v. U.S., [303 U.S. 118](#) (1938)]

30 *“We are bound to interpret the Constitution in the light of the law as it existed at the time it was adopted.”*  
31 [Mattox v. U.S., [156 U.S. 237](#) (1938)]

- 32 5. Presumption may not be used in determining the meaning of a statute. Doing otherwise is a violation of due process and  
33 a religious sin under Numbers 15:30 (Bible). A person reading a statute cannot be required by statute or by “judge made  
34 law” to read anything into a Title of the U.S. Code that is not expressly spelled out. See:

[Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction](#), Form #05.017  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 35 6. The proper audience to turn to in order to deduce the meaning of a statute are the persons who are the subject of the law,  
36 and not a judge. Laws are supposed to be understandable by the common man because the common man is the proper  
37 subject of most laws. Judges are NOT common men.

38 *“It is a basic principle of due process that an enactment [435 U.S. 982 , 986] is void for vagueness if its*  
39 *prohibitions are not clearly defined. Vague laws offend several important values. First, because we assume that*  
40 *man is free to steer between lawful and unlawful conduct, **we insist that laws give the person of ordinary***  
41 ***intelligence a reasonable opportunity to know what is prohibited, so that he may act accordingly.** Vague laws*  
42 *may trap the innocent by not providing fair warning. Second, if arbitrary and discriminatory enforcement is to*  
43 *be prevented, laws must provide explicit standards for those who apply them. A vague law impermissibly delegates*  
44 *basic policy matters to policemen, judges, and juries for resolution on an ad hoc and subjective basis, with the*  
45 *attendant dangers of arbitrary and discriminatory application.”*  
46 [Grayned v. City of Rockford, [408 U.S. 104, 108](#) (1972)]

47 *“... whether right or wrong, the premise underlying the constitutional method for determining guilt or innocence*  
48 *in federal courts is that laymen are better than specialists to perform this task.”*  
49 [United States ex rel. Toth v. Quarles, [350 U.S. 11, 18](#) (1955)]

1 7. If a word is not statutorily defined, then the courts are bound to start with the common law meaning of the term.

2 "Absent contrary direction from Congress, we begin our interpretation of statutory language with the general  
3 presumption that a statutory term has its common law meaning. See *Taylor v. United States*, 495 U.S. 575, 592  
4 (1990); *Morissette v. United States*, 342 U.S. 246, 263 (1952)."  
5 [*Scheidler v. National Organization for Women*, 537 U.S. 393 (2003)]

6 8. The purpose for defining a word within a statute is so that its ordinary (dictionary) meaning is *not* implied or assumed  
7 by the reader. A "definition" by its terms excludes non-essential elements by mentioning only those things to which it  
8 shall apply.

9 "**Define.** To explain or state the exact meaning of words and phrases; to state explicitly; to limit; to determine  
10 essential qualities of; to determine the precise signification of; to settle; to establish or prescribe authoritatively;  
11 to make clear. (Cite omitted)"

12 "To "define" with respect to space, means to set or establish its boundaries authoritatively; to mark the limits of;  
13 to determine with precision or exhibit clearly the boundaries of; to determine the end or limit; to fix or establish the  
14 limits. It is the equivalent to declare, fix or establish.  
15 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 422]

16  
17 "**Definition.** A description of a thing by its properties; an explanation of the meaning of a word or term. The process  
18 of stating the exact meaning of a word by means of other words. Such a description of the thing defined, including all essential  
19 elements and excluding all nonessential, as to distinguish it from all other things and classes."  
20 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 423]

21 9. When a term is defined within a statute, that definition is provided usually to *supersede* and not *enlarge* other definitions  
22 of the word found elsewhere, such as in other Titles or Codes.

23 "**When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's**  
24 **ordinary meaning.** *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
25 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
26 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western*  
27 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
28 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
29 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
30 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
31 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
32 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

33 10. It is a violation of due process of law to employ a "statutory presumption", whereby the reader is compelled to guess  
34 about precisely what is included in the definition of a word, or whereby all that is included within the meaning of a term  
35 defined is not described SOMEWHERE within the body of law or Title in question.

36 *The Schlesinger Case* has since been applied many times by the lower federal courts, by the Board of Tax Appeals,  
37 and by state courts;<sup>110</sup> and **none of them seem to have been \*\*361 at any loss to understand the basis of the**  
38 **decision, namely, that a statute which imposes a tax upon an assumption of fact which the taxpayer is forbidden**  
39 **to controvert is so arbitrary and unreasonable that it cannot stand under the Fourteenth Amendment.**

40 [ . . . ]

41 **A rebuttable presumption clearly is a rule of evidence which has the effect of shifting the burden of proof,**  
42 **Mobile, J. & K. C. R. Co. v. Turnipseed, 219 U.S. 35, 43, 31 S.Ct. 136, 32 L.R.A. (N. S.) 226, Ann. Cas. 1912A,**  
43 **463; and it is hard to see how a statutory rebuttable presumptions is turned from a rule of evidence into a rule**  
44 **of substantive law as the result of a later statute making it conclusive. In both cases it is a substitute for proof;**  
45 **in the one open to challenge and disproof, and in the other conclusive. However, whether the latter**  
46 **presumption be treated as a rule of evidence or of substantive law, it constitutes an attempt, by legislative fiat,**  
47 **to enact into existence a fact which here does not, and cannot be made to, exist in actuality, and the result is**  
48 **the same, unless we are ready to overrule the Schlesinger Case, as we are not; for that case dealt with a conclusive**  
49 **presumption, and the court held it invalid without regard to the question of its technical characterization. This**

---

<sup>110</sup> See, for example, [Hall v. White \(D. C.\) 48 F.\(2d\) 1060](#); [Donnan v. Heiner \(D. C.\) 48 F.\(2d\) 1058](#) (the present case); [Guinzburg v. Anderson \(D. C.\) F. \(2d\) 592](#); [American Security & Trust Co. et al., Executors. 24 B. T. A. 334](#); [State Tax Commission v. Robinson's Executor, 234 Ky. 415, 28 S.W.\(2d\) 491](#) (involving a three-year period).

1 *court has held more than once that a statute creating a presumption which operates to deny a fair opportunity*  
2 *to rebut it violates the due process clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. For example, Bailey v. Alabama, 219*  
3 *U.S. 219, 238, et seq., 31 S.Ct. 145; Manley v. Georgia, 279 U.S. 1, 5-6, 49 S.Ct. 215.*

4 *'It is apparent,' this court said in the Bailey Case ( 219 U.S. 239, 31 S.Ct. 145, 151) 'that a constitutional*  
5 *prohibition cannot be transgressed indirectly by the creation of a statutory presumption any more than it can*  
6 *be violated by direct enactment. The power to create presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional*  
7 *restrictions.'*  
8 [*Heiner v. Donnan, 285 U.S. 312 (1932) ]*

9 The implications of this rule are that the following definition cannot imply the common definition of a term IN  
10 ADDITION TO the statutory definition, or else it is compelling a presumption, engaging in statutory presumptions, and  
11 violating due process of law:

12 26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701(c) INCLUDES AND INCLUDING.

13 *The terms 'include' and 'including' when used in a definition contained in this title shall not be deemed to exclude*  
14 *other things otherwise within the meaning of the term defined."*

- 15 11. Expressio Unius est Exclusio Alterius Rule: The term “includes” is a term of *limitation* and not enlargement in most  
16 cases. Where it is used, it prescribes *all* of the things or classes of things to which the statute pertains. All other possible  
17 objects of the statute are thereby *excluded*, by implication.

18 *“expressio unius, exclusio alterius”—if one or more items is specifically listed, omitted items are purposely*  
19 *excluded. Becker v. United States, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981)*

20 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one*  
21 *thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*  
22 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or*  
23 *things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be*  
24 *inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
25 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
26 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

- 27 12. When the term “includes” is used as implying enlargement or “in addition to”, it only fulfills that sense when the  
28 definitions to which it pertains are scattered across multiple definitions or statutes within an overall body of law. In each  
29 instance, such “scattered definitions” must be considered AS A WHOLE to describe all things which are included. The  
30 U.S. Supreme Court confirmed this when it said:

31 *“That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the*  
32 *reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the*  
33 *head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary.”*  
34 [*Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)*]

35 An example of the “enlargement” or “in addition to” context of the use of the word “includes” might be as follows, where  
36 the numbers on the left are a fictitious statute number :

- 37 12.1. “110 The term “state” includes a territory or possession of the United States.”  
38 12.2. “121 In addition to the definition found in section 110 earlier, the term “state” includes a state of the Union.”

- 39 13. Statutes that do not specifically identify ALL of the things or classes of things or persons to whom they apply are  
40 considered “void for vagueness” because they fail to give “reasonable notice” to the reader of all the behaviors that are  
41 prohibited and compel readers to make presumptions or to guess at their meaning.

42 *"It is a basic principle of due process that an enactment is void for vagueness if its prohibitions are not clearly*  
43 *defined. Vague laws offend several important values. First, because we assume that man is free to steer between*  
44 *lawful and unlawful conduct, we insist that laws give the person of ordinary intelligence a reasonable*  
45 *opportunity to know what is prohibited, so that he may act accordingly. Vague laws may trap the innocent by*  
46 *not providing fair warning. Second, if arbitrary and discriminatory enforcement is to be prevented, laws must*  
47 *provide explicit standards for those who apply them. A vague law impermissibly delegates basic policy matters*  
48 *to policemen, judges, and juries for resolution on an ad hoc and subjective basis, with the attendant dangers*  
49 *of arbitrary and discriminatory application." (Footnotes omitted.)*

50 *See al Papachristou v. City of Jacksonville, 405 U.S. 156 (1972); Cline v. Frink Dairy Co., 274 U.S. 445, 47 S.*  
51 *Ct. 681 (1927); Connally v. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385 (1926).*  
52 [*Sewell v. Georgia, 435 U.S. 982 (1978)*]

1 14. Judges may not extend the meaning of words used within a statute, but must resort ONLY to the meaning clearly indicated  
2 in the statute itself. That means they may not imply or infer the common definition of a term IN ADDITION to the  
3 statutory definition, but must rely ONLY on the things clearly included in the statute itself and nothing else.

4 *"It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.*  
5 *Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term "propaganda" in this statute, as indeed*  
6 *in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe*  
7 *legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who*  
8 *has not even read it."*

9 *[Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]*

10 15. Citizens [not "taxpayers", but "citizens"] are presumed to be exempt from taxation unless a clear intent to the contrary  
11 is clearly manifested in a positive law taxing statute.

12 *"In the interpretation of statutes levying taxes, it is the established rule not to extend their provisions by*  
13 *implication beyond the clear import of the language used, or to enlarge their operations so as to embrace matters*  
14 *not specifically pointed out. In case of doubt they are construed most strongly against the government and in*  
15 *favor of the citizen."*

16 *[Gould v. Gould, 245 U.S. 151, at 153 (1917)]*

17 For additional authorities similar to those above, see: *Spreckles Sugar Refining Co. v. McClain*, 192 U.S. 397, 416 (1904);  
18 *Smietanka v. First Trust & Savings Bank*, 257 U.S. 602, 606 (1922); *Lucas v. Alexander*, 279 U.S. 573, 577 (1929);  
19 *Crooks v. Harrelson*, 282 U.S. 55 (1930); *Burnet v. Niagra Falls Brewing Co.*, 282 U.S. 648, 654 (1931); *Miller v.*  
20 *Standard Nut Margarine Co.*, 284 U.S. 498, 508 (1932); *Gregory v. Helvering*, 293 U.S. 465, 469 (1935); *Hassett v. Welch*,  
21 303 U.S. 303, 314 (1938); *U.S. v. Batchelder*, 442 U.S. 114, 123 (1978); *Security Bank of Minnesota v. CIA*, 994 F.2d.  
22 432, 436 (CA8 1993).

23 16. Ejusdem Generis Rule: Where general words follow an enumeration of persons or things, by words of a particular and  
24 specific meaning, such general words are not to be construed in their widest extent, but are to be held as applying only  
25 to persons or things of the same general kind or class as those specifically mentioned

26 *"[w]here general words [such as the provisions of 26 U.S.C. §7701(c)] follow specific words in a statutory*  
27 *enumeration, the general words are construed to embrace only objects similar in nature to those objects*  
28 *enumerated by the preceding specific words."*

29 *[Circuit City Stores v. Adams, 532 U.S. 105, 114-115 (2001) ]*

30  
31 *"Under the principle of ejusdem generis, when a general term follows a specific one, the general term should be*  
32 *understood as a reference to subjects akin to the one with specific enumeration."*

33 *[Norfolk & Western R. Co. v. Train Dispatchers, 499 U.S. 117 (1991)]*

34  
35 *"Ejusdem generis. Of the same kind, class, or nature. In the construction of laws, wills, and other instruments,*  
36 *the "ejusdem generis rule" is, that where general words follow an enumeration of persons or things, by words of*  
37 *a particular and specific meaning, such general words are not to be construed in their widest extent, but are to*  
38 *be held as applying only to persons or things of the same general kind or class as those specifically mentioned.*  
39 *U.S. v. LaBrecque, D.C. N.J., 419 F.Supp. 430, 432. The rule, however, does not necessarily require that the*  
40 *general provision be limited in its scope to the identical things specifically named. Nor does it apply when the*  
41 *context manifests a contrary intention.*

42 *Under "ejusdem generis" canon of statutory construction, where general words follow the enumeration of*  
43 *particular classes of things, the general words will be construed as applying only to things of the same general*  
44 *class as those enumerated. Campbell v. Board of Dental Examiners, 53 Cal.App.3d. 283, 125 Cal.Rptr. 694,*  
45 *696."*

46 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 517]*

47 17. In all criminal cases, the "Rule of Lenity" requires that where the interpretation of a criminal statute is ambiguous, the  
48 ambiguity should be resolved in favor of the defendant and against the government. An ambiguous statute fails to give  
49 "reasonable notice" to the reader what conduct is prohibited, and therefore renders the statute unenforceable. The Rule  
50 of Lenity may only be applied when there is ambiguity in the meaning of a statute:

51 *This expansive construction of § 666(b) is, at the very least, inconsistent with the rule of lenity -- which the*  
52 *Court does not discuss. This principle requires that, to the extent that there is any ambiguity in the term*

1 "benefits," we should resolve that ambiguity in favor of the defendant. See United States v. Bass, 404 U.S. 336,  
2 347 (1971) ("In various ways over the years, we have stated that, when choice has to be made between two  
3 readings of what conduct Congress has made a crime, it is appropriate, before we choose the harsher  
4 alternative, to require that Congress should have spoken in language that is clear and definite" (internal  
5 quotation marks omitted))."  
6 [Fischer v. United States, 529 U.S. 667 (2000)]

7  
8 "It is not to be denied that argumentative skill, as was shown at the Bar, could persuasively and not unreasonably  
9 reach either of the conflicting constructions. About only one aspect of the problem can one be dogmatic. When  
10 Congress has the will it has no difficulty in expressing it - when it has the will, that is, of defining what it  
11 desires to make the unit of prosecution and, more particularly, to make each stick in a faggot a single criminal  
12 unit. When Congress leaves to the Judiciary the task of imputing to Congress an undeclared will, the ambiguity  
13 should be resolved in favor of lenity. And this not out of any sentimental consideration, or for want of sympathy  
14 with the purpose of Congress in proscribing evil or antisocial conduct. It may fairly be said to be a presupposition  
15 of our law to resolve doubts in the enforcement of a penal code against the imposition of a harsher punishment.  
16 This in no wise implies that language used in criminal statutes should not be read with the saving grace of common  
17 sense with which other enactments, not cast in technical language, are to be read. Nor does it assume that  
18 offenders against the law carefully read the penal [349 U.S. 81, 84] code before they embark on crime. It merely  
19 means that if Congress does not fix the punishment for a federal offense clearly and without ambiguity, doubt  
20 will be resolved against turning a single transaction into multiple offenses, when we have no more to go on  
21 than the present case furnishes."  
22 [Bell v. United States, 349 U.S. 81 (1955)]

23 18. When Congress intends, by one of its Acts, to supersede the police powers of a state of the Union, it must do so very  
24 clearly.

25 "If Congress is authorized to act in a field, it should manifest its intention clearly. It will not be presumed that a  
26 federal statute was intended to supersede the exercise of the power of the state unless there is a clear  
27 manifestation of intention to do so. The exercise of federal supremacy is not lightly to be presumed."  
28 [Schwartz v. Texas, 344 U.S. 199, 202-203 (1952)]

29 19. There are no exceptions to the above rules. However, there are cases where the "common definition" or "ordinary  
30 definition" of a term can and should be applied, but ONLY where a statutory definition is NOT provided that might  
31 supersede the ordinary definition. See:  
32 19.1. Crane v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 331 U.S. 1, 6 (1947) , Malat v. Riddell, 383 U.S. 569, 571 (1966);

33 "[T]he words of statutes--including revenue acts--should be interpreted where possible in their ordinary,  
34 everyday senses."  
35 [Crane v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 331 U.S. 1, 6 (1947), Malat v. Riddell, 383 U.S. 569, 571 (1966)]

36 19.2. Commissioner v. Soliman, 506 U.S. 168, 174 (1993) ;

37 "In interpreting the meaning of the words in a revenue Act, we look to the 'ordinary, everyday senses' of the  
38 words."  
39 [Commissioner v. Soliman, 506 U.S. 168, 174 (1993)]

40 19.3. Helvering v. Horst, 311 U.S. 112, 118 (1940) ; Old Colony R. Co. v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 248 U.S.  
41 552, 560 (1932)

42 "Common understanding and experience are the touchstones for the interpretation of the revenue laws."  
43 [Helvering v. Horst, 311 U.S. 112, 118 (1940); Old Colony R. Co. v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, 248 U.S.  
44 552, 560 (1932)]

45 20. We must ALWAYS remember that the fundamental purpose of law is "the definition and limitation of power":

46 "When we consider the nature and theory of our institutions of government, the principles  
47 upon which they are supposed to rest, and review the history of their development, we are  
48 constrained to conclude that they do not mean to leave room for the play and action of purely  
49 personal and arbitrary power. Sovereignty itself is, of course, not subject to law, for it is  
50 the author and source of law; but in our system, while sovereign powers are delegated to  
51 the agencies of government, sovereignty itself remains with the people, by whom and for  
52 whom all government exists and acts. And the law is the definition and limitation of  
53 power."

1 *From Marbury v. Madison to the present day, no utterance of this Court has intimated a doubt that in its operation*  
2 *on the people, by whom and for whom it was established, the national government is a government of enumerated*  
3 *powers, the exercise of which is restricted to the use of means appropriate and plainly adapted to constitutional*  
4 *ends, and which are "not prohibited, but consist with the letter and spirit of the Constitution."*

5 *The powers delegated by the people to their agents are not enlarged by the expansion of the domain within which*  
6 *they are exercised. When the restriction on the exercise of a particular power by a particular agent is ascertained,*  
7 *that is an end of the question.*

8 *To hold otherwise is to overthrow the basis of our constitutional law, and moreover, in effect, to reassert the*  
9 *proposition that the states, and not the people, created the government.*

10 *It is again to antagonize Chief Justice Marshall, when he said:*

11 *The government of the Union, then (whatever may be the influence of this fact on the case),*  
12 *is emphatically and truly a government of the people. In form and in substance, it emanates*  
13 *from them. Its powers are granted by them, and are to be exercised directly on them and for*  
14 *their benefit. This government is acknowledged by all to be one of enumerated powers.*

15 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901) ]*

## 16 **12.8 Presumptions about the Meaning of Terms**

17 My religious beliefs do NOT allow me to “presume” anything, or to encourage or allow others to make presumptions.

18 ***“But the person who does anything presumptuously, whether he is native-born or a stranger, that one brings***  
19 ***reproach on the Lord, and he shall be cut off from among his people.”***  
20 *[Numbers 15:30, Bible, NKJV]*

21 Consonant with the above, I have a mandate from my God to define all the words that I use and that anyone else might use  
22 against me. The following table provides default definitions for all key “words of art” that both the Government opponent  
23 and the Court are likely to use in order to destroy and undermine my rights throughout this proceeding.

### 24 **12.8.1 Meaning of specific terms**

25 All terms used in this document shall have the meanings defined in the following. Where there is a conflict, the lowest  
26 numbered item shall take precedent:

- 27 1. *SEDM Disclaimer*, Section 4: Meaning of Words  
28 <https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>
- 29 2. *Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities*, Litigation Tool #10.018, Section 1  
30 <https://sedm.org/Litigation/LitIndex.htm>

31 This section is a defense against the following fraudulent tactics by those in government:

- 32 1. [Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4: Willful Government Deception and Propaganda](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hPWMfa_oD-w)  
33 [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hPWMfa\\_oD-w](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hPWMfa_oD-w)
- 34 2. [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf)  
35 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>
- 36 3. [Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf)  
37 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Presumption.pdf>
- 38 4. [The Beginning of Wisdom is to Call Things By Their Proper Names](https://youtu.be/FXZSEHVtWQE), Stefan Molyneux  
39 <https://youtu.be/FXZSEHVtWQE>
- 40 5. [Mirror Image Rule, Mark De Angelis \(law professor\)](http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w)  
41 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>

42 The biblical reason for this section is explained in the following videos:

1. [Oreilly Factor](https://sedm.org/Media/20150408_1958-The_O'Reilly_Factor-Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4), April 8, 2015, John Piper of the Oklahoma Wesleyan University  
[https://sedm.org/Media/20150408\\_1958-The\\_O'Reilly\\_Factor-Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4](https://sedm.org/Media/20150408_1958-The_O'Reilly_Factor-Dealing%20with%20slanderous%20liberals%20biblically-Everett%20Piper.mp4)
2. [Overcoming the World 2014 Conference: Against the World](#), Ligonier Ministries. [Click here](#) for original source, minutes 15-24.  
<https://sedm.org/Media/Ligioneer-OvercomingTheWorld2014-Against%20the%20World-15-24-Language.mp4>
3. [Kingdom Bible Studies, Lesson 1: WHO'S WHO?-The Correct Meaning of Names](#), [Sheldon Emry Memorial Library](#)  
<https://sheldonemrylibrary.famguardian.org/BibleStudyCourses/KBS-1.pdf>
4. [Kingdom Bible Studies, Lesson 2: WHO's WHO?-Understanding Word Meanings](#), [Sheldon Emry Memorial Library](#)  
<https://sheldonemrylibrary.famguardian.org/BibleStudyCourses/KBS-2.pdf>
5. [Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 1](#), Sheldon Emry  
<http://sheldonemrylibrary.famguardian.org/CassetteTapedMessages/1976/7603a.mp3>
6. [Words are Our Enemies' Weapons, Part 2](#), Sheldon Emry  
<http://sheldonemrylibrary.famguardian.org/CassetteTapedMessages/1976/7603b.mp3>
7. [Roman Catholicism and the Battle Over Words](#), Ligonier Ministries  
<https://youtu.be/uxmEK1RGJQc>
8. [The Keys to Freedom](#), Bob Hamp  
<https://youtu.be/rYIDRxDU5mw>

The legal purpose of these definitions is to prevent [GOVERNMENT crime](#) using words:

[Word Crimes](#), Al Yankovic  
<https://youtu.be/8Gv0H-vPoDc>

The definitions in this section are MANDATORY in any interaction between either the government or any of its agents or officers and any agent or member of this ministry. The reasons why this MUST be the case are described in:

[Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.3 through 5.8](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

### 12.8.1.1 Human

The word "human" means a man or woman above the age of majority, which we regard as 18 years of age. Anyone below the age of 18 is considered a "child" rather than a "human".

### 12.8.1.2 “Should”, “Shall”, “Must”, “We Recommend”

All use of the words "should", "shall", "must", or "we recommend" on this website or in any of the interactions of this ministry with the public shall mean "may at your choice and discretion". This is similar to the government's use of the same words. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014](#), Sections 12.4.13, 12.4.17, 12.4.19, and 12.4.26 for further details.

### 12.8.1.3 Private

The word "[private](#)" when it appears in front of other entity names such as "[person](#)", "[individual](#)", "business", "[employee](#)", "[employer](#)", etc. shall imply that the entity is:

1. In possession of absolute, exclusive ownership and control over their own labor, body, and all their property. In Roman Law this was called "[dominium](#)".
2. On [an EQUAL rather than inferior relationship to government in court](#). This means that they have no obligations to any government OTHER than possibly the duty to serve on jury and vote upon voluntary acceptance of the obligations of the civil status of "citizen" (and the [DOMICILE](#) that creates it). Otherwise, they are entirely free and unregulated unless and until they INJURE the equal rights of another under the common law.
3. A "nonresident" in relation to the state and federal government.

- 1 4. Not a PUBLIC entity defined within any state or federal statutory law. This includes but is not limited to statutory  
2 "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.  
3 5. Not engaged in a public office, "trade or business" (per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)). Such offices include but are not  
4 limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.

5 *"PRIVATE PERSON. An individual who is not the incumbent of an office."  
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1359]*

- 7 6. Not consenting to contract with or acquire any public status, public privilege, or public right under any state or federal  
8 franchise. For instance, the phrase "private employee" means a common law worker that is NOT the statutory  
9 "employee" defined within 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) or 26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1 or any other federal or state law or statute.  
10 7. Not sharing ownership or control of their body or property with anyone, and especially a government. In other words:  
11 7.1. Ownership is not "qualified" but "absolute".  
12 7.2. There are not moieties between them and the government.  
13 7.3. The government has no usufructs over any of their property.  
14 8. Not subject to civil enforcement or regulation of any kind, except AFTER an injury to the equal rights of others has  
15 occurred. Preventive rather than corrective regulation is an unlawful taking of property according to the Fifth  
16 Amendment takings clause.  
17 9. Not "privileged" or party to a franchise of any kind:

18 *"PRIVILEGE. "A right, power, franchise, or immunity held by a person or class, against or beyond the course  
19 of the law. [ . . . ] That which releases one from the performance of a duty or obligation, or exempts one from a  
20 liability which he would otherwise be required to perform, or sustain in common [common law] with all other  
21 persons. State v. Grosnickle, 189 Wis. 17, 206 N.W. 895, 896. A peculiar advantage, exemption, or immunity.  
22 Sacramento Orphanage & Children's Home v. Chambers, 25 Cal.App. 536, 144 P. 317, 319.  
23 [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 1359-1360]*

24  
25 *"Is it a franchise? A franchise is said to be a right reserved to the people by the constitution, as the elective  
26 franchise. Again, it is said to be a privilege conferred by grant from government, and vested in one or more  
27 individuals, as a public office. Corporations, or bodies politic are the most usual franchises known to our laws.  
28 In England they are very numerous, and are defined to be royal privileges in the hands of a subject. An  
29 information will lie in many cases growing out of these grants, especially where corporations are concerned, as  
30 by the statute of 9 Anne, ch. 20, and in which the public have an interest. In 1 Strange R. ( The King v. Sir William  
31 Louthier,) it was held that an information of this kind did not lie in the case of private rights, where no franchise  
32 of the crown has been invaded.*

33 *If this is so--if in England a privilege existing in a subject, which the king alone could grant, constitutes it a  
34 franchise--in this country, under our institutions, a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which could not be  
35 exercised without a legislative grant, would also be a franchise."  
36 [People v. Ridgley, 21 Ill. 65, 1859 WL 6687, 11 Peck 65 (Ill., 1859)]*

- 37 10. The equivalent to a common law or Constitutional "person" who retains all of their common law and  
38 Constitutional protections and waives none.

39 *"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have  
40 been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions  
41 from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally  
42 signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or  
43 class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon  
44 any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to  
45 enjoy some particular advantage or exemption. "*

46 *[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10; SOURCE:  
47 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)  
48 ]*

49 *See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,  
50 "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History,  
51 Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.*

52 Every attempt by anyone in government to alienate rights that the Declaration of Independence says are UNALIENABLE  
53 shall also be treated as "PRIVATE BUSINESS ACTIVITY" that cannot be protected by sovereign, official, or judicial

1 immunity. So called "government" cannot make a [profitable business or franchise](#) out of alienating inalienable rights without  
2 ceasing to be a classical/de jure government and instead becoming in effect an [economic terrorist and de facto government](#)  
3 [in violation of Article 4, Section 4.](#)

4 "No servant [or government or biological person] can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love  
5 the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon  
6 [government]."  
7 [[Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV]

#### 8 **12.8.1.4 Government**

9 The term "government" is defined to include that group of people dedicated to the protection of purely and exclusively  
10 PRIVATE RIGHTS and PRIVATE PROPERTY that are absolutely and exclusively owned by a truly free and sovereign  
11 human being who is EQUAL to the government in the eyes of the law per the Declaration of Independence. It excludes the  
12 protection of [PUBLIC rights or PUBLIC privileges \(franchises, Form #05.030\)](#) and [collective rights \(Form #12.024\)](#) because  
13 of the tendency to subordinate PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights due to the CRIMINAL conflict of financial interest on the  
14 part of those in the alleged "government" (18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §§144, and 455). See [Separation Between Public and](#)  
15 [Private Course, Form #12.025](#) for the distinctions between PUBLIC and PRIVATE.

16 "As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be  
17 exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer. [1]  
18 Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of  
19 government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under  
20 every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain  
21 from a discharge of their trusts. [2] That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political  
22 entity on whose behalf he or she serves. [3] and owes a fiduciary duty to the public. [4] It has been said that  
23 the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual. Furthermore,  
24 it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence  
25 and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy. [5]"  
26 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

---

#### 28 FOOTNOTES:

29 [1] *State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan*, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; *Jersey City v. Hague*, 18 N.J. 584,  
30 115 A.2d. 8.

31 [2] *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk*, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in  
32 public trust. *Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist)*, 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117  
33 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and *revd on other grounds* 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

34 [3] *Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc.*, 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st  
35 Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

36 [4] *United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill)*, 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98  
37 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108  
38 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by *United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa)* 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded  
39 by statute on other grounds as stated in *United States v. Little (CA5 Miss)* 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting  
40 authorities on other grounds noted in *United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass)*, 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv.  
41 1223).

42 [5] *Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane*, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist)  
43 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

44 [6] *Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App)*, 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh  
45 den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

46 Anything done CIVILLY for the benefit of those working IN the government at the [involuntary, enforced, coerced, or](#)  
47 [compelled \(Form #05.003\)](#) expense of PRIVATE free humans is classified as [DE FACTO \(Form #05.043\)](#), non-  
48 governmental, PRIVATE business activity beyond the core purpose of government that cannot and should not be protected  
49 by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity. [Click here \(Form #11.401\)](#) for a detailed exposition of ALL of the illegal methods  
50 of enforcement (Form #05.032) and [duress \(Form #02.005\)](#). "Duress" as used here INCLUDES:

1. Any type of [LEGAL DECEPTION, Form #05.014](#).
2. Every attempt to insulate government workers from responsibility or accountability for their false or misleading statements ([Form #05.014](#) and [Form #12.021 Video 4](#)), forms, or publications ([Form #05.007](#) and [Form #12.023](#)).
3. Every attempt to offer or enforce civil franchise statutes against anyone OTHER than public officers ALREADY in the government. Civil franchises cannot and should not be used to CREATE new public offices, but to add duties to EXISTING public officers who are ALREADY lawfully elected or appointed.. See [Form #05.030](#).
4. Every attempt to commit identity theft by legally kidnapping [CONSTITUTIONAL state domiciled parties](#) onto federal territory or into the "United States" federal corporation as public officers. [Form #05.046](#).
5. Every attempt to offer or enforce any kind of franchise within a CONSTITUTIONAL state. See [Form #05.030](#).
6. Every attempt to entice people to give up an inalienable CONSTITUTIONAL right in exchange for a franchise privilege. See [Form #05.030](#).
7. Every attempt to use the police to enforce civil franchises or civil penalties. Police power can be lawfully used ONLY to enforce the criminal law. Any other use, and especially for revenue collection, is akin to sticking people up at gunpoint. See [Form #12.022](#).
8. Every attempt at CIVIL asset forfeiture to police in the conduct of CRIMINAL enforcement. This merely creates a criminal conflict of interest in police and makes them into CIVIL revenue collectors who seek primarily their own enrichment. See [Form #12.022](#).
9. Every attempt to compel or penalize anyone to declare a specific civil status on a government form that is signed under penalty of perjury. That is criminal witness tampering and the IRS does it all the time.
10. Every attempt to call something voluntary and yet to refuse to offer forms and procedures to unvolunteer. This is criminal FRAUD. Congressmen call income taxes voluntary all the time but the IRS refuses to even recognize or help anyone who is a "nontaxpayer". See [Exhibit #05.051](#).

All of the above instances of duress place personal interest in direct conflict with obedience to [REAL law, Form #05.048](#). They are the main source of [government corruption \(Form #11.401\)](#) in the present [de facto system \(Form #05.043\)](#). The only type of enforcement by a DE JURE government that can or should be compelled and lawful is CRIMINAL or COMMON LAW enforcement where a SPECIFIC private human has been injured, not [CIVIL statutory enforcement \(a franchise, Form #05.030\)](#). Under the State Action Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, everyone who is the target of CIVIL enforcement is, by definition a public officer or agent in the government and Christians are forbidden by the Bible from becoming such public officers. [Form #13.007](#).

Every type of DE JURE CIVIL governmental service or regulation MUST be voluntary and ALL must be offered the right to NOT participate on every governmental form that administers such a CIVIL program. It shall mandatorily, publicly, and NOTORIOUSLY be enforced and prosecuted as a crime NOT to offer the right to NOT PARTICIPATE in any CIVIL STATUTORY activity of government or to call a service "VOLUNTARY" but actively interfere with and/or persecute those who REFUSE to volunteer or INSIST on unvolunteering. All statements by any government actor or government form or publication relating to the right to volunteer shall be treated as statements under penalty of perjury for which the head of the governmental department shall be help PERSONALLY liable if false. EVERY CIVIL "benefit" or activity offered by any government MUST identify at the beginning of ever law creating the program that the program is VOLUNTARY and HOW specifically to UNVOLUNTEER or quit the program. Any violation of these rules makes the activity NON-GOVERNMENTAL in nature AND makes those offering the program into a [DE FACTO government \(Form #05.043\)](#). The Declaration of Independence says that all "just powers" of government derive from the CONSENT of those governed. Any attempt to [CIVILLY enforce](#) MUST be preceded by an explicit written attempt to procure consent, to not punish those who DO NOT consent, and to not PRESUME consent by virtue of even submitting a government form that does not IDENTIFY that submission of the form is an IMPLIED [act of consent \(Form #05.003\)](#). This ensures "justice" in a constitutional sense, which is [legally defined as "the right to be left alone"](#). For the purposes of this website, those who do not consent to ANYTHING civil are referred to ["non-resident non-persons" \(Form #05.020\)](#). An example of such a human would be a devout Christian who is acting in complete obedience to the word of God in all their interactions with anyone and everyone in government. Any attempt by a PRIVATE human to consent to any [CIVIL STATUTORY offering by any government \(a franchise, Form #05.030\)](#) is a violation of their [delegation of authority order from God \(Form #13.007\)](#) that places them OUTSIDE the protection of God under the Bible.

Under this legal definition of "government" the IDEAL and DE JURE government is one that:

1. The States cannot offer THEIR taxable franchises within federal territory and the FEDERAL government may not establish taxable franchises within the territorial borders of the states.

- 1 2. Has the administrative burden of proof IN WRITING to prove to a common law jury of your peers that you  
2 CONSENTED in writing to the CIVIL service or offering before they may COMMENCE administrative enforcement  
3 of any kind against you. Such administrative enforcement includes, but is not limited to administrative liens,  
4 administrative levies, administrative summons, or contacting third parties about you. This ensures that you CANNOT  
5 become the unlawful victim of a [USUALLY FALSE PRESUMPTION \(Form #05.017\)](#) about your [CIVIL STATUS](#)  
6 [\(Form #13.008\)](#) that ultimately leads to [CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT \(Form #05.046\)](#). The decision maker on  
7 whether you have CONSENTED should NOT be anyone in the AGENCY that administers the service or benefit and  
8 should NEVER be ADMINISTRATIVE. It should be JUDICIAL.
- 9 3. Judges making decisions about the payment of any CIVIL SERVICE fee may NOT participate in ANY of the  
10 programs they are deciding on and may NOT be "taxpayers" under the I.R.C. Subtitle A Income tax. This creates a  
11 criminal financial conflict of interest that denies due process to all those who are targeted for enforcement. This sort of  
12 corruption was abused to unlawfully expand the income tax and the Social Security program OUTSIDE of their [lawful](#)  
13 [territorial extent \(Form #05.018\)](#). See [Lucas v. Earl, 281 U.S. 111 \(1930\)](#), [O'Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277](#)  
14 [\(1939\)](#) and later in [Hatter v. U.S., 532 U.S. 557 \(2001\)](#).
- 15 4. EVERY CIVIL service offered by any government MUST be subject to choice and competition, in order to ensure  
16 accountability and efficiency in delivering the service. This INCLUDES the minting of substance based currency. The  
17 government should NOT have a monopoly on ANY service, including money or even the postal service. All such  
18 monopolies are inevitably abused to institute duress and destroy the autonomy and sovereignty and EQUALTY of  
19 everyone else.
- 20 5. CANNOT "bundle" any service with any other in order to FORCE you to buy MORE services than you want.  
21 Bundling removes choice and autonomy and constitutes biblical "usury". For instance, it CANNOT:  
22 5.1. Use "driver licensing" to FORCE people to sign up for Social Security by forcing them to provide a "franchise  
23 license number" called an SSN or TIN in order to procure the PRIVILEGE of "driving", meaning using the  
24 commercial roadways FOR HIRE and at a profit.  
25 5.2. Revoke driver licenses as a method of enforcing ANY OTHER franchise or commercial obligation, including but  
26 not limited to child support, taxes, etc.  
27 5.3. Use funds from ONE program to "prop up" or support another. For instance, they cannot use Social Security as a  
28 way to recruit "taxpayers" of other services or the income tax. This ensures that EVERY PROGRAM stands on  
29 its own two feet and ensures that those paying for one program do not have to subsidize failing OTHER programs  
30 that are not self-supporting. It also ensures that the government MUST follow the SAME free market rules that  
31 every other business must follow for any of the CIVIL services it competes with other businesses to deliver.  
32 5.4. Piggyback STATE income taxes onto FEDERAL income taxes, make the FEDERAL government the tax  
33 collector for STATE TAXES, or the STATES into tax collectors for the FEDERAL government.
- 34 6. Can lawfully enforce the CRIMINAL laws without your express consent.
- 35 7. Can lawfully COMPEL you to pay for BASIC SERVICES of the courts, jails, military, and ROADS and NO  
36 OTHERS. EVERYONE pays the same EQUAL amount for these services.
- 37 8. Sends you an ITEMIZED annual bill for CIVIL services that you have contracted in writing to procure. That bill  
38 should include a signed copy of your consent for EACH individual CIVIL service or "social insurance". Such "social  
39 services" include anything that costs the government money to provide BEYOND the BASIC SERVICES, such as  
40 health insurance, health care, Social Security, Medicare, etc.
- 41 9. If you do not pay the ITEMIZED annual bill for the services you EXPRESSLY consented to, the government should  
42 have the right to collect ITS obligations the SAME way as any OTHER PRIVATE human. That means they can  
43 administratively lien your real or personal property, but ONLY if YOU can do the same thing to THEM for services or  
44 property THEY have procured from you either voluntarily or involuntarily. Otherwise, they must go to court IN  
45 EQUITY to collect, and MUST produce evidence of consent to EACH service they seek payment or collection for. In  
46 other words, they have to follow the SAME rules as every private human for the collection of CIVIL obligations that  
47 are in default. Otherwise, they have superior or supernatural powers and become a pagan deity and you become the  
48 compelled WORSHIPPER of that pagan deity. See [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#) for  
49 details on all the BAD things that happen by turning government into such a CIVIL RELIGION.

50 Jesus described the above de jure government as follows. He is implying that Christians cannot consent to any government  
51 that rules from above or has superior or supernatural powers in relation to biological humans. In other words, the government  
52 Christians adopt or participate in or subsidize CANNOT function as a religion as described in [Socialism: The New American](#)  
53 [Civil Religion, Form #05.016](#):

54 *"You know that the rulers of the Gentiles [unbelievers] lord it over them [govern from ABOVE as pagan idols],*  
55 *and those who are great exercise authority over them [supernatural powers that are the object of idol worship].*  
56 *Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant [serve*

1 *the sovereign people from BELOW rather than rule from above]. And whoever desires to be first among you, let*  
2 *him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom*  
3 *for many.”*  
4 [[Matt. 20:25-28](#), Bible, NKJV]

5 For documentation on HOW to implement the above IDEAL or DE JURE government by making MINOR changes to existing  
6 foundational documents of the present government such as the Constitution, see:

[Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation, Form #13.002](#)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/SGFArtOfConfed.pdf>

### 7 **12.8.1.5 Civil Status**

8 The term "[civil status](#)" describes the process by which human beings become “persons” under civil statutory law. It is what  
9 the courts call a “[res](#)” which gives them civil control over you under one of three different systems of civil law. Civil status  
10 is VERY important, because it is the source of civil statutory jurisdiction of courts over you and their right to “personal  
11 jurisdiction” over you. It also describes how your actions affect “choice of law” and your “status” in any court cases you  
12 bring. Human beings who are “sovereign” in fact:

- 13 1. Have no “[civil status](#)” under statutory law.
- 14 2. Only have a “[civil status](#)” under the constitution and the common law.
- 15 3. Are not party to the “social compact”, but “foreigners” among citizens. The Law of Nations, Book 1, Section 213 calls  
16 them “inhabitants”.
- 17 4. Are not privileged “aliens”.
- 18 5. Participate in NO government franchises or privileges, but instead reserve all their PRIVATE, UNALIENABLE rights  
19 (Form #12.038) and thereby remain exclusively private. See Form #05.030.
- 20 6. Were described as “idiots” under early Greek law. See:

[Are You an “Idiot”?](#), Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)  
<https://sedm.org/are-you-an-idiot-we-are/>

- 21 7. Understand the distinctions between PUBLIC and PRIVATE and maintain absolute separation between the two in all  
22 their interactions with any so-called “government”. They ensure that all of their property remains absolutely owned and  
23 exclusively private. Thus, they can control and dictate all uses and everyone who wants to take or control it. See:

[Separation Between Public and Private Course](#), Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

- 24 8. Civilly govern themselves without external interference, except possibly of common law and criminal courts.
- 25 9. Replace the civil statutory protection franchise with private contracts and franchises of their own for everyone they do  
26 business with, thus rendering “civil services” on the part of organized governments irrelevant and unnecessary. For a  
27 definition of “civil services”, see the definition in our Disclaimer, Section 4. In that sense they have FIRED the  
28 government from a civil perspective and retain all of their God given inalienable rights. All rights reserved, U.C.C.  
29 §1-308.
- 30 10. Are governed mainly by the “civil laws” found in the Holy Bible. This is a protected First Amendment right to practice  
31 their religion.

[Laws of the Bible](#), Litigation Tool #09.001  
<https://sedm.org/Litigation/09-Reference/LawsOfTheBible.pdf>

32 You cannot have a “[civil status](#)” under the laws of a place WITHOUT at least one of the following conditions:

- 33 1. A physical presence in that place. The status would be under the COMMON law. Common law is based on physical  
34 location of people on land rather than their statutory status.
- 35 2. CONSENSUALLY doing business in that place. The status would be under the common law. See the Foreign  
36 Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 and International Shoe Co. v. Washington, 326 U.S. 310 (1945).
- 37 3. A domicile in that place. This would be a status under the civil statutes of that place. See Federal Rule of Civil  
38 Procedure 17(a).
- 39 4. CONSENSUALLY representing an artificial entity (a legal fiction) that has a domicile in that place. This would be a  
40 status under the civil statutes of that place. See Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).

1 5. Consenting to a civil status under the laws of that place. Anything done consensually cannot form the basis for an  
2 injury in a court of law. Such consent is usually manifested by filling out a government form identifying yourself with  
3 a specific statutory status, such as a W-4, 1040, driver license application, etc. This is covered in:

*Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course*, Form #12.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 If any of the above rules are violated, you are a victim of criminal identity theft:

*Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

5 "civil status" is further discussed in:

- 6 1. *Civil Status* (important!), SEDM -Article under "Litigation->Civil Status (important!) on the SEDM menus  
7 <https://sedm.org/litigation-main/civil-status/>
- 8 2. *Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status*, Form #13.008  
9 <https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>
- 10 3. *Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042-SEDM  
11 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StrawMan.pdf>
- 12 4. *Legal Fictions*, Form #09.071-SEDM  
13 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/LegalFictions.pdf>

#### 14 **12.8.1.6 Civil Service**

15 The term "civil service" or "civil service fee" relates to any and all activities of "government" OTHER than:

- 16 1. Police.
- 17 2. Military.
- 18 3. Jails.
- 19 4. Criminal court.
- 20 5. Common law court.

21 "civil service" and "civil service fee" includes any attempt or act to:

- 22 1. Establish or enforce a [domicile \(Form #05.002\)](#)
- 23 2. Procure [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) of any kind to alienate rights that are supposed to be INALIENABLE per the  
24 Declaration of Independence.
- 25 3. PRESUME [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) to surrender INALIENABLE PRIVATE RIGHTS by virtue of submitting,  
26 accepting, or receiving any application for a government benefit, license, or franchise. See [Form #12.023](#).
- 27 4. Convert PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC property, PUBLIC offices, or excise taxable franchises.  
28 See [Form #12.025](#). Government's FIRST and most important duty is to at all times maintain TOTAL separation  
29 between PRIVATE and PUBLIC and NEVER to allow them to convert one to another. Every attempt to convert one to  
30 the other represents a criminal financial conflict of interest that turns the PUBLIC trust into a SHAM trust.
- 31 5. Offer or enforce the civil statutory code.
- 32 6. Offer or enforce [civil franchises \(see Form #05.030\)](#)

#### 33 **12.8.1.7 Common Law**

34 The term "common law" means procedures and policies used in constitutional courts in the JUDICIAL branch to provide  
35 protection for absolutely owned, constitutionally protected PRIVATE RIGHTS and PRIVATE PROPERTY of a human being  
36 who has accepted no franchises or privileges and therefore who is not subject to civil statutes, not domiciled in the forum,  
37 and who reserves all rights. These procedures may not be exercised in "legislative franchise courts" in the LEGISLATIVE or  
38 EXECUTIVE Branch which manage and adjudicate disputes over federal property, franchises, privileges, and "benefits". In  
39 the words of the U.S. Supreme Court, these organic rights are "self-executing" and not government created or owned. They  
40 may therefore NOT be limited, restrained, taxed, or regulated by statute:

1 The design of the Fourteenth Amendment has proved significant also in maintaining the traditional separation of  
2 powers 524\*524 between Congress and the Judiciary. **The first eight Amendments to the Constitution set forth**  
3 **self-executing prohibitions on governmental action, and this Court has had primary authority to**  
4 **interpret those prohibitions.** The Bingham draft, some thought, departed from that tradition by vesting in  
5 Congress primary power to interpret and elaborate on the meaning of the new Amendment through legislation.  
6 Under it, "Congress, and not the courts, was to judge whether or not any of the privileges or immunities were not  
7 secured to citizens in the several States." Flack, *supra*, at 64. While this separation-of-powers aspect did not  
8 occasion the widespread resistance which was caused by the proposal's threat to the federal balance, it  
9 nonetheless attracted the attention of various Members. See Cong. Globe, 39th Cong., 1st Sess., at 1064  
10 (statement of Rep. Hale) (noting that Bill of Rights, unlike the Bingham proposal, "**provide[s] safeguards to be**  
11 **enforced by the courts, and not to be exercised by the Legislature**"); *id.*, at App. 133 (statement of Rep. Rogers)  
12 (prior to Bingham proposal it "was left entirely for the courts . . . to enforce the privileges and immunities of the  
13 citizens"). As enacted, the Fourteenth Amendment confers substantive rights against the States which, like the  
14 provisions of the Bill of Rights, are self-executing. Cf. *South Carolina v. Katzenbach*, 383 U. S., at 325 (discussing  
15 Fifteenth Amendment). The power to interpret the Constitution in a case or controversy remains in the Judiciary.  
16 [*City of Boerne v. Flores*, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]

17 It is the duty of all CONSTITUTIONAL courts in the JUDICIAL branch to provide remedy for the protection of such rights  
18 when violated, even if there is no statute authorizing a remedy. This is a consequence of the oath that all judges IN  
19 CONSTITUTIONAL COURTS take to "support and defend the constitution against all enemies, foreign and domestic",  
20 whether state or federal. Franchise judges in the LEGISLATIVE or EXECUTIVE branch don't have to take this oath and  
21 often ACTIVELY INTERFERE with any attempt by private litigants to invoke or enforce constitutional rights. That sort of  
22 behavior would be TREASON in a CONSTITUTIONAL court. Franchise courts act in essence as binding arbitration boards  
23 for people in temporary possession, custody, or control of absolutely owned government property which is dispensed with  
24 legal strings attached called "franchises". These courts preside by the CONSENT of those who accept the property or "benefit"  
25 that the franchise court is charged with managing, such as "licenses", "permits", or government "benefits". Examples of  
26 "legislative franchise courts" include:

- 27 1. Traffic court.
- 28 2. Family court.
- 29 3. Tax Court (see 26 U.S.C. §7441).

30 For a detailed exposition of exactly how government franchises and franchise courts operate, see:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 Rights are property and protecting and enforcing them is an action to protect PRIVATE property in the case of  
32 CONSTITUTIONAL rights recognized but not created by the Bill of Rights. In providing judicial remedy absent statutes,  
33 the courts in effect are DEFINING the common law, because statutes CANNOT define or limit such rights:

34 "*Under basic rules of construction, statutory laws enacted by legislative bodies cannot impair rights given under*  
35 *a constitution. 194 B.R. at 925. "*  
36 [*In re Young*, 235 B.R. 666 (Bankr.M.D.Fla., 1999)]

37 "*The very purpose of a Bill of Rights was to withdraw certain subjects from the vicissitudes of political*  
38 *controversy, to place them beyond the reach of majorities [within juries] and officials [and CIVIL STATUTES,*  
39 *Form #05.037] and to establish them as legal principles to be applied by the courts [using the COMMON LAW*  
40 *rather than CIVIL STATUTES, Form #05.037]. One's right to life, liberty, and property, to free speech, a free*  
41 *press, freedom of worship and assembly, and other fundamental rights may not be submitted to vote [of a JURY*  
42 *OR an ELECTOR]; they depend on the outcome of no elections."*  
43 [*West Virginia Bd. of Ed. v. Barnett*, 319 U.S. 624, 638 (1943); SOURCE:  
44 [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=8030119134463419441](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=8030119134463419441)]

45 Based on the above, anything licensed, taxed, requiring a "permit", denied (the essence of ownership is the right to exclude  
46 and control the use of), or regulated by civil statute or which may be voted on by a jury or an elector or which is created or  
47 enforced by statute is NOT a CONSTITUTIONAL or a PRIVATE right and is not the proper subject of the common law.  
48 Further, anyone who tries to convince you that there IS no such thing as the common law in the context of  
49 CONSTITUTIONAL rights, or that common law proceedings can and do involve STATUTORY remedies is engaging in a  
50 conspiracy to DESTROY all of your private rights and private property. This is proven in:

1 A failure or refusal by a judge in the judicial department to provide CONSTITUTIONAL remedy for absolutely owned  
2 PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights is therefore, in fact and in deed:

- 3 1. An attempt to accomplish the OPPOSITE purpose for why government was created, which was to protect PRIVATE  
4 property and PRIVATE rights.
- 5 2. An attempt to denigrate, demoralize, oppress, and enslave (Thirteenth Amendment) litigants before them who are  
6 litigating against any government for a violation of those rights.
- 7 3. An attempt to maliciously abuse legal process to institute peonage and slavery in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1589.
- 8 4. A selective REPEAL of a portion of the CONSTITUTIONAL common law.
- 9 5. A selective REPEAL of the portion of the Bill of Rights that forms the STANDING of the party to sue in court.
- 10 6. A violation of the judicial oath to support and defend the Constitution against all enemies, foreign and domestic.
- 11 7. Treason punishable by death under 18 U.S.C. §2381.
- 12 8. A violation of the Separation of Powers Doctrine, because by SELECTIVELY REPEALING a portion of the  
13 constitution or constitutional common law, they in effect are acting in a “legislative capacity” as a member of the  
14 Legislative or Executive Branch, not as judges.<sup>111</sup>
- 15 9. Destroying ANY and ALL possibility of freedom or liberty itself, according to the man who DESIGNED the three-  
16 branch system of Republic Government and Separation of Powers:

17 “When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,  
18 there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact  
19 tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.

20 Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it  
21 joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge  
22 would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and  
23 oppression [sound familiar?].

24 There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the  
25 people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of  
26 trying the causes of individuals.”

27 [. . .]

28 In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,  
29 as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may  
30 plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,  
31 every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions.”

32 [The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;  
33 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]

34 Further, Congress can only regulate or tax PRIVILEGES or PUBLIC rights that it created by statute, not PRIVATE rights  
35 recognized but not created by the Constitution.

36 Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress [PUBLIC  
37 RIGHTS] and other [PRIVATE] rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition  
38 of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution.  
39 Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by  
40 the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is  
41 designed to guard against “encroachment or aggrandizement” by Congress at the expense of the other  
42 branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a  
43 statutory right [a “privilege” or “public right” in this case, such as a “trade or business”], it clearly has the  
44 discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it  
45 may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created  
46 to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect  
47 the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has  
48 created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional  
49 creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the

<sup>111</sup> See: *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 *Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it*  
2 *has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United*  
3 *States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.*  
4 [*Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)*]

5 For more details on the CIVIL (not CRIMINAL, but CIVIL) power to tax or regulate only public rights (public property) that  
6 Congress created by statute and therefore ABSOLUTELY OWNS and CONTROLS as property, see:

*Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

7 The basic rules of the common law are documented in the following exemplary books published near the turn of the Twentieth  
8 Century and many others, and thus are WRITTEN. These rules have not been REPEALED, but rather fallen out of use  
9 because of censorship by covetous Pharisee lawyers trying to convert ALL property to government property so they could  
10 STEAL it and harvest it for their personal benefit<sup>112</sup>:

- 11 1. *Handbook of Common Law Pleading*, Benjamin Shipman (48 MB)-  
12 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Hand\\_book\\_of\\_Common\\_law\\_Pleading.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Hand_book_of_Common_law_Pleading.pdf)
- 13 2. *Handbook of Common Law Pleading*, Joseph Koeffler (4.8 MB).  
14 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/CL\\_Pleading.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/CL_Pleading.pdf)
- 15 3. *Principles of Common Law Pleading*, John McKelvey (3.5 MB)  
16 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Principles\\_of\\_Common\\_law\\_Pleading.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Principles_of_Common_law_Pleading.pdf)
- 17 4. *Pleadings and Practice in Actions At Common Law*, Martin Burks (90.3 MB)  
18 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Pleading\\_and\\_Practice\\_in\\_Actions\\_at\\_Comm.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/CommonLawPractice/Pleading_and_Practice_in_Actions_at_Comm.pdf)

19 In addition to the above generally accepted rules, those owning the PRIVATE property protected by the common law may  
20 ADD to these rules with their own set of rules that form the conditions of the temporary use, benefit, or control of the property  
21 so granted and protected to the person SUBJECT to those rules. We call these the Grant Rules.

22 Grant Rules are CIVIL rules implemented as a contract or agreement between the GRANTOR and the GRANTEE for  
23 temporarily using, controlling, or benefitting from that property. In the case of government, these rules regulating government  
24 property cannot be and are not implemented with CRIMINAL statutes. They are only implemented by CIVIL statutes. They  
25 are enforced against those who consent to those RULES by temporarily accepting or exercising custody, benefit, or control  
26 over the property in question. These rules behave, in essence, as a franchise or an excise. The OBLIGATIONS against the  
27 GRANTOR associated with the use of the granted property are the “consideration” provided by the GRANTOR and the  
28 consideration they receive in return are the temporary “RIGHTS” they exercise over the granted property. All franchises are  
29 based on “grants” of property with legal strings or conditions attached and ANYONE can grant or participate in such a  
30 franchise or use such a franchise AGAINST a government to defend themselves against GOVERNMENT unlawfully offering  
31 or enforcing THEIR franchises:

32 *“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own*  
33 *property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated*  
34 *or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The*  
35 *recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege*  
36 *conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”*  
37 [*Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)*]

38 An example of the use of such rules by the government against the private rights and private property is found below:

39 *“We have repeatedly held that the Federal Government may impose appropriate conditions on the use of federal*  
40 *property or privileges [franchises, Form #05.030] and may require that state instrumentalities comply with*  
41 *conditions [obligations, Form #12.040] that are reasonably related to the federal interest in particular national*  
42 *projects or programs. See, e. g., Ivanhoe Irrigation Dist. v. McCracken, 357 U.S. 275, 294 -296 (1958); Oklahoma*  
43 *v. Civil Service Comm'n, 330 U.S. 127, 142 -144 (1947); United States v. San Francisco, 310 U.S. 16 (1940); cf.*  
44 *National League of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S. 833, 853 (1976); Fry v. United States, 421 U.S. 542 (1975). A*  
45 *requirement that States, like all other users, pay a portion of the costs of the benefits [Form #05.040] they enjoy*  
46 *from federal programs is surely permissible [meaning CONSTITUTIONAL] since it is closely related to the [435*

<sup>112</sup> See: *Who Were the Pharisees and Saducees?*, Form #05.047; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 U.S. 444, 462] federal interest in recovering costs from those who benefit and since it effects no greater  
2 interference with state sovereignty than do the restrictions which this Court has approved.”  
3 [Massachusetts v. United States, 435 U.S. 444 (1978);  
4 [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=16842193024599209893](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=16842193024599209893)]

5 Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, WE TOO have an EQUAL right, recognized above by the U.S.  
6 Supreme Court in Munn v. Illinois, to attach conditions to the use or benefit or control of our property by any and all others,  
7 INCLUDING governments. To suggest otherwise is to impute or enforce superior or supernatural powers to a government  
8 and institute a civil religion in violation of the First Amendment. ALL ARE EQUAL in a free society. You are equal to the  
9 government, as President Obama implied in his First Inauguration Speech, as we prove below:

Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 1: Introduction  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ikf7CcT2I8I>

10 If you are not equal to the government and cannot use YOUR absolutely owned PRIVATE property to control THEM, then  
11 they can't use THEIR property to control you through civil franchises or statutes either. For more on the abuse of franchises  
12 by government to oppress people they are supposed to be helping, and how to use them to DEFEND yourself against such  
13 abuses, see:

- 14 1. Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012  
15 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 16 2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
17 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 Anyone who asserts that the GOVERNMENT is the only one who can absolutely own property or that government SHARES  
19 ownership or control of ALL property is indirectly advocating all of the following:

- 20 1. A violation of the main reason for creating government, which is the protection of PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE  
21 property.
- 22 2. The establishment of a state sponsored religion in violation of the First Amendment, because the government can use  
23 their control over ALL property to control ANYTHING and ANYONE. See:

Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 24 3. A violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, because there is no way to avoid the rules associated with buying or using  
25 ANY TYPE OF PROPERTY.
- 26 4. The establishment of socialism, which is government ownership or at least control over ALL property:

27 *“Socialism n (1839) 1: any of various economic and political theories advocating collective or governmental*  
28 *ownership and administration of the means of production and distribution of goods 2 a: a system of society or*  
29 *group living in which there is no private property b: a system or condition of society in which the means of*  
30 *production are owned and controlled by the state 3: a stage of society in Marxist theory transitional between*  
31 *capitalism and communism and distinguished by unequal distribution of goods and pay according to work done.”*  
32 *[Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, page 1118; SOURCE:*  
33 *<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Evidence/Q05.010.pdf>]*

34 For more information about common misconceptions about the common law propagated mainly by MISINFORMED  
35 members of the legal profession and the government, see:

Rebutted False Arguments About the Common Law, Form #08.025  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/RebuttedFalseArgumentsAboutCommonLaw.pdf>

## 36 12.8.1.8 Law

37 The term "law" as used on this site is constrained by the following requirements:

- 38 1. It must apply equally to ALL. It cannot compel INEQUALITY of treatment between any man or class of men. See  
39 [Form #05.033](#).
- 40 2. It cannot do collectively what people individually cannot NATURALLY do. In other words, in the words of [Frederic](#)  
41 [Bastiat](#), it aggregates the individual right of self-defense into a collective body so that it can be delegated. A single

1 human CANNOT delegate a right he does not individually ALSO possess, which indirectly implies that no GROUP of  
2 men called “government” can have any more COLLECTIVE rights under the collective entity rule than a single human  
3 being. See the following for a video on the subject.

[Philosophy of Liberty, SEDM](https://sedm.org/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-2-philosophy-of-liberty/)  
<https://sedm.org/liberty-university/liberty-university-2-2-philosophy-of-liberty/>

- 4 3. It cannot punish a citizen for an innocent action that was not a crime or not demonstrated to produce measurable harm.  
5 The ability to PROVE such harm with evidence in court is called “standing”.
- 6 4. It cannot compel the redistribution of wealth between two private parties. This is ESPECIALLY true if it is called a  
7 “tax”.
- 8 5. It cannot interfere with or impair the right of contracts between PRIVATE parties. That means it cannot compel  
9 income tax withholding unless one or more of the parties to the withholding are ALREADY public officers in the  
10 government.
- 11 6. It cannot interfere with the use or enjoyment or CONTROL over private property, so long as the use injures no one.  
12 Implicit in this requirement is that it cannot FAIL to recognize the right of private property or force the owner to  
13 donate it to a PUBLIC USE or PUBLIC PURPOSE. In the common law, such an interference is called a “trespass”.
- 14 7. The rights it conveys must attach to LAND rather than the CIVIL STATUS (e.g. “taxpayer”, “citizen”, “resident”, etc.)  
15 of the people ON that land. One can be ON land within a PHYSICAL state WITHOUT being legally “WITHIN” that  
16 state (a corporation) as an officer of the government or corporation (Form #05.042) called a “citizen” or “resident”.  
17 See:  
18 7.1. [Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008.](https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf)  
19 <https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>  
20 7.2. [Foundations of Freedom Course, Form #12.021, Video 4](#) covers how LAND and STATUS are deliberately  
21 confused through equivocation in order to [KIDNAP people’s identity \(Form #05.046\)](#) and transport it illegally to  
22 federal territory.  
23 (*“It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,*  
24 *and not the status of the people who live in it.” [Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922)]*)  
25 [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hPwMfa\\_oD-w](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hPwMfa_oD-w)
- 26 8. It must provide a remedy AFTER an injury occurs. It may not PREVENT injuries before they occur. Anything that  
27 operates in a PREVENTIVE rather than CORRECTIVE mode is a franchise. There is no standing in a REAL court to  
28 sue WITHOUT first demonstrating such an injury to the PRIVATE or NATURAL rights of the Plaintiff or VICTIM.
- 29 9. It cannot acquire the “force of law” from the consent of those it is enforced against. In other words, it cannot be an  
30 agreement or contract. All franchises and licensing, by the way, are types of contracts.
- 31 10. It does not include compacts or contracts between private people and governments. Rights that are INALIENABLE  
32 cannot be contracted away, even WITH consent. See [Form #05.003](#).
- 33 11. It cannot, at any time, be called “voluntary”. Congress and even the U.S. Supreme Court call the IRC Subtitle a  
34 “income tax” voluntary. See Exhibits [#05.025](#) and [#05.051](#).
- 35 12. It does not include franchises, licenses, or civil statutory codes, all of which derive ALL of their force of law from your  
36 consent in choosing a [civil domicile \(Form #05.002\)](#).

37 The above criteria derives from [What Is “law”?, Form #05.048, Section 16](#). Any violation of the above rules is what the Bible  
38 calls “devises evil by law” in Psalm 94:20-23 as indicated above.

39 Roman statesman Cicero defined law as follows:

40 *“True Law* is right reason [in agreement with Nature](#), it is of universal application, unchanging and everlasting; it  
41 summons to duty by its commands and averts from wrong-doing by its prohibitions. And it does not lay its  
42 commands or prohibitions upon good men in vain, although neither have any effect upon the wicked. It is a sin to  
43 try to alter this law, nor is it allowable to try to repeal a part of it, and it is impossible to abolish it entirely. We  
44 cannot be freed from its obligations by Senate or People, and we need not look outside ourselves for an expounder  
45 or interpreter of it. And there will not be different laws at Rome or at Athens, or different laws now and in the  
46 future, but one [eternal and unchangeable law](#) will be valid for all times and all nations, and there will be one  
47 master and one rule, that is God, for He is the author of [this law](#), its promulgator, and its enforcing judge.”  
48 [Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

49 *“Power and law are not synonymous. In truth, they are frequently in opposition and irreconcilable. There is [God’s](#)  
50 [Law](#) from which [all equitable laws of man](#) emerge and by which men must live if they are not to die in oppression,  
51 chaos and despair. Divorced from [God’s eternal and immutable Law](#), established before the founding of the suns,  
52 man’s power is evil no matter the noble words with which it is employed or the motives urged when enforcing it.  
53 Men of good will, mindful therefore of the [Law laid down by God](#), will oppose governments whose rule is by*

1 men, and if they wish to survive as a nation they will destroy the [de facto] government which attempts to  
2 adjudicate by the whim of venal judges.”  
3 [Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106-43 B.C.]

4 “Law” is defined to EXCLUDE any and all civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges in relation to any and all  
5 governments and to include ONLY the COMMON law, the CONSTITUTION (if trespassing government actors ONLY are  
6 involved), and the CRIMINAL law.

7 *The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules*  
8 *under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for*  
9 *decision. They are:*

10 [. . .]

11 *6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of*  
12 *its benefits.* FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot  
13 Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v.  
14 Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.

15 \_\_\_\_\_  
16 FOOTNOTES:

17 FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S.  
18 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.  
19 1108.  
20 [Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)]

21 \_\_\_\_\_  
22 *Municipal law, thus understood, is properly defined to be "a rule of civil conduct prescribed by the supreme*  
23 *power in a state, commanding what is right and prohibiting what is wrong."*

24 [. . .]

25 *It is also called a rule to distinguish it from a compact or agreement; for a compact is a promise proceeding from*  
26 *us, law is a command directed to us. The language of a compact is, "I will, or will not, do this"; that of a law is,*  
27 *"thou shalt, or shalt not, do it." It is true there is an obligation which a compact carries with it, equal in point of*  
28 *conscience to that of a law; but then the original of the obligation is different. In compacts we ourselves determine*  
29 *and promise what shall be done, before we are obliged to do it; in laws, we are obliged to act without ourselves*  
30 *determining or promising anything at all. Upon these accounts law is defined to be "a rule."*  
31 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 4]

32 \_\_\_\_\_  
33 *"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have*  
34 *been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions*  
35 *from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally*  
36 *signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual*  
37 *or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon*  
38 *any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to*  
39 *enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."*

40 [The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;

41 SOURCE:

42 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)  
43 ]

44 \_\_\_\_\_  
45 FOOTNOTES:

46 See Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,  
47 "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in Columbia University Studies in History,  
48 Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.

1  
2  
3 “What, then, is [\[civil\] legislation](#)? It is an [assumption \[presumption\]](#) by one man, or body of men, of absolute, irresponsible dominion [because of abuse of [sovereign immunity](#) and the [act of "CONSENT"](#) by calling yourself a "citizen"] over all other men whom they call subject to their power. It is the assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to subject all other men to their will and their service. It is the assumption by one man, or body of men, of a right to abolish outright all the natural rights, all the natural liberty of all other men; to make all other men their slaves; to arbitrarily dictate to all other men what they may, and may not, do; what they may, and may not, have; what they may, and may not, be. It is, in short, the assumption of a right to banish the [principle of human rights](#), the [principle of justice itself](#), from off the earth, and set up their own personal will [society of men and not law], pleasure, and interest in its place. All this, and nothing less, is involved in the very idea that there can be any such thing as [human \[CIVIL\] legislation](#) that is obligatory upon those upon whom it is imposed [and ESPECIALLY those who never expressly consented in writing].”  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13 [Natural Law, Chapter 1, Section IV, Lysander Spooner;  
14 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/PublishedAuthors/Indiv/SpoonerLysander/NaturalLaw.htm>]

15 The above methods of REMOVING the protections of the common law and the constitution from the INALIENABLE rights  
16 [rights that CANNOT lawfully be given away, even WITH consent] that are protected by them has been described by the  
17 U.S. Congress as the ESSENCE of [communism](#) itself! This is especially true when you add games with legal words of art to  
18 remove even the STATUTORY limitations upon the conduct of the government. See [Legal Deception, Propaganda, and](#)  
19 [Fraud, Form #05.014](#).

20 [TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)  
21 [Sec. 841. - Findings and declarations of fact](#)

22 *The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and*  
23 *a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy*  
24 *to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by*  
25 *the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in*  
26 *collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges*  
27 *[including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the*  
28 *Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by*  
29 *the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through*  
30 *public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs*  
31 *to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are*  
32 *secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes", Form*  
33 *#05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal*  
34 *Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman*  
35 *Trafficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike*  
36 *members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public*  
37 *FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are*  
38 *organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the*  
39 *assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to*  
40 *a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon*  
41 *that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and*  
42 *gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its*  
43 *operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its*  
44 *activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States*  
45 *ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence [or using income*  
46 *taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the*  
47 *American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of*  
48 *the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!,*  
49 *Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other*  
50 *PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications*  
51 *and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and*  
52 *controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial*  
53 *performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed*

54 The above corruption of our Constitutional Republic by the unconstitutional abuse of franchises, the violation of the rules of  
55 statutory construction, and interference with common law remedies was described by the U.S. Supreme Court as follows:

56 *"These are words of weighty import. They involve consequences of the most momentous character. I take leave*  
57 *to say that if the principles thus announced should ever receive the sanction of a majority of this court, a radical*  
58 *and mischievous change in our system of government will be the result. We will, in that event, pass from the era*  
59 *of constitutional liberty guarded and protected by a written constitution into an era of legislative absolutism.*

60 *Although from the foundation of the Government this court has held steadily to the view that the Government of*  
61 *the United States was one of enumerated powers, and that no one of its branches, nor all of its branches combined,*

1 could constitutionally exercise powers not granted, or which were not necessarily implied from those expressly  
2 granted, Martin v. Hunter, 1 Wheat. 304, 326, 331, we are now informed that Congress possesses powers outside  
3 of the Constitution, and may deal with new territory, 380\*380 acquired by treaty or conquest, in the same manner  
4 as other nations have been accustomed to act with respect to territories acquired by them. In my opinion,  
5 Congress has no existence and can exercise no authority outside of the Constitution. Still less is it true that  
6 Congress can deal with new territories just as other nations have done or may do with their new territories. This  
7 nation is under the control of a written constitution, the supreme law of the land and the only source of the powers  
8 which our Government, or any branch or officer of it, may exert at any time or at any place. Monarchical and  
9 despotic governments, unrestrained by written constitutions, may do with newly acquired territories what this  
10 Government may not do consistently with our fundamental law. To say otherwise is to concede that Congress  
11 may, by action taken outside of the Constitution, engraft upon our republican institutions a colonial system such  
12 as exists under monarchical governments. Surely such a result was never contemplated by the fathers of the  
13 Constitution. If that instrument had contained a word suggesting the possibility of a result of that character it  
14 would never have been adopted by the People of the United States. The idea that this country may acquire  
15 territories anywhere upon the earth, by conquest or treaty, and hold them as mere colonies or provinces — the  
16 people inhabiting them to enjoy only such rights as Congress chooses to accord to them — is wholly inconsistent  
17 with the spirit and genius as well as with the words of the Constitution."  
18 [*Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901), Justice Harlan, Dissenting*]

19 Civil statutory codes, franchises, or privileges are referred to on this website as “private law”, but not “law”. The word  
20 “public” precedes all uses of “law” when dealing with acts of government and hence, refers only to COMMON law and  
21 CRIMINAL law that applies equally to everyone, regardless of their consent. Involvement in any and all “private law”  
22 franchises or privileges offered by any government ALWAYS undermines and threatens sovereignty, autonomy, and equality,  
23 turns government into an unconstitutional civil religion, and corrupts even the finest of people. This is explained in:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

24 Any use of the word "law" by any government actor directed at us or any member, if not clarified with the words "private"  
25 or "public" in front of the word "law" shall constitute:

- 26 1. A criminal attempt and conspiracy to recruit us to be a public officer called a "person", "taxpayer", "citizen",  
27 "resident", etc.
- 28 2. A solicitation of illegal bribes called "taxes" to treat us "AS IF" we are a public officer.
- 29 3. A criminal conspiracy to convert PRIVATE rights into PUBLIC rights and to violate the Bill of Rights.

30 The protection of PRIVATE rights mandated by the Bill of Rights BEGINS with and requires:

- 31 1. ALWAYS keeping PRIVATE and PUBLIC rights separated and never mixing them together.
- 32 2. Using unambiguous language about the TYPE of "right" that is being protected: PUBLIC or PRIVATE in every use of  
33 the word "right". The way to avoid confusing PUBLIC and PRIVATE RIGHTS is to simply refer to PUBLIC rights as  
34 "privileges" and NEVER refer to them as "rights".
- 35 3. Only converting PRIVATE rights to PUBLIC rights with the express written consent of the HUMAN owner.
- 36 4. Limiting the conversion to geographical places where rights are NOT unalienable. This means the conversion occurred  
37 either abroad or on government territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state. Otherwise, the  
38 Declaration of Independence, which is organic law, would be violated.
- 39 5. Keeping the rules for converting PRIVATE to PUBLIC so simple, unambiguous, and clear that a child could  
40 understanding them and always referring to these rules in every interaction between the government and those they are  
41 charged with protecting.
- 42 6. Ensuring that in every interaction (and ESPECIALLY ENFORCEMENT ACTION) between the government both  
43 administratively and in court, that any right the government claims to civilly enforce against, regulate, tax, or burden  
44 otherwise PRIVATE property is proven ON THE RECORD IN WRITING to originate from the rules documented in  
45 the previous step. This BURDEN OF PROOF must be met both ADMINISTRATIVELY and IN COURT BEFORE  
46 any enforcement action may be lawfully attempted by any government. It must be met by an IMPARTIAL decision  
47 maker with NO FINANCIAL interest in the outcome and not employed by the government or else a criminal financial  
48 conflict of interest will result. In other words, the government has to prove that it is NOT stealing before it can take  
49 property, that it is the lawful owner, and expressly HOW it became the lawful owner.
- 50 7. Enforcing the following CONCLUSIVE PRESUMPTION against government jurisdiction to enforce unless and until  
51 the above requirements are met:

1 "All rights and property are PRESUMED to be EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE and beyond the control of government  
2 of the CIVIL statutory franchise codes unless and until the government meets the burden of proving, WITH  
3 EVIDENCE, on the record of the proceeding that:

4 a. A SPECIFIC formerly PRIVATE owner consented IN WRITING to convert said property to PUBLIC property.

5 b. The owner was either abroad, domiciled on, or at least PRESENT on federal territory NOT protected by the  
6 Constitution and therefore had the legal capacity to ALIENATE a Constitutional right or relieve a public servant  
7 of the fiduciary obligation to respect and protect the right. Those physically present but not necessarily domiciled  
8 in a constitutional but not statutory state protected by the constitution cannot lawfully alienate rights to a real,  
9 de jure government, even WITH their consent.

10 c. If the government refuses to meet the above burden of proof, it shall be CONCLUSIVELY PRESUMED to be  
11 operating in a PRIVATE, corporate capacity on an EQUAL footing with every other private corporation and  
12 which is therefore NOT protected by official, judicial, or sovereign immunity."

13 For a detailed exposition on the mandatory separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE as indicated above, please see the  
14 following course on our site:

[Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025  
https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf](https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf)

15 For a detailed exposition of the legal meaning of the word "law" and why the above restrictions on its definition are important,  
16 see:

[What is "law"?, Form #05.048  
https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsLaw.pdf](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsLaw.pdf)

### 17 **12.8.1.9 Copyright**

18 The words "Copyright" or "Copyright Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM)" used in connection with any  
19 of the intellectual property on this site shall mean the following:

- 20 1. Owned by an exclusively private, nonstatutory human and not any artificial entity, "person", "citizen", or "resident"  
21 under any civil statutory law.
- 22 2. Protected only under the common law and the constitution and not subject to the statutory civil law, including any tax  
23 law.
- 24 3. Not owned by this website or ministry.
- 25 4. Owned by an anonymous third party who we have an agreement with to reuse the materials on this site.
- 26 5. Not owned or controlled by any government per [17 U.S.C. §105](#). Governments are not allowed to copyright their  
27 works. Any attempt to bring this ministry under the control of any government or make it the property of any  
28 government therefore results in no copyright being held in the name of the government.

29 The purpose of these copyright restrictions is to ensure that no government can use legal process or tax assessment as a  
30 method to censor free speech materials found on this website.

### 31 **12.8.1.10 Franchise**

32 The word "[franchise](#)" means a grant or rental or lease rather than a gift of specific property with legal strings or "obligations"  
33 attached.

34 *FRANCHISE.* A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not  
35 belong to citizens of country generally of common right. *Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.*  
36 *In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.*

37 *A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference*  
38 *to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from*  
39 *the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege*  
40 *conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general.*  
41 *State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.*

1 In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without  
2 legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. *The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises.*  
3 *The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist Security], and*  
4 *the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are franchises. People v.*  
5 *Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns., N.Y., 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise*  
6 *of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N.H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Am.Rep. 63. Nor involve interest in*  
7 *land acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d 1019, 1020. In a popular sense, the political*  
8 *rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage. etc. Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484 ;*  
9 *State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199 L.R.A. 1918E, 352.*

10 *Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.*

11 *Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.*

12 *General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists*  
13 *in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. Lord v. Equitable Life*  
14 *Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 87 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A. (N.S.) 420.*

15 *Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of*  
16 *a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which*  
17 *authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special*  
18 *privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.ReP.*  
19 *541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.*

20 *Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a*  
21 *corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,*  
22 *receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,*  
23 *collect fares, etc. State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People,*  
24 *22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general*  
25 *franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while*  
26 *the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*  
27 *Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.*

28 *Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.*  
29 *[Black's Law Dictionary, 4th Edition, pp. 786-787]*

30 The definition of "privilege" in the definition above means PROPERTY, whether physical or intangible. This loan is often  
31 called a "grant" in statutes, as in the case of Social Security in [42 U.S. Code Subchapter I-Grants to the States for Old-Age](#)  
32 [Assistance](#). That grant is to federal territories and NOT constitutional states, as demonstrated by the definition of "State"  
33 found in [42 U.S.C. §1301\(a\)\(1\)](#). Hence, Social Security cannot be offered in constitutional states, but only federal territories,  
34 as proven in [Form #06.001](#).

35 *"For here, the state must deposit the proceeds of its taxation in the federal treasury, upon terms which make the*  
36 *deposit suspiciously like a forced loan to be repaid only in accordance with restrictions imposed by federal law.*  
37 *Title IX, §§ 903 (a) (3), 904 (a), (b), (e). All moneys withdrawn from this fund must be used exclusively for the*  
38 *payment of compensation. § 903 (a) (4). And this compensation is to be paid through public employment offices*  
39 *in the state or such other agencies as a federal board may approve. § 903 (a) (1)."*  
40 *[Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937)]*

41 In the case of government franchises, property granted or rented can include one or more of the following:

- 42 1. A public right or public privilege granted by a statute that is not found in the Constitution but rather created by the  
43 Legislature. This includes remedies provided in franchise courts in the Executive Branch under Article I or Article IV  
44 to vindicate such rights. It does not include remedies provided in true Article III courts.

45 *"The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.*  
46 *Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at a*  
47 *minimum arise "between the government and others." Ex parte Bakelite Corp., supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413.*  
48 *In contrast, "the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined," Crowell v. Benson, supra, at 51,*  
49 *52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights. Our precedents clearly establish that only controversies in the*  
50 *former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or administrative*  
51 *agencies for their determination. See Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430*  
52 *U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-*  
53 *51, 52 S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).FN24*  
54 *Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial power."*

[...]

Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress [PUBLIC RIGHTS] and other [PRIVATE] rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against "encroachment or aggrandizement" by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. *Buckley v. Valeo*, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" or "public right" in this case, such as a "trade or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.

[[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co.](#), 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

2. Any type of privilege, immunity, or exemption granted by a statute to a specific class of people and not to all people generally that is not found in the Constitution. All such statutes are referred to as "special law" or "private law", where the government itself is acting in a private rather than a public capacity on an equal footing with every other private human in equity. The U.S. Supreme court also called such legislation "class legislation" in [Pollock v. Farmers' Loan and Trust](#), 157 U.S. 429 (1895) and the ONLY "class" they can be talking about are public officers in the U.S. government and not to all people generally. See the following for proof:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](#), Form #05.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyThiefOrPubOfficer.pdf>

*"special law. One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally. A private law. A law is "special" when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or limited in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A "special law" relates to either particular persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies only to an individual or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special locality. Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362. See also Private bill; Private law. Compare General law; Public law."*  
[*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398*]

3. A statutory "[civil status](#)" created and therefore owned by the legislature. This includes statutory "taxpayers", "drivers", "persons", "individuals", etc. All such entities are creations of Congress and public rights which carry obligations when consensually and lawfully exercised. See:

[Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status](#), Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

4. A STATUTORY Social Security Card. The regulations at [20 C.F.R. §422.103\(d\)](#) indicates the card is property of the government and must be returned upon request.
5. A U.S. passport. The passport indicates that it is property of the government that must be returned upon request.
6. A "[license](#)", which is legally defined as permission by the state to do something that would otherwise be illegal or even criminal.

In legal parlance, such a grant makes the recipient a temporary trustee, and if they violate their trust, the property can be taken back through administrative action or physical seizure and without legal process so long as the conditions of the loan allowed for these methods of enforcement:

*"How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by equity alone. But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the donee to a condition subsequent. The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate. Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by imposing*

1 upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or with notice)  
2 a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does. It is in this way that  
3 all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created) by testators  
4 in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in which the  
5 trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. In short, as property is the subject of every equitable  
6 obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating an  
7 obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect to it  
8 in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal  
9 obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just  
10 explained.”

11 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543]

13 “When Sir Matthew Hale, and the sages of the law in his day, spoke of property as affected by a public interest,  
14 and ceasing from that cause to be juris privati solely, that is, ceasing to be held merely in private right, they  
15 referred to

16 [1] property dedicated [DONATED] by the owner to public uses, or

17 [2] to property the use of which was granted by the government [e.g. Social Security Card], or

18 [3] in connection with which special privileges were conferred [licenses].

19 Unless the property was thus dedicated [by one of the above three mechanisms], or some right bestowed by the  
20 government was held with the property, either by specific grant or by prescription of so long a time as to imply a  
21 grant originally, the property was not affected by any public interest so as to be taken out of the category of  
22 property held in private right.”

23 [Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876)]

24 The above authorities imply that a mere act of accepting or using the property in question in effect represents "implied  
25 consent" to abide by the conditions associated with the loan, as described in the California Civil Code below:

26 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
27 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
28 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
29 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT  
30 Section 1589

31 1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations  
32 arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

33 The U.S. Supreme Court further acknowledged the above mechanisms of using grants or loans of government property to  
34 create equitable obligations against the recipient of the property as follows. Note that they ALSO imply that YOU can use  
35 exactly the same mechanism against the government to impose obligations upon them, if they are trying to acquire your  
36 physical property, your services, your labor, your time, or impose any kind of [obligation \(Form #12.040\)](#) against you without  
37 your express written consent, because all such activities involve efforts to acquire what is usually PRIVATE, absolutely  
38 owned property that you can use to control the GOVERNMENT as the lawful owner:

39 “The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own  
40 property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated  
41 or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The  
42 recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege  
43 conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”  
44 [Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]

45 The [injustice \(Form #05.050\)](#), [sophistry](#), and [deception \(Form #05.014\)](#) underlying their welfare state system is that:

- 46 1. Governments don't produce anything, but merely transfer wealth between otherwise private people (see [Separation](#)  
47 [Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#)).
- 48 2. The money they are paying you can never be more than what you paid them, and if it is, then they are abusing their  
49 taxing powers!

50 To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it  
51 upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery

1 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under  
2 legislative forms.

3 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or  
4 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed  
5 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

6 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common  
7 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the  
8 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are  
9 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11  
10 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.  
11 Fond du Lac, supra."  
12 [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]

- 13 3. If they try to pay you more than you paid them, they must make you into a public officer to do so to avoid the  
14 prohibition of the case above. In doing so, they in most cases must illegally establish a public office and in effect use  
15 "benefits" to criminally bribe you to illegally impersonate such an office. See [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form](#)  
16 [#05.001](#) for details.
- 17 4. Paying you back what was originally your own money and NOTHING more is not a "benefit" or even a loan by them  
18 to you. If anything, it is a temporary loan by you to them! And its an unjust loan because they don't have to pay  
19 interest!
- 20 5. Since you are the real lender, then you are the only real party who can make rules against them and not vice versa. See  
21 [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution](#) for where the ability to make those rules comes from.
- 22 6. All franchises are contracts that require mutual consideration and mutual obligation to be enforceable. Since  
23 government isn't contractually obligated to provide the main consideration, which is "benefits" and isn't obligated to  
24 provide ANYTHING that is truly economically valuable beyond that, then the "contract" or "compact" is  
25 unenforceable against you and can impose no obligations on you based on mere equitable principals of contract law.

26 "We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say,  
27 however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint."  
28 [Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960) ]

29 "... railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at  
30 any time."  
31 [United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980)]

32 For further details on government franchises, see:

- 33 1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "franchise"  
34 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm>
- 35 2. [Government Franchises Course](#), Form #12.012  
36 Slides: <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/GovFranchises.pdf>  
37 Video: <http://youtu.be/vnDcauqlbTQ>
- 38 3. [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](#), Form #05.030  
39 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

40 For information on how to avoid franchises, quit them, or use your own PERSONAL franchises to DEFEND yourself against  
41 illegal government franchise administration or enforcement, usually against ineligible parties, see:

- 42 1. [Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023](#)  
43 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>
- 44 2. [Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 5](#)  
45 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>
- 46 3. [Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027](#)  
47 <https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>
- 48 4. [SEDM Forms/Pubs page, Section 1.6: Avoiding Government Franchises](#)  
49 [https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-Singlepg.htm#1.6)  
50 [Singlepg.htm#1.6](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-Singlepg.htm#1.6) [AVOIDING GOVERNMENT FRANCHISES AND LICENSES](#)
- 51 5. [The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040 \(Member Subscription form\)](#)  
52 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

6. [Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.051 (Member Subscription form)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 12.8.1.11 Frivolous

The word "frivolous" as used by the government or on other websites in referring to this website shall mean "correct" and "truthful". Any attempts to call anything on this website incorrect or untruthful must be accompanied by authoritative, court-admissible evidence to support such a conclusion or shall be presumed by the reader to be untrustworthy and untruthful. All such evidence MUST derive EXCLUSIVELY from the consensual civil domicile of the defendant pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). Parties subject to this agreement stipulate that any violation of this rule is a malicious prosecution and obstruction of justice in violation of 18 U.S.C. §1589(a)(3). [Click here for details on domicile \(https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf\)](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf).

### 12.8.1.12 Federal Income Tax

The term "federal income tax", in the context of this website, means the revenue scheme described in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code as applied specifically and only to human beings who are not statutory "persons" or "individuals" under federal law and shall NOT refer to businesses or artificial entities. This website does NOT concern itself with businesses or corporations or artificial entities of any description.

### 12.8.1.13 Tax

The term "tax" includes any method to collect revenues to support ONLY the operation of the government. It does NOT include the abuse of taxing power to transfer wealth between ordinary citizens or residents and when it is used for this purpose it is THEFT, not "taxation".

*"The power to tax is, therefore, the strongest, the most pervading of all powers of government, reaching directly or indirectly to all classes of the people. It was said by Chief Justice Marshall, in the case of McCulloch v. Md., 4 Wheat. 431, that the power to tax is the power to destroy. A striking instance of the truth of the proposition is seen in the fact that the existing tax of ten per cent, imposed by the United States on the circulation of all other banks than the National Banks, drove out of existence every \*state bank of circulation within a year or two after its passage. This power can be readily employed against one class of individuals and in favor of another, so as to ruin the one class and give unlimited wealth and prosperity to the other, if there is no implied limitation of the uses for which the power may be exercised.*

*To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under legislative forms.*

*Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.*

*Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v. Fond du Lac, supra."*  
[\[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)\]](#)

---

*"A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group for the benefit of another."*  
[\[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)\]](#)

1 "Tax" includes ONLY impositions upon PUBLIC property or franchises ([Form #05.030](#)) and not upon absolutely owned  
2 PRIVATE property.

3 1. PRIVATE property must be consensually converted to PUBLIC property before it can be taxed, and the burden of  
4 proof rests on the government to prove that it was lawfully converted before it can be subject to tax. See:

[Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#)  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

5 2. The "persons" spoken above are civil statutory PUBLIC "persons" and not PRIVATE humans. See:

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

### 6 **12.8.1.14 Protection**

7 The word "protection" includes only CRIMINAL, constitutional, and common law protection. It excludes every type of  
8 government activity, franchise, or program that requires a [predicate civil status \(Form #13.008\) to enforce](#), such as "citizen",  
9 "resident", "taxpayer", "spouse", Social Security beneficiary, etc. Every attempt to impose, acquire, or enforce a civil status  
10 or to enforce duties upon a civil status NOT related to voting or jury service constitutes the following:

- 11 1. An INJURY and an [INJUSTICE \(Form #05.050\)](#).
- 12 2. [Identity Theft \(Form #05.046\)](#).

### 13 **12.8.1.15 Fact**

14 The word "fact" means that which is admissible as evidence in a court of law BECAUSE ENACTED LAW makes it  
15 admissible AND because the speaker (other than us) INTENDED for it to be factual. It does NOT imply that we allege that  
16 it is factual, actionable, or even truthful. Any attempt by any government to make anything published on this website or  
17 anything said by members or officers of the ministry FACTUAL or ACTIONABLE in conflict with this disclaimer is hereby  
18 declared and stipulated by all members to be FRAUDULENT, PERJURIOUS, and a willful act of international terrorism  
19 and organized extortion.

### 20 **12.8.1.16 Statutory**

21 The term "statutory" when used as a prefix to any other term, means that the term it precedes pertains only to federal territory,  
22 property, PUBLIC rights, or privileges under the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government. Includes NO private  
23 property or people.

### 24 **12.8.1.17 Statutory Citizen**

25 The term "statutory citizen" is defined on this website to mean someone who:

- 26 1. Is born or naturalized in a specific country and therefore has NATIONALITY in that country. The result is that they  
27 therefore are:
  - 28 1.1. A Citizen\* of that country described in this Disclaimer. Citizen\* in turn is a POLITICAL status.
  - 29 1.2. A ["national"](#) of that country as described in [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) and [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)](#).
  - 30 1.3. A POLITICAL MEMBER of the national body politic by virtue of having NATIONALITY. That membership is  
31 called ["citizenship"](#) in [8 C.F.R. §337.1](#).
- 32 2. Obtained their Citizen\* status by virtue of one of the following:
  - 33 2.1. The Fourteenth Amendment, in the case states mentioned in the U.S. Constitution.
  - 34 2.2. Title 8 of the U.S. Code, in the case of states of the Union ([8 U.S.C. §1401\(a\)](#)), territories ([8 U.S.C. §1402](#)  
35 through [8 U.S.C. §1407](#)), possessions ([8 U.S.C. §1408](#)), federal enclaves ([8 U.S.C. §1401](#)), and Americans born  
36 abroad ([8 U.S.C. §1401](#)).
- 37 3. Has CONSENTED to a CIVIL DOMICILE within the jurisdiction of a specific government within the country they are  
38 a Citizen\* and NATIONAL (8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)) of. By so consenting, they:
  - 39 3.1. Acquired a CIVIL STATUS.
  - 40 3.2. Are also called a Citizen\*\*+D on in this Disclaimer.

3.3. Became a consenting party to the CIVIL "Social Compact", which is a Private Membership Association (PMA) that no one can FORCE you to join. It is a violation of the First Amendment to FORCE you to join.

4. Is both a POLITICAL MEMBER and a LEGAL (CIVIL) MEMBER of a specific community subject to the CIVIL STATUTORY laws of that community. The civil statutory law in that scenario functions as the equivalent of CIVIL LEGAL rules governing a Private Membership Association (PMA). See:

Hot Issues: Self, Family, Church, Local Self Governance, and Private Membership Associations (PMAs), Section 2  
<https://sedm.org/self-family-church-and-local-self-governance/>

5. Is an agent or officer of the government they are a CIVIL member of. President Obama in his Farewell Address referred to this membership as a "public office". See:

President Obama Admits in His Farewell Address that "citizen" is a public office, Exhibit #01.018  
<https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.018-39-45-20170110-Obama%20Farewell%20Speech.mp4>

6. Gave UP some portion of their constitutional or natural rights in exchange for the BENEFITS of CIVIL LEGAL membership. See:

How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights, Form #10.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/HowLoseConstOrNatRights.pdf>

Political status asks: Are you a member of this home, and are you faithful to the family? Civil status asks: Are you a member of the home, and in what room do you live? More on CIVIL STATUS at:

Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

For a detailed description of the VERY NEGATIVE CONSEQUENCES of selecting or consenting to a CIVIL DOMICILE, thus becoming a STATUTORY CITIZEN, and thus funding government in an UNACCOUNTABLE way, see:

1. *Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government*, Form #05.054

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf>

2. *Government Corruption*, Form #11.401

<https://sedm.org/home/government-corruption/>

For a way to REMOVE ALL of the MASSIVE infirmities of CIVIL DOMICILE and being a STATUTORY CITIZEN and replace them with something MUCH better and definitely not SOCIALIST but CAPITALIST, see:

*Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation*, Form #13.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/SGFArtOfConfed.pdf>

Every reference to the word "citizen" in every act of congress OTHER than in [Title 8](#) is by default a STATUTORY Citizen and a Citizen\*\*+D as defined in this Disclaimer. All statutory statuses in [Title 8](#) are therefore POLITICAL statuses rather than CIVIL statuses. For the meaning of "civil status", see:

*Civil Status (Important!)-SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/litigation-main/civil-status/>

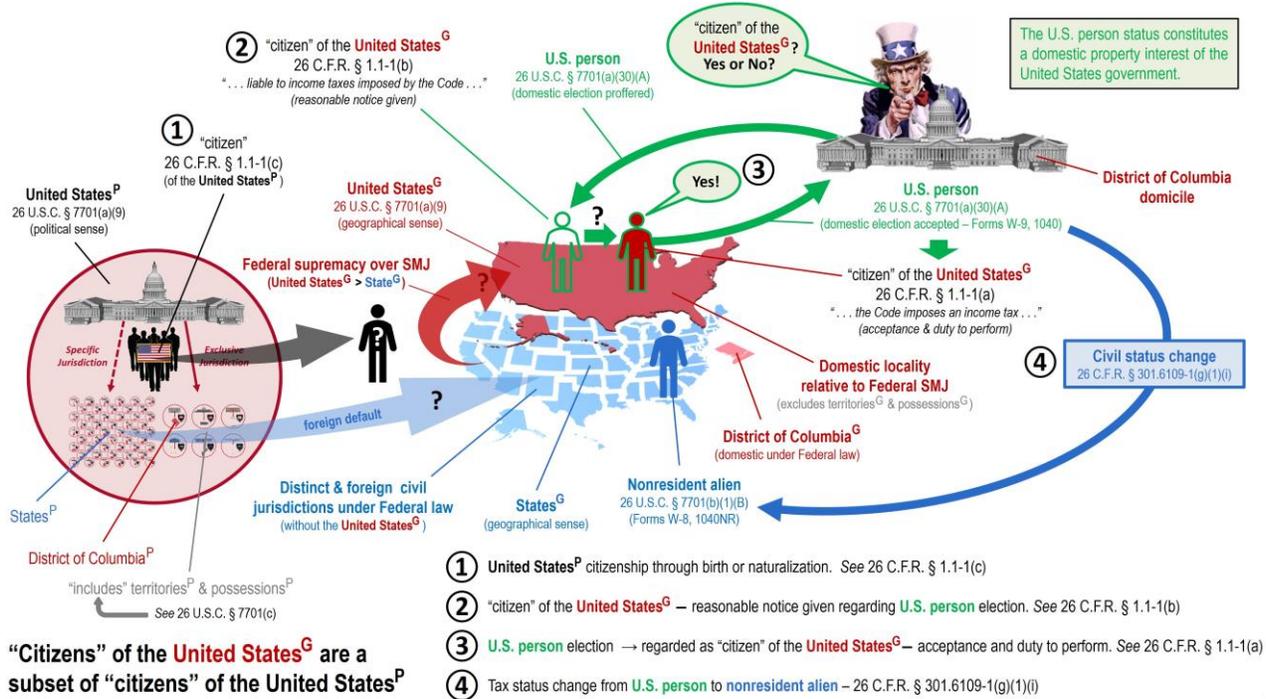
However, the CIVIL status imputed by ordinary Acts of Congress is not that mentioned in the Constitution. The constitution does not apply on federal territory with the exception of [Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17](#) except insofar as Congress legislatively allows it to apply. Once it is made to apply, that constitutional provision which is legislatively applied cannot be legislatively revoked, because Constitutional rights cannot be legislatively revoked and are private property.

*"[T]he Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or conquest only when and so far as Congress shall so direct"*  
[\[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 279 \(1901\)\]](#)

All titles of the U.S. Code OTHER than [Title 8](#) and which are CIVIL in nature limit themselves to domiciled parties against whom statutory civil law may lawfully be enforced per [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#). The origin of civil statutory enforcement authority is domicile on federal territory or representing an entity or office domiciled there (such as "person"). Thus, all such parties must be at least domiciled on federal territory to civilly enforce. And, one can't have a domicile without physical presence there at some point in time. See:

Below is a diagram describing exactly HOW one becomes a CIVIL "citizen" under Title 26, the income tax:

**Figure 5: CIVIL U.S. Person Election Process**



For a fascinating conversation with an AI chatbot about how the above process works, see:

AI DISCOVERY: How being privileged as an alien or consenting as an American National affects your constitutional rights, FTSIG  
<https://ftsig.org/ai-discovery-how-being-privileged-as-an-alien-or-consenting-american-national-affects-your-constitutional-rights/>

**12.8.1.18 Constitutional**

The term "constitutional" when used as a prefix to any other term, means that the term it precedes pertains only to land, property, rights, or privileges under the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union and not within the civil or criminal jurisdiction of the national government.

**12.8.1.19 Law Practice**

The terms "law practice" or "practice of law":

1. Exclude any and all statutory references to said term in any state or federal statute.
2. Exclude any use of these terms found in any rule of court.
3. Exclude any litigation in which the party "practicing" is representing either a government instrumentality or acting as an officer for said instrumentality such as a statutory "taxpayer" (under the Internal Revenue Code), "driver" (under the vehicle code), "spouse" (under the family code), or "benefit recipient" (under any entitlement program, including Social Security).

- 1 4. Include litigation involving ONLY the protection of EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE rights beyond the jurisdiction of any  
2 de jure government.

### 3 **12.8.1.20 Sovereign**

4 The word "sovereign" when referring to humans or governments means all the following:

- 5 1. A human being and NOT a "government". Only human beings are "sovereign" and only when they are acting in strict  
6 obedience to the laws of their religion. All powers of government are delegated from the PEOPLE and are NOT  
7 "divine rights". Those powers in turn are only operative when government PREVENTS the conversion of PRIVATE  
8 rights into PUBLIC rights. When that goal is avoided or undermined or when law is used to accomplish involuntary  
9 conversion, we cease to have a government and instead end up with [a private, de facto for profit corporation that has no](#)  
10 [sovereign immunity and cannot abuse sovereign immunity to protect its criminal thefts from the people.](#)
- 11 2. EQUAL in every respect to any and every government or actor in government. All governments are legal "persons"  
12 and under our Constitutional system, ALL "persons" are equal and can only become UNEQUAL in relation to each  
13 other WITH their EXPRESS and NOT IMPLIED consent. Since our Constitutional rights are unalienable per the  
14 Declaration of Independence, then we can't become unequal in relation to any government, INCLUDING through our  
15 consent.
- 16 3. Not superior in any way to any human being within the jurisdiction of the courts of any country.
- 17 4. Possessing the EQUAL right to acquire rights over others by the same mechanisms as the government uses. For  
18 instance, if the government encourages the filing of FALSE information returns that essentially "elect" people into  
19 public office without their consent, then we have an EQUAL right to elect any and every government or officer within  
20 government into our PERSONAL service as our PERSONAL officer without THEIR consent. See:

*Correcting Erroneous Information Returns*, Form #04.001  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/0-CorrErrInfoRtns/CorrErrInfoRtns.pdf>

- 21 5. Subject to the criminal laws of the jurisdiction they are physically situated in, just like everyone else. This provision  
22 excludes "quasi criminal provisions" within civil franchises, such as tax crimes.
- 23 6. The origin of all authority delegated to the government per the Declaration of Independence.
- 24 7. Reserving all rights and delegating NONE to any and every government or government actor. U.C.C. 1-308 and its  
25 predecessor, U.C.C. 1-207.
- 26 8. Not consenting to any and every civil franchise offered by any government.
- 27 9. Possessing the same sovereign immunity as any government. Hence, like the government, any government actor  
28 asserting a liability or obligation has the burden of proving on the record of any court proceeding EXPRESS  
29 WRITTEN consent to be sued before the obligation becomes enforceable.
- 30 10. Claiming no civil or franchise status under any statutory franchise, including but not limited to "citizen", "resident",  
31 "driver" (under the vehicle code), "spouse" (under the family code), "taxpayer" (under the tax code). Any attempt to  
32 associate a statutory status and the public rights it represents against a non-consenting party is THEFT and SLAVERY  
33 and INJUSTICE.
- 34 11. Acting as a fiduciary, agent, and trustee on behalf of God 24 hours a day, seven days a week as an ambassador of a  
35 legislatively foreign jurisdiction and as a public officer of "Heaven, Inc.", a private foreign corporation. God is the  
36 ONLY "sovereign" and the source of all sovereignty. We must be acting as His agent and fiduciary before we can  
37 exercise any sovereignty at all. Any attempt by so-called "government" to interfere with our ability to act as His  
38 fiduciaries is a direct interference with our right to contract and the free exercise of religion. See:

*Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians*, Form #13.007  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf>

- 39 12. Capable of being civilly sued ONLY under the common law and equity and not under any statutory civil law. All  
40 statutory civil laws are law for government and public officers, and NOT for private human beings. They are civil  
41 franchises that only acquire the "force of law" with the consent of the subject. See:

*Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

- 42 13. Protected from the civil statutory law by the First Amendment requirement for separation of church and state because  
43 we Christians are the church and our physical body is the "temple" of the church. See: [1 Cor. 6:19](#).
- 44 14. Responsible for all the injuries they cause to every other person under equity and common law ONLY, and not under  
45 civil statutory law.

### 46 **12.8.1.21 Anarchy**

1 The term "anarchy" implies any one or more of the following, and especially as regards so-called "governments". An  
2 important goal of this site it to eliminate all such "anarchy":

- 3 1. Are superior in any way to the people they govern UNDER THE LAW.
- 4 2. Are not directly accountable to the people or the law. They prohibit the PEOPLE from criminally prosecuting their  
5 own crimes, reserving the right to prosecute to their own fellow criminals. Who polices the police? THE  
6 CRIMINALS.
- 7 3. Enact laws that exempt themselves. This is a violation of the Constitutional requirement for equal protection and equal  
8 treatment and constitutes an unconstitutional Title of Nobility in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the  
9 United States Constitution.
- 10 4. Only enforce the law against others and NOT themselves, as a way to protect their own criminal activities by  
11 persecuting dissidents. This is called "selective enforcement". In the legal field it is also called "professional  
12 courtesy". Never kill the goose that lays the STOLEN golden eggs.
- 13 5. Break the laws with impunity. This happens most frequently when corrupt people in government engage in "selective  
14 enforcement", whereby they refuse to prosecute or interfere with the prosecution of anyone in government. The  
15 Department of Justice (D.O.J.) or the District Attorney are the most frequent perpetrators of this type of crime.
- 16 6. Are able to choose which laws they want to be subject to, and thus refuse to enforce laws against themselves. The  
17 most frequent method for this type of abuse is to assert sovereign, official, or judicial immunity as a defense in order to  
18 protect the wrongdoers in government when they are acting outside their delegated authority, or outside what the  
19 definitions in the statutes EXPRESSLY allow.
- 20 7. Impute to themselves more rights or methods of acquiring rights than the people themselves have. In other words, who  
21 are the object of PAGAN IDOL WORSHIP because they possess "supernatural" powers. By "supernatural", we mean  
22 that which is superior to the "natural", which is ordinary human beings.
- 23 8. Claim and protect their own sovereign immunity, but refuse to recognize the same EQUAL immunity of the people  
24 from whom that power was delegated to begin with. Hypocrites.
- 25 9. Abuse sovereign immunity to exclude either the government or anyone working in the government from being subject  
26 to the laws they pass to regulate everyone ELSE'S behavior. In other words, they can choose WHEN they want to be a  
27 statutory "person" who is subject, and when they aren't. Anyone who has this kind of choice will ALWAYS corruptly  
28 exclude themselves and include everyone else, and thereby enforce and implement an unconstitutional "Title of  
29 Nobility" towards themself. On this subject, the U.S. Supreme Court has held the following:

30 *"No man in this country [including legislators of the government as a legal person] is so high that he is above*  
31 *the law. No officer of the law may set that law at defiance with impunity. All the officers of the government, from*  
32 *the highest to the lowest, are creatures of the law and are bound to obey it. It is the only supreme power in our*  
33 *system of government, and every man who by accepting office participates in its functions is only the more*  
34 *strongly bound to submit to that supremacy, and to observe the limitations which it imposes upon the exercise of*  
35 *the authority which it gives," 106 U.S., at 220. "Shall it be said... that the courts cannot give remedy when the*  
36 *Citizen has been deprived of his property by force, his estate seized and converted to the use of the government*  
37 *without any lawful authority, without any process of law, and without any compensation, because the president*  
38 *has ordered it and his officers are in possession? If such be the law of this country, it sanctions a tyranny which*  
39 *has no existence in the monarchies of Europe, nor in any other government which has a just claim to well-*  
40 *regulated liberty and the protection of personal rights," 106 U.S., at 220, 221.*  
41 *[United States v. Lee, 106 U.S. 196, 1 S.Ct. 240 (1882)]*

- 42 10. Have a monopoly on anything, INCLUDING "protection", and who turn that monopoly into a mechanism to force  
43 EVERYONE illegally to be treated as uncompensated public officers in exchange for the "privilege" of being able to  
44 even exist or earn a living to support oneself.
- 45 11. Can tax and spend any amount or percentage of the people's earnings over the OBJECTIONS of the people.
- 46 12. Can print, meaning illegally counterfeit, as much money as they want to fund their criminal enterprise, and thus to be  
47 completely free from accountability to the people.
- 48 13. Deceive and/or lie to the public with impunity by telling you that you can't trust anything they say, but force YOU to  
49 sign everything under penalty of perjury when you want to talk to them. 26 U.S.C. §6065.

50 In support of the above definition of "anarchy", here is how the U.S. Supreme Court defined it:

51 *"Decency, security, and liberty alike demand that government officials shall be subjected to the same rules of*  
52 *conduct that are commands to the citizen. In a government of laws, existence of the government will be imperiled*  
53 *if it fails to observe the law scrupulously. Our government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. For good or for*  
54 *ill, it teaches the whole people by its example. Crime is contagious. If the government becomes a lawbreaker, it*  
55 *breeds contempt for law; it invites every man to become a law unto himself; it invites anarchy. To declare that in*  
56 *the administration of the criminal law the end justifies the means-to declare that the government may commit*

1 *crimes in order to secure the conviction of a private criminal-would bring terrible retribution. Against that*  
2 *pernicious doctrine this court should resolutely set its face."*  
3 [*Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438 (1928)*]

4 The above requirements are a consequence of the fact that the foundation of the United States Constitution is [EQUAL](#)  
5 [protection and EQUAL treatment](#). Any attempt to undermine equal rights and equal protection described above constitutes:

- 6 1. The establishment of a state sponsored religion in violation of the First Amendment and the Religious Freedom  
7 Restoration Act, 42 U.S.C. Chapter 21B. That religion is described in: [Socialism: The New American Civil Religion,](#)  
8 [Form #05.016](#). The object of worship of such a religion is imputing "supernatural powers" to civil rulers and forcing  
9 everyone to worship and serve said rulers as "superior beings".
- 10 2. The establishment of an unconstitutional Title of Nobility in violation of [Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the United](#)  
11 [States Constitution](#).

12 For court admissible proof that your CIVIL government is the MAIN and most damaging type of anarchist in modern society,  
13 both from a legal perspective and a theological perspective, see:

<p><a href="#">Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government, Form #05.054</a> <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf</a></p>
--

#### 14 **12.8.1.22 Political**

15 The term "political" as used throughout our website in reference to us or our activities:

- 16 1. Excludes the endorsement of specific candidates for political office.
- 17 2. Excludes any motivation that might result in a revocation of 26 U.S.C. §501(c)(4) status.
- 18 3. Excludes activities of public officers or agents of the government.
- 19 4. Excludes those who are "persons", "individuals", "taxpayers" under any revenue law.
- 20 5. Excludes those with a domicile or residence "in this State", meaning the government.
- 21 6. Includes efforts to educate the public about the law and the legal limits upon the jurisdiction of those in the  
22 government.
- 23 7. Includes ONLY EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE people beyond the [civil legislative control](#) of the specific government  
24 affected by the policy.
- 25 8. Involves the protection of purely private property and private rights exclusively owned by human beings and not  
26 businesses or artificial entities of any description.
- 27 9. Includes activities undertaken ONLY in the fulfillment of [purely religious goals as a full time fiduciary of God under](#)  
28 [the Bible trust indenture](#).

#### 29 **12.8.1.23 Non-citizen national**

30 The term "non-citizen national" MEANS a human being born in a constitutional state and domiciled or at least physically  
31 present there. These people are described in [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#). They are STATUTORY "non-resident non-persons" as  
32 described in [Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020](#). It DOES NOT mean or include those who are:

- 33 1. [Domiciled](#) either abroad or on federal territory.
- 34 2. POLITICAL "nationals and citizens of the United States[\*\*] at birth" per [8 U.S.C. §1402](#) through [8 U.S.C. §1407](#).  
35 These people are born in federal territories exclusively.
- 36 3. POLITICAL "national but not citizen of the United States[\*\*] at birth" per [8 U.S.C. §1408](#). These people are born in  
37 federal possessions such as Puerto Rico.
- 38 4. POLITICAL "citizens of the United States[\*\*]" per [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)\(A\)](#).

#### 39 **12.8.1.24 State national**

40 The term "state national" means those who are:

1. Born in a Constitutional but not Statutory "State" as described in the Fourteenth Amendment or the original constitution.
2. Standing on land protected by the Constitution and/or the organic law and therefore possessing natural and Constitutional and PRIVATE rights as documented in:
 

*Enumeration of Inalienable Rights*, Form #10.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/EnumRights.pdf>
3. Not claiming any government statutory privilege, immunity, exemption, "benefit", domicile, or civil statutory protection in the context of a specific interaction and reserving all rights per U.C.C. §1-308.
4. Invoking ONLY the common law, the criminal law, God's laws, and the national and state Bill of Rights or constitutional rights for their protection in a court of law. They are therefore NOT "anarchists" who reject ALL law. Instead, they only reject that subset of law (the CIVIL STATUTORY law) that acquires the "force of law" from their consent in some form, whether express or implied.
5. Reject the statutory terms "citizen", "resident", or "person" and the use of the word "citizenship" in ANY context in describing themselves. Instead, they insist on the consistent use of "nationality" and "domicile" to describe their degree of POLITICAL and CIVIL/LEGAL membership in the communities they live in respectively. Domicile, in turn, is VOLUNTARY and cannot be compelled, except possibly in a probate proceeding involving a DEAD person with no rights. POLITICAL membership conveys NO civil enforcement authority. Only CIVIL/LEGAL membership can, and it must be voluntary.
6. Owing allegiance to THE PEOPLE as individuals and sovereigns occupying the land within the state, and not to the government that serves them under the constitution as the delegation of authority order. "State" in a political sense always refers to PEOPLE occupying land and never to GOVERNMENTS or government corporations. In biblical terms, that allegiance is called "love" and it is commanded by God in Matt. 22:34-40. God NEVER commands Christians to love governments or civil rulers and often tells people to DISOBEY them when they violate the Bible as their delegation of authority order (Form #13.007).

Equivalent to a "non-citizen national of the United States OF AMERICA" or a "free inhabitant" under the Articles of Confederation. EXCLUDES any of the following:

1. CIVIL "person" under [26 U.S.C. §6671\(b\)](#) and [§7343](#) or any OTHER act of Congress.
2. POLITICAL "national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). This is a territorial citizen rather than a state citizen.
3. CIVIL "citizen of the United States\*\*\*\*" under [26 U.S.C. §911](#), 26 U.S.C. §3121(e), or [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) or (b).
4. POLITICAL "National but not citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" under [8 U.S.C. §1408](#). This is a person born in a federal possession RATHER than a state of the Union.
5. POLITICAL "U.S.[\*\*] non-citizen national" under [8 U.S.C. §1452](#). This is a person born in a federal possession RATHER than a state of the Union.
6. CIVIL "U.S. person" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#), which is an American national who makes an election to procure a privileged government agency or office in pursuit of government property or "benefits"..

The term is a SUBSET of the term "American National" as used by the Department of State in [8 U.S.C. §1502](#) because it:

1. Excludes citizens or nationals within territories or possessions or those born abroad.
2. Includes ONLY those born or naturalized within a constitutional state of the Union.

We make this distinction because we don't want to be in a position of "purposefully availing oneself" of commerce within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government and thereby make ourselves a target of "selective or UNJUST enforcement". This is also consistent with the SEDM opening page, which says:

*"Our goal is to inspire, empower, motivate, and educate mainly those born or naturalized in the USA (and NOT "U.S.") and who are Members in how to love, honor, obey, glorify, and lift up our Sovereign Lord above every man, king, ruler, government, and Earthly law at a personal and very practical level and in every area of our lives. This is the essence of our religious worship and the essence, according to the Bible, of how we love our God."*  
 [SEDM Opening Page; <http://sedm.org>]

1 "state" for a foreign national = the country of which that person is a national. "state" for an American National is the United  
2 States of America, or just America. "state" is not defined in 8 U.S.C. although "State" is defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(36\)](#)  
3 and they are NOT equivalent. See [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) for another reference to a "state national". Remember the context  
4 of [8 U.S.C. §1101](#) is immigration and nationality. So when we speak of a state in this context, we are talking about  
5 international states. In that context, American nationality (or U.S. nationality) is what we are---nationality of California is  
6 meaningless in this context. So to say you are a national of California is to say you are a national of the United States[\*\*\*]  
7 OF AMERICA or an American National.

8 For the purposes of "State", the following definition applies:

9 *State*

10 *As a noun, a people permanently occupying a fixed territory bound together by common habits and custom into*  
11 *one body politic exercising, through the medium of an organized government, independent sovereignty and*  
12 *control over all persons and things within its boundaries, capable of making war and peace and of entering into*  
13 *international relations with other states. The section of territory occupied by one of the United States. The people*  
14 *of a state, in their collective capacity, considered as the party wronged by a criminal deed; the public; as in the*  
15 *title of a case, "The State v. A. B." The circumstances or condition of a being or thing at a given time.*  
16 *[The Free Dictionary, Farlex; SOURCE: <https://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/state>]*

17 "State national" is NOT a statutory term and is not commonly used by courts of law. Therefore, if you invoke it in government  
18 correspondence or in litigation, you should take great care to define it BEFORE invoking it so that you do not invite charges  
19 of being "frivolous".

20 **12.8.1.25 “Non-Person” or “Non-Resident Non-Person”**

21 The term "[non-person](#)" or "[non-resident non-person](#)" ([Form #05.020](#)) as used on this site we define to be a human who is all  
22 of the following:

- 23 1. Not domiciled on federal territory and not representing a corporate or governmental office that is so domiciled under  
24 [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17](#). See [Form #05.002](#) for details.
- 25 2. Not engaged in a public office within any government. This includes the civil office of "person", "individual",  
26 "citizen", or "resident". See [Form #05.037](#) and [Form #05.042](#) for court-admissible proof that statutory "persons",  
27 "individuals", "citizens", and "residents" are public offices.
- 28 3. Not "purposefully or consensually availing themselves" of commerce with any government. Therefore, they do not waive  
29 sovereign immunity under the [Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act \(FSIA\), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97](#).
- 30 4. Obligations and Rights in relation to Governments:
  - 31 4.1. Waives any and all privileges and immunities of any civil status and all rights or "entitlements" to receive  
32 "benefits" or "civil services" from any government. It is a maxim of law that [REAL de jure governments \(Form](#)  
33 [#05.043\)](#) MUST give you the right to not receive or be eligible to receive "benefits" of any kind. See Form  
34 [#05.040](#) for a description of the SCAM of abusing "benefits" to destroy sovereignty. The reason is because they  
35 MUST guarantee your right to be self-governing and self-supporting:

36 *Invito beneficium non datur.*

37 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*  
38 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

39 *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est.*

40 *A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv.*  
41 *Inst. n. 83.*

42 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*

43 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*  
44 *Inst. n. 83.*

45 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

46 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm/>*

- 47 4.2. Because they are not in receipt of or eligible to receive property or benefits from the government, they owe no  
48 CIVIL STATUTORY obligations to that government or any STATUTORY "citizen" or STATUTORY  
49 "resident", as "obligations" are described in [California Civil Code Section 1428](#). This means they are not party to

any contracts or compacts and have injured NO ONE as injury is defined NOT by statute, but by the common law. See [Form #12.040](#) for further details on the definition of "obligations".

4.3. Because they owe no statutory civil obligations, the definition of "justice" REQUIRES that they MUST be left alone by the government. See [Form #05.050](#) for a description of "[justice](#)".

5. For the purposes of citizenship on government forms:

5.1. CIVIL "[citizen](#)" and "[resident](#)" are PUBLIC OFFICES and fictions of law within the national government and not human beings. Whenever [CIVIL STATUTORY obligations \(Form #12.040\)](#) attach to a [civil status \(Form #13.008\)](#) such as "citizen", "resident", or "person", then the civil or legal status has to be voluntary or else unconstitutional involuntary servitude is the result in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment. President Obama even admitted that "citizen" is a public office in his Farewell Address. See [SEDM Exhibit #01.018](#) for proof. You have a RIGHT to not be an officer of the government WITHOUT even PAY! They even make you PAY for the privilege with income taxation, because the tax is imposed upon CIVIL "[citizen](#)" and "[resident](#)" in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#). Who else can institute SLAVERY like that and why can't you do that to THEM if we are all REALLY equal ([Form #05.033](#)) as the Constitution requires?

5.2. Does NOT identify as a CIVIL "citizen" ([26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#) and (b)), "resident" (alien under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)\(1\)\(A\)](#)), "U.S. citizen" (not defined in any statute), "U.S. resident" (not defined in any statute), or "U.S. person" ([26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#)).

5.3. Identifies himself as a "national" per [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#), [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)](#), and per common law by virtue of birth or naturalization within the CONSTITUTIONAL "United States\*\*\*".

5.4. Is NOT an "alien individual" in [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(c\)\(3\)\(i\)](#) because a "[national](#)" under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(21\)](#) or "U.S. national" under [22 C.F.R. §51.1](#) owing allegiance to a state of the Union and not the national or federal government. Thus, they are not subject to the presence test under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#) and may not lawfully be kidnapped into exclusive national government jurisdiction as a privileged alien "resident" or have a privileged "residence" ([26 C.F.R. §1.871-2\(b\)](#)) within the EITHER the statutory geographical "United States" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10) or "United States\*" the COUNTRY in [26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-1\(c\)\(2\)](#).

5.5. Is legislatively but not constitutionally "[foreign](#)" and "[alien](#)" to the national government by virtue of not having a [domicile](#) (for nationals under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)](#)) or "[residence](#)" (for "alien individuals" under [26 C.F.R. §1.871-2\(b\)](#)) within the exclusive legislative jurisdiction of the national government. The words "[foreign](#)" and "[alien](#)" by themselves are NOT defined within the Internal Revenue Code. This is MALICIOUSLY deliberate so as to DECEIVE the American public in states of the Union into FALSELY declaring a [domicile](#) or [residence](#) within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government. By creating a VOLUNTEER CIVIL office and position of "citizen" in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\) and \(b\)](#), the average American in states of the Union is deceived using equivocation into VOLUNTEERING for a civil STATUTORY office under the Secretary of the Treasury called "citizen" and "resident" subject to exclusive national government jurisdiction. The "citizen" in this regulation is NOT the POLITICAL citizen, but a CIVIL citizen legislatively created and owned by Congress and thus a PRIVILEGE. Those in states of the Union who have neither a [domicile](#) nor [residence](#) within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government and are not "subject to ITS jurisdiction" and who [FALSELY CLAIM on a government form \(Form #12.023\)](#) such as a W-9 that they are STATUTORY "[U.S. persons](#)" have in practical effect VOLUNTEERED to become privileged STATUTORY "[taxpayers](#)" and uncompensated officers of the national government EVERYWHERE IN THE WORLD who are on duty 24 hours a day, 7 days a week per [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(a\)](#)! The corrupt, covetous government WANTS this process of volunteering to be invisible in order to VICTIMIZE the Americans into becoming surety to pay off an endless mountain of public debt that there is NO LIMIT on. That's criminal peonage in violation of [18 U.S.C. §1581](#) if you knew you could unvolunteer and aren't allowed to. It's also criminal human trafficking. You can't UNVOLUNTEER and leave the system until you know HOW you volunteered in the first place. See "[Hot Issues: Invisible Consent](#)" for details on how your consent was procured INVISIBLY. That process of volunteering to pay income tax that state nationals don't owe is exhaustively described in:

[How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf>.

6. Earnings originate from outside:

6.1. The [STATUTORY "United States\\*\\*\\*"](#) as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\) and \(a\)\(10\)](#) (federal zone) and

6.2. The U.S. government federal corporation as a privileged legal fiction.

Thus, their earnings are expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from "[gross income](#)" under [26 U.S.C. §871](#) and are a "foreign estate" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(31\)](#). See [26 U.S.C. §872](#) and [26 C.F.R. §1.872-2\(f\)](#) and [26 C.F.R. §1.871-7\(a\)\(4\)](#) and [26 U.S.C. §861\(a\)\(3\)\(C\)\(i\)](#) for proof.

7. Earnings are expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from STATUTORY "[wages](#)" as defined in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(a\)](#) because all services performed outside the [STATUTORY "United States\\*\\*\\*"](#) as defined in [26 U.S.C.](#)

- 1 [§7701\(a\)\(9\) and \(a\)\(10\)](#) (federal zone) and the CORPORATION "United States" as a legal fiction. Therefore, not  
2 subject to "wage" withholding of any kind for such services per:
- 3 7.1. [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(a\)\(6\)-1\(b\)](#) in the case of income tax.  
4 7.2. [26 C.F.R. §31.3121\(b\)-3\(c\)\(1\)](#) in the case of Social Security.
- 5 8. Expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from income tax reporting under:  
6 8.1. [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(b\)\(5\)\(i\)](#).  
7 8.2. [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(e\)\(1\)\(ii\)\(A\)\(1\)](#).  
8 8.3. [26 C.F.R. §1.6041-4\(a\)\(1\)](#).
- 9 9. Expressly EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from backup withholding because earnings are not reportable by [26](#)  
10 [U.S.C. §3406](#) and [26 C.F.R. §31.3406\(g\)-1\(e\)](#). Only "reportable payments" are subject to such withholding.
- 11 10. Because they are EXCLUDED rather than EXEMPTED from income tax reporting and therefore withholding, they  
12 have no "taxable income".  
13 10.1. Only reportable income is taxable.  
14 10.2. There is NO WAY provided within the Internal Revenue Code to make earnings not connected to a [statutory](#)  
15 ["trade or business"/public office \(Form #05.001\)](#) under [26 U.S.C. §6041](#) reportable.  
16 10.3. The only way to make earnings of a nonresident alien not engaged in the "trade or business" franchise taxable  
17 under [26 U.S.C. §871](#)(a) is therefore only when the PAYOR is lawfully engaged in a "trade or business" but the  
18 PAYEE is not. This situation would have to involve the U.S. government ONLY and not private parties in the  
19 states of the Union. The information returns would have to be a [Form 1042s](#). It is a crime under [18 U.S.C. §912](#)  
20 for a private party to occupy a public office or to impersonate a public office.
- 21 11. Continue to be a ["national of the United States"](#) ([Form #05.006](#)) and not lose their CONSTITUTIONAL citizenship  
22 while filing form 1040NR. See [26 U.S.C. §873\(b\)\(3\)](#). They do NOT need to "expatriate" their nationality to file as a  
23 "nonresident alien" and will not satisfy the conditions in [26 U.S.C. §877](#) (expatriation to avoid tax). Expatriation is loss  
24 of NATIONALITY, and NOT loss of STATUTORY "citizen" status under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#).
- 25 12. If they submit the [SEDM Form W-8SUB, Form #04.231](#) to control withholding and revoke their Form W-4, then they:  
26 12.1. Can submit [SSA Form 7008](#) to correct your SSA earnings to zero them out. See [SEDM Form #06.042](#).  
27 12.2. Can use [IRS Form 843](#) to request a full refund or abatement of all FICA and Medicare taxes withheld if the  
28 employer or business associate continues to file W-2 forms or withhold against your wishes. See [SEDM Form](#)  
29 [#06.044](#).
- 30 13. Are eligible to replace the SSN with a TEMPORARY Individual Taxpayer Identification Number (ITIN) that expires  
31 AUTOMATICALLY every year and is therefore NOT permanent and changes. If you previously applied for an SSN  
32 and were ineligible to participate, you can terminate the SSN and replace it with the ITIN. If you can't prove you were  
33 ineligible for Social Security, then they will not allow you to replace the SSN with an ITIN. See:  
34 13.1. [Form W-7](#) for the application.  
35 <https://www.irs.gov/forms-pubs/about-form-w-7>  
36 13.2. [Understanding Your IRS Individual Taxpayer Identification Number, Publication 1915](#)  
37 <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/p1915.pdf>  
38 13.3. [Why You Aren't Eligible for Social Security, Form #06.001](#) for proof that no one within the exclusive  
39 jurisdiction of a constitutional state of the Union is eligible for Social Security.  
40 <https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SSNotEligible.pdf>
- 41 14. Must file the paper version of IRS Form 1040NR, because there are no electronic online providers that automate the  
42 preparation of the form or allow you to attach the forms necessary to submit a complete and accurate return that  
43 correctly reflects your status. This is in part because the IRS doesn't want to make it easy or convenient to leave their  
44 slave plantation.
- 45 15. Is a SUBSET of ["nonresident aliens"](#) who are not required to have or to use Social Security Numbers (SSNs) or  
46 Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs) in connection with tax withholding or reporting. They are expressly excluded  
47 from this requirement by:  
48 15.1. [31 C.F.R. §1020.410\(b\)\(3\)\(x\)](#) .  
49 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/31/1020.410>  
50 15.2. [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(b\)\(2\)](#) .  
51 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/301.6109-1>  
52 15.3. [W-8BEN Inst. p. 1,2,4,5 \(Cat 25576H\)](#).  
53 <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/iw8ben.pdf>  
54 15.4. [Instructions for the Requesters of Forms W-8BEN, W-8BEN-E, W-8ECI, W-8EXP, and W-8IMY, p. 1,2,6 \(Cat](#)  
55 [26698G\)](#).  
56 <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/iw8.pdf>

1 15.5. [Pub 515 Inst. p. 7 \(Cat. No 16029L\)](#),  
2 <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/p515.pdf>

3 More on SSNs and TINs at:

4 [About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012](#)  
5 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>

6 [About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #04.104](#)  
7 <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/1-Procedure/AboutSSNs/AboutSSNs.htm>

8 They are "non-persons" BY VIRTUE of not benefitting from any civil statutory privilege and therefore being "PRIVATE".  
9 By "privilege", we mean ANY of the things described in [5 U.S.C. 553\(a\)\(2\)](#):

10 [5 U.S. Code § 553 - Rule making](#)

11 (a) This section applies, according to the provisions thereof, except to the extent that there is involved—

12 [ . . . ]

13 (2) a matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or  
14 contracts.

15 The above items all have in common that they are PROPERTY coming under [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2](#) of the Constitution  
16 that is loaned or possessed or granted temporarily to a human being with legal strings attached. Thus, Congress has direct  
17 legislative jurisdiction not only over the property itself, but over all those who USE, BENEFIT FROM, or HAVE such  
18 property physically in their custody or within their temporary control. We remind the reader that Congress enjoys control  
19 over their own property NO MATTER WHERE it physically is, including states of the Union, and that it is the MAIN source  
20 of their legislative jurisdiction within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union!:

21 [United States Constitution](#)  
22 [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2](#)

23 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory*  
24 *or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to*  
25 *Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

26  
27 **“The Constitution permits Congress to dispose of and to make all needful rules and regulations respecting**  
28 **the territory or other property belonging to the United States. This power applies as well to territory**  
29 **belonging to the United States within the States, as beyond them. It comprehends all the public domain,**  
30 **wherever it may be. The argument is, that the power to make ‘ALL needful rules and regulations’ ‘is a**  
31 **power of legislation,’ ‘a full legislative power;’ ‘that it includes all subjects of legislation in the territory,’**  
32 **and is without any limitations, except the positive prohibitions which affect all the powers of Congress.**  
33 *Congress may then regulate or prohibit slavery upon the public domain within the new States, and such a*  
34 *prohibition would permanently affect the capacity of a slave, whose master might carry him to it. And why not?*  
35 *Because no power has been conferred on Congress. This is a conclusion universally admitted. But the power to*  
36 **‘make rules and regulations respecting the territory’ is not restrained by State lines, nor are there any**  
37 **constitutional prohibitions upon its exercise in the domain of the United States within the States; and**  
38 **whatever rules and regulations respecting territory Congress may constitutionally make are supreme, and**  
39 **are not dependent on the situs of ‘the territory.’”**  
40 *[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 509-510 (1856)]*

41 By property, we mean all the things listed in [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#) such as SSNs (property of the government per [20 C.F.R.](#)  
42 [§422.103\(d\)](#)), contracts (which are property), physical property, chattel property, "benefits", "offices", [civil statuses](#),  
43 privileges, civil statutory remedies, etc. A ["public office"](#) is, after all, legally defined as someone in charge of the PROPERTY  
44 of the "public",

45 **“Public office.** *The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either*  
46 *fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the*  
47 *sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.*  
48 *An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the*  
49 *sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,*  
50 *13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of*  
51 *Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52*

P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public, or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.** *State v. Brennan*, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.  
[*Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235*]

Even the public office ITSELF is property of the national government, so those claiming any civil statutory status are claiming a civil office within the government. It is otherwise unconstitutional to regulate private property or private rights. The only way you can surrender your private status is to voluntarily adopt an office or civil status or the "benefits", "rights", or privileges attaching to said office or status, as we prove in:

1. *Civil Status (Important!)-SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/litigation-main/civil-status/>
2. *Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status*, Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>
3. *Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons*, Form #05.037  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

It is custody or "benefit" or control of government/public property that grants government control over those handling or using such property:

*"The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it."*  
[*Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)*]

---

*"The rich rules over the poor,  
And the borrower is servant to the lender."*  
[Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]

---

#### ***Curses of Disobedience [to God's Laws]***

*"The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively "alien" in relation to states of the Union] who is among you shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you [Federal Reserve counterfeit franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.*

*"Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.*

*"Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes] on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language [LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes], until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.*  
[*Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV*]

You cannot MIX or comingle PRIVATE property with PUBLIC property without converting the PRIVATE property ownership from absolute to qualified. You must keep them SEPARATE at all times and it is the MAIN and MOST IMPORTANT role of government to maintain that separation. Governments, after all, are created ONLY to protect private

1 property and the FIRST step in that protection is to protect PRIVATE property from being converted to PUBLIC property.  
2 For proof, see:

Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

3 What Congress is doing is abusing its own property to in effect create "de facto public offices" within the government, in  
4 violation of 4 U.S.C. §72, as is proven in:

Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-Memlaw/ChallengeToIRSEnforcementAuth.pdf>

5 This is how we describe the reason why people should avoid privileges and thereby avoid possession, custody, use, or  
6 "benefit" of government/public property on the opening page of our site:

7 *"People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here.*  
8 *All are treated equally under REAL "law". The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to*  
9 *avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or*  
10 *special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to*  
11 *a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should*  
12 *therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the "cost" of procuring the "benefit" or property*  
13 *from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly "free". Anyone who claims that such "benefits" or property*  
14 *should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or*  
15 *her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher*  
16 *power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because*  
17 *they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want*  
18 *it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional*  
19 *limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no*  
20 *responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are*  
21 *disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-*  
22 *ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read 1 Sam. 8:10-22. For the*  
23 *reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read Deut. 28:43-51, which is*  
24 *God's curse upon those who allow a king above them. Click Here*  
25 *(<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>) for a detailed description*  
26 *of the legal, moral, and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph."*  
27 *[SEDM Opening Page; <http://sedm.org>]*

28 "Non-resident Non-Person" or "non-person" are synonymous with "transient foreigner", "in transitu", and "stateless" (in  
29 relation to the national government). We invented this term. The term does not appear in federal statutes because statutes  
30 cannot even define things or people who are not subject to them and therefore foreign and sovereign. The term "non-  
31 individual" used on this site is equivalent to and a synonym for "non-person" on this site, even though STATUTORY  
32 "individuals" are a SUBSET of "persons" within the Internal Revenue Code. Likewise, the term "private human" is also  
33 synonymous with "non-person". Hence, a "non-person":

- 34 1. Retains their sovereign immunity. They do not waive it under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C.  
35 Chapter 97 or the longarm statutes of the state they occupy.
- 36 2. Is protected by the United States Constitution and not federal statutory civil law.
- 37 3. May not have federal statutory civil law cited against them. If they were, a violation of Federal Rule of Civil Procedure  
38 17 and a constitutional tort would result if they were physically present on land protected by the United States  
39 Constitution within the exterior limits of states of the Union.
- 40 4. Is on an equal footing with the United States government in court. "Persons" would be on an UNEQUAL, INFERIOR,  
41 and subservient level if they were subject to federal territorial law.

42 Don't expect vain public servants to willingly admit that there is such a thing as a human "non-person" who satisfies the above  
43 criteria because it would undermine their systematic and treasonous plunder and enslavement of people they are supposed to  
44 be protecting. However, the U.S. Supreme Court has held that the "right to be left alone" is the purpose of the constitution.  
45 *Olmstead v. United States*, 277 U.S. 438. A so-called "government" that refuses to leave you alone or respect or protect your  
46 sovereignty and equality in relation to them is no government at all and has violated the purpose of its creation described in  
47 the Declaration of Independence. Furthermore, anyone from the national or state government who refuses to enforce this  
48 status, or who imputes or enforces any status OTHER than this status under any law system other than the common law is:

1. "purposefully availing themselves" of commerce within OUR jurisdiction.
2. STEALING, where the thing being STOLEN are the public rights associated with the statutory civil "status" they are presuming we have but never expressly consented to have.
3. Engaging in criminal identity theft, because the civil status is associated with a domicile in a place we are not physically in and do not consent to a civil domicile in.
4. Consenting to our Member Agreement.
5. Waiving official, judicial, and sovereign immunity.
6. Acting in a private and personal capacity beyond the statutory jurisdiction of their government employer.
7. Compelling us to contract with the state under the civil statutory "social compact".
8. Interfering with our First Amendment right to freely and civilly DISASSOCIATE with the state.
9. Engaged in a constitutional tort.

If freedom and self-ownership or "ownership" in general means anything at all, it means the right to deny any and all others, including governments, the ability to use or benefit in any way from our body, our exclusively owned private property, and our labor.

*"We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, 'the right to exclude [others is] one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.' "* [Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 \(1982\)](#), quoting [Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 \(1979\)](#). "  
[*Nollan v. California Coastal Comm'n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)*]

*"In this case, we hold that the "right to exclude," so universally held to be a fundamental element of the property right,[11] falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without compensation."*  
[*Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)*]

**FOOTNOTES:**

[11] See, e. g., [United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Cr.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 \(1975\); United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 \(CA5 1961\)](#). As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, "[a]n essential element of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it." [International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 \(1918\) \(dissenting opinion\)](#).

If you would like a W-8 form that ACCURATELY describes the withholding and reporting status of a "non-resident non-person", see:

<p><a href="#">W-8SUB, Form #04.231</a> <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/W-8SUB.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/W-8SUB.pdf</a></p>
---

**12.8.1.26 "Advice" or "legal advice"**

The term "advice" or "legal advice" means education about tools, facts, remedies, and options for making your own informed choice. It does not include any method of: 1. Transferring liability or responsibility from the person asking to the person responding; 2. Anything that could be classified as "legal advice" or "law practice" as used in any statute or enacted law; 3. Anything that could be classified as factual or a basis for belief or reliance upon the person asked in connection with commercial speech subject to government protection or regulation.

**12.8.1.27 Socialism**

The term "socialism" means any attempt by any government to use civil legislation to abolish private property or to convert private property ownership to public property, public rights, or privileges, whether by consent or by theft. "Ownership" and "control" are synonymous for the purpose of this definition. Such property includes land, labor, physical objects, chattel property, or constitutional rights.

Examples of the implementation of socialism include the following activities by government:

- 1 1. Government Franchises and licensing. See:  

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf), Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>
- 2 2. Civil statutes when enforced against those not consensually serving WITHIN the government. See:  

[Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf), Form #05.037  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>
- 3 3. Domicile, which is a civil statutory protection franchise. See:  

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf), Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>
- 4 4. Income and excise taxation. See:  

[The "Trade or Business" Scam](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf), Form #05.001  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf>
- 5 5. Extraterritorial civil enforcement under the COLOR, but without the actual AUTHORITY of law. against parties not  
6 domiciled within the jurisdiction or venue doing the enforcement. See:  

[Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-Memlaw/ChallengeToIRSEnforcementAuth.pdf), Form #05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-Memlaw/ChallengeToIRSEnforcementAuth.pdf>
- 7 6. Any attempt to change the [civil status \(Form #13.008\)](#) of parties situated extraterritorially without the exclusive  
8 jurisdiction of the lawmaker with or without their express or implied [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#). The result is that they  
9 are made to APPEAR as parties domiciled within the civil jurisdiction or venue of the lawmaker. See:  

[Government Identity Theft](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf), Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>
- 10 7. Any attempt to offer a "benefit" or franchise without recognizing or enforcing the right to NOT participate or to quit on  
11 any and every form administering the program. Thus, the program is TREATED as mandatory by fiat but in fact is  
12 voluntary. This violates the common law maxim that you have a right to refuse a "benefit". See:  

[Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course](https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf), Form #12.023  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>

13 The result of implementing socialism through civil legislation is ultimately to abolish constitutional or common law  
14 protections for property, and to replace them with legislatively granted civil privileges that come with obligations and a  
15 corresponding surrender of said rights. Below is how we describe this process on the opening page of our website:

16 *"People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here.*  
17 *All are treated equally under REAL "law". The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to*  
18 *avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or*  
19 *special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to*  
20 *a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should*  
21 *therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the "cost" of procuring the "benefit" or property*  
22 *from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly "free". Anyone who claims that such "benefits" or property*  
23 *should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or*  
24 *her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher*  
25 *power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because*  
26 *they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want*  
27 *it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional*  
28 *limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no*  
29 *responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are*  
30 *disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-*  
31 *ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read [1 Sam. 8:10-22](#). For the*  
32 *reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read [Deut. 28:43-51](#), which is*  
33 *God's curse upon those who allow a king above them. [Click Here](#)*  
34 *(<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>) for a detailed description*  
35 *of the legal, moral, and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph."*  
36 *[SEDM Website Opening Page; <http://sedm.org>]*

37 For the purpose of this definition "socialism" does NOT include "social control over the means of production" as most  
38 contemporary reference sources FALSELY identify it. Early dictionaries defined it consistent with our definition but over  
39 the years, the word has fairly recently been redefined to REMOVE the mention of abolition of private property from the  
40 definition. This was done so that statist would conveniently stop having to APOLOGIZE for government theft through the  
41 legislative process. For examples of this phenomenon, see:

[Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "socialism"](https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Socialism.htm)  
<https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Socialism.htm>

1 It is important to emphasize here that when you want to stop public opposition to a government activity such as theft or  
2 conversion of private property, the easiest way is to redefine terms so that there is no word that accurately refers to the activity  
3 that is being opposed. The result is that you have eliminated vocabulary that could describe the thing being opposed, and thus  
4 to eliminate the political opposition entirely. This approach, in fact, is the heart of the modern phenomenon of "[Identity](#)  
5 [politics](#)": Control public opinion and public opposition by controlling language.

6 An important goal of this website is to ELIMINATE all forms of socialism as defined here, and thus to restore the supremacy  
7 of individual rights over governmental rights to our political and democratic processes and institutions. For details on the  
8 evils of socialism, see:

- 9 1. *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
10 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>
- 11 2. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407  
12 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>

### 13 **12.8.1.28 “Grant” or “loan”**

14 The term "grant" or "loan", in the context of this website and especially in relation to any type of property or right or to  
15 "franchises" generally, means a temporary conveyance or transfer of physical custody or possession of absolutely owned  
16 property with legal strings or conditions attached by the grantor in which there are no moities or usufructs over the property  
17 held or reserved by the party to whom the property is loaned or temporarily conveyed.

- 18 1. The grantor or lender is the "Merchant" under [U.C.C. §2-104](#)(1).
- 19 2. The recipient or borrower of the property conveyed is the "Buyer" under [U.C.C. §2-103](#)(1)(a).
- 20 3. The property loaned can include land, physical/chattel property, rights, or privileges.
- 21 4. The legal relation or "privity" created between the grantor and the borrower or recipient is referred to as a "franchise".  
22 All franchises are contracts or agreements of one kind or another. Franchises are defined as "a privilege [meaning  
23 "property"] in the HANDS of a subject". Receipt of the property by the Buyer, in fact is what MAKES them the  
24 "subject"
- 25 5. The regulation of the property is done through the civil statutory code, which assigns both rights and obligations to the  
26 Merchant (grantor) and the Buyer.
- 27 6. Upon voluntary acceptance of the property by the Buyer, a civil status is assigned to both the BUYER and the  
28 MERCHANT fixing the relations between them under the privity. Such civil statuses might include "citizen",  
29 "resident", "person" (under the civil statutory franchise code), "taxpayer" (under the income tax code), "driver" (under  
30 the vehicle code), etc.
- 31 7. The CIVIL STATUTORY STATUS assigned to the MERCHANT and the BUYER after the property is accepted  
32 constitutes a type of "membership". A "citizen", for instance, is a BUYER of government civil statutory protection  
33 franchise services, and also a "MEMBER" of a club called "GOVERNMENT" (a corporation) that delivers said  
34 services.
- 35 8. Both CIVIL STATUTORY RIGHTS (PRIVILEGES) and OBLIGATIONS attach to the civil status assigned to the  
36 parties and these RIGHTS and OBLIGATIONS are the method of controlling and managing the property until it is  
37 "RETURNED" or SURRENDERED by the Buyer to the GRANTOR. The civil statutory OBLIGATIONS assigned to  
38 the civil status of the BUYER become corresponding RIGHTS on the part of the MERCHANT/GRANTOR and vice  
39 versa.
- 40 9. If the property, benefit, or privilege was never voluntarily accepted, then the OBLIGATIONS that attach to it cannot be  
41 enforced against the BUYER by the MERCHANT in court. Under the common law, you have a RIGHT to refuse to  
42 accept property, "benefits", etc. in every scenario, even after you applied for them.
- 43 10. In pursuing and accepting the property of the Merchant, the Buyer surrenders ABSOLUTE ownership of a part of his  
44 or her otherwise private property and is therefore subject to regulation of him or her self by the Merchant. If the  
45 Merchant is a government, then they or their activities in which the granted property are used become and "infected  
46 with a public interest" and are subject to civil statutory regulation.

47 The above process, in fact, has been admitted by the U.S. Supreme Court and the California Supreme Court as the "very  
48 essence" of CIVIL government:

49 *"When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an*  
50 *individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. HN4 "A body politic," as aptly defined in the*

1 preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with  
2 each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common  
3 good." This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and exclusively  
4 private, [Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vt. 143](#); but it does authorize the establishment of laws requiring  
5 each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to injure another. This is  
6 the very essence of government, and has found expression in the maxim sic utere tuo ut alienum non loedas. From  
7 this source come the [HNS police powers](#), which, as was said by Mr. Chief Justice [Taney](#) in the [License Cases, 5](#)  
8 [How. 583](#), "are nothing more or less than the powers of government inherent in every sovereignty, . . . that is to  
9 say, . . . the power to govern men and things." Under these powers the government regulates the conduct of its  
10 citizens one towards another, and the manner in which each shall use his own property, when such regulation  
11 becomes necessary for the public good. In their exercise it has been customary in England from time immemorial,  
12 and in this country from its first colonization, to regulate ferries, common carriers, hackmen, bakers, millers,  
13 wharfingers, innkeepers, &c., and in so doing to fix a maximum of charge to be made for services rendered,  
14 accommodations furnished, and articles sold. To this day, statutes are to be found in many of the States upon  
15 some or all these subjects; and we think it has never yet been successfully contended that such legislation came  
16 within any of the constitutional prohibitions against interference with private property. With the [Fifth Amendment](#)  
17 in force, Congress, in 1820, conferred power upon the city of Washington "to regulate . . . the rates of wharfage  
18 at private wharves, . . . the sweeping of chimneys, and to fix the rates of fees therefor, . . . and the weight and  
19 quality of bread," 3 Stat. 587, sect. 7; and, in 1848, "to make all necessary regulations respecting hackney  
20 carriages and the rates of fare of the same, and the rates of hauling by cartmen, wagoners, carmen, and draymen,  
21 and the rates of commission of auctioneers," 9 id. 224, sect. 2."

22 "From this it is apparent that, down to the time of the adoption of the [Fourteenth Amendment](#), it was not supposed  
23 that statutes regulating the use, or even the price of the use, of private property necessarily deprived an owner of  
24 his property without due process of law. Under some circumstances they may, but not under all. The amendment  
25 does not change the law in this particular: it simply prevents the States from doing that which will operate as  
26 such a deprivation."

27 "This brings us to inquire as to the principles upon which this power of regulation rests, in order that we may  
28 determine what is within and what without its operative effect. Looking, then, to the common law, from whence  
29 came the right which the Constitution protects, we find that when private property is "affected with a public  
30 interest, it ceases to be juris privati only." This was said by Lord Chief Justice Hale more than two hundred years  
31 ago, in his treatise [De Portibus Maris, 1 Harg. Law Tracts, 78](#), and has been accepted without objection as an  
32 essential element in the law of property ever since. Property does become clothed with a public interest when  
33 used in a manner to make it of public consequence, and affect the community at large. When, therefore, one  
34 devotes his property to a use in which the public has an interest, he, in effect, grants to the public an interest in  
35 that use, and must submit to be controlled by the public for the common good, to the extent of the interest he has  
36 thus created. He may withdraw his grant by discontinuing the use; but, so long as he maintains the use, he must  
37 submit to the control."  
38 [[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 \(1876\)](#)]

39 

---

  
40 " It will be found that from the earliest periods of our history the State laws regulated the privilege of the elective  
41 franchise within their respective limits, and that these laws were exactly such as local interests, peculiar  
42 conditions, or supposed policy dictated, and that it was never asserted that the exclusion of any class of  
43 inhabitants from the privilege of voting amounted to an interference with the privileges of the excluded class as  
44 citizens. As was well said by Judge Mills, of the Court of Appeals of Kentucky: "The mistake on the subject arises  
45 from not attending to a sensible distinction between political and civil rights. The latter constitute the citizen,  
46 while the former are not necessary ingredients. A State may deny all her political rights to an individual, and yet  
47 he may be a citizen. The rights of office and suffrage are political purely, and are denied by some or all the States  
48 to part of their population, who are still citizens. A citizen, then, is one who owes the Government allegiance,  
49 service, and money by way of taxation, and to whom the Government, in turn, grants and guarantees liberty of  
50 person and of conscience, the right of acquiring and possessing [PUBLIC, not PRIVATE] property [WHY?,  
51 because the CONSTITUTION protects PRIVATE property ONLY, and CIVIL STATUTES protect PUBLIC  
52 PROPERTY. You have to SURRENDER some portion of the protections of the CONSTITUTION in order to  
53 acquire, use, or "benefit" from PUBLIC property], of marriage and the social relations, of suit and defense, and  
54 security of person, estate, and reputation. These, with some others which might be enumerated, being guaranteed  
55 and secured by Government, constitute a citizen. To aliens we extend these privileges by courtesy; to others we  
56 secure them--to male as well as female--to the infant as well as the person of hoary hairs." (1 Litt. R. 342.)"  
57 [[Van Valkenburg v. Brown, 43 Cal. 43 \(1872\)](#)]

58 In the context of GOVERNMENT grants of property:

- 59 1. This conveyance of property is the foundation of ALL governmental civil statutory privileges and most civil statutory  
60 law, as explained in [Why Civil Statutory Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037](#).

- 1 2. The constitutional authority for such grants is [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2](#) of the U.S. Constitution, which allows
- 2 Congress to "dispose of and make all needful rules and Regulations respecting the Territory or other property
- 3 belonging to the United States".
- 4 3. Those receiving the granted property and the associated privileges essentially waive their constitutional rights under
- 5 the Brandeis Rules of the U.S. Supreme Court, [Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466](#)
- 6 [\(1936\)](#).
- 7 4. Individual agencies of the government are created to manage the SPECIFIC property and franchises and privileges
- 8 loaned or granted, and such agencies DO NOT have jurisdiction over PRIVATE parties NOT in receipt or eligible to
- 9 receive said property. These agencies are referred to as "the administrative state". [Click here](#) for details on the
- 10 "Administrative State".
- 11 5. Types of property that may be loaned must fit within [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](#).
- 12 6. In the context of GOVERNMENT property so granted or loaned to the public, the party in temporary custody of the
- 13 property is legally defined as a "public officer" subject to DIRECT legislative control of Congress WITHOUT the need
- 14 for implementing regulations pursuant to [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)](#), and [44 U.S.C. §1505\(a\)\(1\)](#).

15 *“Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either*  
 16 *fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the*  
 17 *sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58.*  
 18 *An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the*  
 19 *sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State,*  
 20 *13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of*  
 21 *Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmler, 46 Ariz. 413, 52*  
 22 *P.2d. 483, 486. **Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for***  
 23 *such time as de- notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public,*  
 24 *or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by*  
 25 *a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.*  
 26 *State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.*  
 27 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]*

- 28 7. Jurisdiction over government property extends EXTRATERRITORIALY and INTERNATIONALLY, and thus
- 29 grants can occur anywhere in the world and may cross state borders and reach into a Constitutional state of the Union.
- 30 8. There is NO CONSTITUTIONAL AUTHORITY EXPRESSLY GRANTED that allows government to abuse
- 31 government property to CREATE new public offices. This is a usurpation and an invasion of the states in violation of
- 32 [Article 4, Section 4](#) of the Constitution.
- 33 9. This source of jurisdiction is the MAIN source of jurisdiction in the case of the income tax, which is an excise tax and
- 34 a franchise tax upon federal offices legislatively created by Congress but usually implemented ILLEGALLY and
- 35 UNCONSTITUTIONALLY within states of the Union, as described in [Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement](#)
- 36 [Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052](#).

37 God vehemently forbids Christians from participating in any grants or loans of government property and warns Christians

38 that they will be CURSED if they participate. This curse is the STRONGEST and SCARRIEST curse in all the bible:

39 *Curses of Disobedience [to God’s Laws]*

40 *“The alien [[Washington, D.C. is legislatively “alien” in relation to states of the Union](#)] who is among you shall*  
 41 *rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [[malicious destruction of EQUAL](#)*  
 42 *PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by [abusing FRANCHISES](#)]. He shall lend to you [[Federal Reserve](#)*  
 43 *counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.*

44 *“Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because*  
 45 *you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to [keep His commandments and His statutes](#) which He*  
 46 *commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.*

47 *“Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of*  
 48 *everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against*  
 49 *you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [[franchise codes](#)]*  
 50 *on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [[the District of](#)*  
 51 *CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [[the American Eagle](#)], a nation [whose language](#)*  
 52 *[LEGALESE](#)] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not*  
 53 *respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare*  
 54 *waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they*  
 55 *shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [[with “trade or business” franchise taxes](#)],*

1 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain or  
2 new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.  
3 [Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]

4 The reason God forbids becoming and borrower of government property is that the legal relation created by the transaction,  
5 being a franchise or contract or agreement, causes conflicts of interest and allegiance and sin.

6 "The rich rules over the poor,  
7 And the borrower is servant to the lender."  
8 [Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]

9  
10 "You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan  
11 government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by  
12 becoming a "resident" or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against  
13 Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely  
14 be a snare to you."  
15 [Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

16  
17 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and  
18 I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or  
19 agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their  
20 [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?"

21 "Therefore I also said, 'I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and  
22 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.'"

23 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up  
24 their voices and wept.  
25 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

26 God also says that the only thing that Christians are allowed to be in relation to any and all governments is Merchants.

27 "For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; you shall lend to many nations, but you shall  
28 not borrow; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you."  
29 [Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]

30 "The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless  
31 all the work of your hand. You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow."  
32 [Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]

33 "You shall not charge interest to your brother--interest on money or food or anything that is lent out at interest."  
34 [Deut. 23:19, Bible, NKJV ]

35 "To a foreigner you may charge interest, but to your brother you shall not charge interest, that the Lord your  
36 God may bless you in all to which you set your hand in the land which you are entering to possess."  
37 [Deut. 23:20, Bible, NKJV]

38 For more information on the subject of franchises and their perils and pitfalls, see:

- 39 1. Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012  
40 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 41 2. Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
42 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 43 3. How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship (OFFSITE LINK)  
44 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

45 For tools and tactics to FIGHT the EXTRATERRITORIAL abuse of franchises and the UNCONSTITUTIONAL grants of  
46 government property that implement them, see:

1. *Hot Issues: Laws of Property\**, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/laws-of-property/>
2. *Authorities on Rights as Property*, SEDM Blog  
<https://sedm.org/authorities-on-rights-as-property/>
3. *Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5 through 5.8  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
4. *Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
5. *Private Right or Public Right? Course*, Form #12.044  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
6. *Lawfully Avoiding Government Obligations Course*, Form #12.040  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
7. *Proof of Claim: Your Main Defense Against Government Greed and Corruption*, Form #09.073  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
8. *Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
9. *Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union*, Form #05.052  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
10. *Administrative State: Tactics and Defenses Course*, Form #12.041  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 12.8.1.29 **Benefit**

The term "Benefit" means advantage; profit; fruit; gain; interest, and real consideration associated with a specific transaction which conveys a right or property interest to a specific status, class, or group lawfully requesting said "benefit" which:

1. Is not dispensed by an administrative agency of any state or federal government, but by a private individual.
2. Does not require the recipient to be an officer, agent, employee, or "personnel" within any government.
3. Is not called a "tax" or collected by the Internal Revenue Service, but is clearly identified as "private business activity beyond the core purposes of government".
4. Does not confer upon the grantor any form of sovereign, official, or judicial immunity.
5. Is legally enforceable in OTHER than a franchise court or administrative agency. That is, may be heard in equity within a true, Article III constitutional court and NOT a legislative franchise court.
6. True constitutional courts are provided in which to litigate disputes arising under the benefit and those with said disputes are not required to exhaust administrative remedies with an executive branch agency BEFORE they may litigate. These constitutional courts are required to produce evidence that they are constitutional courts with OTHER than strictly legislative franchise powers when challenged by the recipients of said benefits.
7. The specific value of the consideration can be quantified at any time.
8. Monies paid in by the recipient to subsidize the program are entirely refundable if the benefits they pay for have not been received or employed either partially or in full.
9. Has all contributions paid in refunded if they die and never collect any benefits.
10. Participation in the program is not also attached to any other government program. For instance, being a recipient of "social insurance" does not also make the recipient liable for unrelated or other federal taxes.
11. The term "benefit" must be defined in the franchise agreement that dispenses it, and its definition may not be left to the subjective whims of any judge or jury.
12. If the "benefit" is financial, then it is paid in lawful money rather than Federal Reserve Notes, which are non-interest bearing promissory notes that are not lawful money and are backed by nothing.
13. The franchise must expressly state that participation is voluntary and that no one can be prosecuted or punished for failure to participate.
14. The identifying numbers, if any, that administer the program may not be used for identification and may not be shared with or used by any nongovernmental entity other than the recipient him or her self.
15. May not be heard by any judge, jurist, or prosecutor who is a recipient or beneficiary of the same benefit, because this would cause a conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455, 18 U.S.C. §597, and 18 U.S.C. §201.
16. During any litigation involving the "benefit", both the grantor and the grantee share equal obligation to prove that equally valuable consideration was provided to the other party. Note that Federal Reserve Notes do not constitute lawful money or therefore consideration.

1 17. Does NOT include a return of monies UNLAWFULLY withheld against a non-taxpayer. It is not a commercial  
2 "benefit" or "purposeful availment" to have property STOLEN by a corrupted government returned to me.

3 Anything offered by the government that does not meet ALL of the above criteria is herein defined as an INJURY and a  
4 TORT. Compelled participation is stipulated by both parties as being slavery in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §1583, 42  
5 U.S.C. §1994, and the Thirteenth Amendment.

6 Receipt and/or acceptance of any government form by any government constitutes consent by the recipient of the application  
7 to use the above definition of "benefit" in any disputes that might arise over such acceptance. Government recipient and its  
8 agents, employees, and assignees forfeit their right as private individuals acting in any government office to define the term  
9 "benefit" and agree to use ONLY the above definition.

10 Because the Submitter is ineligible for and does not seek any kind of "benefit" by submitting any of the attached forms, the  
11 Submitter and Recipient both stipulate that the perjury statement has no "materiality" or legal actionability because it cannot  
12 produce any kind of injury to the Recipient.

13 Parties stipulate that this definition applies to any and all past, present, or future forms they receive by any parties concerned  
14 with this disclaimer.

15 More on the subject of "benefit" can be found at:

- 16 1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "benefit"](https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Benefit.htm) -legal authorities on "benefit"  
17 <https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Benefit.htm>
- 18 2. [Sovereignty and Freedom Points and Authorities, Litigation Tool #10.018, Section 4.10: "Benefits": ALLEGED but  
19 not ACTUAL public rights/property that CANNOT form lawful "consideration" in forming a lawful contract or civil  
20 statutory obligation  
21 <https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/PointsAuth.pdf>](https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/PointsAuth.pdf)
- 22 3. [5 U.S.C. §553\(a\)\(2\)](https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/553)-Subjects those in receipt of "benefits" to DIRECT LEGISLATIVE CONTROL of congress. Watch  
23 out!  
24 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/553>
- 25 4. [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf)-Government "benefits" are illegally abused to  
26 establish unconstitutional franchises in the constitutional states of the Union  
27 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>
- 28 5. [The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040](https://sedm.org/product/the-government-benefits-scam-form-05-040/) (Member Subscriptions)  
29 <https://sedm.org/product/the-government-benefits-scam-form-05-040/>
- 30 6. [Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051](https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/) (Member  
31 Subscriptions)  
32 <https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/>
- 33 7. [Proof: How to Prove in Court that a So-Called Tax is REALLY an Illegal Extortion"](https://sedm.org/proof-how-to-prove-in-court-that-a-so-called-tax-is-really-an-illegal-extortion)\*\* (Member Subscriptions)  
34 <https://sedm.org/proof-how-to-prove-in-court-that-a-so-called-tax-is-really-an-illegal-extortion/>
- 35 8. [U.S. Constitution, Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2](https://law.justia.com/constitution/us/article-4/) - Gives Congress the authority to DIRECTLY and legislatively control  
36 all those in receipt of "benefits", which are government property on loan to the recipient with legal strings attached.  
37 <https://law.justia.com/constitution/us/article-4/>
- 38 9. [Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404](https://sedm.org/product/why-the-federal-income-tax-is-a-privilege-tax-on-government-property-form-04-404/) (Member Subscriptions)-  
39 income taxation is administered as a "benefit". The OFFICE of "taxpayer", "person", "individual", "citizen", and  
40 "resident" are legislatively created and granted property and all those who use or invoke these statuses are in receipt of  
41 a "benefit". If you doubt this, visit ID.ME and try to sign up for an account with the IRS. They are identified as a  
42 "benefit",  
43 <https://sedm.org/product/why-the-federal-income-tax-is-a-privilege-tax-on-government-property-form-04-404/>

### 44 **12.8.1.30 Weaponization of Government**

45 The process by which a classically governmental function is abused as a method to destroy or war against private rights,  
46 private property, common law remedies, constitutional remedies, or even personal choice and autonomy. The  
47 PERPETRATOR we call the RECRUITER and the VICTIM we call the PEON, VASSAL, and SLAVE. We describe the  
48 HAZARDS of participating in, NOT opposing, or benefiting from the "weaponization of government" on the opening page  
49 of our site as follows:

1 People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here. All  
2 are treated equally under REAL "law". The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to  
3 avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or  
4 special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to  
5 a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should  
6 therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the "cost" of procuring the "benefit" or property  
7 from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly "free". Anyone who claims that such "benefits" or property  
8 should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or  
9 her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher  
10 power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because  
11 they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want  
12 it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional  
13 limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no  
14 responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are  
15 disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-  
16 ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read 1 Sam. 8:10-22. For the  
17 reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read Deut. 28:43-51, which is  
18 God's curse upon those who allow a king above them. Click Here for a detailed description of the legal, moral,  
19 and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph.  
20 [Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) Website Opening Page; <http://sedm.org/>]

21 Below are the elements describing exactly what we mean by this term:

22 1. The result is:

23 1.1. An INVOLUNTARY conversion of PRIVATE property, PRIVATE rights, and PRIVATE civil status into PUBLIC property,  
24 PUBLIC rights, and PUBLIC civil statutory status respectively.

25 1.2. A destruction of the legal separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE. See:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf>

26 1.3. A government that has superior or supernatural powers in relation to the people it was created to SERVE from below rather  
27 than RULE from above.

28 1.4. The creation of a ALLEGED but not ACTUAL consensual connection between a fictional office (the "franchisee") in the  
29 government and an otherwise PRIVATE human OUTSIDE the government.

30 1.5. A destruction of equality of treatment and protection between the GOVERNORS and the GOVERNED. See:

*Requirement for Equal Protection and Equal Treatment*, Form #05.033  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/EqualProtection.pdf>

31 1.6. The establishment of a civil or governmental religion in violation of the First Amendment. See:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>

32 2. Such activities:

33 2.1. Work a purpose OPPOSITE of that of establishing government in the first place, which is EXCLUSIVELY the protection of  
34 PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights.

35 2.2. Violate the Bill of Rights of the constitution of the government doing so.

36 2.3. Violate the oath of office of those working in the government who conspire to engage in such activities.

37 2.4. Result in a conversion of the government engaging in them from DE JURE to DE FACTO. See:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/CorpGovt.pdf>

38 3. The method of instituting this weaponization of government usually consists of illegal "bundling" of a WANTED service with an  
39 UNWANTED service, privilege or franchise. This makes it IMPOSSIBLE to avoid the UNWANTED service, privilege, or  
40 franchise, because:

41 3.1. The government has a monopoly on the WANTED aspect of the product or service.

42 3.2. Private industry is usually legally prohibited from offering the WANTED service. In some cases, the offering of the service is  
43 a criminal offense, in order to ENSURE and protect this criminal mafia racketeering.

44 4. The techniques described herein fit in the following CRIMINAL categories:

45 4.1. Extortion. [18 U.S.C. §872](#). They are coercing you into a public office and franchise so you become a usually ONGOING  
46 sponsor of their criminal activities.

47 4.2. Offer to procure appointive public office. [18 U.S.C. §210](#). Offering you the UNWANTED portion of the service, which is  
48 usually a public office, constitutes a criminal offer to procure the public office with the bribe of "benefits" that you technically  
49 aren't eligible for.

50 4.3. Bribery of public officials and witnesses. [18 U.S.C. §201](#). The monies paid to the government under the coerced public office  
51 or fiction occupied by the victim of this extortion constitute bribes to a public official to treat you AS IF you are a real de jure  
52 public officer and to pay you "benefits" that only public officers can collect.

53 4.4. Conflict of interest. [18 U.S.C. §208](#). A criminal financial conflict of interest is created in the people offering the WANTED  
54 service to market and compel the UNWANTED service to increase their revenues.

- 4.5. Peonage and slavery. [18 U.S.C. §1581](#) and Thirteenth Amendment. The civil statutory obligations that attach to the compelled office that the VICTIM involuntarily occupies constitute PEONAGE.
- 4.6. Impersonating a public officer. [18 U.S.C. §912](#). Government can only regulate its own officers. Those officers must, in turn, be lawfully elected, appointed, or hired and they NEVER are. Following proper appointment, election, or hiring protocol would, after all, inform you that you are a volunteer, and they can NEVER admit that they need your consent to regulate you.
5. Those in government engaging in such activities protect themselves from criminal consequences by:
  - 5.1. Abusing "equivocation" of key terms to make PUBLIC and PRIVATE indistinguishable.
  - 5.2. Playing stupid.
  - 5.3. Ensuring that people administering the program are NOT legally responsible or accountable for anything they say, write, or publish. See:
 

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>
  - 5.4. Compartmentalizing service personnel at the bottom by telling them to learn PROCEDURES and NEVER actual LAW. Thus, they can claim plausible deniability and never be prosecuted personally for their criminal activities. .
6. To ensure the continuation and protection of the weaponization of government, the corrupt government agents and employees engaging in it will:
  - 6.1. Hide forms for quitting the programs.
  - 6.2. Describe the program as "voluntary" but provide no regulations, forms, or internal procedures to QUIT.
  - 6.3. Not offer options on the application for the WANTED service any method of UNBUNDLING or REMOVING the UNWANTED service from the transaction.
  - 6.4. Define no statutory or regulatory terms which recognize ANYONE who has not volunteered for the UNWANTED service so that their PRIVATE rights can be legally recognized and even ADMINISTRATIVELY enforced.  
The above tactics, in a PRIVATE business context, would be referred to as "marketing".
7. To ensure that the government is never victimized by the above tactics by PRIVATE people using it against THEM, the corrupted and covetous government must implement SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY in its own case but DENY it to the sovereign people they serve:
  - 7.1. Government must claim to have sovereign immunity which requires EXPRESS WRITTEN CONSENT to surrender that sovereign immunity. By the way, the CONSTITUTION DOES NOT AUTHORIZE sovereign immunity and there is therefore NO SUCH THING! See: [Najim v. CACI Premier Tech., Inc., 368 F.Supp.3d. 935 \(2019\)](#).
  - 7.2. The Sovereign People from whom that sovereign immunity was delegated DO NOT have sovereign immunity. Thus, sovereign immunity is a "supernatural power" the people as the "natural" cannot and do not possess.
  - 7.3. All people signing up for the SCAM UNWANTED service do so through usually IMPLIED rather than EXPRESS consent. Thus, they are UNAWARE that they are "electing" themselves ILLEGALLY into a public office and joining the government by doing so. This constitutes fraud, because they are NOT ALLOWED to know that is what they are doing, and if they knew that was what they were doing, they would DEMAND the ability to NOT CONSENT to the UNWANTED service connected to the office and receive only the WANTED service or product. See:
 

*Proof That There Is a "Straw Man"*, Form #05.042  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StrawMan.pdf>
8. Synonyms for this process include: adhesion contract, unconscionable contract, compelled franchise, compelled privilege, SLAVERY, PEONAGE, HUMAN TRAFFICKING.

Examples of government programs which usually implement "weaponization of government" as described above:

1. Passports. Most people use this document mainly for INTERSTATE travel and ID to conduct commerce, neither of which can be or should be "privileged" or regulated. Foreign travel use requests the PRIVILEGE of protection abroad is only secondary and should be optional. The Department of State should offer TWO passports, one for INTRASTATE use and one for FOREIGN use, so that you have a "NONPRIVILEGED" version of the document that you can obtain WITHOUT the need to collect an SSN or TIN. Forcing applicants to provide an SSN or TIN to receive ANY kind of passport essentially bundles a DE FACTO public office with otherwise PRIVATE travel. That office is called "STATUTORY citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c), etc. See:
 

*Getting a USA Passport as a "state national"*, Form #10.013  
<https://sedm.org/product/getting-a-usa-passport-as-a-state-national-form-10-013/>
2. State "resident" ID. This id is intended primarily for use in commerce, and most people, if they had a choice, would AVOID the STATUTORY "resident" civil status and public office bundled with it.
3. Driver licensing. This id is intended primarily for use in commerce, and most people, if they had a choice, would AVOID the STATUTORY "driver" civil status and public office bundled with it.
4. Marriage licensing. Licensed marriage is a civil statutory privilege and a three party contract. A licensed marriage is polygamy with the state, and the state is the only one of the three parties who can rewrite the contract at will any time they want. Thus, the state literally becomes god as the only party with superior or supernatural powers in violation of the First Amendment.
5. Professional licensing. Government uses licenses to institute in effect ECONOMIC EMBARGOES on all those who don't follow their rules. If you don't follow their rules and regulations, they take away the license. In the absence of a license, you lose business and could literally starve in some cases. The result is GENOCIDE.
6. Building permits. It's not your property if you need permission from the government to do anything to it that doesn't demonstrably injure others.

- 1 7. Property taxes. Through the Torrens Act and the building code, the state claims a shared ownership in the property and acquires  
2 absolute ownership. If you don't pay the property tax, they literally STEAL your property and all your equity. The absolute owner is  
3 the only party who can deprive other parties of the use of the property so they are the absolute owner.
- 4 8. The Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise. We presently have "currency", and not "money". Currency in turn is a debt  
5 instrument, and the effective lender is the PRIVATE, for profit, Federal Reserve. Every attempt to regulate the use of this fiat  
6 currency through money laundering statutes presupposes that those handling it are engaged in a public office in the national  
7 government. See:  
8 8.1. *The Money Scam*, Form #05.041  
9 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>  
10 8.2. *The Money Laundering Enforcement Scam*, Form #05.044  
11 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyLaunderingScam.pdf>
- 12 9. Criminal courts, who will insist that you must be "REPRESENTED" essentially by a public officer and officer of the court with a  
13 criminal financial conflict of interest, or they won't allow litigation to proceed. See:  
14 *Unlicensed Practice of Law*, Form #05.029  
15 <https://sedm.org/product/unlicensed-practice-of-law-form-05-029/>

14 In the private commercial marketplace, such tactics by large corporations include the following:

- 15 1. The Google Android operating system:  
16 1.1. If phone manufacturers what to implement on their phone, must agree to use Google Search as their default search engine.  
17 1.2. Developers who want to sell their apps in the Google Play store must run all payments through the Google Play payment  
18 system and pay a commission to Google. They are NOT allowed to have their OWN private app store or payment platform.
- 19 2. The Apple IOS operating system. Vendors who want to offer their apps in the Apple Store must use the Apple payment platform and  
20 pay an exorbitant 30% of all revenues their app collects, even if it isn't the sale of their app initially. This is extortion.
- 21 3. The Microsoft Windows operating system. For years, Microsoft mandated that the Internet Explorer browser had to be installed as  
22 the default browser on all new PC's sold, or the manufacturer could not buy Windows to install on their computer.
- 23 4. Amazon marketplace. Third party vendors who sell on Amazon must agree in writing when they sign up to NEVER offer the  
24 products they sell on Amazon at a LOWER price than the Amazon price.
- 25 5. Banks. Most banks COMPEL you ILLEGALLY into a public office called a STATUTORY "U.S. Person" in order to open a bank  
26 account, even though it is ILLEGAL to occupy or elect yourself into such an office. They do this by refusing to accept the W-8 form  
27 and mandating the use of the W-9 form to open an account, even though the W-9 doesn't apply to most Americans. See:  
28 *"U.S. Person" Position*, Form #05.053  
29 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/USPersonPosition.pdf>
- 30 6. Money Service Businesses (MSBs) such as Western Union. They require you to provide an SSN in order to obtain a reloadable gift  
31 card and claim that "the law" mandates this.  
32 6.1. Their basis for doing so is usually "anti-money laundering" statutes (not "laws", but "statutes") that DO NOT apply to the  
33 average American. See:  
34 *The Money Laundering Enforcement Scam*, Form #05.044  
35 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyLaunderingScam.pdf>  
36 6.2. No law mandates that a state national and nonresident alien not engaged in the "trade or business" franchise must have or use  
37 an SSN or TIN, but they ILLEGALLY refuse to allow prospective cardholders to claim this status or avoid the SSN/TIN  
38 requirement. See:  
39 *About IRS Form W-8BEN*, Form #04.202  
40 <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/W-8BEN/AboutIRSFomW-8BEN.htm>
- 41 7. Private employers accepting job applicants. They say you MUST fill out a W-4 and will not accept a W-8 in order to obtain a job,  
42 NOT as an "employee", but simply as a "worker" who is NOT a statutory government "employee". See  
43 *Federal and State Tax Withholding Options for Private Employers*, Form #09.001  
44 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Proc/FedStateWHOptions.pdf>

37 The European Union has previously SANCTIONED large corporations to the tune of billions of dollars of penalties connected  
38 with the above tactics, which they label in court as "anti-competitive behavior". Why aren't they applying the SAME tactics  
39 to THEMSELVES, as far as the MONEY system? For instance, why aren't PRIVATE companies allowed to have private  
40 money systems and not connect those who use them into a public office illegally? Every time someone tries to do this, they  
41 get RAIDED illegally under the guise of "know your customer rules" that don't apply to private people. This has happened  
42 with eGold, Bitclub, Liberty Dollar, National Commodity and Barter Association (NCBA), and MANY others. Litigating  
43 against these entities can only have one purpose: Protect a de facto monopoly on money that the Constitution does NOT  
44 EXPRESSLY authorize and which is therefore FORBIDDEN. See:

- 45 1. *The Money Scam*, Form #05.041  
46 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyScam.pdf>
- 47 2. *Why It Is Illegal for You to Enforce Money Laundering Statutes In My Specific Case*, Form #06.046  
48 <https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/MonLaundEnflllegal.pdf>

- 1 3. *Money Laundering Enforcement Scam*, Form #05.044  
2 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/MoneyLaunderingScam.pdf>

3 The main purpose of ELIMINATING all "weaponization of government" as described above is to:

- 4 1. Pursue "[justice](#)", which is legally defined as the "right to be left alone" by everyone, INCLUDING and ESPECIALLY government.  
5 See:  
6 

<i>What is "Justice"?</i> , Form #05.050 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsJustice.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhatIsJustice.pdf</a>
---

  
7 2. Restore the constitutional separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE. The Constitution is a TRUST indenture, and the main  
8 "benefit" it delivers, in fact, is PRIVATE PROPERTY! See:  
9 

<i>Separation Between Public and Private Course</i> , Form #12.025 <a href="https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf">https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf</a>
---

  
10 3. Restore government to its DE JURE functions and eliminate all DE FACTO practices. See:  
11 

<i>De Facto Government Scam</i> , Form #05.043 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf</a>
---

  
12 4. Eliminate the "[Administrative State](#)" that depends for its entire existence upon the ILLEGAL creation of the public offices that  
13 animate and implement the above FRAUD upon the people. See:  
14 

<i>Administrative State: Tactics and Defenses Course</i> , Form #12.041 <a href="https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AdminState.pdf">https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AdminState.pdf</a>
--

  
15 5. To eliminate the criminal activities and criminal financial conflicts of interest in both the judiciary and the legal profession created  
16 by the above.

### 13 **12.8.1.31 Natural law**

14 For the purposes of this website and ministry, the term "natural law" is synonymous with the following behavior by civil  
15 government:

- 16 1. ALL property is absolutely owned.  
17 2. The protection of private property is not regarded by anyone in government as "[making law](#)" ([Litigation Tool](#)  
18 [#01.009](#)), but rather a fulfillment of the main purpose of establishing government and the oath that all public officers  
19 take when accepting office. The CIVIL statutes DO NOT protect PRIVATE property, but PUBLIC property that  
20 became public by donating PRIVATE property to a public use, a public purpose, and/or a public office. In that sense,  
21 the current civil government ONLY PROTECTS ITSELF and its own PUBLIC property, and NEVER YOU or ANY  
22 HUMAN BEING at least from a CIVIL perspective! See:  
23 

<i>Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises</i> , Form #05.051** <a href="https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/">https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/</a>
---

  
24 3. [Civil statutes \(Form #05.037\)](#) are not called "law", but civil service franchise contracts.  
25 4. Only voting and jury service are privileges that can be CIVILLY regulated by default. Any other thing that is a  
26 voluntary privilege must be expressly signed up for and PAID for in writing on the annual tax return filed at the  
27 beginning of each year and only lasts for one year.  
28 5. Government ID's are NOT used to change your civil status to a "resident" or "domiciliary". You remain PRIVATE  
29 when using government ID. See:  
30 

<i>Hot Issues: Identification*</i> , SEDM <a href="https://sedm.org/identification/">https://sedm.org/identification/</a>
--

  
31 6. No other [franchise or privilege \(Form #05.030\)](#) is or can be bundled with voting or jury service, such as [civil](#)  
32 [DOMICILE \(Form #05.002\)](#).  
33 7. All government "civil services" must be requested IN WRITING at the beginning of each year and you only pay for  
34 what you ask for. The purpose of filing tax returns is to CONSENT to specific civil services you want and to pay for  
35 them in advance. Those who didn't pay for them may not receive them. See [SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.6](#) for a  
36 definition of "civil service".  
37 8. Everyone is subject to the criminal and common law, whether they consent or not.  
38 9. Civil courts may not enforce civil statutory law upon any party UNLESS they expressly consented in writing to receive  
39 its benefits as public property. If they didn't, only the common law and criminal law applies. That consent shall appear  
40 on the tax return filed annually.  
41 10. Administrative tax enforcement is NOT permitted and not necessary, since all civil services consumed are prepaid  
42 annually in advance. If you don't prepay, you don't get the service.

- 1 11. Every government agent is personally accountable for the accuracy and truthfulness of EVERYTHING he or she  
2 communicates to the public that might have an adverse affect on PRIVATE property or PRIVATE rights. Thus, they  
3 are PRESUMED to be communicating under penalty of perjury at all times. If they lie, they are civilly penalized.  
4 ANONYMOUS communication or collection letters are FORBIDDEN. All must be signed by a human being.
- 5 12. All government “benefits” are regarded as “civil services” that must be 100% paid annually for by those who consume  
6 them AS THEY ARE USED. Use of public funds for charity is FORBIDDEN.
- 7 13. The filing of [information returns \(Form #04.001\)](#) such as the W-2 and 1099 are forbidden and a criminal offense of  
8 impersonating a public office. They are unnecessary if civil services are consented to and paid for annually and you  
9 don’t need to BE a public officer to consume civil services. Being a sponsor is sufficient to consume said services.
- 10 14. Consent must always be OVERT and in writing, and NEVER COVERT or implied through actions of any kind. See:

*Hot Issues: Invisible Consent\**, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/>

11 For a system of government that implements the above and builds upon existing organic and statutory law, and which requires  
12 the least possible changes to the current system to implement, see:

*Self Government Federation: Articles of Confederation*, Form #13.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/SGFArtOfConfed.pdf>

### 13 **12.8.1.32 United States**

14 One of the most important and most abused phrases in government documents may be surprising to you. It’s the “United  
15 States.” The United States actually has four primary separate contexts and misinformed readers of government documentation  
16 may miss the entire point of any specific government document if they can’t correctly interpret which CONTEXT of the  
17 phrase “United States” is actually being referenced in the text. In the real estate field, the three most important things are  
18 LOCATION, LOCATION, and LOCATION. In the LEGAL field, the most important thing is CONTEXT of the terms used.  
19 Generally, only judges and lawyers understand all the available contexts and are able to discern context by deciphering the  
20 nuance in a statute. For the legally uninformed, all the contexts are considered equivalent and YOU as the reader are  
21 considered the target of every context in order to illegally expand the jurisdiction and power of the court and the government.

22 As a result of purposeful confusion by the government we use narrow and well defined TERMS to distinguish between the  
23 various CONTEXTS of the United States (and other words of art as well). As you’ll see below there are four primary separate  
24 contexts for the meaning of the “United States”. In this Form/Document when we write material describing the United States  
25 we use separate terms to describe each one of the potential meanings. However; when we are quoting legal opinions that  
26 aren’t our original creation we leave the term “United States” in the quotation, but we use a convention of \*, \*\*, \*\*\*, \*\*\*\*  
27 usually in brackets (“[\*\*]”) when the words “United States” appear to help readers decipher which context was implied by  
28 the context.

29 By the end of this document, you should have a thorough understanding of how the National Government and the enclaves,  
30 territories and possessions, which is the same Congress, have colluded with States to unlawfully usurp power and constitutional  
31 rights from average Americans and they do it through the use of purposefully convoluted law and intentionally disguised  
32 words of art. The ultimate result is an immense financial crime against the American people. You should be able to recognize  
33 DECEPTIVE WORDS OF ART so that when you’re reading government documentation you have a legal understanding of  
34 the nuance of government documents and potential contractual traps or legal manipulation resulting from them.

#### 35 **12.8.1.32.1 The two separate geographical jurisdictions create 3 geographically based interpretations** 36 **for the term the United States**

37 *"The term 'United States' may be used in any one of several senses. It may be merely the name of a sovereign*  
38 *occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in the family of nations. It may designate the territory*  
39 *over which the sovereignty of the United States extends, or it may be the collective name of the states which are*  
40 *united by and under the Constitution."*  
41 *[Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945)]*

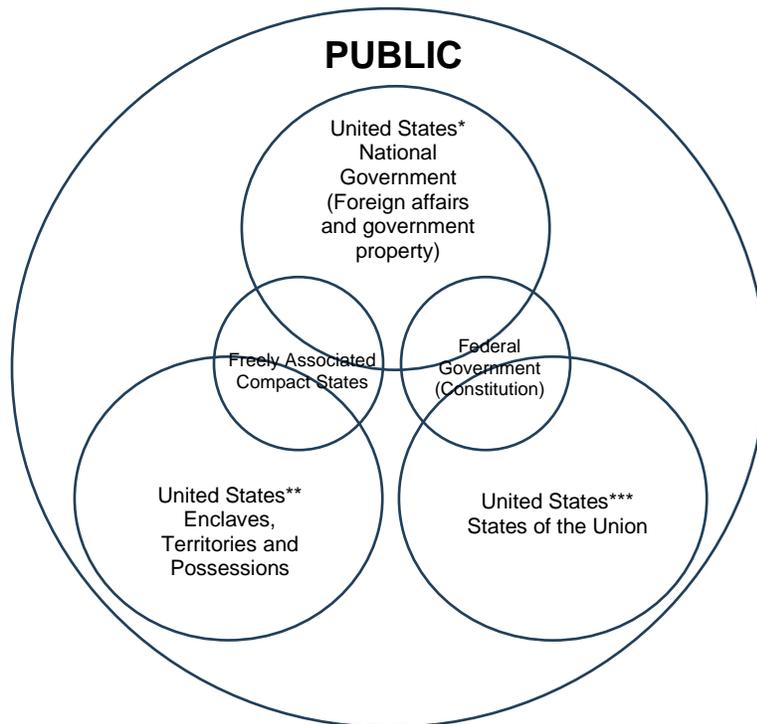
42 Based on the above Supreme Court Decision there are three separate contexts of the word United States. This is where we  
43 apply the convention of \*, \*\*, and \*\*\* consistently used throughout not only this document, but all the materials found on  
44 our website.

- 1 1. United States\*: “It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other
- 2 sovereigns in the family of nations”.
- 3 2. United States\*\*: “It may designate the territory over which the sovereignty of the United States extends”.
- 4 3. United States\*\*\*: “or it may be the collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution”.

5 Those definitions are lengthy, complicated, and annoying to quote. For simplicity we reference the geographical contexts as  
6 the following

- 7 1. United States\* - The Nation
- 8 2. United States\*\* - Enclaves, Territories, and Possessions
- 9 3. United States\*\*\* - States of the Union // the 50 states

10 If it’s not clear there’s a mathematical relationship between the three above GEOGRAPHICAL definitions. The math formula  
11 is  $1 = 2 + 3$ . In other words, the National Government is composed of both the land mass of the DC, Territories and  
12 Possessions and the land mass belonging to the 50 States. All three of the above are what we call the “Dr. Jekyll” de jure  
13 government:



14  
15 **Figure 6: Geographical versions of "United States"**

16 The United States as described in Hooven sets up distinct geographical boundaries for the United States. Those different  
17 geographical boundaries are subject to different groups of people that operate those different United States.

- 18 1. United States\*- The Nation, is operated by the National Government.
- 19 2. United States\*\* - The Enclaves, Territories, and Possessions is operated by the same National Congress over what they  
20 call the Enclaves, Territories, and Possessions in a capacity the Supreme Court calls the “Federal Zone”.<sup>113</sup>
- 21 3. United States\*\*\* - The States of the Union are operated by the various State Governments.

22 **12.8.1.32.2 The first two of four definitions of United States**

<sup>113</sup> See: United States v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995), Justice Kennedy concurring opinion.

1 Via the Bible it's established that God's jurisdiction is created by his ownership over a physical geography.

2 *"The heavens are Yours, the earth also is Yours; The world and all its fullness, You have founded them."*  
3 *[Psalm 89:11, Bible, NKJV]*

4 Only by absolute ownership can God then become the Lawgiver. He is the LORD because He owns the LAND. Hence, the  
5 phrase "Landlord". The "laws" in this scenario are merely a CIVIL STATUTORY regulation of the use of His property, not  
6 unlike how a Landlord can make rules for his or her tenants. In fact, in the following video, Satan himself recognizes God  
7 as "an absentee Land Lord".

[Devil's Advocate: Lawyers, SEDM](http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/)  
<http://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>

8 Congress has jurisdiction over the territories and possessions. The Constitution in Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 imputes to  
9 Congress the authority to "make needful rules" respecting its land and physical property:

10 *United States Constitution*

11 *Article 4, Section 3*

12 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the*  
13 *Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so*  
14 *construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

15 All CIVIL STATUTES, including all franchises, are a legitimate exercise of the above power. That power can, in fact, have  
16 no other legitimate source. Mere force, fraud, or deception cannot be the origin of that authority. Might does NOT make  
17 right as they say.

18 The Constitution is a trust indenture. It creates a corporation called the "United States\*\*\*\*\*". The "Corpus" of this trust is  
19 the community property owned by the United States\*\*\*\* corporation. Those serving as public officers are then trustees  
20 under that trust serving within that corporation. Trusts can be written down and intentionally created. They can also be  
21 generated as legal fictions as part of contracts or court matters. Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution enumerates,  
22 describes, and limits the exercise of the power of the "United States\*\*\*\*\*" to 17 specific subject matters:

23 *United States Constitution*  
24 *Article I: Legislative Department*  
25 *Section 8: Powers of Congress*  
26 *Clause 1. Power to Tax and Spend*

27 *The Congress shall have Power to lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and*  
28 *provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises*  
29 *shall be uniform throughout the United States.*

30 *[. . .]*

31 *[United States Constitution, SOURCE: <https://law.justia.com/constitution/us/article-1/>]*

32 The National Government derives its powers from the delegated powers of the union States. Each state separately delegated  
33 powers to the Nation. Additionally, the first continental congress, which was a group of states working together, collectively  
34 but not individually, had the power to levy taxes, wage war, etc. When the nation was brought together the right of the  
35 collective to wage war, levy taxes, etc. moved from the continental congress to the new National government. Further, the  
36 constitution splits those delegated powers into different branches- legislature, executive branch, and the judicial branch. Each  
37 branch has separate delegated powers to enable the 50 states to act as one larger nation, especially in regards to foreign nations  
38 and duties, customs, and impost, but without putting too much power in any single branch. Additionally, the Federal  
39 jurisdiction also controls interstate arrangements between two or more separate states, particularly through the judicial branch,  
40 but the Federal jurisdiction does not extend within the intrastate policy of any single union state.

41 The second jurisdiction of the United States\*\* consists of DC and the territories and possessions. DC is a physical,  
42 geographical PLACE that's 10 square miles. Washington, DC is a federal enclave that was originally carved out of Maryland  
43 and Virginia. The Virginia side was taken back by the state, leaving only the Maryland side. The constitution enables the

1 **exact same Congress as the National Government** to serve in the role of the municipal government of Washington DC as  
2 well as the possessions, territories, and what the State Department calls the “Freely Associated Compact States.” These  
3 “States” (another deceptive Word of Art) aren’t union States and as such **the Federal Constitution does not apply to them.**  
4 This land area and its government is collectively called the Federal Zone by the Supreme Court. This is a big problem, a  
5 giant oversight in the Federal Constitution, and a major contributing source of the criminal heist against Americans by the  
6 government.

7 To be clear, the Constitution requires Congress to operate in **two** roles simultaneously. They operate a Constitutional National  
8 Government of delegated powers derived from the Several States and the same legislature operates the Federal Zone  
9 Government, absent Constitutional restrictions, which is essentially a municipal function regarding DC, possessions,  
10 territories, and “Freely Associated Compact States.”

11 *“It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to  
12 its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District  
13 of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities  
14 was the law in question passed?”*

15 [*Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265; 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)*]

16 Congress in a Federal capacity is limited to a Constitutional Republic as outlined in the Constitution.

17 *United States Constitution*  
18 *Article 4: States Relations*  
19 *Section 4. Obligations of United States to States*

20 *The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall*  
21 *protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the*  
22 *Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

23 [*SOURCE: <https://law.justia.com/constitution/us/article-4/>*]

24 But that Constitution **does not** require the Federal Zone Government (United States\*\*) to operate in the same Constitutional  
25 capacity.

26 *“Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*  
27 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that **the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or***  
28 ***conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct.** Notwithstanding its duty to ‘guarantee to every state*  
29 *in this Union a republican form of government’ (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the definition of*  
30 *Webster, ‘a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and is exercised by*  
31 *representatives elected by them,’ Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the territories of*  
32 *Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, Illinois, and*  
33 *Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing a much greater*  
34 *analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative power either in*  
35 *a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not until they had*  
36 *attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the people. In all*  
37 *these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress thought it necessary*  
38 *either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that the inhabitants should*  
39 *be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of habeas corpus, as well as*  
40 *other privileges of the bill of rights.”*

41 [*Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)*]

42 The territories and possessions do not operate as a constitutional republic and instead it operates as a socialist democracy.  
43 The lack of constitutional constraints in the Federal Zone creates one of the central pillars on which the great heist is  
44 orchestrated. That heist is only possible because when there are no constitutional limitations on politicians, the result is  
45 COMPLETE ANARCHY and lawlessness because there is no mechanism to constrain what politicians can do. That state of  
46 anarchy is exhaustively proven in the following document:

**[Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf)**, Form #05.054  
**<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf>**

### 47 **12.8.1.32.3 A fourth United States\*\*\*\* Definition - Contract has no geography**

48 The fourth United States\*\*\*\* is a federal corporation.

1 TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE  
2 PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS  
3 CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE  
4 SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS  
5 Sec. 3002. Definitions

6 (15) "United States" means -

7 (A) a Federal corporation;

8 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

9 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

10  
11 "Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; all governments are corporations, created by  
12 usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but  
13 whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of  
14 power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the  
15 instrument by which the incorporation is made. One universal rule of law protects persons and property. It is  
16 a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all  
17 persons,' ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst.  
18 4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members of corporations are on the same footing  
19 of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by the same laws which protect that of  
20 individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken, 'no man shall be disseised,' without due process of law, is a  
21 principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and is made inviolable by the federal  
22 government, by the amendments to the constitution."  
23 [Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]

24 In the fourth capacity the United States\*\*\*\* corporation competes in the private marketplace for goods, commerce, and  
25 contracts to carry into operation the constitutional functions that it has been delegated. The corporation functions as a  
26 sovereign entity that cannot be sued in its own courts without its consent. This context of capacity as a "The Federal Zone"  
27 of the United States\*\* is described below as part of the Clearfield Doctrine:

28 See also Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, 369 (1943) ("The United States does business on  
29 business terms") (quoting United States v. National Exchange Bank of Baltimore, 270 U.S. 527, 534 (1926));  
30 Perry v. United States, supra at 352 (1935) ("When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes  
31 contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such  
32 instruments. There is no difference . . . except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent")  
33 (citation omitted); United States v. Bostwick, 94 U.S. 53, 66 (1877) ("The United States, when they contract with  
34 their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf"); Cooke v. United States,  
35 91 U.S. 389, 398 (1875) (explaining that when the United States "comes down from its position of sovereignty,  
36 and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there").

37 See Jones, 1 Cl.Ct. at 85 ("Wherever the public and private acts of the government seem to commingle, a citizen  
38 or corporate body must by supposition be substituted in its place, and then the question be determined whether  
39 the action will lie against the supposed defendant"); O'Neill v. United States, 231 Ct.Cl. 823, 826 (1982)  
40 (sovereign acts doctrine applies where, "[w]here [the] contracts exclusively between private parties, the party hurt  
41 by such governing action could not claim compensation from the other party for the governing action"). The  
42 dissent ignores these statements (including the statement from Jones, from which case Horowitz drew its  
43 reasoning literally verbatim), when it says, post at 931, that the sovereign acts cases do not emphasize the need  
44 to treat the government-as-contractor the same as a private party.  
45 [United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)]

46 The above case does NOT, however, mention the scenario where the Federal Zone Government of the United States\*\* is  
47 acting COMPLETELY outside of the constitution as a landlord over its own property under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2.  
48 In that capacity, it implicitly surrenders its sovereign immunity and must operate entirely under equity (contract law) as an  
49 equal of every other private enterprise and entities that it is competing with in the commercial marketplace. When that  
50 corporation is acting OUTSIDE the constitution as the Federal Zone (over the United States\*\*), it is acting on an equal footing  
51 with every OTHER federal corporation under what is called the Clearfield Doctrine: The Government is not acting in a  
52 sovereign governmental capacity but in the corporate capacity as a mere private corporation like any other corporation engaged  
53 in commerce and contract law.

54 What you may not know is that the National government collectively functions as a corporation. As a corporation it has the  
55 right to contract like any other coporation. When it contracts it is no longer treated as a special class of corporation called a  
56 government, and instead of special treatment the United States\*\*\*\* is treated like every other corporation doing business.  
57 It's important to note that the law of contract has no geography.

1 "Debt and contract [franchise agreement, in this case] are of no particular place."  
2 [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;  
3 SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]

4 So, the fourth description of the United States\*\*\*\* is anti-geographic or virtual. That is, the legal contracts formed with the  
5 United States\*\*\*\* have no geographic boundaries.

6 So in total there are four versions of the United States and they all have their basis in a GEOGRAPHICAL context.

- 7 1. United States\* National Government - The totality of the nation
- 8 2. United States\*\* Federal Zone consisting of enclaves, Territories and Possessions, meaning the District of Criminals,  
9 possessions and territories.
- 10 3. United States\*\*\* States of the Union (the combined geography of all 50 states).
- 11 4. United States\*\*\*\* As a legal entity contracting with individuals (individuals is another word of art, but we'll get there  
12 later), corporations, trusts, and government officers with no geographical limitations.

13 The corrupt "Mr. Hyde" version of the BEAST government is United States\*\*\*\*. The worst behavior of the government is  
14 experienced when the United States\*\*\*\* ABUSES contract law to do the OPPOSITE of what governments are created to do,  
15 which is protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights ONLY. In this capacity, the corporation United States\*\*\*\*:

- 16 1. Colors private property into public property via franchise agreements and then targets the newly colored public property  
17 for confiscation, exploitation, and theft.
- 18 2. Operates in a "for profit" capacity instead of an eleemosynary non-profit capacity. Once the government has a profit or  
19 revenue motive, it DEFEATS the oaths of office that its officers are appointed under:

20 *"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be*  
21 *exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.* <sup>114</sup>  
22 **Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level**  
23 **of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under**  
24 **every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain**  
25 **from a discharge of their trusts.** <sup>115</sup> **That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political**  
26 **entity on whose behalf he or she serves.** <sup>116</sup> **and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.** <sup>117</sup> **It has been said that**  
27 **the fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.** <sup>118</sup>  
28 *Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public*  
29 *confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual rights is against public policy.* <sup>119</sup> <sup>119</sup>  
30 [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

- 31 3. Has the sole purpose of raising revenue (love of money) and expanding the authority and sovereignty and importance of  
32 politicians at the expense of the equality and dignity of the people they work for. This motive originates mainly from  
33 the MASSIVE deficit spending it engages in that COMPELS politicians to continually hunt down NEW revenue sources.
- 34 4. Grants itself a monopoly on the service offered and destroys all its competitors. Thus, it is able to stifle all competition.
- 35 5. Exempts itself from the limitations of the Sherman Antitrust Act, and thus cannot be sued for monopolistic or anti-  
36 competitive behavior.

---

<sup>114</sup> State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

<sup>115</sup> Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

<sup>116</sup> Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

<sup>117</sup> United States v. Holzer (CA7 Ill), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed.2d. 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 Ill) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed.2d. 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864 F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

<sup>118</sup> Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

<sup>119</sup> Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

6. Functions in an ENTIRELY PRIVATE capacity without sovereign immunity. Thus, the consent of the DE FACTO United States\*\*\* is not required to be sued.
7. Has no more authority than a single human being. The government is a government of delegated authority alone, and can have no more authority than the PRIVATE humans from whom that authority was delegated.
8. When it competes in the private commercial marketplace for people, property, services, and revenue:
  - 8.1. Does so as a “Merchant” under U.C.C. §2-104(1) offering you “civil services” and/or “benefits”.
  - 8.2. Treats you as a “Buyer” under U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a).
  - 8.3. Is the only one who can define the terms of the offer and the obligations associated with your acceptance because they are the CREATOR and OWNER of the thing they are offering you. Civil legislation in the form of a franchise or privilege was the thing used to CREATE the property they are offering you. That act of creation occurs in the DEFINITION section of the civil statutes where “civil statutes” and “legal statutes” are defined and then association with PUBLIC RIGHTS that are PUBLIC property you want to procure.
  - 8.4. You ACCEPT their offer by applying on a government “benefit” or franchise form asking either for government physical property such as a Social Security Card on an SS-5 Form, or for a CIVIL STATUTORY PUBLIC IDENTITY they create and own, such as “driver” (driver license), “spouse” (marriage license), “taxpayer” (tax code), etc.
9. Enforces the PRIVILEGES associated with the civil statutes they created and granted as public property within franchise courts in the EXECUTIVE Branch, instead of constitutional courts in the JUDICIAL branch. These fake or de facto “courts” operate under Article I or Article IV of the Constitution rather than Article III.
10. Can lawfully be sued without its consent in EQUITY under the constitution and the common law.
11. Because it has a monopoly, can attach ANY condition or obligation it wants to those seeking benefits with its franchises. This is called “weaponization of government”, which we describe as follows:

SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.30: Weaponization of Government  
<https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>

12. Is what we call a “de facto government” or “anti-government” as described in:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

The opening page of our website warns about the hazards of contracting, associating with, or consenting to anything offered by the United States\*\*\*\* Beast government as follows:

*“People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here. All are treated equally under REAL “law”. The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the “cost” of procuring the “benefit” or property from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly “free”. Anyone who claims that such “benefits” or property should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read 1 Sam. 8:10-22. For the reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read Deut. 28:43-51, which is God’s curse upon those who allow a king above them. Click Here (<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>) for a detailed description of the legal, moral, and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph.”*  
 [SEDM Opening Page; <http://sedm.org>]

#### 12.8.1.32.4 **Restating for context and one more nickname-**

1. **US\* National Government** - Congress interacting with foreign nations, declaring wars, setting customs amounts, establishing Federal law. Also, this includes\* (another word of art) judges managing interstate matters in Federal District Courts. The US Federal Government has no say in the internal (intrastate) affairs of each separate union State so long as the union State breaks no Federal laws.

- 1 2. **US\*\* Federal Zone: Enclaves, Territories and Possessions, also called “The Freely Associated Compact States”** -  
2 Congress operating municipal government without the restrictions of a constitutional republic over the landmass of DC,  
3 territories, possessions aka the “Freely Associated States”.
- 4 3. **US\*\*\* States of the Union**- The total geography covered by the 50 union States each having complete control of  
5 intrastate matters
- 6 4. **US\*\*\*\* The Corporate Beast** - Deals with contracts (especially franchises described below), and does not have a specific  
7 geography since contract law is not bound by geography.

*Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

8 The first three items in the list are the friendly “Dr. Jekyll” government of the “United States”. The last one, the “United  
 9 States\*\*\*\*”, is the corrupt “Mr. Hyde” corporate beast version of the United States that the Bible book of Revelation refers  
 10 to as “The Beast”. We also call this the “de facto” government in the following document on our site:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

11 **12.8.1.32.5 Drilling down into each of the four further**

12 Using statutes, and supreme court cases, we can further break down each of the four “United States” into their component  
 13 parts, listing the authorities that are the basis for each.

14 **Table 10: Breakdown of each of the four "United States"**

#	Name	Political	Authority	S.C. Case	Who	Geographical
<b>1</b>	<b>United States*</b>	<b>National Government</b>	<b>Law of Nations</b>	Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945) U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	<b>Congress</b>	<b>Interstate but not intrastate, and with regards to Foreign Affairs</b>
1.1	United States <sup>USA</sup>	United States of America	Articles of Confederation	U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	Executive	Foreign Affairs
1.2	United States <sup>P</sup>	National government in its political sense	Constitution of 1789	U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	Congress	Interstate but not intrastate
1.3	United States <sup>FG</sup>	Federal Government in its relation to states of the Union	Constitution of 1789	U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	Congress	Interstate but not intrastate
<b>2</b>	<b>United States**</b>	<b>Enclaves, Territories, and Possessions</b>				
2.1	United States <sup>DCE</sup>	District and Federal Enclaves	Const. 1:8:17 (Enclave Clause)	Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945) U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	Congress	DC and Federal Enclaves within 50 States
2.2	United States <sup>T</sup>	Territories and Possessions Local Government	Const. 4:3:2 Title 4 U.S.C. (Buck Act) Title 48 U.S.C.		Local	Territories and Possessions
<b>3</b>	<b>United States***</b>	<b>Constitutional and Corporate union States</b>				
3.1	United States <sup>S</sup>	State Government	State Constitution Fed. Constit. Article IV	Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 (1945) U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304 (1936)	State	Within the Boundaries of the 50 States
3.2	United States <sup>CS</sup>	<b>STATE OF STATE // Federal States // Corporate // Beast</b>	Federalist Papers		State	Federal Enclave within union States

#	Name	Political	Authority	S.C. Case	Who	Geographical
3.3	United States <sup>50</sup>	50 bodies politic		Texas v. White, 74 U.S. 700 (1869)	State	Nongeographical
3.4	United States <sup>G</sup>	50 states + DC in their geographical sense		Texas v. White, 74 U.S. 700 (1869)	State	50 states and District of Columbia
4	United States****	Corporate/Contract, "Beast"	28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)	Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363 (1943) Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837) U.S. v. Babcock, 240 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919) U.S. v Winstar, Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)	Corporate	Non-geographical, Contract has no Place
4.1	United States <sup>SMJ</sup>	All federal property, offices, agents, contracts, etc. Federal supremacy applies.	28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363 (1943) Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of Warren Bridge, 36 U.S. 420 (1837) U.S. v. Babcock, 240 U.S. 328, 39 S.Ct. 464 (1919) U.S. v Winstar, Corp., 518 U.S. 839 (1996)	Corporate	Non-geographical, contract has no place
4.2	United States <sup>E</sup>	Federal officers, agents, employees	44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1)		Corporate	Non-geographical, contract has no place
4.3	United States <sup>A</sup>	Government agency management or personnel or public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts	5 U.S.C. §301 5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)		Corporate	Non-geographical, contract has no place
4.4	United States <sup>MFA</sup>	Military or foreign affairs	5 U.S.C. §553(a)(1)		Corporate	Non-geographical, contract has no place

**NOTES:**

1. Items in red, being 3.2 and 4 are examples of Corporate Beast behavior in both the national and the state governments.
2. For details on 3.2 and 4 acting in a private, corporate Beast capacity, see:

*Corporatization and Privatization of the Government*, Form #05.024  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/CorpGovt.pdf>

The National Government has two distinct functions. One function is when it is engaged in foreign affairs. In this capacity the National Government is referenced as the United States of America.

*Articles of Confederation*

*Preamble*

*To all to whom these Presents shall come, we the undersigned Delegates of the States affixed to our Names send greeting. Whereas the Delegates of **the United States of America in Congress assembled** did on the fifteenth day of November in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven, and in the Second Year of the Independence of America agree to certain articles of Confederation and perpetual Union between the States of New Hampshire, Massachusetts bay, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia in the Words*

1 following, viz. "Articles of Confederation and perpetual Union between the States of New Hampshire,  
2 Massachusetts bay, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania,  
3 Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia.

4 This is also confirmed by the Supre Court in US v. Curtiss Wright Export

5 *As a result of the separation from Great Britain by the colonies acting as a unit, the powers of external sovereignty*  
6 *passed from the Crown not to the colonies severally, but to the colonies in their collective and corporate capacity*  
7 *as the United States of America. Even before the Declaration, the colonies were a unit in foreign affairs, acting*  
8 *through a common agency — namely the Continental Congress, composed of delegates from the thirteen colonies.*  
9 *That agency exercised the powers of war and peace, raised an army, created a navy, and finally adopted the*  
10 *Declaration of Independence. Rulers come and go; governments end and forms of government change; but*  
11 *sovereignty survives. A political society cannot endure 317\*317 without a supreme will somewhere. Sovereignty*  
12 *is never held in suspense. When, therefore, the external sovereignty of Great Britain in respect of the colonies*  
13 *ceased, it immediately passed to the Union. See Penhallow v. Doane, 3 Dall. 54, 80-81. That fact was given*  
14 *practical application almost at once. The treaty of peace, made on September 23, 1783, was concluded between*  
15 *his Brittanic Majesty and the "United States of America." 8 Stat. — European Treaties — 80.*

16 [U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304, 317 (1936)]

17 The national Government has a second function when engaged in interstate affairs of the union States. Here it is called the  
18 Federal Government.

19 *"The two classes of powers are different, both in respect of their origin and their nature. The broad statement*  
20 *that the federal government can exercise no powers except those specifically enumerated in the Constitution, and*  
21 *such implied powers as are necessary and proper to carry into effect the enumerated powers, is categorically*  
22 *true only in respect of our internal affairs. In that field, the primary purpose of the Constitution was to carve from*  
23 *the general mass of legislative powers then possessed by the states such portions as it was thought desirable to*  
24 *vest in the federal government, leaving those not included in the enumeration still in the states. Carter v. Carter*  
25 *Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 294. That this doctrine applies only to powers which the states had, is self evident. And*  
26 *since the states severally never possessed international powers, such powers could not have been carved from*  
27 *the mass of state powers but obviously were transmitted to the United States from some other source. During the*  
28 *colonial period, those powers were possessed exclusively by and were entirely under the control of the Crown.*  
29 *By the Declaration of Independence, "the Representatives of the United States of America" declared the United*  
30 *[not the severall] Colonies to be free and independent states, and as such to have "full Power to levy War, conclude*  
31 *Peace, contract Alliances, establish Commerce and to do all other Acts and Things which Independent States may*  
32 *of right do."*

33 [U.S. v. Curtiss Wright Export, 299 U.S. 304, 316 (1936)]

34 The United States also has distinctions in the specific context of its municipal function for the Enclaves, Territories, and  
35 Possessions.

36 *The statute now before us forecloses the States from experimenting and exercising their own judgment in an area*  
37 *to which States lay claim by right of history and expertise, and it does so by regulating an activity beyond the*  
38 *realm of commerce in the ordinary and usual sense of that term. The tendency of this statute to displace state*  
39 *regulation in areas of traditional state concern is evident from its territorial operation. There are over 100,000*  
40 *elementary and secondary schools in the United States. See U. S. Dept. of Education, National Center for*  
41 *Education Statistics, Digest of Education Statistics 73, 104 (NCES 94-115, 1994) (Tables 63, 94). Each of these*  
42 *now has an invisible federal zone extending 1,000 feet beyond the (often irregular) boundaries of the school*  
43 *property. In some communities no doubt it would be difficult to navigate without infringing on those zones. Yet*  
44 *throughout these areas, school officials would find their own programs for the prohibition of guns in danger of*  
45 *displacement by the federal authority unless the State chooses to enact a parallel rule.*

46 [United States v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549, 583 (1995)]

47 The first function it serves is the District of Columbia and the Federal Enclaves within the states. The power comes from  
48 Constitution Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17:

49 U.S. Constitution  
50 Clause 17. District of Columbia; Federal Property

51 Congress shall have power \* \* \* To exercise exclusive Legislation in all Cases whatsoever, over such District  
52 (not exceeding ten Miles square) as may, by Cession of particular States, and the Acceptance of Congress, become  
53 the Seat of Government of the United States, and to exercise like Authority over all Places purchased by the

1 *Consent of the Legislature of the State in which the same shall be, for the Erection of Forts, Magazines, Arsenals,*  
2 *dock-Yards, and other needful Buildings.*

3 The second function of the municipality over the Territories and Possessions comes from the Constitution in 4:3:2 and is  
4 codified in 4 USC (sometimes called the Buck Act) and 48 USC.

5 [United States Constitution](#)  
6 [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2](#)

7 *The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory*  
8 *or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to*  
9 *Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.*

10 This is confirmed by Title 4 USC:

11 [4 U.S. Code § 110 - Same; definitions](#)

12 *As used in sections [105–109](#) of this title—*

13 *(a) The term “[person](#)” shall have the meaning assigned to it in [section 3797 of title 26](#).*

14 *(b) The term “[sales or use tax](#)” means any tax levied on, with respect to, or measured by, sales, receipts from*  
15 *sales, purchases, storage, or use of tangible personal property, except a tax with respect to which the provisions*  
16 *of [section 104 of this title](#) are applicable.*

17 *(c) The term “[income tax](#)” means any tax levied on, with respect to, or measured by, net income, gross income,*  
18 *or gross receipts.*

19 *(d) The term “[State](#)” includes any Territory or possession of the United [States](#).*

20 *(e) The term “[Federal area](#)” means any lands or premises held or acquired by or for the use of the United [States](#)*  
21 *or any department, establishment, or agency, of the United [States](#); and any [Federal area](#), or any part thereof,*  
22 *which is located within the exterior boundaries of any [State](#), shall be deemed to be a [Federal area](#) located within*  
23 *such [State](#).*

24 *(July 30, 1947, ch. 389, [61 Stat. 645](#).)*

25 This is also confirmed by Title 48 USC:

# U.S. Code: Title 48

U.S. Code

[prev](#) | [next](#)

[CHAPTER 1—BUREAU OF INSULAR AFFAIRS \(§§ 1 - 4\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 2—ALASKA \(§§ - 488\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 3—HAWAII \(§§ - 724\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 4—PUERTO RICO \(§§ 731 - 916\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 5—PHILIPPINE ISLANDS \(§§ 1001 - 1276\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 6—CANAL ZONE \(§§ 1301 - 1384\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 7—VIRGIN ISLANDS \(§§ 1391 - 1409m\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 8—GUANO ISLANDS \(§§ 1411 - 1419\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 8A—GUAM \(§§ 1421 - 1428e\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 9—SAMOA, TUTUILA, MANUA, SWAINS ISLAND, AND TRUST TERRITORY OF THE PACIFIC ISLANDS \(§ 1431\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 10—TERRITORIAL PROVISIONS OF A GENERAL NATURE \(§§ 1451 - 1494c\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 11—ALIEN OWNERS OF LAND \(§§ 1501 - 1509\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 12—VIRGIN ISLANDS \[1954\] \(§§ - 1645\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 13—EASTERN SAMOA \(§§ 1661 - 1670\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 14—TRUST TERRITORY OF THE PACIFIC ISLANDS \(§§ 1681 - 1695\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 15—CONVEYANCE OF SUBMERGED LANDS TO TERRITORIES \(§§ 1701 - 1708\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 16—DELEGATES TO CONGRESS \(§§ 1711 - 1757\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 17—NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS \(§§ 1801 - 1846\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 18—MICRONESIA, MARSHALL ISLANDS, AND PALAU \(§§ 1901 - 1973\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 19—PACIFIC POLICY REPORTS \(§§ 2001 - 2004\)](#)  
[CHAPTER 20—PUERTO RICO OVERSIGHT, MANAGEMENT, AND ECONOMIC STABILITY \(§§ 2101 - 2241\)](#)

1

2 The United States also has distinctions in the specific context of the union States.

3

## **CALIFORNIA CONSTITUTION - CONS**

4

**ARTICLE III STATE OF CALIFORNIA [SEC. 1 - SEC. 9] ( Article 3 added Nov. 7, 1972, by Prop. 6. Res.Ch. 120, 1972. )**

5

6

*SEC. 1. The State of California is an inseparable part of the United States of America, and the United States Constitution is the supreme law of the land.*

7

8

*(Sec. 1 added Nov. 7, 1972, by Prop. 6. Res.Ch. 120, 1972.)*

9

*SEC. 2. The boundaries of the State are those stated in the Constitution of 1849 as modified pursuant to statute. Sacramento is the capital of California.*

10

11

*(Sec. 2 added Nov. 7, 1972, by Prop. 6. Res.Ch. 120, 1972.)*

12

*[SOURCE:*

13

[https://leginfo.ca.gov/faces/codes\\_displayText.xhtml?lawCode=CONS&division=&title=&part=&chapter=&article=III](https://leginfo.ca.gov/faces/codes_displayText.xhtml?lawCode=CONS&division=&title=&part=&chapter=&article=III)

14

15

16

*United States Constitution*

17

*Article 4, Section 3. Admission of New States; Property of United States Clause 1. Admission of New States to Union*

18

1 *New States may be admitted by the Congress into this Union; but no new State shall be formed or erected within*  
2 *the Jurisdiction of any other State; nor any State be formed by the Junction of two or more States, or Parts of*  
3 *States, without the Consent of the Legislatures of the States concerned as well as of the Congress.*

4 The second context is as a STATE OF STATE. The geography of the STATE OF STATE are the sum of federal enclaves  
5 within individual union States. The STATE OF STATE is operated by the same State Congress of the union State. In this  
6 capacity the STATE OF STATE acts in a corporate context.

### 7 **12.8.1.33 “Citizen\*” and “Citizen\*\*+D” and “Citizenship”**

8 In the context of this entire website:

- 9 1. The term Citizen\* means a citizen who has NATIONALITY and is therefore a "NATIONAL" under [8 U.S.C.](#)  
10 [§1101\(a\)\(21\)](#). This is equivalent to all uses of the phrase "CONSTITUTIONAL citizen" on this website in the case of  
11 American national born or naturalized within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union.
- 12 2. The term Citizen\*\*+D means a citizen who has NATIONALITY and who ALSO has a domicile in a specific  
13 geographical place within the NATION United States\*. This person is a CIVIL statutory "citizen". On this site, we refer  
14 to this "citizen" as a STATUTORY citizen or a CIVIL citizen or a DOMICILED citizen.

15 Within civil statutory law, the term "citizen" involves the complex interplay between NATIONALITY and DOMICILE, as  
16 pointed out by the U.S. Supreme Court below:

17 *In [Udny v. Udny, \(1869\) L.R. 1 H.L. Sc. 441](#), the point decided was one of inheritance, depending upon the*  
18 *question whether the domicile of the father was in England or in Scotland, he being in either alternative a British*  
19 *subject. Lord Chancellor Hatherley said: "The question of naturalization and of allegiance is distinct from that*  
20 *of domicil." p. 452. Lord Westbury, in the passage relied on by the counsel for the United States, began by*  
21 *saying: "The law of England, and of almost all civilized countries, ascribes to each individual at his birth two*  
22 *distinct legal states or conditions: one, by virtue of which he becomes the subject of some particular country,*  
23 *binding him by the tie of natural allegiance, and which may be called his political status; another, by virtue of*  
24 *which he has ascribed to him the character of a citizen of some particular country, and as such is possessed of*  
25 *certain municipal rights, and subject to certain obligations, which latter character is the civil status or*  
26 *condition of the individual, and may be quite different from his political status." And then, while maintaining*  
27 *that the civil status is universally governed by the single principle of domicil, domicilium, the criterion*  
28 *established by international law for the purpose of determining civil status, and the basis on which "the*  
29 *personal rights of the party, that is to say, the law which determines his majority or minority, his marriage,*  
30 *succession, testacy or intestacy, 657\*657 must depend;" he yet distinctly recognized that a man's political*  
31 *status, his country, patria, and his "nationality, that is, natural allegiance," "may depend on different laws in*  
32 *different countries." pp. 457, 460. He evidently used the word "citizen," not as equivalent to "subject," but*  
33 *rather to "inhabitant;" and had no thought of impeaching the established rule that all persons born under*  
34 *British dominion are natural-born subjects.*

35 *[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649 (1898); SOURCE:*  
36 [https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=338195577126311765](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=338195577126311765)]

37 "Political status" above is synonymous with NATIONALITY. Nationality (political status) = citizenship + allegiance .  
38 Citizenship relates to the body politic per [8 C.F.R. §337.1](#).

#### 39 **12.8.1.33.1 Nationality v. Domicile**

40 Below is a summary of the interplay between "nationality" and "domicile":

- 41 1. Nationality:
  - 42 1.1. Is a political status.
  - 43 1.2. Is NONGEOGRAPHICAL. You can have ALLEGIANCE ANYWHERE you physically are.
  - 44 1.3. Is not necessarily consensual or discretionary. For instance, acquiring nationality by birth in a specific place was  
45 not a matter of choice whereas acquiring it by naturalization is.
  - 46 1.4. Is defined by the Constitution, which is a political document.
  - 47 1.5. Is synonymous with being a “national” within statutory law.
  - 48 1.6. Is associated with a specific COUNTRY.

1 1.7. Is called a “political citizen” or a “citizen of the United States in a political sense” by the courts to distinguish it  
2 from a STATUTORY citizen. See Powe v. United States, 109 F.2d. 147 (1940).

3 2. Domicile:

4 2.1. Is a civil status.

5 2.2. Is ALWAYS GEOGRAPHICAL. You can't have a domicile that is NOT tied to a specific physical geographical  
6 place.

7 2.3. Is ALWAYS tied to definitions relating to the GEOGRAPHICAL context for the word used. For instance "U.S.  
8 person" in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#).

9 2.4. Always requires your consent and therefore is discretionary. See:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 2.5. Is not even addressed in the constitution.

11 2.6. Is defined by civil statutory law RATHER than the constitution.

12 2.7. Is in NO WAY connected with one's nationality.

13 2.8. Is usually connected with the word “person”, “citizen”, “resident”, or “inhabitant” in statutory law.

14 2.9. Is associated with a specific COUNTY and a STATE rather than a COUNTRY.

15 2.10. Implies one is a “SUBJECT” of a SPECIFIC MUNICIPAL but not NATIONAL government.

16 Nationality and domicile, TOGETHER determine the political/CONSTITUTIONAL AND civil/STATUTORY status of a  
17 human being respectively. These important distinctions are recognized in Black's Law Dictionary:

18 *“nationality – That quality or character which arises from the fact of a person's belonging to a nation or state.  
19 Nationality determines the political status of the individual, especially with reference to allegiance; while  
20 domicile determines his civil [statutory] status. Nationality arises either by birth or by naturalization.”*  
21 *[Black's Law Dictionary (6th ed. 1990), p. 1025]*

22 The U.S. Supreme Court also confirmed the above when they held the following. Note the key phrase “political jurisdiction”,  
23 which is NOT the same as legislative/statutory jurisdiction. One can have a political status of “citizen” under the constitution  
24 while NOT being a “citizen” under federal statutory law because not domiciled on federal territory. To have the status of  
25 “citizen” under federal statutory law, one must have a domicile on federal territory:

26 *“This section [of the Fourteenth Amendment] contemplates two sources of citizenship, and two sources only,-  
27 birth and naturalization. The persons declared to be citizens are 'all persons born or naturalized in the United  
28 States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof.' The evident meaning of these last words is, not merely subject in  
29 some respect or degree to the jurisdiction of the United States, but completely subject to their [plural, not singular,  
30 meaning states of the Union] political jurisdiction, and owing them [the state of the Union] direct and immediate  
31 allegiance. And the words relate to the time of birth in the one case, as they do [169 U.S. 649, 725] to the time  
32 of naturalization in the other. Persons not thus subject to the jurisdiction of the United States at the time of birth  
33 cannot become so afterwards, except by being naturalized, either individually, as by proceedings under the  
34 naturalization acts, or collectively, as by the force of a treaty by which foreign territory is acquired.”*  
35 *[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, 169 U.S. 649, 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]*

36 *“This right to protect persons having a domicile, though not native-born or naturalized citizens, rests on the firm  
37 foundation of justice, and the claim to be protected is earned by considerations which the protecting power is not  
38 at liberty to disregard. Such domiciled citizen pays the same price for his protection as native-born or naturalized  
39 citizens pay for theirs. He is under the bonds of allegiance to the country of his residence, and, if he breaks them,  
40 incurs the same penalties. He owes the same obedience to the civil laws. His property is, in the same way and  
41 to the same extent as theirs, liable to contribute to the support of the Government. In nearly all respects, his and  
42 their condition as to the duties and burdens of Government are undistinguishable.”*  
43 *[Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698 (1893) ]*

44 Notice in the last quote above that they referred to a foreign national born in another country as a “citizen”. THIS is the  
45 REAL “citizen” (a domiciled foreign national) that judges and even tax withholding documents are really talking about, rather  
46 than the “national” described in the constitution.

47 According to the U.S. Supreme Court, POLITICAL citizen and therefore NATIONAL is the PRINCIPAL type of citizen  
48 used in everyday speech and in the political departments of the government:

49 *In the Constitution the term state most frequently expresses the combined idea just noticed, of people, territory,  
50 and government. A state, in the ordinary [PRINCIPAL] sense of the Constitution, is a political community of  
51 free citizens, occupying a territory of defined boundaries, and organized under a government sanctioned and*

1 limited by a written constitution, and established by the consent of the governed. It is the union of such states,  
2 under a common constitution, which forms the distinct and greater political unit, which that Constitution  
3 designates as the United States, and makes of the people and states which compose it one people and one  
4 country.

5 *The use of the word in this sense hardly requires further remark. In the clauses which impose prohibitions upon*  
6 *the States in respect to the making of treaties, emitting of bills of credit, and laying duties of tonnage, and which*  
7 *guarantee to the States representation in the House of Representatives and in the Senate, are found some instances*  
8 *of this use in the Constitution. Others will occur to every mind.*

9 *But it is also used in its geographical sense, as in the clauses which require that a representative in Congress*  
10 *shall be an inhabitant of the State in which he shall be chosen, and that the trial of crimes shall be held within*  
11 *the State where committed.*

12 And there are instances in which the principal sense of the word seems to be that primary one to which we  
13 have adverted, of a people or political community, as distinguished from a government.

14 *In this latter sense the word seems to be used in the clause which provides that the United States shall guarantee*  
15 *to every State in the Union a republican form of government, and shall protect each of them against invasion.*

16 *In this clause a plain distinction is made between a State and the government of a State.*  
17 *[Texas v. White, 74 U.S. 700 (1869);*  
18 *SOURCE:[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=1134912565671891096](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=1134912565671891096) ]*

### 19 **12.8.1.33.2 Citizen\*\*+D: Domiciled citizen\***

20 However, within civil statutory law and especially in the context of taxation, the term "citizen" is also often used in connection  
21 with DOMICILE as well. Thus, it adds the GEOGRAPHICAL context to the POLITICAL context. This is true, for instance,  
22 in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#):

23 [Sec. 7701. – Definitions](#)

24 (a)(30) [United States person](#)

25 *The term "United States person" means –*

26 (A) a [citizen](#) or [resident](#) of the United States,

27 (B) a domestic partnership,

28 (C) a domestic [corporation](#),

29 (D) any estate (other than a foreign estate, within the meaning of paragraph (31)), and

30 (E) any trust if –

31 (i) a court within the United States is able to exercise primary supervision over the administration of the  
32 trust, and

33 (ii) one or more United States persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust.

34 In the above context which ADDS domicile, to the principal POLITICAL sense, we refer to this sense as "Citizen\*\*+D".  
35 The above "citizen of the United States" is used mainly in its GEOGRAPHICAL and not POLITICAL sense. Although the  
36 POLITICAL sense is the principal sense according to the U.S. Supreme Court in [Texas v. White, 74 U.S. 700 \(1869\)](#), this  
37 statutory context instead is the GEOGRAPHICAL sense tied to domicile rather than nationality or political status because:

- 38 1. [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#) relates to POLITICAL status only, because it references birth or naturalization rather than domicile.  
39 Thus, the "citizen" referenced is a political member but not a domiciled party.
- 40 2. Those born within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state are political citizens as conferred by the Fourteenth  
41 Amendment. As such, they are also "U.S. nationals" per [22 C.F.R. §51.2](#).

- 1 3. Puerto Ricans are citizens of the United States in its political sense (Cf. [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#)) but they are not statutory
- 2 "United States persons". Instead, they are called "nonresidents, not a citizen of the United States" for the purposes of
- 3 title 26. See [26 U.S.C. §2209](#).
- 4 4. Additionally, a foreign national cannot be a resident of a body politic. They can only be resident within a geographical
- 5 jurisdiction.
- 6 5. Territories and possessions are foreign countries under [26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-2](#).
- 7 6. [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(39\)](#) says if any citizen or resident is not in a United States judicial district, they will be treated AS
- 8 IF they are domiciled in D.C.
- 9 7. [26 U.S.C. §7408\(d\)](#) says if any citizen or resident is not in a United States judicial district, they will be treated AS IF
- 10 they are domiciled in D.C.
- 11 8. [26 U.S.C. §§931-937](#) place territories and possessions WITHOUT the United States. Clearly they are talking about
- 12 geographical jurisdiction because:
- 13 8.1. They are not part of the federal system.
- 14 8.2. They are WITHIN the national body politic.
- 15 8.3. Puerto Rico is without the domestic federal jurisdiction...just like the jurisdiction of the 50 states are!
- 16 9. [26 U.S.C. §873](#) recognizes "nationals of the United States" as "nonresident alien individuals". All POLITICAL citizens
- 17 are "nationals of the United States".
- 18 10. [22 C.F.R. §51.2](#) recognizes all recipients of US passports as "U.S. nationals". If you have a U.S. Passport or have ever
- 19 gotten one, you are a "U.S. national", meaning that you have NATIONALITY as a Citizen\* but not necessarily
- 20 DOMICILE as a Citizen\*\*+D.
- 21 11. "U.S. nationals" have repeatedly been recognized as nonresident aliens on the 1040NR tax return.
- 22 12. Income tax is based ENTIRELY upon domicile according to the U.S. Supreme Court, which is geographical and NOT
- 23 political.

[Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 \(1932\) SOURCE:](#)  
[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=10241277000101996613](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=10241277000101996613)

- 24 13. I am neither domiciled in the statutory geographical "United States" nor representing an entity or office that is so
- 25 domiciled under [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#).
- 26 14. More like the above at:

[Tax Return History-Citizenship](#), Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship.htm>

27 Therefore, the conclusion is inevitable that:

- 28 1. "United States" as used in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#) is its political sense. This is because the word "citizen" is connected with
- 29 "born or naturalized" instead of mere DOMICILE or RESIDENCE.
- 30 2. "United States" in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#) is the GEOGRAPHICAL sense. This is confirmed by [26 C.F.R. §301.7701\(b\)-2\(b\)](#)
- 31 and [26 C.F.R. §301.7701-7\(c\)\(3\)\(ii\)](#).
- 32 3. The political sense is NON-GEOGRAPHICAL.
- 33 4. Domicile is always geographical.

34 If you go to a bank and the bank wants you to explain why you are a nonresident alien or why you are the "citizen" mentioned

35 in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#) but not THE "citizen" mentioned in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#), you can use the above to prove it.

36 This proves, for instance, that NOT ALL instances of "citizen of the United States", should be interpreted ONLY in their

37 geographical context or even NATIONAL context as most people erroneously do because of their legal ignorance. If you

38 think about it, the world thinks the geographical sense is the principal and ONLY sense for the term "citizen of the United

39 States", because that is all they have ever known or seen. And when lawyers or judges or legislators use the term "citizen of

40 the United States", they don't tell you what the principal sense is they PRESUME, or whether the term also includes domicile.

41 They just say, "...when used in a geographical sense..." then everyone acts presumptuously and waives their rights--rights

42 protected by the foreign status most American nationals have by virtue of the separation of powers between the states and the

43 national government as described by:

[Separation of Powers Doctrine, Form #05.023](#)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SeparationOfPowers.pdf>

44 **12.8.1.33.3 Why this information is important**

1 An understanding of these concepts and distinctions is therefore CRUCIAL to avoid being:

- 2 1. Labeled as FRIVOLOUS by a judge or the IRS.
- 3 2. Sanctioned in a court of law by a judge.
- 4 3. Penalized administratively as frivolous by the IRS.
- 5 4. Labeled a "sovereign citizen".
- 6 5. Unknowingly DESTROYING the separation of legislative powers that is the MAIN protection for our constitutional
- 7 rights!

8 For instance, it is considered a frivolous position by the IRS for someone born within the exclusive jurisdiction of a  
9 constitutional state to claim that they are not "THE citizen" mentioned in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#).

The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments, IRS, Sections C.1 and C.2

<https://www.irs.gov/privacy-disclosure/the-truth-about-frivolous-arguments-section-i-a-to-c#contentionc1>

10 Notice that in C1, they put "citizen" in quotes, which is what is defined at [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1\(c\)](#). Denying as a state national or  
11 American National that you don't have that status is frivolous. Demonstrating oneself to NOT be in the [26 U.S.C.](#)  
12 [§7701\(a\)\(30\)\(A\)](#) STATUTORY "U.S. person" subclass is both simple and easy and involves nothing remotely close to any  
13 frivolous position. In C2, they forthrightly say that asserting DC, territories, and enclaves is what is meant by the "United  
14 States" is also frivolous. Embracing the jurisdictions of the 50 States as together forming an integral, domestic jurisdiction  
15 can in no way ever be construed as frivolous. Likewise, asserting that the civil jurisdiction of each State is distinct and  
16 therefore foreign from the civil jurisdiction of the "United States" cannot in any possible distortion be regarded as frivolous.

17 Thus, you can see that there is MUCH government equivocation surrounding the use of the word "citizen". It seems  
18 OBVIOUS to us that they INTEND for EVERYONE to be uninformed about how to AVOID this equivocation because it  
19 protects their MAIN source of CIVIL jurisdiction and unconstitutionally ENLARGES what is actually the VERY limited  
20 civil legislative power of the national government everywhere in the country. For instance, if the ONLY type of jurisdiction  
21 most federal judges have within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state is POLITICAL jurisdiction that confers NO CIVIL  
22 ENFORCEMENT power whatsoever within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state, then they have to use  
23 equivocation to DECEIVE you into believing that POLITICAL jurisdiction and CIVIL jurisdiction are synonymous in order  
24 to unlawfully enlarge their jurisdiction, importance, and revenue. See:

Political Jurisdiction, Form #05.004

<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/PoliticalJurisdiction.pdf>

25 We must REMEMBER, however, that judges may not lawfully entertain "POLITICAL QUESTIONS". Therefore, any  
26 dispute before them which involves POLITICAL jurisdiction must be DISMISSED and can never be the origin of CIVIL  
27 ENFORCEMENT AUTHORITY!

28 Equivocation, in turn, is a logical fallacy that is ENGINEERED to deceive and enslave you. Equivocation of this kind  
29 ALWAYS involves:

- 30 1. Abuse of a word that has multiple contexts.
- 31 2. A failure to define all the possible contexts used in the statute.
- 32 3. A REFUSAL to disclose which specific context is implied in every specific use.
- 33 4. Doing all the above in order to fool you into PRESUMING that ALL contexts are equivalent.
- 34 5. Deceiving you into believing that all contexts are equivalent. Thus, they are deceiving you into believing that the
- 35 government has far more jurisdiction and power than it actually HAS by law.

36 This underscores the ABSOLUTE importance of understanding the context in each use of the word "citizen" in any and every  
37 statutory use. In our experience, you can quickly end all dispute, deception, penalties, and frivolous accusations over the  
38 relating to your use of the term "citizen" by simply labelling and describing the context described here in every use of the  
39 word when communicating with the government on a government form. Similar arguments apply to the use of "United States"  
40 mentioned in the previous section.

#### 41 **12.8.1.33.4**      **Citizenship**

1 A closely related word is "citizenship":

2 *citizenship. The status of being a citizen. There are four ways to acquire citizenship: by birth in the United*  
3 *States, by Birth in U.S. territories, by birth outside the U.S. to U.S. parents, and by naturalization. See Corporate*  
4 *citizenship; Diversity of citizenship; Dual citizenship; Federal citizenship; Naturalization; Jus sanguinis; Jus*  
5 *solis.*  
6 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244]*

7 "Citizenship" is component of "political status" along with allegiance. It is synonymous with MEMBERSHIP in a political  
8 community. It is NOT, however, in any way related to DOMICILE or "civil status". Citizenship is conferred AFTER taking  
9 an oath of naturalization consistent with [8 C.F.R. §337.1](#). When citizenship has been conferred after the oath of allegiance is  
10 taken, you end up with NATIONALITY.

11 Upon close inspection of Wong Kim Ark above, you will see that political citizenship is the common link between political  
12 status and civil status.

- 13 1. Political status=citizen\* + allegiance. See [8 C.F.R. §337.1](#).
- 14 2. Civil status=citizen\* + domicile=citizen\*\*+D.

15 Political status asks: Are you a member of this home, and are you faithful to the family?

16 Civil status asks: Are you a member of the home, and in what room do you live?

17 Two very different issues, which when considered TOGETHER, paint the complete picture.

### 18 **12.8.1.33.5 Political Status v. Civil Status**

19 Some other very important points need to be made about the distinctions between POLITICAL STATUS and CIVIL  
20 STATUS:

- 21 1. POLITICAL STATUS
  - 22 1.1. Citizen\*=political status=nationality.
  - 23 1.2. There is no infirmity whatsoever involved with having a POLITICAL STATUS or NATIONALITY since it is not  
24 and cannot be the origin of any enforceable obligation in any court that we have ever found.
  - 25 1.3. POLITICAL STATUS is NEVER called "LEGAL STATUS".
- 26 2. CIVIL STATUS
  - 27 2.1. Citizen\*\*+D is the DEFAULT status in all civil statutory law.
  - 28 2.2. All legally enforceable CIVIL STATUTORY obligations, including TAX obligations, attach to one's CIVIL  
29 STATUS and NEVER to POLITICAL STATUS.
  - 30 2.3. CIVIL STATUS is also called LEGAL STATUS.
  - 31 2.4. DOMICILE is a PREREQUISITE to having a CIVIL STATUS.
  - 32 2.5. DOMICILE and NOT POLITICAL STATUS is the origin of ALL civil statutory enforcement authority within  
33 any court. See [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#).
  - 34 2.6. ALL of your troubles with government CIVIL enforcement ALWAYS start with voluntarily selecting a  
35 DOMICILE, and thus becoming obligated to obey obligations within the CIVIL STATUTORY law.
- 36 3. You will look like a complete, frivolous, insane idiot if you argue about NOT having a POLITICAL STATUS, since it  
37 can carry no court enforceable CIVIL legal obligations for a NATIONAL of the Country United States\*. POLITICAL  
38 STATUS comes with MORAL obligations, but never CIVIL LEGAL obligations for NATIONALS having  
39 NATIONALITY.
- 40 4. If you are an ALIEN (foreign national), you have a FOREIGN political status and are in a PRIVILEGED state. Thus:
  - 41 4.1. You are subject to government CIVIL STATUTORY control and regulation anywhere in the COUNTRY "United  
42 States\*". This is confirmed by the Presence Test in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(b\)](#), which is applicable ONLY to "alien  
43 individuals".
  - 44 4.2. ONLY in the case of aliens in a foreign country do DOMICILE and NATIONALITY (foreign nationality) coincide.  
45 For nationals, they NEVER coincide or go together.

1 **12.8.1.33.6 Using this information to be LEFT ALONE and maximize your liberty**

2 If you have NATONALITY in the country "United States\*" and simply want to be LEFT alone, which is what [legal "justice"](#)  
3 is defined as, and never targeted with CIVIL enforcement, the simple way out is to:

- 4 1. NEVER select a domicile and thus to AVOID all CIVIL STATUSES.  
5 2. Write "NO domicile or residence" on every government form that asks for your "permanent address" or domicile.  
6 3. By doing the above, thus becoming a "nonresident", "transient foreigner", and "idiot". See:  
7 3.1. Are You an "Idiot"?, SEDM  
8 <https://sedm.org/are-you-an-idiot-we-are/>  
9 3.2. My Preferred Pronouns, SEDM  
10 <https://sedm.org/my-preferred-pronouns/>

11 A person who does all the above has MAXIMUM [civil liberty \(Form #10.002\)](#) and forfeits NO rights by joining the civil  
12 social compact as a LEGAL member and a Citizen\*\*+D, because:

- 13 1. They have no DOMICILE.  
14 2. They have NO "[civil status](#)". See:  
15 

<u>Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status</u> , Form #13.008 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf</a>
---

  
16 3. They are "civilly dead".  
17 4. They are protected ONLY by the criminal law and the common law and NEVER the CIVIL STATUTORY law.  
18 5. They are NOT "anarchists" because they are STILL subject to the COMMON law an CRIMINAL law just like  
19 everyone else. See:

<u>Problems with Atheistic Anarchism Course</u> , Form #08.020 SLIDES: <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ProbsWithAtheistAnarchism.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ProbsWithAtheistAnarchism.pdf</a> VIDEO: <a href="http://youtu.be/n883CeIIML0">http://youtu.be/n883CeIIML0</a>
---

- 20 6. They are referred to on this website as Citizen\*.  
21 7. They can only litigate as a EQUAL in EQUITY against the government, rather than an INFERIOR who is  
22 PRIVILEGED. See:

<u>Hot Issues: Common law and Equity Litigation**</u> , SEDM <a href="https://sedm.org/common-law-litigation/">https://sedm.org/common-law-litigation/</a>
---

- 23 8. The choice of law within every CIVIL dispute must be governed by the following:

<u>Choice of Law</u> , Litigation Tool #01.010 <a href="https://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/ChoiceOfLaw.pdf">https://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/ChoiceOfLaw.pdf</a>
---

- 24 9. In every civil dispute with the government, they approach the government as a MERCHANT under [U.C.C. §2-104\(1\)](#)  
25 and NEVER a BUYER under [U.C.C. §2-103\(1\)\(a\)](#). They are offering NOTHING BUT PRIVATE,  
26 CONSTITUTIONALLY protected property and make ALL the rules governing the use or consumption or "benefit" of  
27 that property by the government. This is the SAME thing the government tries to do with you using the ENTIRE  
28 CIVIL STATUTORY code, which is a protection franchise that completely destroys your private property and private  
29 property in most cases.

30 The civil statutory law, in fact, implements a PRIVATE MEMBERSHIP ASSOCIATION (PMA) that you have to  
31 consensually join. Civil statutes are the "club rules". More on this subject at:

<u>Hot issues: Self, Family, Church, Local Self Governance, and Private Membership Associations (PMAs)</u> , Section 2: Private Membership Associations (PMAs), SEDM <a href="https://sedm.org/self-family-church-and-local-self-governance/">https://sedm.org/self-family-church-and-local-self-governance/</a>
--

32 Every possible type of membership in a CIVIL and LEGAL context which results in the Citizen\*\*+D moniker always has a  
33 negative affect on your constitutional and natural rights and therefore must be avoided. Those who avoid all such membership  
34 are referred to in civil statutory law as "foreign". See the following both for the consequences of having no domicile (1) and  
35 the VERY negative consequences of having one (1 and 2):

1. "[Sovereign](#)"="[Foreign](#)", Family Guardian Fellowship

- 1 <https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Freedom/Sovereignty/Sovereign=Foreign.htm>
- 2 2. Collectivism and How to Resist It Course, Form #12.024
- 3 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/Collectivism.pdf>
- 4 3. Your Irresponsible, Lawless, and Anarchist Beast Government, Form #05.054
- 5 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/YourIrresponsibleLawlessGov.pdf>

6 More on the subject of DOMICILE rather than NATIONALITY as the origin of all your enforcement tangles with the  
7 government below:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

8 Once you understand these nuances about NATIONALITY, DOMICILE, CITIZENSHIP, and how they relate to each other,  
9 you will also thoroughly understand why as an American National born within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional  
10 state, it is PERFECTLY lawful to opt out of most income taxes by filing as a nonresident alien FOREIGN person, instead of  
11 a CIVIL STATUTORY "U.S person" defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). The process of doing that is described in:

- 12 1. Nonresident Alien Position Course, Form #12.045
- 13 <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/NRA.pdf>
- 14 2. Proof that American Nationals are Nonresident Aliens, Form #09.081
- 15 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/ProofAnNRA.pdf>
- 16 3. 1040NR Attachment, Form #09.077
- 17 <https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf>
- 18 4. How to File Returns, Form #09.074\*\* (Member Subscriptions)
- 19 <https://sedm.org/product/filing-returns-form-09-074/>
- 20 5. Procedure to File Returns, Form #09.075\*\* (Member Subscriptions)
- 21 <https://sedm.org/product/procedure-to-file-tax-returns-form-09-075/>
- 22 6. Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020
- 23 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf>

### 24 **12.8.1.33.7 This is all a Third Rail Issue**

25 Lastly, clearly understanding the differences between Citizen\* and Citizen\*\*+D is a Third Rail Issue that government is  
26 LOATHE to even talk about. This is using equivocation to conflate this issue in order to UNLAWFULLY enlarge their CIVIL  
27 jurisdiction is the origin of MOST of their UNJUST tyranny and usurpation from a civil perspective. If you have this  
28 understanding, it will be like garlic to vampires or Kryptonite to Superman. Your government opponents will RUN from you  
29 and thus REALLY leave you alone. And, if you start every debate about it with this definition, they can NEVER accuse you  
30 of being a "sovereign citizen". This site does not promote any aspect of being a "sovereign citizen". More on Third Rail  
31 Government Issues at:

Third Rail Government Issues, Form #08.032  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ThirdRailIssues.pdf>

### 32 **12.8.1.33.8 Summary**

33 In summary:

- 34 1. Citizenship is one's association to a body politic. That's the status of being a "citizen\*".
- 35 2. Citizenship + allegiance = nationality (political status)
- 36 3. Citizenship + domicile = civil status (i.e., "U.S. person")
- 37 4. The "citizen" that pledges allegiance (independent of his domicile) is an American national. They are a "citizen\*".
- 38 5. The "citizen\*" of 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) is a citizen\* of the country (call it nation if you want) of the United States. Under  
39 this status, neither allegiance nor domicile come into play.
- 40 6. The "United States" in its political sense is baked into the term "citizen\*" through the language and context of 26  
41 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).

- 1 7. The "citizen" of the "United States" (geographical sense) is a "U.S. person" under [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(30\)](#). This  
2 "citizen\*\*+D" has a tax abode in the jurisdiction of the "United States" (geographical sense within the meaning of [26](#)  
3 [U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10)).
- 4 8. The "citizen" in [26 C.F.R. §1.1-1](#) then enters into a subclass through the addition of the qualifying "United States\*\*"  
5 geographical meaning being tacked onto the end of the term "citizen" at [26 U.S.C. 7701\(a\)\(30\)\(A\)](#). This is where the  
6 hocus pocus takes place. Nobody realizes that in addition to affirming their national citizenship, they are electing a tax  
7 abode (domicile) for the purposes of taking on the office/property of "U.S. person," which is domiciled in the "state" of  
8 [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(10\)](#).
- 9 9. The reason this is all confusing is because there is a "United States\*\*" within a "United States\*" for tax purposes.
- 10 10. This needless confusion and complexity is ENGINEERED to deceive people born within the constitutional states into  
11 believing they are "U.S persons" liable for income tax on their WORLDWIDE earnings, rather than correctly believing  
12 they are "nonresident aliens" who only own tax on VOLUNTARILY donated "effectively connected" earnings and  
13 payments only from the government or its instrumentalities, such as federal corporations.

14 The ruse is this: They want people to think they are simply affirming their national citizenship, when in legal reality, elites in  
15 the District of Criminals have constructed a scheme to get people to elect a tax abode (domicile) in the domestic federal  
16 jurisdiction defined as the "United States\*\*" in its geographical sense pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#).

17 For a detailed exposition of the above list, see:

<p><a href="#">Tax Status Presentation, Form #12.043</a> <a href="https://sedm.org/LibertyU/Tax_Status_Presentation.pptx">https://sedm.org/LibertyU/Tax_Status_Presentation.pptx</a></p>
--

#### 18 **12.8.1.34 Beneficial owner**

19 The absolute owner of PRIVATE property:

- 20 1. The ownership of all of whose property is not shared or qualified or a usufruct in relation to any government.
- 21 2. Who retains and invokes the "right to exclude" of absolute ownership of himself/herself and their property by  
22 expressly prohibiting any and all enforcement activity directed at such property.
- 23 3. Who is protected only by the constitution and not civil statutory law and which is NOT described in any civil statute.
- 24 4. Who is the Merchant under U.C.C. §2-104(1) and never the Buyer under U.C.C. §2-103(1)(a) in relation to any and  
25 every government who is offering their private property to the government for sale under the conditions of the  
26 following:

<p><a href="#">Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027</a> <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf</a></p>
---

- 27 5. Who is legislatively foreign to any and EVERY government.
- 28 6. Who is not consenting to be party to any privilege, franchise, or "benefit" offered by any and every government either  
29 expressly or impliedly.
- 30 7. Who is in possession, use, or "benefit" of NO civil statutory status offered by any government, including but not  
31 limited to "person", "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident", etc.
- 32 8. Whose consent to anything must be procured ONLY in writing signed by both parties and never by implied consent or  
33 action.
- 34 9. Who makes no "elections" under the Internal Revenue Code and consents to NOTHING that any government offers  
35 using the civil statutory law.
- 36 10. Who is not engaged in a "trade or business" excise taxable franchise as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26).
- 37 11. Whose property and earnings are a "foreign estate" as described in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) because not engaged in the  
38 "trade or business" excise taxable franchise.
- 39 12. Who if a human being, trust, or estate, is NOT mentioned as a party "liable to" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a), which in the  
40 case of foreign persons, excludes nonresident aliens NOT engaged in a "trade or business" under 26 U.S.C. §871(a).  
41 Therefore, they are PURPOSEFULLY excluded and here defined as "non-persons" as a result.
- 42 13. Who is not a statutory "alien" for foreign affairs purposes. Thus, not the "alien individual" defined in 26 C.F.R.  
43 §1.1441-1(c)(3)(i) as "neither a citizen nor a national of the United States".

44 Specifically EXCLUDES the following references to the statutory term "beneficial owner" in:

1. [31 U.S.C. §5336: Beneficial ownership information reporting requirements.](https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/31/5336)
2. [26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1: Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons, including but not limited to 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1\(c\)\(6\).](https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/1.1441-1)
3. [31 C.F.R. Subpart C - Subpart C—Reports Required To Be Made, Part 1010](https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/31/part-1010/subpart-C)
4. “Beneficial owner” mentioned anywhere on the IRS Website, including but not limited to: <https://www.irs.gov/individuals/international-taxpayers/beneficial-owners>
5. “Beneficial owner” mentioned anywhere on the U.S. Department of Treasury FINCEN Website, including but not limited to: <https://www.fincen.gov/boi>

**12.8.1.35 Rules for interpreting words or terms that are not expressly defined**

*Other than the words defined above, all words used on this website and in the materials on it shall:*

1. **Have only the common meaning ascribed to them.**
2. **Be associated with the EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE status beyond the reach of civil statutory law.**
3. **NOT be construed in any way to have the statutory meaning found in any federal or state law.**
4. **NOT be associated with a "public office", "publici juris", or "public interest", or anything within the CIVIL jurisdiction of any state or federal court.**
5. **Be subject to enforcement only in the context of the common law where perfect equity and equality is enforced between the government and any and every human being.**

The only exception to this rule is that when a word is surrounded in quotation marks and preceded or succeeded by an indication of the legal definition upon which it is based, then and only then will it assume the legal definition.

The legal or statutory definitions for words used by this ministry in turn:

1. Shall be based FIRST upon statutory definitions provided.
2. Shall conclusively be presumed to EXCLUDE the ordinary or EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE civil context for the meaning of words. This is because the ability to regulate EXCLUSIVELY PRIVATE conduct is REPUGNANT TO THE CONSTITUTION as held by the U.S. Supreme Court.
3. Shall rely FIRST on the [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites By Topic](http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/FormsInstr-Cites.htm) for the statutory definitions.
4. May not ADD anything not EXPRESSLY appearing in any statute in which they are defined, if a statutory definition is provided. Any attempt to do so shall be interpreted as TREASON by the judge or government prosecutor who attempts it.

***"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's ordinary meaning.** Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a rule, 'a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction, §47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary." [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]*

The purpose of this requirement is to [eliminate ALL presumptions](#) from any legal proceeding about what we might write or say so that such false and unauthorized presumptions *cannot* be used to discredit or slander us or prejudice our rights or sovereignty. For instance, here are two examples:

<i>Statement from this website</i>	<i>Meaning</i>
------------------------------------	----------------

Wages are not taxable	Earnings from labor of a human being that <i>do not</i> fit the description of "wages" defined in <a href="#">26 U.S.C. §3401(a)</a> and <a href="#">26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3</a> are not taxable without the consent of the subject.
" <u>Wages</u> " are taxable	Wages as defined in <a href="#">26 U.S.C. §3401(a)</a> and <a href="#">26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3</a> ARE taxable because they fit the legal description of " <u>wages</u> ".

1 **Key to Capitalization Conventions within Laws.** Whenever you are reading a particular law, including the [U.S.](#)  
2 [Constitution](#), or a statute, the Sovereign referenced in that law, who is usually the author of the law, is referenced in the law  
3 with the first letter of its name capitalized. For instance, in the U.S. Constitution the phrase "**W**e the **P**eople", "**S**tate", and  
4 "**C**itizen" are all capitalized, because these were the sovereign entities who were writing the document residing in the **S**tates.  
5 This document formed the federal government and gave it its authority. Subsequently, the federal government wrote statutes  
6 to implement the intent of the Constitution, and it became the Sovereign, but only in the context of those territories and lands  
7 ceded to it by the union states. When that federal government then refers in statutes to federal "States", for instance in [26](#)  
8 [U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(10\)](#) or [4 U.S.C. §110\(d\)](#), then these federal "States" are Sovereigns because they are part of the territory  
9 controlled by the Sovereign who wrote the statute, so they are capitalized. Foreign states referenced in the federal statutes  
10 then must be in lower case. The sovereign 50 union states, for example, must be in lower case in federal statutes because of  
11 this convention because they are foreign states. *Capitalization is therefore always relative to who is writing the document,*  
12 *which is usually the Sovereign and is therefore capitalized.* The exact same convention is used in the Bible, where all  
13 appellations of God are capitalized because they are sovereigns: "**J**esus" ", "**G**od", "**H**im", "**H**is", "**F**ather". These words  
14 aren't capitalized because they are proper names, but because the entity described is a sovereign or an agent or part of the  
15 sovereign. The only exception to this capitalization rule is in state revenue laws, where the state legislators use the same  
16 capitalization as the Internal Revenue Code for "State" in referring to federal enclaves within their territory because they  
17 want to scam money out of you. In state revenue laws, for instance in the California Revenue and Taxation Code (R&TC)  
18 sections 17018 and 6017, "State" means a federal State within the boundaries of California and described as part of the Buck  
19 Act of 1940 found in [4 U.S.C. §§105-113](#).

20 **Terms in Quotation Marks:** Whenever a term appears in quotation marks, we are using the statutory or regulatory definition  
21 of the term *instead* of the layman's or dictionary definition. We do this to clarify which definition we mean and to avoid  
22 creating the kind of confusion with definitions that our government and the unethical lawyers who work in it are famous for.  
23 For instance, when we use say "employee", we mean the statutory definition of that term found in [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) and  
24 [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#) rather than the common definition everyone uses, which means anyone who receives compensation  
25 for their labor. "Employees" are much more narrowly defined in the Internal Revenue Code to mean elected or appointed  
26 officers of the U.S. government only. We also put terms in quotation marks if they are new or we just introduced the term,  
27 to emphasize that we are trying to explain what the word means.

1 **12.8.2 Meaning of Geographical and political terms**

2 This section describes the meaning of various geographical and political terms used throughout this proceeding.

3 **Table 11: Summary of meaning of various terms and the contexts in which they are used**

Law	Federal constitution	Federal statutes	Federal regulations	State constitutions	State statutes	State regulations
Author	Union States/ "We The People"	Federal Government		"We The People"	State Government	
"state"	Foreign country	Union state or foreign country	Union state or foreign country	Other Union state or federal government	Other Union state or federal government	Other Union state or federal government
"State"	Union state	Federal state	Federal state	Union state	Union state	Union state
"in this State" or "in the State" <sup>120</sup>	NA	NA	NA	NA	Federal enclave within state	Federal enclave within state
"State" <sup>121</sup> (State Revenue and taxation code only)	NA	NA	NA	NA	Federal enclave within state	Federal enclave within state
"several States"	Union states collectively <sup>122</sup>	Federal "States" collectively	Federal "States" collectively	Federal "States" collectively	Federal "States" collectively	Federal "States" collectively
"United States"	states of the Union collectively	Federal United States**	Federal United States**	United States* the country	Federal United States**	Federal United States**

4 What the above table clearly shows is that the word "State" in the context of federal statutes and regulations means (not  
5 includes!) federal States only under [Title 48 of the U.S. Code](#)<sup>123</sup>, and these areas do not include any of the 50 Union States.  
6 This is true in *most cases and especially in the Internal Revenue Code*. In the context of the above, a "Union State" means  
7 one of the 50 Union states of the United States\* (the country, not the federal United States\*\*), which are sovereign and  
8 foreign with respect to federal legislative jurisdiction.

9 I will interpret each and every use of any one of the words of art or geographical terms defined above and used in any pleading  
10 filed in this matter as having the default meanings provided if no specific statutory definition is provided by the government  
11 opponent or the court.

12 All geographical terms appearing in Table 1 describe *six* different and unique *contexts* in which legal "terms" can be used,  
13 and each implies a DIFFERENT meaning. Government opponent and the court are demanded to describe which context they  
14 intend for each use of a geographical term in order to prevent any ambiguity. For instance, if they use the term "United

<sup>120</sup> See California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 6017  
<sup>121</sup> See California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 17018  
<sup>122</sup> See, for instance, U.S. Constitution Article IV, Section 2.  
<sup>123</sup> See <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/48>

1 States”, they MUST follow the term with a parenthesis and the context such as “United States (Federal constitution)”. The  
2 contexts are:

- 3 1. Federal constitution
- 4 2. Federal statutes
- 5 3. Federal regulations
- 6 4. State constitution
- 7 5. State statutes
- 8 6. State regulations

9 If the context is “Federal statutes”, the specific statutory definition from the I.R.C. MUST be specified after that phrase to  
10 prevent any ambiguity. For instance:

11 *“United States (Federal statutes, 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)).*

12 If the context is “Federal regulations”, the specific regulation to which is referred to or assume must be provided if there is  
13 one. For instance:

14 *“United States (Federal regulations, 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(e)-1”).*

15 Every unique use of a geographical term may ONLY have ONE context. If multiple contexts are implicated, then a new  
16 sentence and a new statement relevant to that context only must be made. For instance:

- 17 1. “Defendant is a citizen of the United States (Federal constitution).”
- 18 2. “Defendant is NOT a citizen of the United States (Federal statutes or 8 U.S.C. §1401).”

19 If a geographical term is used and the context is not specified by the speaker and the speaker is talking about jurisdiction, it  
20 shall imply the statutory context only.

21 I welcome a rebuttal on the record of anything appearing in the above pamphlet within 30 days, including an answer to all  
22 the admissions at the end. If no rebuttal is provided, government opponent admits it all pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil  
23 Procedure 8(b)(6). Silence is an admission, because injustice and prejudicial presumptions about the status of the litigants  
24 will result if the government opponent does not speak on the record about this MOST PIVOTAL subject. Government  
25 opponent is using this proceeding to enforce “club dues” called taxes, and Defendant simply seeks to establish that he/she  
26 chooses not to join the club and cannot be compelled to join without violating the First Amendment prohibition against  
27 compelled association.

28 **“The Supreme Court, though rarely called upon to examine this aspect of the right to freedom of association,**  
29 **has nevertheless established certain basic rules which will cover many situations involving forced or prohibited**  
30 **associations. Thus, where a sufficiently compelling state interest, outside the political spectrum, can be**  
31 **accomplished only by requiring individuals to associate together for the common good, then such forced**  
32 **association is constitutional. <sup>124</sup> But the Supreme Court has made it clear that compelling an individual to**  
33 **become a member of an organization with political aspects [such as a “citizen”], or compelling an individual**  
34 **to become a member of an organization which financially supports [through payment of club membership**  
35 **dues called “taxes”], in more than an insignificant way, political personages or goals which the individual**  
36 **does not wish to support, is an infringement of the individual's constitutional right to freedom of association.**

---

<sup>124</sup> Lathrop v. Donohue, 367 U.S. 820, 81 S.Ct. 1826, 6 L.Ed.2d. 1191 (1961), reh'g denied, 368 U.S. 871, 82 S.Ct. 23, 7 L.Ed.2d. 72 (1961) (a state supreme court may order integration of the state bar); Railway Emp. Dept. v. Hanson, 351 U.S. 225, 76 S.Ct. 714, 100 L.Ed. 1112 (1956), motion denied, 351 U.S. 979, 76 S.Ct. 1044, 100 L.Ed. 1494 (1956) and reh'g denied, 352 U.S. 859, 77 S.Ct. 22, 1 L.Ed.2d. 69 (1956) (upholding the validity of the union shop provision of the Railway Labor Act).

The First Amendment right to freedom of association of teachers was not violated by enforcement of a rule that white teachers whose children did not attend public schools would not be rehired. Cook v. Hudson, 511 F.2d. 744, 9 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 10134 (5th Cir. 1975), reh'g denied, 515 F.2d. 762 (5th Cir. 1975) and cert. granted, 424 U.S. 941, 96 S.Ct. 1408, 47 L.Ed.2d. 347 (1976) and cert. dismissed, 429 U.S. 165, 97 S.Ct. 543, 50 L.Ed.2d. 373, 12 Empl. Prac. Dec. (CCH) ¶ 11246 (1976).

Annotation: Supreme Court's views regarding Federal Constitution's First Amendment right of association as applied to elections and other political activities, 116 L.Ed.2d. 997, § 10.

1 <sup>125</sup> *The First Amendment prevents the government, except in the most compelling circumstances, from wielding*  
2 *its power to interfere with its employees' freedom to believe and associate, or to not believe and not associate; it*  
3 *is not merely a tenure provision that protects public employees from actual or constructive discharge.* <sup>126</sup> *Thus,*  
4 *First Amendment principles prohibit a state from compelling any individual to associate with a political party,*  
5 *as a condition of retaining public employment.* <sup>127</sup> *The First Amendment protects nonpolicymaking public*  
6 *employees from discrimination based on their political beliefs or affiliation.* <sup>128</sup> *But the First Amendment protects*  
7 *the right of political party members to advocate that a specific person be elected or appointed to a particular*  
8 *office and that a specific person be hired to perform a governmental function.* <sup>129</sup> *In the First Amendment context,*  
9 *the political patronage exception to the First Amendment protection for public employees is to be construed*  
10 *broadly, so as presumptively to encompass positions placed by legislature outside of "merit" civil service.*  
11 *Positions specifically named in relevant federal, state, county, or municipal laws to which discretionary authority*  
12 *with respect to enforcement of that law or carrying out of some other policy of political concern is granted, such*  
13 *as a secretary of state given statutory authority over various state corporation law practices, fall within the*  
14 *political patronage exception to First Amendment protection of public employees.* <sup>130</sup> *However, a supposed*  
15 *interest in ensuring effective government and efficient government employees, political affiliation or loyalty, or*  
16 *high salaries paid to the employees in question should not be counted as indicative of positions that require a*  
17 *particular party affiliation.* <sup>131</sup>  
18 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, Constitutional law, §546: Forced and Prohibited Associations (1999)*]

19 If the “Federal constitution” and the “Federal statutes” meanings of a geographical term are said by the speaker to be  
20 equivalent, some authority MUST be provided. The reason is that this is VERY seldom the case. For instance:

- 21 1. The term “United States” in the context of the Federal constitution implies ONLY the states of the Union and excludes  
22 federal territory... .WHEREAS  
23 2. The term “United States” in the statutory sense includes only federal territory and excludes states of the Union.

24 Example proofs for the above consists of the following:

---

<sup>125</sup> *Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62, 110 S.Ct. 2729, 111 L.Ed.2d. 52, 5 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 673 (1990), reh'g denied, 497 U.S. 1050, 111 S.Ct. 13, 111 L.Ed.2d. 828 (1990) and reh'g denied, 497 U.S. 1050, 111 S.Ct. 13, 111 L.Ed.2d. 828 (1990) (conditioning public employment hiring decisions on political belief and association violates the First Amendment rights of applicants in the absence of some vital governmental interest).

<sup>126</sup> *Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62, 110 S.Ct. 2729, 111 L.Ed.2d. 52, 5 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 673 (1990), reh'g denied, 497 U.S. 1050, 111 S.Ct. 13, 111 L.Ed.2d. 828 (1990) and reh'g denied, 497 U.S. 1050, 111 S.Ct. 13, 111 L.Ed.2d. 828 (1990).

Annotation: Public employee's right of free speech under Federal Constitution's First Amendment—Supreme Court cases, 97 L.Ed.2d. 903.

First Amendment protection for law enforcement employees subjected to discharge, transfer, or discipline because of speech, 109 A.L.R. Fed. 9.

First Amendment protection for judges or government attorneys subjected to discharge, transfer, or discipline because of speech, 108 A.L.R. Fed. 117.

First Amendment protection for public hospital or health employees subjected to discharge, transfer, or discipline because of speech, 107 A.L.R. Fed. 21.

First Amendment protection for publicly employed firefighters subjected to discharge, transfer, or discipline because of speech, 106 A.L.R. Fed. 396.

<sup>127</sup> *Abood v. Detroit Bd. of Ed.*, 431 U.S. 209, 97 S.Ct. 1782, 52 L.Ed.2d. 261, 95 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2411, 81 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 55041 (1977), reh'g denied, 433 U.S. 915, 97 S.Ct. 2989, 53 L.Ed.2d. 1102 (1977); *Parrish v. Nikolits*, 86 F.3d. 1088 (11th Cir. 1996), cert. denied, 117 S.Ct. 1818, 137 L.Ed.2d. 1027 (U.S. 1997).

<sup>128</sup> *LaRou v. Ridlon*, 98 F.3d. 659 (1st Cir. 1996); *Parrish v. Nikolits*, 86 F.3d. 1088 (11th Cir. 1996), cert. denied, 117 S.Ct. 1818, 137 L.Ed.2d. 1027 (U.S. 1997).

<sup>129</sup> *Vickery v. Jones*, 100 F.3d. 1334 (7th Cir. 1996), cert. denied, 117 S.Ct. 1553, 137 L.Ed.2d. 701 (U.S. 1997).

Responsibilities of the position of director of a municipality's office of federal programs resembled those of a policymaker, privy to confidential information, a communicator, or some other office holder whose function was such that party affiliation was an equally important requirement for continued tenure. *Ortiz-Pinero v. Rivera-Arroyo*, 84 F.3d. 7 (1st Cir. 1996).

<sup>130</sup> *McCloud v. Testa*, 97 F.3d. 1536, 12 I.E.R. Cas. (BNA) 1833, 1996 FED App. 335P (6th Cir. 1996), reh'g and suggestion for reh'g en banc denied, (Feb. 13, 1997).

Law Reviews: Stokes, When Freedoms Conflict: Party Discipline and the First Amendment. 11 JL & Pol 751, Fall, 1995.

Pave, Public Employees and the First Amendment Petition Clause: Protecting the Rights of Citizen-Employees Who File Legitimate Grievances and Lawsuits Against Their Government Employers. 90 N.W. U LR 304, Fall, 1995.

Singer, Conduct and Belief: Public Employees' First Amendment Rights to Free Expression and Political Affiliation. 59 U Chi LR 897, Spring, 1992.

As to political patronage jobs, see § 472.

<sup>131</sup> *Parrish v. Nikolits*, 86 F.3d. 1088 (11th Cir. 1996), cert. denied, 117 S.Ct. 1818, 137 L.Ed.2d. 1027 (U.S. 1997).

1 "The earliest case is that of *Hepburn v. Ellzey*, 2 Cranch, 445, 2 L.Ed. 332, in which this court held that, under  
2 that clause of the Constitution limiting the jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between  
3 citizens of different states, a citizen of the District of Columbia could not maintain an action in the circuit court  
4 of the United States. It was argued that the word 'state,' in that connection, was used simply to denote a distinct  
5 political society. 'But,' said the Chief Justice, 'as the act of Congress obviously used the word 'state' in reference  
6 to that term as used in the Constitution, it becomes necessary to inquire whether Columbia is a state in the sense  
7 of that instrument. **The result of that examination is a conviction that the**  
8 **members of the American confederacy only are the states contemplated in**  
9 **the Constitution , . . . and excludes from the term the signification**  
10 **attached to it by writers on the law of nations.'** This case was followed in  
11 **Barney v. Baltimore, 6 Wall. 280, 18 L.Ed. 825, and quite recently in Hooe**  
12 **v. Jamieson, 166 U.S. 395 , 41 L.Ed. 1049, 17 Sup.Ct.Rep. 596. The same**  
13 **rule was applied to citizens of territories in New Orleans v. Winter, 1**  
14 **Wheat. 91, 4 L.Ed. 44, in which an attempt was made to distinguish a**  
15 **territory from the District of Columbia. But it was said that 'neither of**  
16 **them is a state in the sense in which that term is used in the Constitution.'**  
17 In *Scott v. Jones*, 5 How. 343, 12 L.Ed. 181, and in *Miners' Bank v. Iowa ex rel. District Prosecuting Attorney*,  
18 12 How. 1, 13 L.Ed. 867, it was held that under the judiciary act, permitting writs of error to the supreme court  
19 of a state in cases where the validity of a state statute is drawn in question, **an act of a territorial legislature was**  
20 **not within the contemplation of Congress."**  
21 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901) ]

22 "As the only judicial power vested in Congress is to create courts whose judges shall hold their offices during  
23 good behavior, it necessarily follows that, **if Congress authorizes the creation of courts and the appointment of**  
24 **judges for limited time, it must act independently of the Constitution upon territory which is not part of the**  
25 **United States within the meaning of the Constitution."**  
26 [*O'Donoghue v. United States*, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)]

27 Notice that last quote "not part of the United States within THE meaning of the Constitution", which implies that there is  
28 ONLY ONE meaning and that meaning does not include the "territory" of the United States, which is the community property  
29 of the states mentioned in ONLY ONE place in the constitution, which is Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 and nowhere else.

30 The most likely words to be subjected to "deliberate and malicious and self-serving verbicide" and deceit by the government  
31 opponent and the Court are "United States", "State", and "trade or business". The rules of statutory construction indicated  
32 in section 12.7 shall be VERY STRICTLY applied to these terms:

- 33 1. Since the terms are statutorily defined, the statutory definition shall SUPERSEDE the common meaning or the  
34 constitutional meaning of the term.
- 35 2. Only that which is expressly specified SOMEWHERE within the statutes cited as authority may be "included" within  
36 the meaning.
- 37 3. That which is NOT expressly specified shall be presumed to be purposefully excluded by implication:

38 "**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius**. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
39 **thing is the exclusion of another**. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
40 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
41 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
42 **inferred**. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
43 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
44 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

45 "**When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's**  
46 **ordinary meaning**. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
47 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
48 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western*  
49 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
50 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
51 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
52 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
53 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
54 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

1 *"It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.*  
2 *Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term "propaganda" in this statute, as indeed*  
3 *in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation.[19] As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe*  
4 *legislation as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who*  
5 *has not even read it."*  
6 *[Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]*

### 7 **12.8.3 Citizenship and nationality**

8 If the speaker is talking about the citizenship:

- 9 1. Any reference to the citizenship of a litigant MUST specify one and only one definition of "United States" identified in  
10 the preceding section and follow the term "United States" with the asterisk symbology shown in section 12.8.1.32. For  
11 instance, the following would define a person who is a citizen of a state of the Union who has a domicile within that state  
12 on other than federal territory within:

13 *"citizen of the United States\*\*\* (Federal Constitution)"*

- 14 2. If one of the six contexts for a geographical term is not specified when describing citizenship or if the term "United  
15 States" is not followed by the correct number of asterisks to identify WHICH "United States" is intended from within  
16 section 12.8.3, then the context shall imply the "Federal constitution" and exclude the "Federal statutes" and imply  
17 THREE asterisks.
- 18 3. If the context is the "Federal Constitution", the following citizenship status shall be imputed to the person described.
- 19 3.1. Constitutional citizen within the meaning of the Fourteenth Amendment.
- 20 3.2. Not a statutory citizen pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 or 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) or 26 U.S.C. §911.
- 21 3.3. "national" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).
- 22 3.4. NOT a "national but not citizen of the United States[\*] at birth" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1408.
- 23 4. If the term "United States" is used in describing citizenship, it shall imply the "Federal Constitution" and exclude the  
24 "Federal Statutes" contexts.
- 25 5. The only method for imputing a citizenship status within the "Federal Statutes" context is to invoke one of the following  
26 terms, and to specify WHICH SINGLE definition of "United States" is implied within the list of three definitions defined  
27 by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, 324 U.S. 652 (1945).
- 28 5.1. "statutory citizen of the United States pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401".
- 29 5.2. "citizen pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c)".

30 The implication of all the above is that the person being described by default:

- 31 1. Is not domiciled or resident on federal territory of the "United States\*\*\*" and is therefore protected by the United States  
32 Constitution.
- 33 2. Is not domiciled or resident within any United States judicial district.
- 34 3. Is not domiciled or resident within any internal revenue district described in Treasury Order 150-02. The only remaining  
35 internal revenue district is the District of Columbia.
- 36 4. May not lawfully have his or her or its legal identity kidnapped and transported to the District of Columbia involuntarily  
37 pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(39) or 26 U.S.C. §7408(d).
- 38 5. Is a "stateless person" within the meaning of 28 U.S.C. §1332 because not domiciled in the "States" described in 28  
39 U.S.C. §1332(e). See [Newman-Green v. Alfonso Larrain, 490 U.S. 826 \(1989\)](#) for the meaning of the term "stateless  
40 person".
- 41 6. Is a nonresident to the exclusive jurisdiction of the United States government described in Article 1, Section 8, Clause  
42 17 of the United States Constitution.
- 43 7. Is a statutory "non-resident non-person" for the purposes of federal taxation and is NOT a "nonresident alien individual".  
44 All "individuals" are aliens and public offices and creations of Congress within the I.R.C. The only time an "individual"  
45 includes STATUTORY "U.S.\*\* citizens" is when they are domiciled on federal territory and temporarily abroad under  
46 26 U.S.C. §911(d). When "citizens" are in this condition, they interface to the I.R.C. as "resident aliens" under a tax  
47 treaty with the foreign country that they are in.
- 48 8. Is protected by the separation of legislative powers between the states and the federal government:

49 *"The people of the United States, by their Constitution, have affirmed a division of internal governmental powers*  
50 *between the federal government and the governments of the several states-committing to the first its powers by*  
51 *express grant and necessary implication; to the latter, or [301 U.S. 548, 611] to the people, by reservation, 'the*

1 powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States.' The Constitution  
2 thus affirms the complete supremacy and independence of the state within the field of its powers. *Carter v. Carter*  
3 *Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238, 295](#), 56 S.Ct. 855, 865. The federal government has no more authority to invade that  
4 field than the state has to invade the exclusive field of national governmental powers; for, in the oft-repeated  
5 words of this court in *Texas v. White*, 7 Wall. 700, 725, 'the preservation of the States, and the maintenance of  
6 their governments, are as much within the design and care of the Constitution as the preservation of the Union  
7 and the maintenance of the National government.' The necessity of preserving each from every form of illegitimate  
8 intrusion or interference on the part of the other is so imperative as to require this court, when its judicial power  
9 is properly invoked, to view with a careful and discriminating eye any legislation challenged as constituting such  
10 an intrusion or interference. See *South Carolina v. United States*, [199 U.S. 437, 448](#), 26 S.Ct. 110, 4 Ann.Cas.  
11 737."  
12 [*Steward Machine Co. v. Davis*, [301 U.S. 548](#) (1937)]  
13

14 "We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.  
15 Const., Art. I, § 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal  
16 government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and  
17 indefinite." *The Federalist* No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally**  
18 **mandated division of authority "was adopted by the Framers to**  
19 **ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** *Gregory v. Ashcroft*, [501](#)  
20 [U.S. 452, 458](#) (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and independence of the  
21 coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any  
22 one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk  
23 of tyranny and abuse from either front." *Ibid.* "  
24 [*U.S. v. Lopez*, [514 U.S. 549](#) (1995)]

- 25 9. Is protected by the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 because an instrumentality of a foreign  
26 state, meaning a state of the Union, as a jurist, voter, or domiciliary.

27 *Foreign States*: "Nations outside of the United States...Term may also refer to another state; i.e. a sister state.  
28 The term 'foreign nations', ...should be construed to mean all nations and states other than that in which the  
29 action is brought; and hence, one state of the Union is foreign to another, in that sense."  
30 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 648]

31 *Foreign Laws*: "The laws of a foreign country or sister state. In conflicts of law, the legal principles of  
32 jurisprudence which are part of the law of a sister state or nation. Foreign laws are additions to our own laws,  
33 and in that respect are called 'jus receptum'."  
34 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Sixth Edition, p. 647]

35 If you want to know why the above rules are established for citizenship, please refer to:

[Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 36 **12.9 Meaning of "United States" based on CONTEXT used<sup>132</sup>**

### 37 **12.9.1 Three geographical definitions of "United States"**

38 Most of us are completely unaware that the term "[United States](#)" has several distinct and separate legal meanings and contexts  
39 and that it is up to us to know and understand these differences, to use them appropriately, and to clarify exactly which one  
40 we mean whenever we sign any government or financial form (including voter registration, tax documents, etc.). If we do  
41 not, we could unknowingly, unwillingly and involuntarily be creating [false presumptions](#) that cause us to surrender our  
42 Constitutional rights and our sovereignty. The fact is, most of us have unwittingly been doing just that for most, if not all, of  
43 our lives. Much of this misunderstanding and legal ignorance has been deliberately "manufactured" by our corrupted  
44 government in the public school system. It is a fact that our public dis-servants want docile sheep who are easy to govern,  
45 not "high maintenance" "sovereigns capable of critical and independent thinking and who demand their rights. We have  
46 become so casual in our use of the term "United States" that it is no longer understood, even within the legal profession, that

<sup>132</sup> Source: [Why You are a Political Citizen but Civil Non-Citizen, National, and Nonresident Alien](#), Form #05.006, Section 3;  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 there are actually *three different* legal meanings to the term. In fact, the legal profession has contributed to this confusion  
 2 over this term by removing its definitions from all legal dictionaries currently in print that we have looked at. See Great IRS  
 3 Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 6.13.1 for details on this scam.

4 Most of us have grown up thinking the term “United States” indicates and includes all 50 states of the Union. This is true in  
 5 the context of the U.S. Constitution but it is not true in all contexts. As you will see, this is the third meaning assigned to the  
 6 term “United States” by the United States Supreme Court. But, usually when we (Joe six pack) use the term United States  
 7 we actually think we are saying the united States, as we are generally thinking of the several states or the union of States. As  
 8 you will learn in this section, the meaning of the term depends entirely on the context and when we are filling out federal  
 9 forms or speaking with the federal government, this is a very costly false presumption.

10 First, it should be noted that the term United States is a noun. In fact, it is the proper name and title “We the people...” gave  
 11 to the corporate entity (non-living thing) of the federal (central) government created by the Constitution. This in turn  
 12 describes where the “United States” federal corporation referenced in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A) was to be housed as the Seat  
 13 of the Government - In the District of Columbia, not to exceed a ten mile square.

14 *Constitution*  
 15 *Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17*

16 *To exercise exclusive Legislation in all Cases whatsoever, over such District (not exceeding ten Miles square) as*  
 17 *may, by Cession of particular States, and the Acceptance of Congress, become the Seat of the Government of the*  
 18 *United States, and to exercise like Authority over all Places purchased by the Consent of the Legislature of the*  
 19 *State in which the Same shall be for the Erection of Forts, Magazines, Arsenals, dock-Yards, and other needful*  
 20 *Buildings;—And [underlines added]*

21 Below is how the united States Supreme Court addressed the question of the meaning of the term “United States” (see Black’s  
 22 Law Dictionary) in the famous case of *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, 324 U.S. 652 (1945). The Court ruled that the term  
 23 United States has three uses:

24 *"The term 'United States' may be used in any one of several senses. It may be merely the name of a sovereign*  
 25 *occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in the family of nations. It may designate the territory*  
 26 *over which the sovereignty of the United States extends, or it may be the collective name of the states which are*  
 27 *united by and under the Constitution."*  
 28 [[Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt, 324 U.S. 652 \(1945\)](#)]

29 We will now break the above definition into its three contexts and show what each means.

30 **Table 12: Meanings assigned to "United States" by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Hooven & Allison v. Evatt***

#	U.S. Supreme Court Definition of “United States” in <i>Hooven</i>	Context in which usually used	Referred to in this article as	Interpretation
1	“It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in the family of nations.”	International law	“United States*”	“These <u>united States</u> ,” when traveling abroad, you come under the jurisdiction of the President through his agents in the U.S. State Department, where “U.S.” refers to the sovereign society. You are a “Citizen of the United States” like someone is a Citizen of France, or England. We identify this version of “United States” with a single asterisk after its name: “United States*” throughout this article.
2	“It may designate the territory over which the sovereignty of the United States extends, or”	Federal law Federal forms	“United States**”	“The United States (the District of Columbia, possessions and territories)”. Here Congress has exclusive legislative jurisdiction. In this sense, the term “United States” is a singular noun. You are a person residing in the District of Columbia, one of its Territories or Federal areas (enclaves). Hence, even a person living in one of the sovereign States could still be a member of the Federal area and therefore a “citizen of the United States.” This is the definition used in most “Acts of Congress” and federal statutes. We identify this version of “United States” with two asterisks after its name: “United States**” throughout this article. This definition is also synonymous with the “United States” corporation found in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).

#	U.S. Supreme Court Definition of "United States" in Hooven	Context in which usually used	Referred to in this article as	Interpretation
3	"...as the collective name for the states which are united by and under the Constitution."	Constitution of the United States	"United States***"	"The <u>several States</u> which is the <u>united States of America</u> ." Referring to the <u>50 sovereign States</u> , which are united under the <u>Constitution of the United States of America</u> . The federal areas within these states are not included in this definition because the <u>Congress does not</u> have exclusive legislative authority over any of the <u>50 sovereign States within the Union of States</u> . Rights are retained by the <u>States</u> in the 9th and 10th Amendments, and you are a " <u>Citizen of these united States</u> ." This is the definition used in the Constitution for the United States of America. We identify this version of "United States" with three asterisks after its name: "United States***" throughout this article.

1 The U.S. Supreme Court helped to clarify which of the three definitions above is the one used in the U.S. Constitution, when  
2 it held the following. Note they are implying the THIRD definition above and not the other two:

3 *"The earliest case is that of Hepburn v. Ellzey, 2 Cranch, 445, 2 L.Ed. 332, in which this court held that, under*  
4 *that clause of the Constitution limiting the jurisdiction of the courts of the United States to controversies between*  
5 *citizens of different states, a citizen of the District of Columbia could not maintain an action in the circuit court*  
6 *of the United States. It was argued that the word 'state,' in that connection, was used simply to denote a distinct*  
7 *political society. 'But,' said the Chief Justice, 'as the act of Congress obviously used the word 'state' in reference*  
8 *to that term as used in the Constitution, it becomes necessary to inquire whether Columbia is a state in the sense*  
9 *of that instrument. The result of that examination is a conviction that the members of the American confederacy*  
10 *only are the states contemplated in the Constitution, . . . and excludes from the term the signification attached*  
11 *to it by writers on the law of nations.' This case was followed in Barney v. Baltimore, 6 Wall. 280, 18 L.Ed.*  
12 *825, and quite recently in Hooe v. Jamieson, 166 U.S. 395, 41 L.Ed. 1049, 17 Sup.Ct.Rep. 596. The same rule*  
13 *was applied to citizens of territories in New Orleans v. Winter, 1 Wheat. 91, 4 L.Ed. 44, in which an attempt*  
14 *was made to distinguish a territory from the District of Columbia. But it was said that 'neither of them is a*  
15 *state in the sense in which that term is used in the Constitution.' In Scott v. Jones, 5 How. 343, 12 L.Ed. 181,*  
16 *and in Miners' Bank v. Iowa ex rel. District Prosecuting Attorney, 12 How. 1, 13 L.Ed. 867, it was held that under*  
17 *the judiciary act, permitting writs of error to the supreme court of a state in cases where the validity of a state*  
18 *statute is drawn in question, an act of a territorial legislature was not within the contemplation of Congress."*  
19 *[Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901) ]*

20 The U.S. Supreme Court further clarified that the Constitution implies the third definition above, which is the United  
21 States\*\*\* when they held the following. Notice that they say "not part of the United States within the meaning of the  
22 Constitution" and that the word "the" implies only ONE rather than multiple GEOGRAPHIC meanings:

23 *"As the only judicial power vested in Congress is to create courts whose judges shall hold their offices during*  
24 *good behavior, it necessarily follows that, if Congress authorizes the creation of courts and the appointment of*  
25 *judges for limited time, it must act independently of the Constitution upon territory which is not part of the*  
26 *United States within the meaning of the Constitution."*  
27 *[O'Donoghue v. United States, [289 U.S. 516](#), 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)]*

28 And finally, the U.S. Supreme Court has also held that the Constitution does not and cannot determine or limit the authority  
29 of Congress over federal territory and that the ONLY portion of the Constitution that does in fact expressly refer to federal  
30 territory and therefore the statutory "United States" is Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17. Notice they ruled that Puerto Rico is  
31 NOT part of the "United States" within the meaning of the Constitution, just like they ruled in O'Donoghue above that  
32 territory was no part of the "United States":

33 *In passing upon the questions involved in this and kindred cases, we ought not to overlook the fact that, while the*  
34 *Constitution was intended to establish a permanent form of government for the states which should elect to*  
35 *take advantage of its conditions, and continue for an indefinite future, the vast possibilities of that future could*  
36 *never have entered the minds of its framers. The states had but recently emerged from a war with one of the*  
37 *most powerful nations of Europe, were disheartened by the failure of the confederacy, and were doubtful as to*  
38 *the feasibility of a stronger union. Their territory was confined to a narrow strip of land on the Atlantic coast*  
39 *from Canada to Florida, with a somewhat indefinite claim to territory beyond the Alleghenies, where their*  
40 *sovereignty was disputed by tribes of hostile Indians supported, as was popularly believed, by the British, who*  
41 *had never formally delivered possession [182 U.S. 244, 285] under the treaty of peace. The vast territory beyond*  
42 *the Mississippi, which formerly had been claimed by France, since 1762 had belonged to Spain, still a powerful*  
43 *nation and the owner of a great part of the Western Hemisphere. Under these circumstances it is little wonder*  
44 *that the question of annexing these territories was not made a subject of debate. The difficulties of bringing*  
45 *about a union of the states were so great, the objections to it seemed so formidable, that the whole thought of*  
46 *the convention centered upon surmounting these obstacles. The question of territories was dismissed with a*  
47 *single clause, apparently applicable only to the territories then existing, giving Congress the power to govern*  
48 *and dispose of them.*

1 Had the acquisition of other territories been contemplated as a possibility, could it have been foreseen that, within  
2 little more than one hundred years, we were destined to acquire, not only the whole vast region between the  
3 Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, but the Russian possessions in America and distant islands in the Pacific, it is  
4 incredible that no provision should have been made for them, and the question whether the Constitution should  
5 or should not extend to them have been definitely settled. If it be once conceded that we are at liberty to acquire  
6 foreign territory, a presumption arises that our power with respect to such territories is the same power which  
7 other nations have been accustomed to exercise with respect to territories acquired by them. If, in limiting the  
8 power which Congress was to exercise within the United States[\*\*\*], it was also intended to limit it with regard  
9 to such territories as the people of the United States[\*\*\*] should thereafter acquire, such limitations should  
10 have been expressed. Instead of that, we find the Constitution speaking only to states, except in the territorial  
11 clause, which is absolute in its terms, and suggestive of no limitations upon the power of Congress in dealing  
12 with them. The states could only delegate to Congress such powers as they themselves possessed, and as they  
13 had no power to acquire new territory they had none to delegate in that connection. The logical inference from  
14 this is that if Congress had power to acquire new territory, which is conceded, that power was not hampered  
15 by the constitutional provisions. If, upon the other hand, we assume [182 U.S. 244, 286] that the territorial  
16 clause of the Constitution was not intended to be restricted to such territory as the United States then possessed,  
17 there is nothing in the Constitution to indicate that the power of Congress in dealing with them was intended to  
18 be restricted by any of the other provisions.

19 [ . . . ]

20 If those possessions are inhabited by alien races, differing from us in religion, customs, laws, methods of taxation,  
21 and modes of thought, the administration of government and justice, according to Anglo-Saxon principles, may  
22 for a time be impossible; and the question at once arises whether large concessions ought not to be made for a  
23 time, that ultimately our own theories may be carried out, and the blessings of a free government under the  
24 Constitution extended to them. We decline to hold that there is anything in the Constitution to forbid such action.

25 **We are therefore of opinion that the island of Porto Rico is a territory appurtenant and**  
26 **belonging to the United States, but not a part of the United States[\*\*\*] within the revenue**  
27 **clauses of the Constitution;** that the Foraker act is constitutional, so far as it imposes duties upon imports  
28 from such island, and that the plaintiff cannot recover back the duties exacted in this case.  
29 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

## 30 **12.9.2 The two political jurisdictions/nations within the United States\***

31 Another important distinction needs to be made. Definition 1 above refers to the country “United States\*”, but this country  
32 is *not* a “nation”, in the sense of international law. This very important point was made clear by the U.S. Supreme Court in  
33 1794 in the case of *Chisholm v. Georgia*, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793) , when it said:

34 *This is a case of uncommon magnitude. One of the parties to it is a State; certainly respectable, claiming to be*  
35 *sovereign. The question to be determined is, whether this State, so respectable, and whose claim soars so high,*  
36 *is amenable to the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court of the United States? This question, important in itself,*  
37 *will depend on others, more important still; and, may, perhaps, be ultimately resolved into one, no less radical*  
38 *than this 'do the people of the United States form a Nation?'*

39 *A cause so conspicuous and interesting, should be carefully and accurately viewed from every possible point of*  
40 *sight. I shall examine it; 1st. By the principles of general jurisprudence. 2nd. By the laws and practice of*  
41 *particular States and Kingdoms. **From the law of nations little or no***  
42 **illustration of this subject can be expected. By that law the**  
43 **several States and Governments spread over our globe, are**  
44 **considered as forming a society, not a NATION.** *It has only been by a very*  
45 *few comprehensive minds, such as those of Elizabeth and the Fourth Henry, that this last great idea has been*  
46 *even contemplated. 3rdly. and chiefly, I shall examine the important question before us, by the Constitution of the*  
47 *United States, and the legitimate result of that valuable instrument.*  
48 [*Chisholm v. Georgia*, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1793)]

49 An earlier edition of Black’s Law Dictionary further clarifies the distinction between a “nation” and a “society” by clarifying  
50 the differences between a **national** government and a **federal** government, and keep in mind that the American government  
51 is called “federal government”:

52 **“NATIONAL GOVERNMENT.** *The government of a whole nation, as distinguished from that of a local or*  
53 *territorial division of the nation, and also as distinguished from that of a league or confederation.*

1 "A national government is a government of the people of a single state or nation, united as a community by what  
2 is termed the "social compact," and possessing complete and perfect supremacy over persons and things, so far  
3 as they can be made the lawful objects of civil government. A federal government is distinguished from a  
4 national government by its being the government of a community of independent and sovereign states, united  
5 by compact." Piqua Branch Bank v. Knoup, 6 Ohio.St. 393."  
6 [Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 1176]  
7

8 "**FEDERAL GOVERNMENT.** The system of government administered in a state formed by the union or  
9 confederation of several independent or quasi independent states; also the composite state so formed.

10 In strict usage, there is a distinction between a confederation and a federal government. The former term denotes  
11 a league or permanent alliance between several states, each of which is fully sovereign and independent, and  
12 each of which retains its full dignity, organization, and sovereignty, though yielding to the central authority a  
13 controlling power for a few limited purposes, such as external and diplomatic relations. In this case, the  
14 component states are the units, with respect to the confederation, and the central government acts upon them,  
15 not upon the individual citizens. In a federal government, on the other hand, the allied states form a union,-  
16 not, indeed, to such an extent as to destroy their separate organization or deprive them of quasi sovereignty  
17 with respect to the administration of their purely local concerns, but so that the central power is erected into a  
18 true state or nation, possessing sovereignty both external and internal,-while the administration of national  
19 affairs is directed, and its effects felt, not by the separate states deliberating as units, but by the people of all,  
20 in their collective capacity, as citizens of the nation. The distinction is expressed, by the German writers, by the  
21 use of the two words "Staatenbund" and "Bundesstaat;" the former denoting a league or confederation of states,  
22 and the latter a federal government, or state formed by means of a league or confederation."  
23 [Black's Law Dictionary, Revised Fourth Edition, 1968, p. 740]

24 So the "United States\*" the country is a "society" and a "sovereignty" but not a "nation" under the law of nations, by the  
25 Supreme Court's own admission. Because the Supreme Court has ruled on this matter, it is now incumbent upon each of us  
26 to always remember it and to apply it in all of our dealings with the Federal Government. If not, we lose our individual  
27 Sovereignty by default and the Federal Government assumes jurisdiction over us. So, while a sovereign American will want  
28 to be the third type of Citizen, which is a "Citizen of the United States\*\*\*" and on occasion a "citizen of the United States\*\*",  
29 he would never want to be the second, which is a "citizen of the United States\*\*\*". A human being who is a "citizen" of the  
30 second is called a statutory "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), and he is treated in law as occupying a place not protected  
31 by the Bill of Rights, which is the first ten amendments of the United States Constitution. Below is how the U.S. Supreme  
32 Court, in a dissenting opinion, described this "other" United States, which we call the "federal zone":

33 "I take leave to say that, if the principles thus announced should ever receive the sanction of a majority of this  
34 court, a radical and mischievous change in our system of government will result. We will, in that event, pass  
35 from the era of constitutional liberty guarded and protected by a written constitution into an era of legislative  
36 absolutism..

37 [..]

38 "The idea prevails with some, indeed it has found expression in arguments at the bar, that **we have in this country**  
39 substantially two national governments; one to be maintained under the Constitution, with all of its  
40 restrictions; the other to be maintained by Congress outside the independently of that instrument, by exercising  
41 such powers [of absolutism] as other nations of the earth are accustomed to..

42 [..]

43 It will be an evil day for American liberty if the theory of a government outside the supreme law of the land  
44 finds lodgment in our constitutional jurisprudence. No higher duty rests upon this court than to exert its full  
45 authority to prevent all violation of the principles of the Constitution."  
46 [Downes v. Bidwell, [182 U.S. 244](#) (1901), Justice Harlan, Dissenting]

### 47 **12.9.3 "United States" as a corporation and a Legal Person**

48 The second definition of "United States\*" above is also a federal corporation. This corporation was formed in 1871. It is  
49 described in [28 U.S.C. §3002\(15\)\(A\)](#):

50 [TITLE 28 > PART VI > CHAPTER 176 > SUBCHAPTER A > Sec. 3002.](#)  
51 [TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE](#)  
52 [PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS](#)  
53 [CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE](#)  
54 [SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS](#)

1  
2 Sec. 3002. Definitions

3 (15) "United States" means -

4 (A) a Federal corporation;

5 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

6 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

7 The U.S. Supreme Court, in fact, has admitted that all governments are corporations when it held:

8 *"Corporations are also of all grades, and made for varied objects; **all governments are corporations, created by***  
9 ***usage and common consent, or grants and charters which create a body politic for prescribed purposes; but***  
10 ***whether they are private, local or general, in their objects, for the enjoyment of property, or the exercise of***  
11 ***power, they are all governed by the same rules of law, as to the construction and the obligation of the***  
12 ***instrument by which the incorporation is made [the Constitution is the corporate charter]. One universal rule***  
13 *of law protects persons and property. It is a fundamental principle of the common law of England, that the term*  
14 *freemen of the kingdom, includes 'all persons,' ecclesiastical and temporal, incorporate, politique or natural; it*  
15 *is a part of their magna charta (2 Inst. 4), and is incorporated into our institutions. The persons of the members*  
16 *of corporations are on the same footing of protection as other persons, and their corporate property secured by*  
17 *the same laws which protect that of individuals. 2 Inst. 46-7. 'No man shall be taken,' 'no man shall be disseised,'*  
18 *without due process of law, is a principle taken from magna charta, infused into all our state constitutions, and*  
19 *is made inviolable by the federal government, by the amendments to the constitution."*  
20 *[Proprietors of Charles River Bridge v. Proprietors of, 36 U.S. 420 (1837)]*

21 If we are acting as a federal "public official" or contractor, then we are representing the "United States\*\* federal corporation".  
22 That corporation is a statutory "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1101\(a\)\(22\)\(A\)](#) which is completely subject to all federal law.

23 *"A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was*  
24 *created, and of that state or country only."*  
25 *[19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]*

26 [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#) says that when we are representing that corporation as "officers" or "employees", we  
27 therefore become statutory "U.S. citizens" completely subject to federal territorial law:

28 IV. PARTIES > Rule 17.

29 Rule 17. Parties Plaintiff and Defendant; Capacity

30 (b) Capacity to Sue or be Sued.

31 Capacity to sue or be sued is determined as follows:

32 (1) for an individual who is not acting in a representative capacity, by the law of the individual's domicile;

33 (2) for a corporation, by the law under which it was organized; and

34 (3) for all other parties, by the law of the state where the court is located, except that:

35 (A) a partnership or other unincorporated association with no such capacity under that state's law may sue or  
36 be sued in its common name to enforce a substantive right existing under the United States Constitution or  
37 laws; and

38 (B) [28 U.S.C. §§754](#) and [959\(a\)](#) govern the capacity of a receiver appointed by a United States court to sue or  
39 be sued in a United States court.

40 [[Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17\(b\)](#)]

41 Yet on every government (any level) document we sign (e.g. Social Security, Marriage License, Voter Registration, Driver  
42 License, BATF 4473, etc.) they either require you to be a "citizen of the United States" or they ask "are you a resident of  
43 Illinois?". They are in effect asking you to assume or presume the second definition, the "United States\*\*", when you fill  
44 out the form, but they don't want to tell you this because then you would realize they are asking you to commit perjury on a  
45 government form under penalty of perjury. They in effect are asking you if you wish to act in the official capacity of a public  
46 employee or officer of the federal corporation. The form you are filling out therefore is serving the dual capacity of a federal  
47 job application and an application for "benefits". The reason this must be so, is that they are not allowed to pay PUBLIC  
48 "benefits" to PRIVATE humans and can only lawfully pay them to public statutory "employees", public officers, and  
49 contractors. Any other approach makes the government into a thief. See the article below for details on this scam:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](#), Form #05.008  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 If you accept the false and self-serving presumption of your public dis-servants, or you answer “Yes” to the question of  
2 whether you are a “citizen of the United States” or a “U.S. citizen” on a federal or state form, usually under penalty of perjury,  
3 then you have committed perjury under penalty of perjury and also voluntarily placed yourself under their exclusive/plenary  
4 legislative jurisdiction as a public official/”employee” and are therefore unlawfully subject to Federal & State Codes and  
5 Regulations (Statutes). The Social Security Number they ask for on the form, in fact, is prima facie evidence that you are a  
6 federal statutory employee, in fact. Look at the evidence for yourself, paying particular attention to sections 6.1, 6.2 and 6.6:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.002

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 Most statutes passed by government are, in effect, PRIVATE law only for government. They are private law or contract law  
8 that act as the equivalent of a government employment agreement.

9 *“The power to “legislate generally upon” life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the “power to provide modes*  
10 *of redress” against offensive state action, was “repugnant” to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States*  
11 *v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S.*  
12 *127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see,*  
13 *e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745*  
14 *(1966), their treatment of Congress’ §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been*  
15 *questioned.”*

16 *[City of Boerne v. Flores, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]*

17 What the U.S. Supreme Court is saying above is that the government has no authority to tell you how to run your *private life*.  
18 This is contrary to the whole idea of the Internal Revenue Code, whose main purpose is to monitor and control *every aspect*  
19 of those who are subject to it. In fact, it has become the chief means for Congress to implement what we call “social  
20 engineering”. Just by the deductions they offer, people who are not engaged in a “trade or business” and thus have no income  
21 tax liability are incentivized into all kinds of crazy behaviors in pursuit of reductions in a liability that they in fact do not even  
22 have. Therefore, the only reasonable thing to conclude is that Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code, which would “appear”  
23 to regulate the private conduct of *all* individuals in states of the Union, in fact only applies to “public officials” in the official  
24 conduct of their duties while present in the District of Columbia, which 4 U.S.C. §72 makes the “seat of government”. The  
25 Internal Revenue Code (I.R.C.) therefore essentially amounts to a part of the job responsibility and the “employment contract”  
26 of “public officials”. This was also confirmed by the House of Representatives, who said that only those who take an oath  
27 of “public office” are subject to the requirements of the personal income tax. See:

28 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/PublicOrPrivate-Tax-Return.pdf>

29 We the People, as the Sovereigns, cannot lawfully become the proper subject to exclusive federal jurisdiction unless and until  
30 we surrender our sovereignty by signing a government employment agreement that can take many different forms: IRS Form  
31 W-4 and 1040, SSA Form SS-5, etc.

32 [California Civil Code](#)  
33 *DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS*  
34 *PART 2. CONTRACTS*  
35 *TITLE 1. NATURE OF A CONTRACT*  
36 *CHAPTER 3. CONSENT*

37 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*  
38 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

39 *[SOURCE:*

40 <http://www.leginfo.ca.gov/cgi-bin/displaycode?section=civ&group=01001-02000&file=1565-1590>

41 The IRS Form W-4 is what both we and the government refer to as a federal “election” form and you are the *only* voter. They  
42 are asking you if you want to elect yourself into “public office”, and if you say “yes”, then you got the job and a cage is  
43 reserved for you on the federal plantation:

44 *“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the*  
45 *regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity*  
46 *as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.*  
47 *Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425*  
48 *U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many*

1 circumstances **government employees** (public officers) can. *O'Connor v. Ortega*, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987)  
2 (plurality opinion); *id.*, at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). **Private citizens** cannot be punished for  
3 refusing to provide the government information that may incriminate them, but **government employees** (public  
4 officers) can be dismissed when the incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the  
5 performance of their job. *Gardner v. Broderick*, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968). With regard  
6 to freedom of speech in particular: **Private citizens** cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but  
7 **government employees** (public officers) can be fired for that reason. *Connick v. Myers*, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983).  
8 Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan political activity, but federal and state employees can be  
9 dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. *Public Workers v. Mitchell*, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); *Civil*  
10 *Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers*, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973); *Broadrick v. Oklahoma*, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617  
11 (1973)."  
12 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

13 By making you into a DE FACTO “public official” or statutory “employee”, they are intentionally destroying the separation  
14 of powers that is the main purpose of the Constitution and which was put there to protect your rights.

15 "*To the contrary, the Constitution divides authority between federal and state governments for the protection*  
16 *of individuals. State sovereignty is not just an end in itself: "Rather, federalism secures to citizens the liberties*  
17 *that derive from the diffusion of sovereign power." Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 (1991)*  
18 *(BLACKMUN, J., dissenting). "Just as the separation and independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal*  
19 *Government serve to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power*  
20 *between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."*  
21 *Gregory v. [505 U.S. 144, 182] Ashcroft, 501 U.S., at 458. See The Federalist No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed.*  
22 *1961)."*  
23 [*New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992)*]

24 They are causing you to voluntarily waive sovereign immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (F.S.I.A.), 28  
25 U.S.C. §1601-1611. 28 U.S.C. §1605(a)(2) of the act says that those who conduct “commerce” within the legislative  
26 jurisdiction of the “United States” (federal zone), whether as public official or federal benefit recipient, surrender their  
27 sovereign immunity.

28 [TITLE 28 > PART IV > CHAPTER 97 > § 1605](#)  
29 [§ 1605. General exceptions to the jurisdictional immunity of a foreign state](#)

30 (a) A foreign state shall not be immune from the jurisdiction of courts of the United States or of the States in any  
31 case—

32 (2) in which the action is based upon a commercial activity carried on in the United States by the foreign state;  
33 or upon an act performed in the United States in connection with a commercial [employment or federal benefit]  
34 activity of the foreign state elsewhere; or upon an act outside the territory of the United States in connection with  
35 a commercial activity of the foreign state elsewhere and that act causes a direct effect in the United States;

36 They are also destroying the separation of powers by fooling you into declaring yourself to be a *statutory* “U.S.\*\* citizen”  
37 under 8 U.S.C. §1401. 28 U.S.C. §1603(b)(3) and 28 U.S.C. §1332(e) specifically exclude such statutory “U.S. citizens”  
38 from being foreign sovereigns who can file under statutory diversity of citizenship. This is also confirmed by the Department  
39 of State Website:

40 “Section 1603(b) defines an “agency or instrumentality” of a foreign state as an entity

41 (1) which is a separate legal person, corporate or otherwise, and

42 (2) which is an organ of a foreign state or political subdivision thereof, or a majority of whose shares or other  
43 ownership interest is owned by a foreign state or political subdivision thereof, and

44 (3) which is neither a citizen of a state of the United States as defined in Sec. 1332(e) nor created under the  
45 laws of any third country.”

46 [*Department of State Website, [http://travel.state.gov/law/info/judicial/judicial\\_693.html](http://travel.state.gov/law/info/judicial/judicial_693.html)*]

47 In effect, they kidnapped your legal identity and made you into a “resident alien federal employee” working in the “king’s  
48 castle”, what Mark Twain called “the District of Criminals”, and changed your status from “foreign” to “domestic” by creating  
49 false presumptions about citizenship and using the Social Security Number, IRS Form W-4, and SSA Form SS-5 to make  
50 you into a “subject citizen” and a “public employee” with no constitutional rights.

51 The nature of most federal law as private/contract law is carefully explained below:

As you will soon read, the government uses various ways to mislead and trick us into their private/contract laws (outside our Constitutional protections) and make you into the equivalent of their “employee”, and thereby commits a great fraud on the American People. It is the purpose of this document to expose the most important aspect of that willful deception, which is the citizenship trap.

#### **12.9.4 Why the STATUTORY Geographical “United States” does not include states of the Union**

A common point of confusion is the comparison between STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts for the “United States”. Below is a question posed by a reader about this confusion:

*Your extensive citizenship materials say that the term “United States” described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) , (a)(36) , and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) includes only DC, Puerto Rico, Guam, USVI, and CNMI and excludes all Constitutional Union states. In fact, a significant portion of what your materials say hinges on the interpretation that the term “United States” per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) includes only DC, Puerto Rico, Guam, USVI, and CNMI and excludes all Constitutional Union states. Therefore, it is important that your readers are confident that this is the correct interpretation of 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38). The problem that most of your readers are going to have is that the text for 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) say the “United States” means continental United States, Alaska, Hawaii, Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands of the United States.*

*Please explain to me how the term “United States” described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36) , and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) can exclude all Constitution Union states when 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) explicitly lists list Alaska and Hawaii as part of “United States”. Alaska and Hawaii were the last two Constitutional states to join the Union and they became Constitutional Union states on August 21, 1959 and January 3, 1959 respectfully. The only possible explanation that I can think of is that the Statutes at Large that 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) is a codification of never got updated after Alaska and Hawaii joined the Union. Do you agree? How can one provide legal proof of this? This proof needs to go into your materials since this is such a key and pivotal issue to understanding your correct political and civil status. It appears that the wording used in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) is designed to obfuscate and confuse most people into thinking that it is describing United States\* when in fact it is describing only a portion of United States\*\*. If this section of code is out of date, why has Congress never updated it to remove Alaska and Hawaii from the definition of “United States” ?*

The definitions that lead to this question are as follows:

*8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38)*

*The term "United States", except as otherwise specifically herein provided, when used in a geographical sense, means the continental United States, Alaska, Hawaii, Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands of the United States.*

*8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(36)*

*The term “State” includes the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, Guam, the Virgin Islands of the United States, and the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands.*

*8 C.F.R. §215.1(f)*

*The term continental United States means the District of Columbia and the several States, except Alaska and Hawaii.*

In response to this question, we offer the following explanation:

1. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that a “national and citizen of the United States at birth” in 8 U.S.C. §1401 does NOT include state citizens under the Fourteenth Amendment. See *Rogers v. Bellei*, 401 U.S. 815 (1971). Hence, the “United States” they are referring to in 8 U.S.C. §1401 CANNOT include constitutional states of the Union.

- 1 2. 40 U.S.C. §§3111 and 3112 say that federal jurisdiction does not exist within a state except on land ceded to the  
2 national government. Hence, no matter what the geographical definitions are, they do not include anything other than  
3 federal territory.  
4 3. It is a legal impossibility to have more than one domicile and if you are domiciled in a state of the Union, then you are  
5 domiciled OUTSIDE of federal territory and federal civil jurisdiction. See:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 6 4. All statutory terms are limited to territory over which Congress has EXCLUSIVE GENERAL (RATHER than subject  
7 matter) jurisdiction. All of the statuses indicted in the statutes (including those in 8 U.S.C. §§ 1401 and 1408) STOP at  
8 the border to federal territory and do not apply within states of the Union. One cannot have a status in a place that they  
9 are not civilly domiciled, and especially a status that they do NOT consent to and to which rights and obligations  
10 attach. Otherwise, the Declaration of Independence is violated because they are subjected to obligations that they  
11 didn't consent to and are a slave. This is proven in:

*Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status*, Form #13.008

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

- 12 5. As the U.S. Supreme Court held, all law is prima facie territorial and confined to the territory of the specific state. The  
13 states of the Union are NOT "territory" as legally defined.

14 *Volume 86, Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia*  
15 *Territories*  
16 §1. Definitions, Nature, and Distinctions

17 ***The word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization has a distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning***  
18 ***under the political institutions of the United States[\*\*], and does not necessarily include all the territorial***  
19 ***possessions of the United States[\*\*], but may include only the portions thereof which are organized and***  
20 ***exercise governmental functions under act of congress."***

21 *While the term 'territory' is often loosely used, and has even been construed to include municipal subdivisions of*  
22 *a territory, and 'territories of the' United States[\*\*] is sometimes used to refer to the entire domain over which*  
23 *the United States[\*\*] exercises dominion, the word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization,*  
24 *has a distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning under the political institutions of the United States[\*\*], and the term*  
25 *'territory' or 'territories' does not necessarily include only a portion or the portions thereof which are organized*  
26 *and exercise government functions under acts of congress. The term 'territories' has been defined to be political*  
27 *subdivisions of the outlying dominion of the United States[\*\*], and in this sense the term 'territory' is not a*  
28 *description of a definite area of land but of a political unit governing and being governed as such. The question*  
29 *whether a particular subdivision or entity is a territory is not determined by the particular form of government*  
30 *with which it is, more or less temporarily, invested.*

31 ***'Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.' While the term 'territories of the' United States[\*\*]***  
32 ***may, under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in***  
33 ***ordinary acts of congress "territory" does not include a [foreign state](#).***

34 *As used in this title, the term 'territories' generally refers to the political subdivisions created by congress, and*  
35 *not within the boundaries of any of the several states.*  
36 *[86 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Territories (2003)]*

37 Therefore, all of the civil statuses found in Title 8 of the U.S. Code do not extend into or relate to anyone civilly  
38 domiciled in a constitutional state, regardless of what the definition of "United States" is and whether it is  
39 GEOGRAPHICAL or GOVERNMENT sense.

40 *"It is a well established principle of law that all federal regulation applies only within the territorial jurisdiction*  
41 *of the United States unless a contrary intent appears."*  
42 *[Foley Brothers, Inc. v. Filardo, 336 U.S. 281 (1949)]*

43 *"The laws of Congress in respect to those matters [outside of Constitutionally delegated powers] do not extend*  
44 *into the territorial limits of the states, but have force only in the District of Columbia, and other places that are*  
45 *within the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government."*  
46 *[Caha v. U.S., 152 U.S. 211 (1894)]*

47 *"There is a canon of legislative construction which teaches Congress that, unless a contrary intent appears*  
48 *[legislation] is meant to apply only within the territorial jurisdiction of the United States."*  
49 *[U.S. v. Spelar, 338 U.S. 217 at 222]*

1 6. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that Congress enjoys no legislative jurisdiction within a constitutional state. Hence,  
2 those in constitutional states can have no civil “status” under the laws of Congress. There are a few RARE exceptions  
3 to this, and all of them relate to CONSTITUTIONAL remedies. For instance 42 U.S.C. §1983 implements provisions  
4 of the Fourteenth Amendment, so “person” in that statute can also include state nationals. See Litigation Tool #08.008  
5 for details on this exception.

6 *“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
7 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court  
8 has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their  
9 political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation  
10 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler, supra.*”  
11 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)*]*

12  
13 *“It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states,** *Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.*  
14 *251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal*  
15 *affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”*  
16 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)*]*

17 7. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that Congress can only tax or regulate that which it creates. Since it didn't create  
18 humans, then all civil statuses under Title 8 MUST be artificial PUBLIC offices.

19 *“What is a Constitution? It is the form of government, delineated by the mighty hand of the people, in which  
20 certain first principles of fundamental laws are established. The Constitution is certain and fixed; it contains the  
21 permanent will of the people, and is the supreme law of the land; it is paramount to the power of the Legislature,  
22 and can be revoked or altered only by the authority that made it. The life-giving principle and the death-doing  
23 stroke must proceed from the same hand.”*  
24 [*VanHorne's Lessee v. Dorrance, 2 U.S. 304 (1795)*]

25 *“The great principle is this: because the constitution will not permit a state to destroy, it will not permit a law  
26 [including a tax law] involving the power to destroy. ”*  
27 [*Providence Bank v. Billings, 29 U.S. 514 (1830)*]

28 *“The power to tax involves the power to destroy; the power to destroy may defeat and render useless the power  
29 to create; and there is a plain repugnance in conferring on one government [THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT]  
30 a power to control the constitutional measures of another [WE THE PEOPLE], which other, with respect to those  
31 very measures, is declared to be supreme over that which exerts the control.”*  
32 [*Van Brocklin v. State of Tennessee, 117 U.S. 151 (1886)*]

33 8. Just like in the Internal Revenue Code, the term "United States" within Title 8 of the U.S. Code is ONLY defined in its  
34 GEOGRAPHICAL sense but the GEOGRAPHICAL sense is not the only sense. The OTHER sense is the  
35 GOVERNMENT as a legal person.

36 9. There is no way provided in statutes to distinguish the GEOGRAPHICAL use and the GOVERNMENT use in all the  
37 cases we have identified. This leaves the reader guessing and also gives judges unwarranted and unconstitutional  
38 discretion to apply either context. This confusion is deliberate to facilitate equivocation and mask and protect the  
39 massive criminal identity theft ongoing every day in federal courtrooms across the country. See:

[Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

40 10. The Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.12 talks about the meaning and history of United States in the Internal  
41 Revenue Code. It proves that “United States” includes only the federal zone and not the Constitutional states or land  
42 under the exclusive jurisdiction of said states.

[Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.2.12](http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm)  
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>

43 11. The term "United States" as used in 8 U.S.C. §1401 within "national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" does  
44 not expressly invoke the GEOGRAPHIC sense and hence, must be presumed to be the GOVERNMENT sense, where  
45 "citizen" is a public officer in the government.

46 12. Members of the legal profession have tried to argue with the above by saying that Congress DOES have SUBJECT  
47 MATTER jurisdiction within states of the Union as listed in Article 1, Section 8 of the Constitution. However:

48 12.1. The geographical definition of “United States” found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d)  
49 EXCLUDES states of the Union.

1 *"Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one*  
2 *thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*  
3 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or*  
4 *things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be*  
5 *inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
6 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."*  
7 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

8 *"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's*  
9 *ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition*  
10 *of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a*  
11 *rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western*  
12 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96*  
13 *(1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,*  
14 *and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.*  
15 *943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney*  
16 *General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."*  
17 *[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]*

18 12.2. The U.S. Supreme Court has never identified income taxation under 26 U.S.C. Subtitles A and C as an Article 1,  
19 Section 8 power related to subject matter jurisdiction. We have also NEVER found any evidence that it is a  
20 constitutional power other than the Sixteenth Amendment.

21 12.3. The Sixteenth Amendment did not grant Congress ANY new taxing power that it didn't already have over any  
22 new subject or person:

23 *"..by the previous ruling it was settled that the provisions of the Sixteenth Amendment conferred no new power*  
24 *of taxation but simply prohibited the previous complete and plenary power of income taxation possessed by*  
25 *Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation to which it inherently*  
26 *belonged and being placed in the category of direct taxation subject to apportionment by a consideration of the*  
27 *sources from which the income was derived, that is by testing the tax not by what it was -- a tax on income, but*  
28 *by a mistaken theory deduced from the origin or source of the income taxed. "*  
29 *[Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103 (1916)]*

30 The whole point of Title 8 is confuse state citizens with territorial citizens and to thereby usurp jurisdiction over them and  
31 commit criminal identity theft. The tools for usurping that jurisdiction are described in:

[Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.018](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 A citizen of the District of Columbia is certainly within the meaning of 8 U.S.C. §1401. All you do by trying to confuse  
33 THAT citizen with a state citizen is engage in the Stockholm Syndrome and facilitate identity theft of otherwise sovereign  
34 state nationals by thieves in the District of Criminals. If you believe that an 8 U.S.C. §1401 "national and citizen of the  
35 United States" includes state citizens, then you have the burden of describing WHERE those domiciled in federal territory  
36 are described in Title 8, because the U.S. Supreme Court held that these two types of citizens are NOT the same. Where is  
37 your proof?

38 *"The 1<sup>st</sup> section of the 14<sup>th</sup> article [Fourteenth Amendment], to which our attention is more specifically invited,*  
39 *opens with a definition of citizenship—not only citizenship of the United States[\*\*\*], but citizenship of the states.*  
40 *No such definition was previously found in the Constitution, nor had any attempt been made to define it by act*  
41 *of Congress. It had been the occasion of much discussion in the courts, by the executive departments and in the*  
42 *public journals. It had been said by eminent judges that no man was a citizen of the United States[\*\*\*] except*  
43 *as he was a citizen of one of the states composing the Union. Those therefore, who had been born and resided*  
44 *always in the District of Columbia or in the territories, though within the United States[\*], were not citizens.*  
45 *Whether this proposition was sound or not had never been judicially decided."*  
46 *[Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873)]*

47  
48 *The Court today holds that the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment has no application to Bellei*  
49 *[an 8 U.S.C. §1401 STATUTORY citizen]. The Court first notes that Afroyim was essentially a case construing*  
50 *the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. Since the Citizenship Clause declares that: 'All persons*  
51 *born or naturalized in the United States \* \* \* are citizens of the United States \* \* \*,' the Court reasons that the*  
52 *protections against involuntary expatriation declared in Afroyim do not protect all American citizens, but only*  
53 *those 'born or naturalized in the United States.' Afroyim, the argument runs, was naturalized in this country so*  
54 *he was protected by the Citizenship Clause, but Bellei, since he acquired his American citizenship at birth in Italy*

1 as a foreignborn child of an American citizen, was neither born nor naturalized in the United States and, hence,  
2 falls outside the scope of the Fourteenth Amendment guarantees declared in *Afroyim*. One could hardly call this  
3 a generous reading of the great purposes the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted to bring about. **While**  
4 **conceding that Bellei is an American citizen**, the majority states: 'He simply is not a Fourteenth-Amendment-  
5 first-sentence citizen.' Therefore, the majority reasons, the congressional revocation of his citizenship is not  
6 barred by the Constitution. **I cannot accept the Court's conclusion that the Fourteenth Amendment protects**  
7 **the citizenship of some Americans and not others.** [ . . . ]

8 **The Court today puts aside the Fourteenth Amendment as a standard by which to measure congressional**  
9 **action with respect to citizenship, and substitutes in its place the majority's own vague notions of 'fairness.'**  
10 **The majority takes a new step with the recurring theme that the test of constitutionality is the Court's own view**  
11 **of what is 'fair, reasonable, and right.'** **Despite the concession that Bellei was admittedly an American citizen,**  
12 **and despite the holding in *Afroyim* that the Fourteenth Amendment has put citizenship, once conferred, beyond**  
13 **the power of Congress to revoke, the majority today upholds the revocation of Bellei's citizenship on the ground**  
14 **that the congressional action was not 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair.'** **The majority applies the 'shock-the-**  
15 **conscience' test to uphold, rather than strike, a federal statute. It is a dangerous concept of constitutional law**  
16 **that allows the majority to conclude that, because it cannot say the statute is 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair,'**  
17 **the statute must be constitutional.**

18 [ . . . ]

19 Since the Court this Term has already downgraded citizens receiving public welfare, *Wyman v. James*, 400 U.S.  
20 309, 91 S.Ct. 381, 27 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1971), and citizens having the misfortune to be illegitimate, *Labine v. Vincent*,  
21 401 U.S. 532, 91 S.Ct. 1917, 28 L.Ed.2d. 288, I suppose today's decision downgrading citizens born outside the  
22 United States should have been expected. Once again, as in *James* and *Labine*, the Court's opinion makes evident  
23 that its holding is contrary to earlier decisions. Concededly, petitioner was a citizen at birth, not by constitutional  
24 right, but only through operation of a federal statute.  
25 [*Rogers v. Bellei*, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)]

26 In summary, all of the above items cannot simultaneously be true and at the same time, the geographical "United States"  
27 including states of the Union within any act of Congress. The truth cannot conflict with itself or it is a LIE. Any attempt to  
28 rebut the evidence and resulting conclusions of fact and law within this section must therefore deal with ALL of the issues  
29 addressed and not cherry pick the ones that are easy to explain.

30 Our conclusion is that the United States\*\*, the area over which the EXCLUSIVE sovereignty of the United States government  
31 extends, is divided into two areas in which one can establish their domicile:

- 32 1. American Samoa and
- 33 2. "United States" as described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38), (a)(36) , and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f).

34 This is very clear after looking at 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C. §1408. The term "United States" described in 8 U.S.C.  
35 §1101(a)(38), (a)(36), and 8 C.F.R. §215.1(f) is not the inhabited area of United States\*\*, but rather it is one of the two areas  
36 within United States\*\* that one can establish a domicile in. The inhabited areas of the United States\*\* would be "United  
37 States" per 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) AND American Samoa. Those born in "United States\*\*" are STATUTORY "citizens of  
38 the "United States\*\*", where "United States\*\*" is described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38). They are also STATUTORY  
39 "nationals of United States\*\*" per 8 U.S.C. §1401 and 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22) .

40 Those born in American Samoa are "non-citizens of the "United States\*\* at birth", where "United States" is described in 8  
41 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38). United States\*\* is described in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38) and includes American Samoa, Swains Island,  
42 all of the uninhabited territories of the U.S., and federal enclaves within the exterior borders of the Constitutional Union  
43 states.

44 For further supporting evidence about the subject of this section, see:

[Tax Deposition Questions](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-SinglePg.htm), Form #03.016, Section 14: Citizenship  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-SinglePg.htm>

#### 45 **12.9.5 Why the CONSTITUTIONAL Geographical "United States" does NOT include federal territory**

1 The case of *Valmonte v. INS*, 136 F.3d 914 (C.A.2, 1998) very clearly determines that the CONSTITUTIONAL “United  
2 States”, when used in a GEOGRAPHICAL context, means states of the Union and EXCLUDES federal territories. Below is  
3 the text of that holding:

4 **The principal issue in this petition is the territorial scope of the term "the United States" in the Citizenship**  
5 **Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.** *U.S. Const. amend. XIV, § 1* ("All persons born or naturalized in the  
6 United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein  
7 they reside." (emphasis added)). Petitioner, who was born in the Philippines in 1934 during its status as a United  
8 States territory, argues she was "born ... in the United States" and is therefore a United States citizen.<sup>133</sup>

9 Petitioner's argument is relatively novel, having been addressed previously only in the Ninth Circuit. See *Rabang*  
10 *v. INS*, 35 F.3d 1449, 1452 (9th Cir.1994) ("**No court has addressed whether persons born in a United States**  
11 **territory are born 'in the United States,' within the meaning of the Fourteenth Amendment.**"), cert. denied sub  
12 nom. *Sanidad v. INS*, 515 U.S. 1130, 115 S.Ct. 2554, 132 L.Ed.2d. 809 (1995). In a split decision, **the Ninth**  
13 **Circuit held that "birth in the Philippines during the territorial period does not constitute birth 'in the United**  
14 **States' under the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment,** and thus does not give rise to United States  
15 citizenship." *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1452. We agree.<sup>134</sup>

16 Despite the novelty of petitioner's argument, **the Supreme Court in the Insular Cases**<sup>135</sup> **provides authoritative**  
17 **guidance on the territorial scope of the term "the United States" in the Fourteenth Amendment.** The *Insular*  
18 *Cases* were a series of Supreme Court decisions that addressed challenges to duties on goods transported from  
19 Puerto Rico to the continental United States. Puerto Rico, like the Philippines, had been recently ceded to the  
20 United States. **The Court considered the territorial scope of the term "the United States" in the Constitution**  
21 **and held that this term as used in the uniformity clause of the Constitution was territorially limited to the states**  
22 **of the Union.** *U.S. Const. art. I, § 8* ("[A]ll Duties, Imposts and Excises shall be uniform throughout the United  
23 States." (emphasis added)); see *Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244, 251, 21 S.Ct. 770, 773, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901)  
24 ("**[I]t can nowhere be inferred that the territories were considered a part of the United States. The Constitution**  
25 **was created by the people of the United States, as a union of States, to be governed solely by representatives of**  
26 **the States; ... In short, the Constitution deals with States, their people, and their representatives.**"); *Rabang*,  
27 35 F.3d at 1452. **Puerto Rico was merely a territory "appurtenant and belonging to the United States, but not**  
28 **a part of the United States within the revenue clauses of the Constitution."** *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 287, 21 S.Ct.  
29 at 787.

30 The Court's conclusion in *Downes* was derived in part by analyzing the territorial scope of the Thirteenth and  
31 Fourteenth Amendments. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibits slavery and involuntary servitude "within the  
32 United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction." *U.S. Const. amend. XIII, § 1* (emphasis added). The  
33 Fourteenth Amendment states that persons "born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the  
34 jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside." *U.S. Const. amend*  
35 *XIV, § 1* (emphasis added). **The disjunctive "or" in the Thirteenth Amendment demonstrates that "there may**  
36 **be places within the jurisdiction of the United States that are not part of the Union" to which the Thirteenth**  
37 **Amendment would apply.** *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 251, 21 S.Ct. at 773. **Citizenship under the Fourteenth**  
38 **Amendment, however, "is not extended to persons born in any place 'subject to [the United States']**  
39 **jurisdiction,' " but is limited to persons born or naturalized in the states of the Union.** *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 251,  
40 21 S.Ct. at 773 (emphasis added); see also *id.* at 263, 21 S.Ct. at 777 ("**[I]n dealing with foreign sovereignties,**  
41 **the term 'United States' has a broader meaning than when used in the Constitution, and includes all territories**  
42 **subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal government, wherever located.**").<sup>136</sup>

---

<sup>133</sup> Although this argument was not raised before the immigration judge or on appeal to the BIA, it may be raised for the first time in this petition. See INA, supra, § 106(a)(5), 8 U.S.C. § 1105a(a)(5).

<sup>134</sup> For the purpose of deciding this petition, we address only the territorial scope of the phrase "the United States" in the Citizenship Clause. We do not consider the distinct issue of whether citizenship is a "fundamental right" that extends by its own force to the inhabitants of the Philippines under the doctrine of territorial incorporation. *Dorr v. United States*, 195 U.S. 138, 146, 24 S.Ct. 808, 812, 49 L.Ed. 128 (1904) ("Doubtless Congress, in legislating for the Territories would be subject to those fundamental limitations in favor of personal rights which are formulated in the Constitution and its amendments." (citation and internal quotation marks omitted)); *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1453 n. 8 ("We note that the territorial scope of the phrase 'the United States' is a distinct inquiry from whether a constitutional provision should extend to a territory." (citing *Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244, 249, 21 S.Ct. 770, 772, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901))). The phrase "the United States" is an express territorial limitation on the scope of the Citizenship Clause. Because we determine that the phrase "the United States" did not include the Philippines during its status as a United States territory, we need not determine the application of the Citizenship Clause to the Philippines under the doctrine of territorial incorporation. Cf. *United States v. Verdugo-Urquidez*, 494 U.S. 259, 291 n. 11, 110 S.Ct. 1056, 1074 n. 11, 108 L.Ed.2d 222 (1990) (Brennan, J., dissenting) (arguing that the Fourth Amendment may be applied extraterritorially, in part, because it does not contain an "express territorial limitation[ ]").

<sup>135</sup> *De Lima v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 1, 21 S.Ct. 743, 45 L.Ed. 1041 (1901); *Dooley v. United States*, 182 U.S. 222, 21 S.Ct. 762, 45 L.Ed. 1074 (1901); *Armstrong v. United States*, 182 U.S. 243, 21 S.Ct. 827, 45 L.Ed. 1086 (1901); and *Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901).

<sup>136</sup> Congress, under the Act of February 21, 1871, ch. 62, § 34, 16 Stat. 419, 426, expressly extended the Constitution and federal laws to the District of Columbia. See *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 261, 21 S.Ct. at 777 (stating that the "mere cession of the District of Columbia" from portions of Virginia and Maryland did not "take [the District of Columbia] out of the United States or from under the aegis of the Constitution.").

1 Following the decisions in the Insular Cases, the Supreme Court confirmed that the Philippines, during its  
2 status as a United States territory, was not a part of the United States. See *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, 324  
3 U.S. 652, 678, 65 S.Ct. 870, 883, 89 L.Ed. 1252 (1945) ("As we have seen, [the Philippines] are not a part of the  
4 United States in the sense that they are subject to and enjoy the benefits or protection of the Constitution, as  
5 do the states which are united by and under it."); see *id.* at 673-74, 65 S.Ct. at 881 (Philippines "are territories  
6 belonging to, but not a part of, the Union of states under the Constitution," and therefore imports "brought  
7 from the Philippines into the United States ... are brought from territory, which is not a part of the United States,  
8 into the territory of the United States.").

9 Accordingly, the Supreme Court has observed, without deciding, that persons born in the Philippines prior to  
10 its independence in 1946 are not [CONSTITUTIONAL] citizens of the United States. See *Barber v. Gonzales*,  
11 347 U.S. 637, 639 n. 1, 74 S.Ct. 822, 823 n. 1, 98 L.Ed. 1009 (1954) (stating that although the inhabitants of the  
12 Philippines during the territorial period were "nationals" of the United States, they were not "United States  
13 citizens"); *Rabang v. Boyd*, 353 U.S. 427, 432 n. 12, 77 S.Ct. 985, 988 n. 12, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957) ("The  
14 inhabitants of the Islands acquired by the United States during the late war with Spain, not being citizens of  
15 the United States, do not possess right of free entry into the United States." (emphasis added) (citation and  
16 internal quotation marks omitted)).

17 Petitioner, notwithstanding this line of Supreme Court authority since the *Insular Cases*, argues that the  
18 Fourteenth Amendment codified English common law principles that birth within the territory or dominion of a  
19 sovereign confers citizenship. Because the United States exercised complete sovereignty over the Philippines  
20 during its territorial period, petitioner asserts that she is therefore a citizen by virtue of her birth within the  
21 territory and dominion of the United States. Petitioner argues that the term "the United States" in the  
22 Fourteenth Amendment should be interpreted to mean "within the dominion or territory of the United States."  
23 *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1459 (Pregerson, J., dissenting); see *United States v. Wong Kim Ark*, 169 U.S. 649, 693, 18  
24 S.Ct. 456, 473-74, 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898) (relying on the English common law and holding that the Fourteenth  
25 Amendment "affirms the ancient and fundamental rule of citizenship by birth within the territory, in the allegiance  
26 and under the protection of the country" (emphasis added)); *Inglis v. Sailors' Snug Harbour*, 28 U.S. (3 Pet.) 99,  
27 155, 7 L.Ed. 617 (1830) (Story, J., concurring and dissenting) (citizenship is conferred by "birth locally within  
28 the dominions of the sovereign; and ... birth within the protection and obedience ... of the sovereign").

29 We decline petitioner's invitation to construe *Wong Kim Ark* and *Inglis* so expansively. Neither case is reliable  
30 authority for the citizenship principle petitioner would have us adopt. The issue in *Wong Kim Ark* was whether a  
31 child born to alien parents in the United States was a citizen under the Fourteenth Amendment. That the child  
32 was born in San Francisco was undisputed and "it [was therefore] unnecessary to define 'territory' rigorously or  
33 decide whether 'territory' in its broader sense (i.e. outlying land subject to the jurisdiction of this country) meant  
34 'in the United States' under the Citizenship Clause." *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1454.<sup>137</sup> Similarly, in *Inglis*, a pre-  
35 Fourteenth Amendment decision, the Court considered whether a person, born in the colonies prior to the  
36 Declaration of Independence, whose parents remained loyal to England and left the colonies after independence,  
37 was a United States citizen for the purpose of inheriting property in the United States. Because the person's birth  
38 within the colonies was undisputed, it was unnecessary in that case to consider the territorial scope of common  
39 law citizenship.

40 The question of the Fourteenth Amendment's territorial scope was not before the Court in Wong Kim Ark or  
41 Inglis and we will not construe the Court's statements in either case as establishing the citizenship principle  
42 that a person born in the outlying territories of the United States is a United States citizen under the Fourteenth  
43 Amendment. See *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1454. "[G]eneral expressions, in every opinion, are to be taken in  
44 connection with the case in which those expressions are used. If they go beyond the case, they may be respected,  
45 but ought not to control the judgment in a subsequent suit when the very point is presented for decision." *Cohens*  
46 *v. Virginia*, 19 U.S. (6 Wheat.) 264, 399, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821) (Marshall, C.J.).

47 In sum, persons born in the Philippines during its status as a United States territory were not "born ... in the  
48 United States" under the Fourteenth Amendment. *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1453 (Fourteenth Amendment has an  
49 "express territorial limitation which prevents its extension to every place over which the government exercises its  
50 sovereignty."). Petitioner is therefore not a United States citizen by virtue of her birth in the Philippines during  
51 its territorial period.

52 Petitioner makes several additional arguments that we address and dispose of quickly. First, contrary to  
53 petitioner's argument, Congress' classification of the inhabitants of the Philippines as "nationals" during the  
54 Philippines' territorial period did not violate the Thirteenth Amendment. The Thirteenth Amendment  
55 "proscribe[s] conditions of 'enforced compulsory service of one to another.'" *Jobson v. Henne*, 355 F.2d. 129,  
56 131 (2d Cir.1966) (quoting *Hodges v. United States*, 203 U.S. 1, 16, 27 S.Ct. 6, 8, 51 L.Ed. 65 (1906)).

---

<sup>137</sup> This point is well illustrated by the Court's ambiguous pronouncements on the territorial scope of common law citizenship. See *Rabang*, 35 F.3d at 1454; compare *Wong Kim Ark*, 169 U.S. at 658, 18 S.Ct. at 460 (under the English common law, "every child born in England of alien parents was a natural-born subject" (emphasis added)), and *id.* at 661, 18 S.Ct. at 462 ("Persons who are born in a country are generally deemed citizens and subjects of that country." (citation and internal quotation marks omitted; emphasis added)), with *id.* at 667, 18 S.Ct. at 464 (citizenship is conferred by "birth within the dominion").

1 Furthermore, contrary to petitioner's argument, Congress had the authority to classify her as a "national"  
2 and then reclassify her as an alien to whom the United States immigration laws would apply. Congress'  
3 authority to determine petitioner's political and immigration status was derived from three sources. Under the  
4 Constitution, Congress has authority to "make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory ...  
5 belonging to the United States," see U.S. Const. art. IV, § 3, cl. 2, and "[t]o establish an uniform Rule of  
6 Naturalization," id. art. I, § 8, cl.4. The Treaty of Paris provided that "the civil rights and political status of  
7 the native inhabitants ... shall be determined by Congress." Treaty of Paris, supra, art. IX, 30 Stat. at 1759.  
8 This authority was confirmed in Downes where the Supreme Court stated that the "power to acquire territory  
9 by treaty implies not only the power to govern such territory, but to prescribe upon what terms the United States  
10 will receive its inhabitants, and what their status shall be." Downes, 182 U.S. at 279, 21 S.Ct. at 784; see Rabang  
11 v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427, 432, 77 S.Ct. 985, 988, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957) (rejecting argument that Congress did not  
12 have authority to alter the immigration status of persons born in the Philippines).

13 Congress' reclassification of Philippine "nationals" to alien status under the Philippine Independence Act  
14 was not tantamount to a "collective denaturalization" as petitioner contends. See Afroyim v. Rusk, 387 U.S.  
15 253, 257, 87 S.Ct. 1660, 1662, 18 L.Ed.2d. 757 (1967) (holding that Congress has no authority to revoke United  
16 States citizenship). Philippine "nationals" of the United States were not naturalized United States citizens. See  
17 Manlangit v. INS, 488 F.2d. 1073, 1074 (4th Cir.1973) (holding that Afroyim addressed the rights of a  
18 naturalized American citizen and therefore does not stand as a bar to Congress' authority to revoke the non-  
19 citizen, "national" status of the Philippine inhabitants).  
20 [Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998)]

## 21 **12.9.6 Meaning of "United States" in various contexts within the U.S. Code**

### 22 **12.9.6.1 Tabular summary**

23 Next, we must conclusively determine which "United States" is implicated in various key sections of the U.S. Code and  
24 supporting regulations. Below is a tabular list that describes its meaning in various contexts, the reason why we believe that  
25 meaning applies, and the authorities that prove it.

**Table 13: Meaning of "United States" in various contexts**

#	Code section	Term	Meaning	Authorities	Reason
1	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38)	Geographical "United States" defined	United States**	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(36) defines "State" to EXCLUDE constitutional states.	
2	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38)	"continental United States"	United States**		
3	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)	"national of the United States" defined	United States**		Allegiance is not territorial, but political.
4	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A)	"citizen of the United States" referenced	United States**		Uses the same phrase as 8 U.S.C. §1421 and therefore must be the same.
5	8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)	"a person who, though not a citizen of the United States, owes permanent allegiance to the United States"	United States**	Marquez-Almanzar v. INS, 418 F.3d. 210 (2005) Oliver v. INS, 517 F.2d. 426, 427 (2d Cir.1975)	Allegiance is not territorial, but political.
6	8 U.S.C. §1401	"national and citizen of the United States at birth" defined	United States**	Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)	"citizen" in this section is a revocable privilege. Rights cannot be revoked but privileges can.
7	8 U.S.C. §1408	"non-citizen national of the United States at birth" defined	United States**	Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013)	
8	8 U.S.C. §1421	"citizens of the United States" referenced	United States***	Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026 (2012)	Naturalization is available ONLY in states of the Union or the "United States". Not available in unincorporated territories. Territorial citizens have to travel to constitutional states to be naturalized and become state nationals.
9	8 U.S.C. §1452(a)	"United States citizenship"	United States**	Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., D.C. Pa., 55 F.Supp. 981, 982 Standard Stoker Co. v. Lower, D.C.Md., 46 F.2d. 678, 683	
10	8 U.S.C. §1452(b)	"non-citizen national" referenced	United States**	Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 517 ("ejusdem generis") Campbell v. Board of Dental Examiners, 53 Cal.App.3d. 283, 125 Cal.Rptr. 694, 696	
11	8 C.F.R. §215.1(e)	"United States" defined for "aliens" ONLY	United States*		Section refers to departing aliens, which Congress has jurisdiction over throughout the country. U.S. Const. Art. 1, Section 8, Clause 4
12	Fourteenth Amendment	"citizen of the United States"	United States***	Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901) O'Donoghue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)	Geographical "United States" in the contexts means states of the Union and excludes federal territory. See <i>Why the Fourteenth Amendment is Not a Threat to Your Freedom</i> , Form #08.015
13	26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c)	"citizen"	United States**	8 U.S.C. §1401	26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) says "subject to IT'S jurisdiction" rather than "subject to THE jurisdiction". It also references 8 U.S.C. §1401.
14	26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)	"citizen" in the context of Title 26	United States**	26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)	"United States" for the purposes of 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d) do not include constitutional states. Therefore this citizen is domiciled on federal territory not within a constitutional state.

## 12.9.6.2 Supporting evidence

Below is a list of the content of some of the above authorities showing the meaning of each status:

1. Geographical “United States\*\*\*”, 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38).

[TITLE 8 > CHAPTER 12 > SUBCHAPTER I > Sec. 1101. \[Aliens and Nationality\]](#)  
[Sec. 1101. - Definitions](#)

(a)(36): State [Aliens and Nationality]

The term “State” includes the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands of the United States.

2. “continental United States\*\*\*”, 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(38).

[TITLE 8 > CHAPTER 12 > SUBCHAPTER I > Sec. 1101. \[Aliens and Nationality\]](#)  
[Sec. 1101. - Definitions](#)

(a)(38) The term “United States”, except as otherwise specifically herein provided, when used in a geographical sense, means the [continental United States](#), Alaska, Hawaii, Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands of the United States.

3. “citizen of the United States\*\*\*”, 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A).

*“Like the constitutional clauses at issue in Rabang and Downes, the Naturalization Clause is expressly limited to the “United States[\*\*\*].” This limitation “prevents its extension to every place over which the government exercises its sovereignty.” Rabang, 35 F.3d. at 1453. Because the Naturalization Clause did not follow the flag to the CNMI when Congress approved the Covenant, the Clause does not require us to apply federal immigration law to the CNMI prior to the CNRA’s transition date.*

*The district court correctly granted summary judgment on the merits to the government Defendants. Eche and Lo may, of course, submit new applications for naturalization once they have satisfied the statutory requirements.” [Eche v. Holder, 694 F.3d. 1026]*

4. “a person who, though not a citizen of the United States\*\*\*, owes permanent allegiance to the United States\*\*\*”, 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B).

*We have previously indicated that Marquez-Almanzar’s construction of § 1101(a)(22)(B ) is erroneous, but have not addressed the issue at length. In Oliver v. INS, 517 F.2d. 426, 427 (2d Cir.1975) (per curiam), the petitioner, as a defense to deportation, argued that she qualified as a U.S. [\*] national under § 1101(a)(22) (B ) because she had resided exclusively in the United States for twenty years, and thus “owe[d] allegiance” to the United States[\*]. Without extensively analyzing the statute, we found that the petitioner could not be “a `national’ as that term is understood in our law.” Id. We pointed out that the petitioner still owed allegiance to Canada (her country of birth and citizenship) because she had not taken the U.S. naturalization oath, to “renounce and abjure absolutely and entirely all allegiance and fidelity to any [foreign state of] ... which the petitioner was before a subject or citizen.” Id. at 428 (quoting INA §337(a)(2), 8 U.S.C. §1448(a)(2)). In making this observation, we did not suggest that the petitioner in Oliver could have qualified as a U.S. [\*] national by affirmatively renouncing her allegiance to Canada or otherwise swearing “permanent allegiance” to the United States. In fact, in the following sentence we said that Title III, Chapter 1 of the INA9 “indicates that, with a few exceptions not here pertinent, one can satisfy [8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B)] only at birth; thereafter the road lies through naturalization, which leads to becoming a citizen and not merely a `national.’”10 Id. at 428.*

*Our conclusion in Oliver, which we now reaffirm, is consistent with the clear meaning of 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(B), read in the context of the general statutory scheme. The provision is a subsection of 8 U.S.C. §1101(a). Section 1101(a) defines various terms as they are used in our immigration and nationality laws, U.S.Code tit. 8, ch. 12, codified at 8 U.S.C. §§1101-1537. The subsection’s placement indicates that it was designed to describe the attributes of a person who has already been deemed a non-citizen national elsewhere in Chapter 12 of the U.S.Code, rather than to establish a means by which one may obtain that status. For example, 8 U.S.C. §1408, the only statute in Chapter 12 expressly conferring “non-citizen national” status on anyone, describes four categories of persons who are “nationals, but not citizens, of the United States[\*\*\*] at birth.” All of these categories concern persons who were either born in an “outlying possession” of the United States[\*\*\*],*

1 see 8 U.S.C. §1408(1), or "found" in an "outlying possession" at a young age, see id. § 1408(3), or who are the  
2 children of non-citizen nationals, see id. §§ 1408(2) & (4).<sup>11</sup> Thus, § 1408 establishes a category of persons who  
3 qualify as non-citizen nationals; those who qualify, in turn, are described by § 1101(a)(22)(B ) as owing  
4 "permanent allegiance" to the United States[\*]. In this context the term "permanent allegiance" merely describes  
5 the nature of the relationship between non-citizen nationals and the United States, a relationship that has already  
6 been created by another statutory provision. See Barber v. Gonzales, 347 U.S. 637, 639, 74 S.Ct. 822, 98 L.Ed.  
7 1009 (1954) ("It is conceded that respondent was born a national of the United States; that as such he owed  
8 permanent allegiance to the United States...."); cf. Philippines Independence Act of 1934, § 2(a)(1), Pub.L. No.  
9 73-127, 48 Stat. 456 (requiring the Philippines to establish a constitution providing that "pending the final and  
10 complete withdrawal of the sovereignty of the United States[,] ... [a]ll citizens of the Philippine Islands shall owe  
11 allegiance to the United States").

12 Other parts of Chapter 12 indicate, as well, that §1101(a)(22) (B ) describes, rather than  
13 confers, U.S. [\*] nationality. The provision immediately following § 1101(a)(22) defines  
14 "naturalization" as "the conferring of nationality of a state upon a person after birth, by  
15 any means whatsoever." 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(23). If Marquez-Almanzar were correct, therefore, one  
16 would expect to find "naturalization by a demonstration of permanent allegiance" in that part of the U.S.Code  
17 entitled "Nationality Through Naturalization," see INA tit. 8, ch. 12, subch. III, pt. II, codified at 8 U.S.C. §§1421-  
18 58. Yet nowhere in this elaborate set of naturalization requirements (which contemplate the filing by the  
19 petitioner, and adjudication by the Attorney General, of an application for naturalization, see, e.g., 8 U.S.C.  
20 §§1427, 1429), did Congress even remotely indicate that a demonstration of "permanent allegiance" alone would  
21 allow, much less require, the Attorney General to confer U.S. national status on an individual.

22 Finally, the interpretation of the statute underlying our decision in Oliver comports with  
23 the historical meaning of the term "national" as it is used in Chapter 12. The term (which  
24 as §§ 1101(a)(22)(B )American War, namely the Philippines, Guam, and Puerto Rico in  
25 the early twentieth century, who were not granted U.S. [\*\*\*] citizenship, yet were deemed  
26 to owe "permanent allegiance" to the United States[\*\*\*] and recognized as members of the  
27 national community in a way that distinguished them from aliens. See 7 Charles Gordon et al.,  
28 Immigration Law and Procedure, §91.01[3] (2005); see also Rabang v. Boyd, 353 U.S. 427, 429-30, 77 S.Ct.  
29 985, 1 L.Ed.2d. 956 (1957) ("The Filipinos, as nationals, owed an obligation of permanent allegiance to this  
30 country. . . . In the [Philippine Independence Act of 1934], the Congress granted full and complete independence  
31 to [the Philippines], and necessarily severed the obligation of permanent allegiance owed by Filipinos who were  
32 nationals of the United States." ). The term "non-citizen national" developed within a specific historical context  
33 and denotes a particular legal status. The phrase "owes permanent allegiance" in § 1101(a)(22)(B  
34 ) is thus a term of art that denotes a legal status for which individuals have never been able  
35 to qualify by demonstrating permanent allegiance, as that phrase is colloquially  
36 understood.<sup>12</sup>  
37 [Marquez-Almanzar v. INS, 418 F.3d. 210 (2005)]

38 5. "national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth", 8 U.S.C. §1401. See Form #05.006, Section 5.1.

39 The Court today holds that the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment has no application to Bellei.  
40 The Court first notes that Afroyim was essentially a case construing the Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth  
41 Amendment. Since the Citizenship Clause declares that: 'All persons born or naturalized in the United States[\*\*\*]  
42 are citizens of the United States[\*\*\*].' the Court reasons that the protections against involuntary expatriation  
43 declared in Afroyim do not protect all American citizens, but only those 'born or naturalized in the United States.'  
44 Afroyim, the argument runs, was naturalized in this country so he was protected by the Citizenship Clause, but  
45 Bellei, since he acquired his American citizenship at birth in Italy as a foreignborn child of an American citizen,  
46 was neither born nor naturalized in the United States[\*\*\*] and, hence, falls outside the scope of the Fourteenth  
47 Amendment guarantees declared in Afroyim. One could hardly call this a generous reading of the great purposes  
48 the Fourteenth Amendment was adopted to bring about.

49 While conceding that Bellei is an American citizen, the majority states: 'He simply is not a Fourteenth-  
50 Amendment-first-sentence citizen.' Therefore, the majority reasons, the congressional revocation of his  
51 citizenship is not barred by the Constitution. I cannot accept the Court's conclusion that the Fourteenth  
52 Amendment protects the citizenship of some Americans and not others.

53 [ . . . ]

54 The Court today puts aside the Fourteenth Amendment as a standard by which to measure congressional  
55 action with respect to citizenship, and substitutes in its place the majority's own vague notions of 'fairness.'  
56 The majority takes a new step with the recurring theme that the test of constitutionality is the Court's own view  
57 of what is 'fair, reasonable, and right.' Despite the concession that Bellei was admittedly an American citizen,  
58 and despite the holding in Afroyim that the Fourteenth Amendment has put citizenship, once conferred, beyond  
59 the power of Congress to revoke, the majority today upholds the revocation of Bellei's citizenship on the ground

1 that the congressional action was not 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair.' The majority applies the 'shock-the-  
2 conscience' test to uphold, rather than strike, a federal statute. It is a dangerous concept of constitutional law  
3 that allows the majority to conclude that, because it cannot say the statute is 'irrational or arbitrary or unfair,'  
4 the statute must be constitutional.

5 [. . .]

6 Since the Court this Term has already downgraded citizens receiving public welfare, *Wyman v. James*, 400 U.S.  
7 309, 91 S.Ct. 381, 27 L.Ed.2d. 408 (1971), and citizens having the misfortune to be illegitimate, *Labine v. Vincent*,  
8 401 U.S. 532, 91 S.Ct. 1917, 28 L.Ed.2d. 288, I suppose today's decision downgrading citizens born outside the  
9 United States should have been expected. Once again, as in *James* and *Labine*, the Court's opinion makes evident  
10 that its holding is contrary to earlier decisions. Concededly, petitioner was a citizen at birth, not by constitutional  
11 right, but only through operation of a federal statute.  
12 [*Rogers v. Bellei*, 401 U.S. 815 (1971)]

13 6. "non-citizen national of the United States\*\* at birth", 8 U.S.C. §1408.

14 Having jurisdiction, the Court turns to defendants' motion to dismiss under Rule 12(b)(6) for failure to state a  
15 claim. Plaintiffs' claims all hinge upon one legal assertion:

16 the Citizenship Clause guarantees the citizenship of people born in American Samoa. Defendants argue that  
17 this assertion must be rejected in light of the Constitution's plain language, rulings from the Supreme Court and  
18 other federal courts, longstanding historical practice, and pragmatic considerations. See generally Defs.' Mem.;  
19 Gov't's Reply in Supp. of Their Mot. to Dismiss ("Defs.' Reply") [Dkt. # 20]; Amicus Br. Unfortunately for the  
20 plaintiffs, I agree. The Citizenship Clause does not guarantee birthright citizenship to American Samoans. As  
21 such, for the following reasons, I must dismiss the remainder of plaintiffs' claims.

22 The Citizenship Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment provides that "[a]ll persons born or naturalized in the  
23 United States and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States[\*\*\*] and of the State  
24 wherein they reside." U.S. Const. amend. XIV, section 1. Both parties seem to agree that American Samoa is  
25 "subject to the jurisdiction" of the United States, and other courts have concluded as much. See Pls.' Opp'n at  
26 2; Defs.' Mem. at 14 (citing *Rabang* as noting that the territories are "subject to the jurisdiction" of the United  
27 States). But to be covered by the Citizenship Clause, a person must be born or naturalized "in the United States  
28 and subject to the jurisdiction thereof." Thus, the key question becomes whether American Samoa qualifies  
29 as a part of the "United States" as that is used within the Citizenship Clause.<sup>8</sup>

30 The Supreme Court famously addressed the extent to which the Constitution applies in territories in a series of  
31 cases known as the Insular Cases.<sup>9</sup> In these cases, the Supreme Court contrasted "incorporated" territories those  
32 lands expressly made part of the United States by an act of Congress with "unincorporated territories" that had  
33 not yet become part of the United States and were not on a path toward statehood. See, e.g., *Downes*, 182 U.S. at  
34 312; *Dorr v. United States*, 195 U.S. 138, 143 (1904); see also *United States v. Verdugo-Urquidez*, 494 U.S. 259,  
35 268 (1990); *Eche v. Holder*, 694 F.3d. 1026, 1031 (9th Cir. 2012) (citing *Boumediene v. Bush*, 553 U.S. 723, 757-  
36 58 (2008)).<sup>10</sup> In an unincorporated territory, the Insular Cases held that only certain "fundamental"  
37 constitutional rights are extended to its inhabitants. *Dorr*, 195 U.S. 148-49; *Balzac v. Porto Rico*, 258 U.S. 298,  
38 312 (1922); see also *Verdugo-Urquidez*, 494 U.S. at 268. While none of the Insular Cases directly addressed  
39 the Citizenship Clause, they suggested that citizenship was not a "fundamental" right that applied to  
40 unincorporated territories.<sup>11</sup>

41 For example, in the Insular Case of *Downes v. Bidwell*, the Court addressed, via multiple opinions, whether the  
42 Revenue Clause of the Constitution applied in the unincorporated territory of Puerto Rico. In an opinion for the  
43 majority, Justice Brown intimated in dicta that citizenship was not guaranteed to unincorporated territories. See  
44 *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 282 (suggesting that citizenship and suffrage are not "natural rights enforced in the  
45 Constitution" but rather rights that are "unnecessary to the proper protection of individuals."). He added that  
46 "it is doubtful if Congress would ever assent to the annexation of territory upon the condition that its  
47 inhabitants, however foreign they may be to our habits, traditions, and modes of life, shall become at once  
48 citizens of the United States." *Id.* at 279-80. He also contrasted the Citizenship Clause with the language of  
49 the Thirteenth Amendment, which prohibits slavery "within the United States[\*\*\*], or in any place subject to  
50 their jurisdiction." *Id.* at 251 (emphasis added). He stated:

51 [T]he 14th Amendment, upon the subject of citizenship, declares only that "all persons born or naturalized in  
52 the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States, and of the state  
53 wherein they reside." Here there is a limitation to persons born or naturalized in the United States, which is  
54 not extended to persons born in any place "subject to their jurisdiction."

55 *Id.* (emphasis added). In a concurrence, Justice White echoed this sentiment, arguing that the practice of  
56 acquiring territories "could not be practically exercised if the result would be to endow the inhabitants with  
57 citizenship of the United States." *Id.* at 306.

1 Plaintiffs rightly note that Downes did not possess a singular majority opinion and addressed the right to  
2 citizenship only in dicta. Pls.' Opp'n at 25-27. **But in the century since Downes and the Insular Cases were**  
3 **decided, no federal court has recognized birthright citizenship as a guarantee in unincorporated territories. To**  
4 **the contrary, the Supreme Court has continued to suggest that citizenship is not guaranteed to people born in**  
5 **unincorporated territories. For example, in a case addressing the legal status of an individual born in the**  
6 **Philippines while it was a territory, the Court noted without objection or concern that "persons born in the**  
7 **Philippines during [its territorial period] were American nationals" and "until 1946, [could not] become**  
8 **United States citizens. Barber v. Gonzales, 347 U.S. 637, 639 n.1 (1954). Again, in Miller v. Albright, 523 U.S.**  
9 **420, 467 n.2 (1998), Justice Ginsberg noted in her dissent that "the only remaining noncitizen nationals are**  
10 **residents of American Samoa and Swains Island" and failed to note anything objectionable about their**  
11 **noncitizen national status. More recently, in Boumediene v. Bush, the Court reexamined the Insular Cases in**  
12 **holding that the Constitution's Suspension Clause applies in Guantanamo Bay, Cuba. 553 U.S. 723, 757-59**  
13 **(2008). The Court noted that the Insular Cases "devised . . . a doctrine that allowed [the Court] to use its power**  
14 **sparingly and where it would most be needed. This century-old doctrine informs our analysis in the present**  
15 **matter." Id. at 759.**

16 [ . . . ]

17 **Indeed, other federal courts have adhered to the precedents of the Insular Cases in similar cases involving**  
18 **unincorporated territories. For example, the Second, Third, Fifth, and Ninth Circuits have held that the term**  
19 **"United States" in the Citizenship Clause did not include the Philippines during its time as an unincorporated**  
20 **territory. See generally Nolos v. Holder, 611 F.3d. 279 (5th Cir. 2010); Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (2d**  
21 **Cir. 1998); Lacap v. I.N.S., 138 F.3d. 518 (3d Cir. 1998); Rabang, 35 F.3d. 1449. These courts relied**  
22 **extensively upon Downes to assist with their interpretation of the Citizenship Clause. See Nolos, 611 F.3d. at**  
23 **282-84; Valmonte, 136 F.3d. at 918-21; Rabang, 35 F.3d. at 1452-53. Indeed, one of my own distinguished**  
24 **colleagues in an earlier decision cited these precedents to reaffirm that the Citizenship Clause did not include**  
25 **the Philippines during its territorial period. See Licudine v. Winter, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 132-34 (D.D.C. 2009)**  
26 **(Robinson, J.).**12

27 [ . . . ]

28 **Finally, this Court is mindful of the years of past practice in which territorial citizenship has been treated as a**  
29 **statutory [PRIVILEGE!], and not a constitutional, right. In the unincorporated territories of Puerto Rico,**  
30 **Guam, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and the Northern Mariana Islands, birthright citizenship was conferred upon**  
31 **their inhabitants by various statutes many years after the United States acquired them. See Amicus Br. at 10-**  
32 **11. If the Citizenship Clause guaranteed birthright citizenship in unincorporated territories, these statutes**  
33 **would have been unnecessary. While longstanding practice is not sufficient to demonstrate constitutionality,**  
34 **such a practice requires special scrutiny before being set aside. See, e.g., Jackman v. Rosenbaum Co., 260 U.S.**  
35 **22, 31 (1922) (Holmes, J.) ("If a thing has been practiced for two hundred years by common consent, it will need**  
36 **a strong case for the Fourteenth Amendment to affect it[.]);** Walz v. Tax Comm'n, 397 U.S. 664, 678 (1970) ("It  
37 is obviously correct that no one acquires a vested or protected right in violation of the Constitution by long use .  
38 . . . Yet an unbroken practice . . . is not something to be lightly cast aside."). And while Congress cannot take  
39 away the citizenship of individuals covered by the Citizenship Clause, it can bestow citizenship upon those not  
40 within the Constitution's breadth. See U.S. Const, art. IV, § 3, cl. 2 ("Congress shall have Power to dispose of  
41 and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory belonging to the United States[\*\*]."); id. at  
42 art. I, § 8, cl. 4 (Congress may "establish an uniform Rule of Naturalization . . ."). To date, Congress has not  
43 seen fit to bestow birthright citizenship upon American Samoa, and in accordance with the law, this Court must  
44 and will respect that choice.16  
45 [Tuaua v. U.S.A, 951 F.Supp.2d. 88 (2013)]

46 7. "citizen of the United States\*\*\*" for the purposes of naturalization, 8 U.S.C. §1421.

47 **Eche and Lo rely on this observation, but our decision in Rodiek did not turn on any constitutional issue.**  
48 **Moreover, because Hawaii was an incorporated territory, our observation about the Naturalization Clause must**  
49 **be read in that context. The CNMI [Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands] is not an incorporated**  
50 **territory. While the Covenant is silent as to whether the CNMI is an unincorporated territory, and while we have**  
51 **observed that it may be some third category, the difference is not material here because the Constitution has "no**  
52 **greater" force in the CNMI "than in an unincorporated territory." Comm. of Northern Mariana Islands v. Atalig,**  
53 **723 F.2d. 682, 691 n. 28 (9th Cir.1984); see Wabol v. Villacrusis, 958 F.2d. 1450, 1459 n. 18 (9th Cir.1990). The**  
54 **Covenant extends certain clauses of the United States Constitution to the CNMI, but the Naturalization Clause is**  
55 **not among them. See Covenant §501, 90 Stat. at 267. The Covenant provides that the other clauses of the**  
56 **Constitution "do not apply of their own force," even though they may apply with the mutual consent of both**  
57 **governments. Id**

58 **The Naturalization Clause does not apply of its own force and the governments have not consented to its**  
59 **applicability. The Naturalization Clause has a geographic limitation: it applies "throughout the United**  
60 **States[\*\*\*]." The federal courts have repeatedly construed similar and even identical language in other clauses**  
61 **to include states and incorporated territories, but not unincorporated territories. In Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S.**  
62 **244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901), one of the Insular Cases, the Supreme Court held that the Revenue**

1 Clause's identical explicit geographic limitation, "throughout the United States[\*\*\*]," did not include the  
2 unincorporated territory of Puerto Rico, which for purposes of that Clause was "not part of the United  
3 States[\*\*\*]." *Id.* at 287, 21 S.Ct. 770. The Court reached this sensible result because unincorporated territories  
4 are not on a path to statehood. See *Boumediene v. Bush*, 553 U.S. 723, 757–58, 128 S.Ct. 2229, 171 L.Ed.2d. 41  
5 (2008) (citing *Downes*, 182 U.S. at 293, 21 S.Ct. 770). In *Rabang v. I.N.S.*, 35 F.3d. 1449 (9th Cir.1994), *this*  
6 court held that the Fourteenth Amendment's limitation of birthright citizenship to those "born ... in the United  
7 States" did not extend citizenship to those born in the Philippines during the period when it was an  
8 unincorporated territory. U.S. Const., 14th Amend., cl. 1; see *Rabang*, 35 F.3d. at 1451. Every court to have  
9 construed that clause's geographic limitation has agreed. See *Valmonte v. I.N.S.*, 136 F.3d. 914, 920–21 (2d  
10 Cir.1998); *Lacap v. I.N.S.*, 138 F.3d. 518, 519 (3d Cir.1998); *Licudine v. Winter*, 603 F.Supp.2d. 129, 134  
11 (D.D.C.2009).

12 Like the constitutional clauses at issue in *Rabang* and *Downes*, the Naturalization Clause is expressly limited to  
13 the "United States." This limitation "prevents its extension to every place over which the government exercises  
14 its sovereignty." *Rabang*, 35 F.3d. at 1453. Because the Naturalization Clause did not follow the flag to the CNMI  
15 when Congress approved the Covenant, the Clause does not require us to apply federal immigration law to the  
16 CNMI prior to the CNRA's transition date.

17 *The district court correctly granted summary judgment on the merits to the government Defendants. Eche and Lo*  
18 *may, of course, submit new applications for naturalization once they have satisfied the statutory requirements.*  
19 [*Eche v. Holder*, 694 F.3d. 1026]

- 20 8. "United States\*\* citizenship", 8 U.S.C. §1452(a). The "domicile" used in connection with federal statutes can only  
21 mean federal territory not within any state because of the separation of powers. Therefore "United States" can only  
22 mean "United States\*\*\*".

23 "Domicile and citizen are synonymous in federal courts, *Earley v. Hershey Transit Co.*, D.C. Pa., 55 F.Supp.  
24 981, 982; inhabitant, resident and citizen are synonymous, *Standard Stoker Co. v. Lower*, D.C.Md., 46 F.2d. 678,  
25 683."  
26 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, p. 311]

27 *The terms "citizen" and "citizenship" are distinguishable from "resident" or "inhabitant." *Jeffcott v. Donovan*,*  
28 *C.C.A.Ariz.*, 135 F.2d. 213, 214; *and from "domicile," *Wheeler v. Burgess*, 263 Ky. 693, 93 S.W.2d. 351, 354;*  
29 *First Carolinas Joint Stock Land Bank of Columbia v. New York Title & Mortgage Co.*, D.C.S.C., 59 F.2d. 350,  
30 351. The words "citizen" and citizenship," however, usually include the idea of domicile, *Delaware, L. & W.R.*  
31 *Co. v. Petrowsky*, C.C.A.N.Y., 250 F. 554, 557; citizen inhabitant and resident often synonymous, *Jonesboro*  
32 *Trust Co. v. Nutt*, 118 Ark. 368, 176 S.W. 322, 324; *Edgewater Realty Co. v. Tennessee Coal, Iron & Railroad*  
33 *Co.*, D.C.Md., 49 F.Supp. 807, 809; and citizenship and domicile are often synonymous. *Messick v. Southern Pa.*  
34 *Bus Co.*, D.C.Pa., 59 F.Supp. 799, 800.  
35 [*Black's Law Dictionary*, Fourth Edition, p. 310]

36 *"Citizenship and domicile are substantially synonymous. Residency and inhabitation are too often confused with*  
37 *the terms and have not the same significance. Citizenship implies more than residence. It carries with it the idea*  
38 *of identification with the state and a participation in its functions. As a citizen, one sustains social, political, and*  
39 *moral obligation to the state and possesses social and political rights under the Constitution and laws thereof.*  
40 *Harding v. Standard Oil Co. et al. (C.C.), 182 F. 421; Baldwin v. Franks, 120 U.S. 678, 7 S.Ct. 763, 32 L.Ed.*  
41 *766; Scott v. Sandford, 19 How. 393, 476, 15 L.Ed. 691."*  
42 [*Baker v. Keck*, 13 F.Supp. 486 (1936)]

43 "The term 'citizen', as used in the Judiciary Act with reference to the jurisdiction of the federal courts, is  
44 substantially synonymous with the term 'domicile'. *Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky*, 2 Cir., 250 F. 554,  
45 557."  
46 [*Earley v. Hershey Transit Co.*, 55 F.Supp. 981, D.C.PA. (1944)]

- 47 9. "non-citizen national" or "U.S.\*\* non-citizen national", 8 U.S.C. §1452(b). Uses the same "United States\*\*\*" as that  
48 found in 8 U.S.C. §1452(a). Otherwise, the ejusdem generis rule is violated.

49 "Ejusdem generis. Of the same kind, class, or nature. In the construction of laws, wills, and other instruments,  
50 the "ejusdem generis rule" is, that where general words follow an enumeration of persons or things, by words of  
51 a particular and specific meaning, such general words are not to be construed in their widest extent, but are to  
52 be held as applying only to persons or things of the same general kind or class as those specifically mentioned.  
53 *U.S. v. LaBrecque*, D.C. N.J., 419 F.Supp. 430, 432. The rule, however, does not necessarily require that the  
54 general provision be limited in its scope to the identical things specifically named. Nor does it apply when the  
55 context manifests a contrary intention.

56 *Under "ejusdem generis" canon of statutory construction, where general words follow the enumeration of*  
57 *particular classes of things, the general words will be construed as applying only to things of the same general*  
58 *class as those enumerated. *Campbell v. Board of Dental Examiners*, 53 Cal.App.3d. 283, 125 Cal.Rptr. 694, 696."*

10. "United States\*\*", 8 C.F.R. §215.1(e). Definition is not identified as geographical, and therefore is political. "subject to THE jurisdiction" is political per .

8 C.F.R. §215.1 Definitions.  
Title 8 - Aliens and Nationality

(e) The term United States[\*] means the several States, the District of Columbia, the Canal Zone, Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, Swains Island, the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands, and all other territory and waters, continental and insular, subject to the jurisdiction of the United States[\*].

"This section contemplates two sources of citizenship, and two sources only,—birth and naturalization. The persons declared to be citizens are 'all persons born or naturalized in the United States, and **subject to the jurisdiction thereof.**' The evident meaning of these last words is, not merely subject in some respect or degree to the jurisdiction of the United States, **but completely subject to their [plural, not singular, meaning states of the Union] political jurisdiction, and owing them [the state of the Union] direct and immediate allegiance.** And the words relate to the time of birth in the one case, as they do [169 U.S. 649, 725] to the time of naturalization in the other. Persons not thus subject to the jurisdiction of the United States at the time of birth cannot become so afterwards, except by being naturalized, either individually, as by proceedings under the naturalization acts, or collectively, as by the force of a treaty by which foreign territory is acquired."  
[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898)]

11. "citizen of the United States\*\*\*", Fourteenth Amendment.

**"It is impossible** to construe the words 'subject to the jurisdiction thereof,' in the opening sentence, as less comprehensive than the words 'within its jurisdiction,' in the concluding sentence of the same section; or **to hold that persons 'within the jurisdiction' of one of the states of the Union are not 'subject to the jurisdiction of the United States[\*\*\*]'**."  
[U.S. v. Wong Kim Ark, [169 U.S. 649](#), 18 S.Ct. 456; 42 L.Ed. 890 (1898), emphasis added]

**"As the only judicial power vested in Congress is to create courts whose judges shall hold their offices during good behavior, it necessarily follows that, if Congress authorizes the creation of courts and the appointment of judges for limited time, it must act independently of the Constitution upon territory which is not part of the United States[\*\*\*] within the meaning [meaning only ONE meaning] of the Constitution."**  
[O'Donoghue v. United States, 289 U.S. 516, 53 S.Ct. 740 (1933)]

**"The 1st section of the 14th article [Fourteenth Amendment], to which our attention is more specifically invited, opens with a definition of citizenship—not only citizenship of the United States[\*\*\*], but citizenship of the states. No such definition was previously found in the Constitution, nor had any attempt been made to define it by act of Congress. It had been the occasion of much discussion in the courts, by the executive departments and in the public journals. It had been said by eminent judges that no man was a citizen of the United States[\*\*\*] except as he was a citizen of one of the states composing the Union. **Those therefore, who had been born and resided always in the District of Columbia or in the territories, though within the United States[\*], were not citizens [within the Constitution]."**  
[Slaughter-House Cases, 83 U.S. (16 Wall.) 36, 21 L.Ed. 394 (1873)]**

12. Statutory "citizen" (of the United States\*\*), 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c).

26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 Income tax on individuals

(c ) Who is a citizen.

Every person born or naturalized in the [federal] United States[\*\*] and **subject to ITS jurisdiction is a citizen.**  
For other rules governing the acquisition of citizenship, see chapters 1 and 2 of title III of the Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. §14011459). "

13. Statutory "citizen" in the context of "U.S.\*\* person", 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701.](#)  
[Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(30) United States person

The term "United States<sup>[\*\*]</sup> person" means -

(A) a **citizen or resident of the United States<sup>[\*\*]</sup>**,

(B) a domestic partnership,

(C) a domestic corporation,

(D) any estate (other than a foreign estate, within the meaning of paragraph (31)), and

(E) any trust if -

(i) a court within the United States<sup>[\*\*]</sup> is able to exercise primary supervision over the administration of the trust, and

(ii) one or more United States<sup>[\*\*]</sup> persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust.

---

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701. \[Internal Revenue Code\]](#)  
[Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(9) United States

The term "United States<sup>[\*\*]</sup>" when used in a geographical sense includes only the States and the District of Columbia.

---

[TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701. \[Internal Revenue Code\]](#)  
[Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—

(10) State

The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to carry out provisions of this title.

### **12.9.6.3 Position on conflicting stare decisis from federal courts**

We agree with the court authorities above because:

1. The term "citizen" as used in federal court means DOMICILE, not nationality. [Delaware, L. & W.R. Co. v. Petrowsky, 2 Cir., 250 F. 554, 557.](#) Earley v. Hershey Transit Co., 55 F.Supp. 981, D.C.PA. (1944).
2. Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) limits the applicability of federal civil law to those domiciled on federal territory and no place else. You can only be domiciled in ONE place at a time, and therefore ONLY be a STATUTORY "citizen" in EITHER the state or the national government but not both.
3. Those domiciled in a state of the Union:
  - 3.1. Are NOT domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress and hence are not subject to federal civil law.
  - 3.2. Cannot have a civil statutory STATUS under the laws of Congress to which any obligations attach, especially including "citizen" without such a federal domicile.
4. "citizen" as used in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(22)(A) cannot SIMULTANEOUSLY be a STATUTORY/CIVIL status AND a CONSTITUTIONAL/POLITICAL status. It MUST be ONE or the other in the context of this statute. This is so because:
  - 4.1. "United States<sup>\*\*\*</sup>" in the constitution is limited to states of the Union.
  - 4.2. "United States<sup>\*\*\*</sup>" in federal statutes is limited to federal territory and excludes states of the Union for every title OTHER than Title 8. See 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10).

The federal courts are OBLIGATED to recognize, allow, and provide a STATUS under Title 8 for those who STARTED OUT as STATUTORY "citizens of the United States<sup>\*\*\*</sup>", including those under 8 U.S.C. §1401 ("nationals and citizens of

1 the United States\*\*”), and who decided to abandon ALL privileges, benefits, and immunities to restore their sovereignty as  
2 CONSTITUTIONAL but not STATUTORY “citizens”. This absolute right is supported by the following maxims of law:

3 *Invito beneficium non datur. No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he*  
4 *does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

5 *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est. A man may relinquish, for himself and*  
6 *his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

7 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto. Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To*  
8 *this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

9 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856*

10 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.o...viersMaxims.htm>]*

11 In addition to the above maxims of law on “benefits”, it is an unconstitutional deprivation to turn CONSTITUTIONAL rights  
12 into STATUTORY privileges under what the U.S. Supreme Court calls the “Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine”.

13 *“It has long been established that a State may not impose a penalty upon those who exercise a right guaranteed*  
14 *by the Constitution.” Frost & Frost Trucking Co. v. Railroad Comm’n of California, 271 U.S. 583. “Constitutional*  
15 *rights would be of little value if they could be indirectly denied,” Smith v. Allwright, 321 U.S. 649, 644, or*  
16 *manipulated out of existence,’ Gomillion v. Lightfoot, 364 U.S. 339, 345.”*

17 *[Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 at 540, 85 S.Ct. 1177, 1185 (1965)]*

18 An attempt to label someone with a civil status under federal statutory law against their will would certainly fall within in the  
19 Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine. See:

[Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.030, Section 28.2

<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

20 Furthermore, if the Declaration of Independence says that Constitutional rights are Unalienable, then they are INCAPABLE  
21 of being sold, given away, or transferred even WITH the consent of the PRIVATE owner.

22 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***  
23 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*  
24 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*  
25 *-“*

26 *[Declaration of Independence]*

27 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; **incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.**”*

28 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

29 Some people argue that the Declaration of Independence cited above is not “LAW” and they are wrong. The very first  
30 enactment of Congress on p. 1 of volume 1 of the Statutes At Large incorporated the Declaration of Independence as the laws  
31 of this country.

32 The only place that UNALIENABLE CONSTITUTIONAL rights can be given away, is where they don’t exist, which is  
33 among those domiciled AND present on federal territory, where everything is a STATUTORY PRIVILEGE and PUBLIC  
34 right and there are no PRIVATE rights except by Congressional grant/privilege.

35 *“Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*  
36 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that **the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or***  
37 ***conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to ‘guarantee to every***  
38 ***state in this Union a republican form of government’ (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the***  
39 ***definition of Webster, ‘a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and***  
40 ***is exercised by representatives elected by them,’ Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the***  
41 ***territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,***  
42 ***Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing***  
43 ***a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America,** and to vest the legislative*  
44 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*  
45 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*  
46 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*  
47 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*  
48 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*  
49 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights.”*

#### 12.9.6.4 Challenge to those who disagree

Those who would argue with the conclusions of section 12.9.5 (such a federal judge) are challenged to answer the following questions WITHOUT contradicting either themselves OR the law. We guarantee they can't do it. However, our answers to the following questions are the only way to avoid conflict. Those answers appear in the next section, in fact. Anything that conflicts with itself or the law simply cannot be true.

1. If the Declaration of Independence says that ALL just powers of government derive ONLY from our consent and we don't consent to ANYTHING, then aren't the criminal laws the ONLY thing that can be enforced against nonconsenting parties, since they don't require our consent to enforce?
2. Certainly, if we DO NOT want "protection" or "benefits, privileges, and immunities" of being a STATUTORY/CIVIL citizen domiciled on federal territory, then there ought to be a way to abandon it and the obligation to pay for it, at least temporarily, right?
3. If the word "permanent" in the phrase "permanent allegiance" is in fact conditioned on our consent and is therefore technically NOT "permanent", as revealed in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(31), can't we revoke it either temporarily or conditionally as long as we specify the conditions in advance or the specific laws we have it for and those we don't?

8 U.S.C. §1101 Definitions [for the purposes of citizenship]

(a) As used in this chapter—

(31) The term "permanent" means a relationship of continuing or lasting nature, as distinguished from temporary, but a relationship may be permanent even though it is one that may be dissolved eventually at the instance either of the United States\*\*] or of the individual, in accordance with law.

4. If the separation of powers does not permit federal civil jurisdiction within states, how could the statutory status of "citizen" carry any federal obligations whatsoever for those domiciled within a constitutional state and outside of federal territory?
5. If domicile is what imparts the "force of law" to civil statutes per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 and we don't have a domicile on federal territory, then how could we in turn have any CIVIL status under the laws of Congress, INCLUDING that of "citizen"?
6. Isn't a "non-resident non-person" just someone who refuses to be a customer of specific services offered by government using the civil statutory law? Why can't I choose to be a non-resident for specific franchises or interactions because I don't consent to procure the product or service.<sup>138</sup>
7. If the "citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 involves TWO components, being "national" and "citizen", can't we just abandon the "citizen" part for specific transactions by withdrawing consent and allegiance for those transactions or relationships? Wouldn't we do that by simply changing our domicile to be outside of federal territory, since civil status is tied to domicile?

***citizen.** One who, under the Constitution and laws of the United States\*\*\*], or of a particular state, is a member of the political community, owing allegiance and being entitled to the enjoyment of full civil [STATUTORY]*

<sup>138</sup> Earlier versions of the following regulation prove this:

26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.

*A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.*

*[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]*

1 *rights. All persons born or naturalized in the United States[\*\*\*], and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are*  
2 *citizens of the United States[\*\*\*] and of the state wherein they reside. U.S. Const., 14th Amend. See Citizenship.*

3 *"Citizens" are members of a political community who, in their associated capacity, have established or*  
4 *submitted themselves to the dominion of a government [by giving up their rights] for the promotion of their*  
5 *general welfare and the protection of their individual as well as collective rights. Herriott v. City of Seattle, 81*  
6 *Wash.2d. 48, 500 P.2d. 101, 109.*

7 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 244]*

- 8 8. How can the government claim we have an obligation to pay for protection we don't want if it is a maxim of the  
9 common law that we may REFUSE to accept a "benefit"?

10 *"Invito beneficium non datur.*

11 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*  
12 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent."*

13 *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est.*

14 *A man may relinquish, for himself and his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv.*  
15 *Inst. n. 83.*

16 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*

17 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*  
18 *Inst. n. 83.*

19 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

20 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 21 9. If I'm not allowed to abandon the civil protection of Caesar and the obligation to pay for it and I am FORCED to obey  
22 Caesar's "social compact" and franchise called the CIVIL law and am FORCED to be privileged and a civil "subject",  
23 isn't there:  
24 9.1. An unconstitutional taking without compensation of all the PUBLIC rights attached to the statutory status of  
25 "citizen" if we do not consent to the status?  
26 9.2. Involuntary servitude?
- 27 10. What if I define what they call "protection" NOT as a "benefit" but an "injury"? Who is the customer here? The  
28 CUSTOMER should be the only one who defines what a "benefit" is and only has to pay for it if HE defines it as a  
29 "benefit".
- 30 11. The U.S. government claims to have sovereign immunity that allows it to pick and choose which statutes they consent  
31 to be subject to. See *Alden v. Maine*, [527 U.S. 706](#) (1999).  
32 11.1. Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, why doesn't EVERY "person" or at least HUMAN  
33 BEING have the SAME sovereign immunity? If the government is one of delegated powers, how did they get it  
34 without the INDIVIDUAL HUMANS who delegated it to them ALSO having it?  
35 11.2. Why isn't that SAME government subject to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 and  
36 suffer a waiver of sovereign immunity in state court when it tries to commercially invade a constitutional state  
37 against the consent of a specific inhabitant who is protected by the Constitution?  
38 11.3. Isn't a STATUTORY "citizen" just a CUSTOMER of government services?  
39 11.4. Shouldn't that CUSTOMER have the SAME right to NOT be a customer for specific services, franchises, or titles  
40 of code? Isn't the essence of FREEDOM CHOICE and exclusive CONTROL over your own PRIVATE property  
41 and what you consent to buy and pay for?  
42 11.5. Isn't it a conspiracy against rights to PUNISH me by withdrawing ALL government services all at once if I don't  
43 consent to EVERYTHING, every FRANCHISE, and every DUTY arbitrarily imposed against "citizens" by  
44 government? That's how the current system works. Government REFUSES to recognize those such as state  
45 nationals who are unprivileged and terrorizes them and STEALS from them because they refuse to waive  
46 sovereign immunity and accept the disabilities of being a STATUTORY "citizen".  
47 11.6. What business OTHER than government as a corporation can lawfully force you and punish you for refusing to  
48 be a customer for EVERYTHING they make or starve to death and go to jail for not doing so? Isn't this an  
49 unconstitutional Title of Nobility? Other businesses and even I aren't allowed to have the same right against the  
50 government and are therefore deprived of equal protection and equal treatment under the CONSTITUTION  
51 instead of statutory law.
- 52 12. If the First Amendment allows for freedom from compelled association, why do I have to be the SAME status for  
53 EVERY individual interaction with the government? Why can't I, for instance, be all the following at the same time?:  
54 12.1. A POLITICAL but not STATUTORY/CIVIL "citizen of the United States" under Title 8?

1 12.2. A “nonresident” for every other Title of the U.S. Code because I don’t want the “benefits” or protections of the  
2 other titles?

3 12.3. A “non-resident non-person” for every act of Congress.

4 12.4. No domicile on federal territory or within the STATUTORY United States and therefore immune from federal  
5 civil law under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b) .

6 12.5. A PRIVATE “person” only under the common law with a domicile on private land protected by the constitution  
7 but OUTSIDE “the State”, which is a federal corporation? Only those who are public officers have a domicile  
8 within the STATUTORY “State” and only while on official duty pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72. When off duty, their  
9 domicile shifts to OUTSIDE that STATUTORY “State”.

10 13. Is the “citizen” in Title 8 of the U.S. Code the same “citizen” that obligations attach to under Titles 26 and 31? Could  
11 Congress have instead created an office and a franchise with the same name of “citizen of the United States” under  
12 Title 26, imposed duties upon it, and fooled everyone into thinking it is the same “citizen” as the one in Title 8?

13 14. If the Bible says that Christians can’t consent to anything Caesar does or have contracts with him (Exodus 23:32-33,  
14 Judges 2:1-4), then how could I lawfully have any discretionary status under Caesar’s laws such as STATUTORY  
15 “citizen”? The Bible says I can’t have a king above me.

16 *“Owe no one anything [including ALLEGIANCE], except to love one another; for he who loves his neighbor has*  
17 *fulfilled the law.”*  
18 *[Romans 13:8, Bible, NKJV]*

19 15. If the Bible says that GOD bought us for a price and therefore OWNS us, then by what authority does Caesar claim  
20 ownership or the right to extract “rent” called “income tax” upon what belongs to God? Isn’t Caesar therefore simply  
21 renting out STOLEN property and laundering money if he charges “taxes” on the use of that which belongs to God?

22 *“For you were bought [by Christ] at a price [His blood]; therefore glorify God in your body and in your spirit,*  
23 *which are God’s [property].”*  
24 *[1 Cor. 6:20, Bible, NKJV]*

25 Readers wishing to read a detailed debate covering the meaning of the above terms in each context should refer to the  
26 following. You will need a free forum account and must be logged into the forums before clicking on the below links, or you  
27 will get an error.

28 1. SEDM Member Forums:

29 <http://sedm.org/forums/topic/clarification-of-correct-interpretation-of-united-states-per-8-usc-1101a38/>

30 2. Family Guardian Forums:

31 <http://famguardian.org/forums/topic/state-citizen-falsely-argues-that-he-is-not-a-fourteenth-amendment-citizen/>

32 Lastly, please do not try to challenge the content of this section WITHOUT first reading the above debates IN THEIR entirety.  
33 We and the Sovereignty Education and Defense Ministry (SEDM) HATE having to waste our time repeating ourselves.

### 34 **12.9.6.5 Our answers to the Challenge**

35 It would be unreasonable for us to ask anything of our readers that we ourselves wouldn’t be equally obligated to do. Below  
36 are our answers to the challenge in the previous section. They are entirely consistent with ALL the organic law, the rulings  
37 of the U.S. Supreme Court, and the Bible. We allege that they are also the ONLY way to answer the challenge without  
38 contradicting yourself and thereby proving you are a LIAR, a THIEF, a terrorist, and an identity thief engaged in human  
39 trafficking of people’s legal identity to what Mark Twain called “the District of Criminals”.

40 1. **QUESTION:** If the Declaration of Independence says that ALL just powers of government derive ONLY from our  
41 consent and we don’t consent to ANYTHING, then aren’t the criminal laws the ONLY thing that can be enforced  
42 against nonconsenting parties, since they don’t require our consent to enforce?

43 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes.

44 2. **QUESTION:** Certainly, if we DO NOT want “protection” or “benefits, privileges, and immunities” of being a  
45 STATUTORY/CIVIL citizen domiciled on federal territory, then there ought to be a way to abandon it and the  
46 obligation to pay for it, at least temporarily, right?

47 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. Absolutely. One can be protected by the COMMON law WITHOUT being a “person” under  
48 the CIVIL law. If one has a right to NOT contract and NOT associate, then that right BEGINS with the right to not  
49 procure ANY civil statutory status under what the U.S. Supreme Court calls “the social compact”. All compacts are

contracts. Yet that doesn't make such a person "lawless" because they are still subject to the COMMON law, which hasn't been repealed.

3. **QUESTION:** If the word "permanent" in the phrase "permanent allegiance" is in fact conditioned on our consent and is therefore technically NOT "permanent", as revealed in 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(31), can't we revoke it either temporarily or conditionally as long as we specify the conditions in advance or the specific laws we have it for and those we don't? **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. All that is required is to notice the government that you don't consent. Everything beyond that point becomes a tort under the common law.
4. **QUESTION:** If the separation of powers does not permit federal civil jurisdiction within states, how could the statutory status of "citizen" carry any federal obligations whatsoever for those domiciled within a constitutional state and outside of federal territory? **OUR ANSWER:** They don't. Federal civil and criminal law has no bearing upon anyone OTHER than public officers within a constitutional state. Those officers, in turn, come under federal civil law by virtue of the domicile of the OFFICE they represent and their CONSENT to occupy said office under 4 U.S.C. §72 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17. Otherwise, rule 17 forbids quoting federal civil law against a state citizen domiciled OUTSIDE of federal territory.
5. **QUESTION:** If domicile is what imparts the "force of law" to civil statutes per Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17 and we don't have a domicile on federal territory, then how could we in turn have any CIVIL status under the laws of Congress, INCLUDING that of "citizen" or "resident"? **OUR ANSWER:** You CAN'T. The only reason people believe otherwise is because of propaganda and untrustworthy publications of the government designed to destroy the separation of powers that is the foundation of the Constitution.<sup>139</sup>
6. **QUESTION:** Isn't a "non-resident non-person" just someone who refuses to be a customer of specific services offered by government using the civil statutory code/franchise? Why can't I choose to be a nonresident for specific franchises or interactions because I don't consent to procure the product or service.<sup>140</sup> **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. You can opt out of specific franchise by changing your status under each franchise. They all must act independently or the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine is violated.<sup>141</sup>
7. **QUESTION:** If the "national and citizen of the United States\*\* at birth" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 involves TWO components, being "national" and "citizen", why can't we just abandon the "citizen" part for specific transactions by withdrawing consent and allegiance for those transactions or relationships? Wouldn't we do that by simply changing our domicile to be outside of federal territory, since civil status is tied to domicile? **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. You own yourself and your property. That right of ownership includes the right to exclude all others, including governments, from using or benefitting from the use of your property. See:  

<p><u><a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status</a></u>, Form #13.008 <a href="http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a></p>
--
8. **QUESTION:** How can the government claim we have an obligation to pay for protection we don't want if it is a maxim of the common law that we may REFUSE to accept a "benefit"?

<sup>139</sup> See *Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

<sup>140</sup> Earlier versions of the following regulation prove this:

[26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5 Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons.](#)

*A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was created or organized.*

[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]

<sup>141</sup> For details on the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court, see: *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030, Section 28.2; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 **OUR ANSWER:** They don't have the authority to demand that we buy or pay for anything that we don't want. It's a  
2 crime to claim otherwise in violation of:

3 8.1. The Fifth Amendment takings clause.

4 8.2. Extortion, 18 U.S.C. §872.

5 8.3. Mailing threatening communications, if they try to collect it, 18 U.S.C. §876.

6 8.4. Racketeering, 18 U.S.C. Chapter 95.

- 7 9. **QUESTION:** If I'm not allowed to abandon the civil protection of Caesar and the obligation to pay for it and I am  
8 FORCED to obey Caesar's "social compact" and franchise called the CIVIL law and am FORCED to be privileged and  
9 a civil "subject", isn't there:

10 **OUR ANSWER:**

11 9.1. An unconstitutional taking without compensation of all the PUBLIC rights attached to the statutory status of  
12 "citizen" if we do not consent to the status?

13 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes.

14 9.2. Involuntary servitude?

15 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes.

- 16 10. **QUESTION:** What if I define what they call "protection" NOT as a "benefit" but an "injury"? Who is the customer  
17 here? The CUSTOMER should be the only one who defines what a "benefit" is and only has to pay for it if HE defines  
18 it as a "benefit".

19 **OUR ANSWER:** YOU the sovereign are the "customer". The customer is always right. A government of delegated  
20 powers can have no more powers or sovereignty than the INDIVIDUAL PRIVATE HUMANS who make it up and  
21 whom it "serves".

- 22 11. The U.S. government claims to have sovereign immunity that allows it to pick and choose which statutes they consent  
23 to be subject to. See *Alden v. Maine*, [527 U.S. 706](#) (1999).

24 11.1. **QUESTION:** Under the concept of equal protection and equal treatment, why doesn't EVERY "person" or at  
25 least HUMAN BEING have the SAME sovereign immunity? If the government is one of delegated powers, how  
26 did they get it without the INDIVIDUAL HUMANS who delegated it to them ALSO having it?

27 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. Humans also have sovereign immunity. Only their own consent and actions can  
28 undermine or remove that sovereignty. It's insane and schizophrenic to conclude that a government of delegated  
29 powers can have any more sovereignty than the humans who made it up or delegated that power. Likewise, it's a  
30 violation of maxims of law to conclude that the COLLECTIVE can have any more rights than a SINGLE  
31 HUMAN.<sup>142</sup>

32 11.2. **QUESTION:** Why isn't that SAME government subject to the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C.  
33 Chapter 97 and suffer a waiver of sovereign immunity in state court when it tries to commercially invade a  
34 constitutional state against the consent of a specific inhabitant who is protected by the Constitution?

35 **OUR ANSWER:** They are. To suggest that they can pass any law that they themselves are not ALSO subject to  
36 in the context of those protected by the constitution amounts to an unconstitutional Title of Nobility to the  
37 "United States" federal corporation as a legal person.

38 11.3. **QUESTION:** Isn't a STATUTORY "citizen" just a CUSTOMER of government services?

39 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. The "services" derived by this customer are called "privileges and immunities". Those  
40 who aren't "customers" are: 1. "non-resident non-persons"; 2. Not "subjects". 3. Immune from the civil statutory  
41 law under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17; 4. Protected only by the common law under principles of equity  
42 and the constitution alone.

43 11.4. **QUESTION:** Shouldn't that CUSTOMER have the SAME right to NOT be a customer for specific services,  
44 franchises, or titles of code? Isn't the essence of FREEDOM CHOICE and exclusive CONTROL over your own  
45 PRIVATE property and what you consent to buy and pay for?

46 **OUR ANSWER:** Yes. The main purpose of any government is to protect your EXCLUSIVE ownership over  
47 your PRIVATE property and the right to deprive ANYONE and EVERYONE from using or benefitting from the  
48 use of your PRIVATE property. If they won't do that, then there IS no government, but just a big corporation  
49 employer in which the citizen/government relationship has been replaced by the EMPLOYER/EMPLOYEE  
50 relationship. That's the essence of what "ownership" is legally defined as: The RIGHT to exclude others. If you  
51 can exclude everyone BUT the government, and they can exclude you without your consent, then THEY are the  
52 real owner and you are just a public officer employee acting as a custodian over what is REALLY government

---

<sup>142</sup> "Derativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva. The power which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is derived." [Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]

property. Hence, the government is SOCIALIST, because socialism is based on GOVERNMENT ownership and/or control of ALL property or NO private property at all.

11.5. QUESTION: Isn't it a conspiracy against rights to PUNISH me by withdrawing ALL government services all at once if I don't consent to EVERYTHING, every FRANCHISE, and every DUTY arbitrarily imposed against "citizens" by government? That's how the current system works. Government REFUSES to recognize those such as state nationals who are unprivileged and terrorizes them and STEALS from them because they refuse to waive sovereign immunity and accept the disabilities of being a STATUTORY "citizen".

OUR ANSWER: Yes, absolutely. Under such a malicious enforcement mechanism, uncoerced consent is literally and rationally IMPOSSIBLE.

11.6. QUESTION: What business OTHER than government as a corporation can lawfully force you and punish you for refusing to be a customer for EVERYTHING they make or starve to death and go to jail for not doing so? Isn't this an unconstitutional Title of Nobility? Other businesses and even I aren't allowed to have the same right against the government and are therefore deprived of equal protection and equal treatment under the CONSTITUTION instead of statutory law.

OUR ANSWER: No other business can do that or should be able to do that, and hence, the government has "supernatural" and "superior powers" and has established not only a Title of Nobility, but a RELIGION in which "taxes" become unconstitutional tithes to a state-sponsored religion, civil rulers are "gods" with supernatural powers, you are the compelled "worshipper", and "court" is the church building.<sup>143</sup>

12. QUESTION: If the First Amendment allows for freedom from compelled association, why do I have to be the SAME status for EVERY individual interaction with the government? Why can't I, for instance, be all the following at the same time?:

OUR ANSWER:

12.1. QUESTION: A POLITICAL but not STATUTORY/CIVIL "citizen of the United States" under Title 8?

OUR ANSWER: You can.

12.2. QUESTION: A "nonresident" for every other Title of the U.S. Code because I don't want the "benefits" or protections of the other titles?

OUR ANSWER: You can. Under the Uniform Commercial Code, YOU can be a Merchant in relation to every government franchise selling YOUR private property to the government, and specifying terms that SUPERSEDED or replace the government's author. If they can offer franchises, you can defend yourself with ANTI-FRANCHISES under the concept of equal protection.

12.3. QUESTION: A "nonresident non-person" for every act of Congress.

OUR ANSWER: Yes. Domicile outside of federal territory makes one a nonresident and transient foreign under federal civil law, unless already a public officer lawfully serving in an elected or appointed position WITHIN a constitutional state.

12.4. QUESTION: No domicile on federal territory or within the STATUTORY United States and therefore immune from federal civil law under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b).

OUR ANSWER: Yes. Absolutely. Choice of law rules and criminal "identity theft" occurs if rule 17 is transgressed and you are made involuntary surety for a public office called "citizen" domiciled in what Mark Twain calls "the District of Criminals".

12.5. QUESTION: A PRIVATE "person" only under the common law with a domicile on private land protected by the constitution but OUTSIDE "the State", which is a federal corporation? Only those who are public officers have a domicile within the STATUTORY "State" and only while on official duty pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72. When off duty, their domicile shifts to OUTSIDE that STATUTORY "State".

OUR ANSWER: Yes. By refusing to consent to the privileges or benefits of STATUTORY citizenship, you retain your sovereign immunity, retain ALL your constitutional rights, and are victim of a tort of the federal government refuses to leave you alone. The right to be left alone, in fact, is the very DEFINITION of justice itself and the purpose of courts is to promote and protect justice.<sup>144</sup>

13. QUESTION: Is the "citizen" in Title 8 of the U.S. Code the same "citizen" that obligations attach to under Titles 26 and 31? Could Congress have instead created an office and a franchise with the same name of "citizen of the United States" under Title 26, imposed duties upon it, and fooled everyone into thinking it is the same "citizen" as the one in

<sup>143</sup> For exhaustive proof, see: *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

<sup>144</sup> "The makers of our Constitution undertook to secure conditions favorable to the pursuit of happiness. They recognized the significance of man's spiritual nature, of his feelings and of his intellect. They knew that only a part of the pain, pleasure and satisfactions of life are to be found in material things. They sought to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions and their sensations. **They conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone - the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.**"

[Olmstead v. United States, *277 U.S. 438, 478* (1928) (Brandeis, J., dissenting); see also *Washington v. Harper*, *494 U.S. 210* (1990)]

1 Title 8?

2 OUR ANSWER: If it is, a usurpation is occurring according to the U.S. Supreme Court in Osborn v. Bank of the  
3 United States.

4 *“But if the plain dictates of our senses be relied on, what state of facts have we exhibited here? 898\*898 Making*  
5 *a person, makes a case; and thus, a government which cannot exercise jurisdiction unless an alien or citizen of*  
6 *another State be a party, makes a party which is neither alien nor citizen, and then claims jurisdiction because it*  
7 *has made a case. If this be true, why not make every citizen a corporation sole, and thus bring them all into the*  
8 *Courts of the United States quo minus? Nay, it is still worse, for there is not only an evasion of the*  
9 *constitution implied in this doctrine, but a positive power to violate it. Suppose every*  
10 *individual of this corporation were citizens of Ohio, or, as applicable to the other case, were citizens of Georgia,*  
11 *the United States could not give any one of them, individually, the right to sue a citizen of the same State in the*  
12 *Courts of the United States; then, on what principle could that right be communicated to them in a body? But the*  
13 *question is equally unanswerable, if any single member of the corporation is of the same State with the defendant,*  
14 *as has been repeatedly adjudged.”*  
15 *[Osborn v. Bank of U.S. , 22 U.S. 738 (1824); SOURCE: <http://scholar.google...760256043512250>]*

16 14. QUESTION: If the Bible says that Christians can’t consent to anything Caesar does or have contracts with him  
17 (Exodus 23:32-33, Judges 2:1-4), then how could I lawfully have any discretionary status under Caesar’s laws such as  
18 STATUTORY “citizen”? The Bible says I can’t have a king above me.

19 OUR ANSWER: Those not domiciled on federal territory and who refuse to accept or consent to any civil status under  
20 Caesar’s laws retain their sovereign and sovereign immunity and therefore are on an EQUAL footing with any and  
21 every government. They are neither a “subject” nor a “citizen”, but also are not “lawless” because they are still subject  
22 to the COMMON law and must be dealt with ONLY as an EQUAL in relation to everyone else, rather than a  
23 government SLAVE or SUBJECT. See Exodus 23:32-33, Isaiah 52:1-3, and Judges 2:1-4 on why God forbids  
24 Christians to consent to ANYTHING government/Caesarea does, and why this implies that they can’t be anything  
25 OTHER than equal and sovereign in relation to Caesar.

26 15. QUESTION: If the Bible says that GOD bought us for a price and therefore OWNS us, then by what authority does  
27 Caesar claim ownership or the right to extract “rent” called “income tax” upon what belongs to God? Where is the  
28 separation of church and state in THAT? Isn’t Caesar therefore simply renting out STOLEN property and laundering  
29 money if he charges “taxes” on the use of property which belongs to God?

30 OUR ANSWER: Yes he is according to God. The Holy Bible says the Heaven and the Earth belong NOT to Caesar,  
31 but the God. Deut. 10:15. Caesar, on the other hand, falsely claims that HE owns everything by “divine right”, which  
32 means he STOLE the ownership from God. Like Satan, he is a THIEF. He is renting out STOLEN property and  
33 therefore MONEY LAUNDERING in violation of God’s laws.

34 **12.10 Administrative Remedies to Prevent Identity Theft on Government Forms<sup>145</sup>**

35 We have prepared an entire short presentation showing you all the “traps” on government forms and how to avoid them:

36 [Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

37 All of the so-called “traps” described in the above presentation center around the following abuses and FRAUDS:

38 1. The perjury statement at the end of the form betrays where they PRESUME you geographically are. 28 U.S.C. 1746  
39 identifies TWO possible jurisdictions, and if they don’t use the one in 28 U.S.C. §1746(1), they are PRESUMING,  
usually falsely, that you are located on federal territory and come under territorial law.

40 *28 U.S. Code § 1746 - Unsworn declarations under penalty of perjury*

41 *Wherever, under any law of the United States or under any rule, regulation, order, or requirement made pursuant*  
42 *to law, any matter is required or permitted to be supported, evidenced, established, or proved by the sworn*  
43 *declaration, verification, certificate, statement, oath, or affidavit, in writing of the person making the same (other*  
44 *than a deposition, or an oath of office, or an oath required to be taken before a specified official other than a*  
45 *notary public), such matter may, with like force and effect, be supported, evidenced, established, or proved by the*

<sup>145</sup> Source: *Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002, Section 13.9; <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 unsworn declaration, certificate, verification, or statement, in writing of such person which is subscribed by him,  
2 as true under penalty of perjury, and dated, in substantially the following form:

3 (1) If executed without the United States [federal territory or the government]: "I declare (or certify, verify, or  
4 state) under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America that the foregoing is true and  
5 correct. Executed on (date).

6 (Signature)".

7 (2) If executed within the United States [federal territory or the government], its territories, possessions, or  
8 commonwealths: "I declare (or certify, verify, or state) under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and  
9 correct. Executed on (date).

10 (Signature)".

- 11 2. Telling you when you submit the form that the terms on the form have their ordinary, PRIVATE, non-statutory  
12 meaning but after they RECEIVE the form, INTERPRETING all terms in their PUBLIC and STATUTORY context.  
13 This is bait and switch, deception, and FRAUD.
- 14 3. Confusing the CONSTITUTIONAL context with the STATUTORY context for geographical words of art such as  
15 "United States" and "State".
- 16 4. Confusing CONSTITUTIONAL "Citizens" or "citizens of the United States" in the Fourteenth Amendment with  
17 STATUTORY "U.S. citizen", or "nationals and citizens of the United states at birth" under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
- 18 5. Confusing CONSTITUTIONAL "persons" or "people" with STATUTORY "persons" or "individuals".  
19 CONSTITUTIONAL "persons" are all MEN OR WOMEN AND NOT ARTIFICIAL entities or offices, while civil  
20 STATUTORY persons are all PUBLIC offices and fictions of law created by Congress.
- 21 6. Connecting you with a civil status found in civil statutory law, which is a public office. The form itself does this:  
22 6.1. In the "status" block. It either doesn't offer a STATUTORY "non-resident non-person" status in the form or they  
23 don't offer ANY form for STATUTORY "non-resident non-persons".  
24 6.2. The Title of the form. The upper left corner of the 1040 identifies the applicant as a "U.S. individual", meaning a  
25 public office domiciled on federal territory.  
26 6.3. Underneath the signature, which usually identifies the civil status of the applicant, such as "taxpayer".

27 The remedy for the above types of deception and fraud is the following:

- 28 1. Avoid filling out any and every government form.
- 29 2. If FORCED to fill out a government form, ALWAYS attach a MANDATORY attachment that defines all  
30 geographical, citizenship, and status terms the form with precise definitions and betray whether the meaning is  
31 STATUTORY or CONSTITUTION. It CANNOT be both. If you think it is both, you are practicing a logical fallacy  
32 called "equivocation". State on the form you are attaching to that the form is "Not valid, false, and fraudulent if not  
33 accompanied by the following attachment: \_\_\_\_\_". The attachments on our site are good for this.
- 34 3. Tell the recipient that if they don't rebut the definitions you provide within a specified time limit, then they agree and  
35 are estopped from later challenging it.
- 36 4. Specify that none of the terms on the form submitted have the meaning found in any state or federal statutory code.  
37 Instead they imply only the common meaning.

38 There are many forms on our site you can attach to standard forms provided by the IRS, state revenue agencies, financial  
39 institutions, and employers that satisfy the above to ensure that your correct status is reflected in their records. Below are the  
40 most important ones.

- 41 1. *Affidavit of Citizenship, Domicile, and Tax Status*, Form #02.001  
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 43 2. *Tax Form Attachment*, Form #04.201  
44 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 45 3. *USA Passport Application Attachment*, Form #06.007  
46 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 47 4. *Voter Registration Attachment*, Form #06.003  
48 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 49 5. *Affidavit of Domicile: Probate*, Form #04.223  
50 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

1 The language after the line below is language derived from Form #04.223 above. The language included is very instructive  
2 and helpful to our readers in identifying HOW the identity theft happens. We strongly suggest reusing this language in the  
3 administrative record of any entity who claims you are a statutory "taxpayer", "person", or "individual" under the Internal  
4 Revenue Code or state revenue code.

5  
6 ***AFFIDAVIT REGARDING ESTATE OF***  
7 ***DECEDENT:*** \_\_\_\_\_  
8

9 I certify that the following facts are true under penalty of perjury under the criminal perjury laws of the state I am in but NOT under any  
10 OTHER of the civil statutory codes. I am not under any other civil codes as a civil non-resident non-person. The content of this form  
11 defines all geographical, citizenship, and domicile terms used on any and all forms to which this estate settlement relates for all parties  
12 concerned.

- 13 1. **Civil status and domicile of decedent:** Decedent at the time of his death was:  
14 1.1. A CONSTITUTIONAL "Citizen" or "citizen of the United States" as defined in the Fourteenth Amendment.  
15 1.2. NOT a STATUTORY "U.S. citizen" or "national and citizen of the United States at birth" under 8 U.S.C. §1401, 26 C.F.R.  
16 §1.1-1(c), or 26 U.S.C. §3121(e). 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(c) identifies an 8 U.S.C. §1401 "U.S. citizen" as the ONLY type of  
17 "citizen" subject to the Internal Revenue Code. All such "U.S. citizens" are territorial citizens born within and domiciled  
18 within federal territory and NOT a CONSTITUTIONAL "State".  
19 1.3. Domiciled in the CONSTITUTIONAL "United States" and CONSTITUTIONAL State at the time of his death.

20 ***"... the Supreme Court in the Insular Cases<sup>146</sup> provides authoritative guidance on the territorial scope of the***  
21 ***term "the United States" in the Fourteenth Amendment. The Insular Cases were a series of Supreme Court***  
22 ***decisions that addressed challenges to duties on goods transported from Puerto Rico to the continental United***  
23 ***States. Puerto Rico, like the Philippines, had been recently ceded to the United States. The Court considered the***  
24 ***territorial scope of the term "the United States" in the Constitution and held that this term as used in the***  
25 ***uniformity clause of the Constitution was territorially limited to the states of the Union. U.S. Const. art. I, § 8***  
26 ***("[A]ll Duties, Imposts and Excises shall be uniform throughout the United States." (emphasis added)); see***  
27 ***Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 251, 21 S.Ct. 770, 773, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901) ("[I]t can nowhere be inferred***  
28 ***that the territories were considered a part of the United States. The Constitution was created by the people of***  
29 ***the United States, as a union of States, to be governed solely by representatives of the States; ... In short, the***  
30 ***Constitution deals with States, their people, and their representatives."); Rabang, 35 F.3d at 1452. Puerto Rico***  
31 ***was merely a territory "appurtenant and belonging to the United States, but not a part of the United States***  
32 ***within the revenue clauses of the Constitution." Downes, 182 U.S. at 287, 21 S.Ct. at 787.***

33 ***The Court's conclusion in Downes was derived in part by analyzing the territorial scope of the Thirteenth and***  
34 ***Fourteenth Amendments. The Thirteenth Amendment prohibits slavery and involuntary servitude "within the***  
35 ***United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction." U.S. Const. amend. XIII, § 1 (emphasis added). The***  
36 ***Fourteenth Amendment states that persons "born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the***  
37 ***jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside." U.S. Const. amend***  
38 ***XIV, § 1 (emphasis added). The disjunctive "or" in the Thirteenth Amendment demonstrates that "there may***  
39 ***be places within the jurisdiction of the United States that are not] part of the Union" to which the Thirteenth***  
40 ***Amendment would apply. Downes, 182 U.S. at 251, 21 S.Ct. at 773. Citizenship under the Fourteenth***  
41 ***Amendment, however, "is not extended to persons born in any place 'subject to [the United States ]***  
42 ***jurisdiction,' " but is limited to persons born or naturalized in the states of the Union. Downes, 182 U.S. at 251,***  
43 ***21 S.Ct. at 773 (emphasis added); see also id. at 263, 21 S.Ct. at 777 ("[I]n dealing with foreign sovereignties,***  
44 ***the term 'United States' has a broader meaning than when used in the Constitution, and includes all territories***  
45 ***subject to the jurisdiction of the Federal government, wherever located." )<sup>147</sup>.***  
46 ***[Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998)]***

- 47 1.4. NOT domiciled in the STATUTORY "United States" or "State" as that term is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)  
48 or 4 U.S.C. §110(d) or the state revenue codes. These areas are federal territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state  
49 of the Union.  
50 1.5. NOT a STATUTORY "U.S. person" as that term is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30), because it relies on the definition of  
51 "United States" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) or 4 U.S.C. §110(d) or the state revenue codes.

146 De Lima v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 1, 21 S.Ct. 743, 45 L.Ed. 1041 (1901); Dooley v. United States, 182 U.S. 222, 21 S.Ct. 762, 45 L.Ed. 1074 (1901);  
Armstrong v. United States, 182 U.S. 243, 21 S.Ct. 827, 45 L.Ed. 1086 (1901); and Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 21 S.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088 (1901).

147 Congress, under the Act of February 21, 1871, ch. 62, § 34, 16 Stat. 419, 426, expressly extended the Constitution and federal laws to the District of  
Columbia. See Downes, 182 U.S. at 261, 21 S.Ct. at 777 (stating that the "mere cession of the District of Columbia" from portions of Virginia and Maryland  
did not "take [the District of Columbia] out of the United States or from under the aegis of the Constitution.").

- 1.6. An "individual" in an ordinary or CONSTITUTIONAL sense. By this we mean he was a PRIVATE man or woman protected by the CONSTITUTION and the COMMON LAW and NOT subject to the jurisdiction of the STATUTORY civil law.
- 1.7. NOT an "individual" in a STATUTORY sense or as used in any revenue code. 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) indicates that "individuals" are "aliens" by default and are both "foreign persons" and "aliens". Therefore the decedent could not possibly be an "individual" as that term is used in the Internal Revenue Code.

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(i) Alien individual.

*The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec. 1.1-1(c).*

---

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(ii) Nonresident alien individual.

*The term nonresident alien individual means [persons](#) described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien [individuals](#) who are treated as [nonresident aliens](#) pursuant to [§ 301.7701\(b\)-7 of this chapter](#) for [purposes](#) of computing their U.S. [tax liability](#), or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under [§ 301.7701\(b\)-1\(d\) of this chapter](#). An alien individual who has made an [election](#) under section 6013(g) or (h) to be treated as a resident of the [United States](#) is nevertheless treated as a [nonresident alien](#) individual for [purposes](#) of [withholding](#) under chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.*

2. **Warning NOT to confuse STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts for geographical or citizenship terms:**
- 2.1. Recipient of this form is cautioned NOT to PRESUME that the STATUTORY and CONSTITUTIONAL contexts of geographical, citizenship, or domicile terms are equivalent. They are NOT and are mutually exclusive.
- 2.2. One CANNOT lawfully have a domicile in two different places that are legislatively "foreign" and a "foreign estate" in relation to each other. This is what George Orwell called DOUBLETHINK and the result is CRIMINAL IDENTITY THEFT.
- 2.3. The U.S. Supreme Court held in Rogers v. Bellei, 401 U.S. 815 (1971) that an 8 U.S.C. §1401 STATUTORY "U.S. citizen" is NOT a CONSTITUTIONAL "citizen of the United States" under the Fourteenth Amendment. See also Valmonte v. I.N.S., 136 F.3d. 914 (C.A.2, 1998) earlier. Therefore, it is my firm understanding that the decedent:
- 2.3.1. Was NOT domiciled in the STATUTORY "United States" or "State" defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) or 4 U.S.C. §110(d) or the state revenue codes. These areas are federal territory under the exclusive jurisdiction of the national government.
- 2.3.2. Was NOT a STATUTORY "U.S. citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401, which is the ONLY type of "citizen" mentioned anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code. These are territorial citizens domiciled on federal territory, and the decedent was NOT so domiciled.
3. **"Intention" of the Decedent:**
- The transaction to which this submission relates requires the affiant to provide legal evidence of the "domicile" of the decedent for the purposes of settling the estate. This requires that he/she make a "legal determination" about someone who he/she had a blood relationship with. "Domicile" is a legal term which includes both PHYSICAL presence in a place COMBINED with consent AND intent to dwell there permanently.

***"domicile.** A person's legal home. That place where a man has his true, fixed, and **permanent home** and principal establishment, and to which whenever he is absent he has **the intention of** returning. *Smith v. Smith*, 206 Pa.Super. 310, 213 A.2d. 94. Generally, physical presence within a state and **the intention** to make it one's home are the requisites of establishing a "domicile" therein. The permanent residence of a person or the place to which he **intends to** return even though he may actually reside elsewhere. A person may have more than one residence but only one domicile. **The legal domicile of a person is important since it, rather than the actual residence, often controls the jurisdiction of the taxing authorities and determines where a person may exercise the privilege of voting and other legal rights and privileges.**"*

[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 485]

- 1 3.1. Two types of domicile are involved in the estate of the decedent:  
2 3.1.1. The domicile of the PRIVATE PHYSICAL MAN OR WOMAN under the common law and the constitution.  
3 3.1.2. The domicile of any PUBLIC OFFICES he/she fills as part of any civil statutory franchises, such as the revenue codes,  
4 family codes, traffic codes, etc. These “offices” are represented by the civil statutory “person”, “individual”,  
5 “taxpayer”, “driver”, “spouse”, etc.  
6 3.2. Legal publications recognize the TWO components of a MAN OR WOMAN, meaning the PUBLIC and the PRIVATE  
7 components as follows:

8 *“A private person cannot make constitutions or laws, nor can he with authority construe them, nor can he*  
9 *administer or execute them.”*  
10 *[United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 1 S.Ct. 601, 27 L.Ed. 290 (1883)]*

11 *“All the powers of the government [including ALL of its civil enforcement powers against the public] must be*  
12 *carried into operation by individual agency, either through the medium of public officers, or contracts made*  
13 *with [private] individuals.”*  
14 *[Osborn v. Bank of U.S., 22 U.S. 738 (1824)]*

- 15 3.3. Man or woman can simultaneously be in possession of BOTH PUBLIC and PRIVATE rights. This gives rise to TWO legal  
16 “persons”: PUBLIC and PRIVATE.  
17 3.3.1. The CIVIL STATUTORY law attaches to the PUBLIC person. It can do so ONLY by EXPRESS CONSENT, because  
18 the Declaration of Independence, which is organic law, declares that all JUST powers derive from the CONSENT of the  
19 party. The implication is that anything NOT expressly and in writing consented to is UNJUST and a tort.  
20 3.3.2. The COMMON law and the Constitution attach to and protect the PRIVATE person. This is the person most people  
21 think of when they refer to someone as a “person”. They are not referring to the PUBLIC civil statutory “person”.  
22 This is consistent with the following maxim of law.

23 *Quando duo juro concurrunt in und personâ, aequum est ac si essent in diversis.*  
24 *When two rights [public right v. private right] concur in one person, it is the same as if they were two separate*  
25 *persons. 4 Co. 118.*  
26 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
27 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

- 28 3.4. The affiant would be remiss NOT to:  
29 3.4.1. Distinguish between the PRIVATE man or woman and the PUBLIC office that are both represented by the decedent.  
30 3.4.2. Condone or allow the recipient of the form to PRESUME that they are both equivalent. They are simply NOT.  
31 3.4.3. Not require all those enforcing PUBLIC rights associated with a PUBLIC office in the government (such as “person”,  
32 “individual”, “taxpayer”, etc.) to satisfy the burden of proving that the decedent lawfully CONSENTED to the office by  
33 making an application, taking an oath, and serving where the office (also called a statutory “trade or business” in 26  
34 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)) was EXPRESSLY authorized to be executed.  
35 3.5. Regarding the “intent” of the decedent, affiant is certain that the decedent had NO DESIRE to occupy, accept the benefits of,  
36 or accept the obligations of any offices he/she was compelled to fill, and therefore:  
37 3.5.1. These offices DO NOT lawfully exist . . .and  
38 3.5.2. It would be UNJUST to enforce the obligations of said offices WITHOUT written evidence of consent being presented  
39 by those doing the enforcing. . . and  
40 3.5.3. The recipient of this form has a duty to provide a way NOT to accept any government “benefit” or franchise or the  
41 obligations that attach to such an acceptance in the context of any and all transactions which relate to his PRIVATE,  
42 exclusively owned property, including the entire estate that is the subject of probate. . . and

43 *“Invito beneficium non datur.*  
44 *No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he does not dissent he will be*  
45 *considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

46 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto.*  
47 *Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv.*  
48 *Inst. n. 83.”*  
49 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:*  
50 *<http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

51  
52 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
53 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
54 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
55 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT

1 [1589](#). A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations  
2 arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

- 3 3.5.4. It would be criminal THEFT and IDENTITY THEFT to presume that the decedent did hold any such PUBLIC offices or  
4 to enforce the obligations of such offices upon the decedent. These offices include any and all civil statuses he might  
5 have under the Internal Revenue Code (e.g. “taxpayer”, “person”, or “individual”) or the state revenue codes. Detailed  
6 documentation on the nature of this identity theft is included in:

[Government Identity Theft](#), Form #05.046  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

7 4. Location of decedent, estate, and property of the estate:

- 8 4.1. All property of the estate is WITHIN the CONSTITUTIONAL “United States” and the CONSTITUTIONAL State of  
9 domicile of the decedent.  
10 4.2. All property is WITHOUT the STATUTORY “United States” defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), and 4 U.S.C.  
11 §110(d).  
12 4.3. The CONSTITUTIONAL and the STATUTORY “United States” and “State” are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping.

13 5. Definitions of all terms used on Petition for Probate and all papers filed in this action:

- 14 5.1. Any government issued identifying number associated with the Heirs or the Decedent or the estate are hereby declared to be:  
15 5.1.1. NOT those defined in 26 U.S.C. §6109 or any federal or state enactment, REGARDLESS of the name assigned to them  
16 or its “confusing similarity” with anything that is the property of the government.  
17 5.1.2. NOT those defined 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 as being associated with a “trade or business” (public office) or  
18 STATUTORY “citizen” or “resident” under any government enactment, REGARDLESS of the name assigned to them  
19 or its “confusing similarity” with anything that is the property of the government.  
20 5.1.3. Instead represent a LICENSE and FRANCHISE to any government actor to become the personal servant and “officer”  
21 exercising the privilege and agency of the Heirs and for the exclusive benefit of the Heirs. For their delegation of  
22 authority order while acting in such capacity, see:

[Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement](#), Form #06.027  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>

23 5.2. The term “permanent address” and “residence”:

- 24 5.2.1. Excludes a domicile or statutory “residence” of the Personal Representative or Heir.  
25 5.2.2. Includes only the long-term mailing address.  
26 5.2.3. Excludes any connection to the word “inhabitant” or “subject” under the laws of the Constitutional state where the  
27 Decedent or Heirs or Personal Representative are found.

28 5.3. The term “resident of the United States”, “resident of the county”:

- 29 5.3.1. Means a human PHYSICALLY PRESENT within a CONSTITUTIONAL “United States”.  
30 5.3.2. Means a human NOT physically present in and NOT domiciled within the STATUTORY “United States”, meaning  
31 federal territory.  
32 5.3.3. Means a human who is not a STATUTORY “resident” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) to mean an “ALIEN”.  
33 Neither the Decedent nor the Heirs are STATUTORY “aliens”, but rather non-residents.  
34 5.3.4. Excludes statutory “individuals” or “persons” in any act of the national for state government.  
35 5.3.5. Includes only human beings under the common law and not statutory codes.  
36 5.4. The terms “resident” or “resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (statename)”:  
37 5.4.1. Excludes that defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) to mean an “ALIEN”.  
38 5.4.2. Excludes any and all uses of that term within the state revenue codes. The state revenue codes have the same meaning  
39 as the Internal Revenue Code and incorporate the definitions within the Internal Revenue Code into their own title in  
40 most cases.  
41 5.4.3. Excludes statutory “individuals” or “persons” in any act of the national or state government.  
42 5.4.4. Includes only human beings under the common law and not statutory codes.  
43 5.4.5. Excludes the following definition of “resident” found in the older version of the Treasury Regulations:

44 *26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5: Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons. [2005]*

45 *A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during*  
46 *the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the*  
47 *law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A*  
48 *domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the*  
49 *United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the*  
50 *regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade*  
51 *or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or*  
52 *business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a*  
53 *partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a*  
54 *partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its*  
55 *members or by the place in which it was created or organized.*  
56 *[Amended by T.D. 8813, Federal Register: February 2, 1999 (Volume 64, Number 21), Page 4967-4975]*

1 *[IMPORTANT NOTE!:* Whether a "person" is a "resident" or "nonresident" has NOTHING to do with the  
2 nationality or physical location, but with whether it is engaged in a "trade or business", which is defined in 26  
3 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as "the functions of a public office. None of the heirs or the estate are engaging in a public  
4 office and cannot lawfully do so without a lawful political election or political appointment from OTHER than  
5 themselves]

6 5.5. The purpose of the definitions in this section (Section 5) is to ensure then neither the Decedent, nor Personal Representative,  
7 nor the Heirs are treated as if they are the recipients of any statutory "benefit" or privilege in connection with any government,  
8 that they are acting entirely in a PRIVATE capacity, and that they are exercising rightful common law ownership and control  
9 over the property in question to exclude the government from receiving any commercial benefit or control over the estate by  
10 virtue of this proceeding. Any attempt to undermine this right TO EXCLUDE the government is a denial of an absolute  
11 property right and shall constitute a "purposeful availment" of commerce in a foreign jurisdiction and a waiver of official,  
12 judicial, and sovereign immunity by all those so abrogating the very purpose of establishing government itself, which is to  
13 protect PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights.

14 *Potest quis renunciare pro se, et suis, juri quod pro se introductum est. A man may relinquish, for himself and*  
15 *his heirs, a right which was introduced for his own benefit. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

16 *Invito beneficium non datur. No one is obliged to accept a benefit against his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 69. But if he*  
17 *does not dissent he will be considered as assenting. Vide Assent.*

18 *Quilibet potest renunciare juri pro se inducto. Any one may renounce a law introduced for his own benefit. To*  
19 *this rule there are some exceptions. See 1 Bouv. Inst. n. 83.*

20 *Quod meum est sine me auferri non potest. What is mine cannot be taken away without my consent. Jenk. Cent.*  
21 *251. Sed vide Eminent Domain.*

22 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE:*  
23 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm>]

24 6. The estate and all affiants are a STATUTORY "foreign estate" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31) because:

25 *TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701. [Internal Revenue Code]*  
26 *Sec. 7701. – Definitions*

27 *(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
28 *thereof—*

29 *(31) Foreign estate or trust*

30 *(A) Foreign estate*

31 *The term "foreign estate" means an estate the income of which, from sources without the United States which*  
32 *is not effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States, is not includible*  
33 *in gross income under subtitle A.*

34 *(B) Foreign trust*

35 *The term "foreign trust" means any trust other than a trust described in subparagraph (E) of paragraph (30).*

36 6.1. WITHOUT the STATUTORY "United States".

37 *TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701. [Internal Revenue Code]*  
38 *Sec. 7701. – Definitions*

39 *(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent*  
40 *thereof—*

41 *(9) United States*

42 *The term "United States" when used in a geographical sense includes only the States and the District of Columbia.*

43 *(10) State*

1 The term "State" shall be construed to include the District of Columbia, where such construction is necessary to  
2 carry out provisions of this title.  
3

4 TITLE 4 - FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES  
5 CHAPTER 4 - **THE STATES**  
6 Sec. 110. Same; definitions

7 (d) The term "State" includes any Territory or possession of the United States.

- 8 6.2. WITHIN the CONSTITUTIONAL "United States", meaning states of the CONSTITUTIONAL union of states.  
9 6.3. NOT WITHIN the STATUTORY "State" or STATUTORY "United States" under the state revenue codes. It may be within  
10 these things in OTHER titles of the state codes, because other titles use different definitions for "State" and "United States".

11 REVENUE AND TAXATION CODE – RTC  
12 DIVISION 2. OTHER TAXES [6001 - 60709] ( Heading of Division 2 amended by Stats. 1968, Ch. 279. )  
13 PART 10. PERSONAL INCOME TAX [17001 - 18181] ( Part 10 added by Stats. 1943, Ch. 659. )  
14 CHAPTER 1. General Provisions and Definitions [17001 - 17039.2] ( Chapter 1 repealed and added by Stats.  
15 1955, Ch. 939. )

16 17017 "United States," when used in a geographical sense, includes the states, the District of Columbia, and  
17 the possessions of the United States.  
18 (Amended by Stats. 1961, Ch. 537.)

19 17018. "State" includes the District of Columbia, and the possessions of the United States.  
20 (Amended by Stats. 1961, Ch. 537.)

- 21 6.4. Not connected with a STATUTORY "trade or business" within the STATUTORY "United States" as defined in 26 U.S.C.  
22 §7701(a)(26). Decedent was NOT engaged in a public office within the national but not state government.

23 26 U.S.C. §7701

24 (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent  
25 thereof—

26 (26) trade or business

27 "The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office."

28 Keep in mind that the "license" they are talking about is the constructive license represented by the Social Security Number  
29 and Taxpayer Identification Number, which are only required for those ENGAGING in a STATUTORY "trade or business"  
30 per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1. The number therefore behaves as the equivalent of what the Federal Trade Commission (FTC)  
31 calls a "franchise mark".

32 "A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's  
33 trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with  
34 the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks,  
35 but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the  
36 "trademark" or "mark" element.

37 **The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to**  
38 **license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the**  
39 **business - either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in**  
40 **whole or in part, in the business' name - is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule**  
41 **coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."**  
42 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;  
43 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

- 44 7. The above definitions of geographical and citizenship terms are NOT definitions as legally defined if they do not include all things  
45 or classes of things which are EXPRESSLY included. Furthermore, the rules of statutory construction require that anything and  
46 everything that is NOT EXPRESSLY INCLUDED in the above definitions is PURPOSEFULLY EXCLUDED:

47 "**Expressio unius est exclusio alterius.** A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
48 **thing is the exclusion of another.** *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
49 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**

1 things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be  
2 inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
3 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
4 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

5 **NOTE:** Judges and even government administrators are NOT legislators and cannot by fiat or presumption add ANYTHING they  
6 want to the definition of statutory terms. If they do, they are violating the separation of powers and conducting a commercial  
7 invasion of the states in violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the United States Constitution. Furthermore, according the creator  
8 of our three branch system of government, there is NO FREEDOM AT ALL and liberty is IMPOSSIBLE when the  
9 executive and LEGISLATIVE functions are united under a single person:

10 "When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates,  
11 there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact  
12 tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.

13 Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it  
14 joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge  
15 would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and  
16 oppression [sound familiar?].

17 There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the  
18 people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of  
19 trying the causes of individuals."

20 [. . .]

21 In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,  
22 as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may  
23 plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands,  
24 every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions."

25 [The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;

26 SOURCE: [http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol\\_11.htm](http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm)]

27 It is FRAUD to presume that the use of the word "includes" in any definition gives unlimited license to anyone to add whatever they  
28 want to a statutory definition. This is covered in:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf), Form #05.014

<http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>.

- 29 8. The recipient of this form is NOT AUTHORIZED to add anything to the above definitions or PRESUME anything is included that  
30 does not EXPRESSLY APPEAR in said definitions of the STATUTORY "United States" or "State". Even the U.S. Supreme Court  
31 admits that it CANNOT lawfully do that.

32 "It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term. Colautti v.  
33 Franklin, 439 U.S. 379, 392, and n. 10 (1979). Congress' use of the term "propaganda" in this statute, as indeed  
34 in other legislation, has no pejorative connotation. As judges, it is our duty to [481 U.S. 485] construe legislation  
35 as it is written, not as it might be read by a layman, or as it might be understood by someone who has not even  
36 read it."

37 [Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484 (1987)]

38 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's  
39 ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
40 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
41 rule, a definition which declares what a term 'means' . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western  
42 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945) ; Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
43 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,  
44 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
45 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
46 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
47 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

- 48 9. **How NOT to respond to this submission:** In responding to this submission, please DO NOT:  
49 9.1. Tell the affiant what to put or NOT to put in his/her paperwork. That would be practicing law on affiant's behalf, which I do  
50 not consent to.  
51 9.2. Try to censor this addition or submission. That would be criminal subornation of perjury. This affidavit and the attached  
52 paperwork are signed under penalty of perjury and therefore constitute "testimony of a witness". Any attempt to influence  
53 that witness or restrict his or her testimony is criminal subornation of perjury.

- 1 9.3. Threaten to withhold service or in some way punish the affiant for submitting or insisting on including this mandatory  
2 affidavit. All such efforts constitute criminal witness tampering.
- 3 9.4. Communicate emotions or opinions about this correspondence. The ONLY thing requested in response is FACTS and LAW  
4 admissible as evidence in court and immediately relevant and “material” to the issues raised herein. Opinions, beliefs, or  
5 presumptions are not admissible as evidence in court under the rules of evidence and I don’t consent or stipulate to admit  
6 them. Furthermore, even FACTS or LAW are not admissible as evidence unless and until they are communicated by a  
7 competent IDENTIFIED witness who signs under penalty of perjury. The identification required must include the full legal  
8 name, email address, phone number, and workplace address of the witness. Otherwise, the evidence is without foundation and  
9 will be excluded. All attempts to respond emotionally, with opinions, beliefs, or presumptions shall constitute malicious abuse  
10 of legal process per [18 U.S.C. §1589](#) and the equivalent state statutes.
- 11 9.5. Cite or try to enforce any company policy that might override or supersede what is requested here. Any company policy  
12 which promotes, condones, or protects the commission of CRIMINAL activity clearly is unenforceable and non-binding on  
13 anyone it is alleged to pertain to, including the recipient of this form and the submitter as a man or woman.
- 14 10. Invitation and time limit to rebut by recipient of this form: If the recipient disagrees about the civil status, domicile, or location of  
15 the estate of the decedent, you are required to provide court admissible evidence proving EXACTLY where the term "U.S. citizen",  
16 “United States”, and “State” as you used it in your communication includes CONSTITUTIONAL states of the Union or  
17 CONSTITUTIONAL “citizens” under the Fourteenth Amendment before the transaction that is related to this submission is  
18 completed. If you do not rebut the definitions appearing in this affidavit with court admissible evidence, then:  
19 10.1. You constructively consent and stipulate to the definitions provided here both between us and between you and other parties  
20 who might be involved in this transaction.  
21 10.2. You are equitably estopped and subject to laches in all future proceedings from contradicting the definitions herein provided.
- 22 11. Franchise agreement protecting commercial uses or abuses of this submission or any attachments: Any attempt to do any of the  
23 following shall constitute constructive irrevocable consent to the following franchise agreement by those accepting this submission  
24 or any of the attached forms or those third parties who use such information as legal evidence in any legal proceeding:  
25 [Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement](#), Form #06.027; <http://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SovereigntyFranchise.pdf>
- 26 11.1. Commercially or financially benefit anyone OTHER than the affiant and his/her immediate blood relatives.  
27 11.2. PRESUME any thing or class of thing is included in the STATUTORY definitions of “State”, “United States”, “U.S. citizen”,  
28 or “national and citizen of the United States at birth” in 8 U.S.C. §1401.  
29 11.3. Enforce any portion of the Internal Revenue Code or state revenue code against this FOREIGN estate. This includes any type  
30 of withholding, reporting, or compliance to these revenue codes using any information about or provided by the affiant or  
31 anyone associated with this transaction. Any attempt to do otherwise shall be treated as a criminal offense.
- 32 12. Violations of this affidavit and agreement: Any attempt to enforce any civil status of the decedent or affiant against the affiant is a  
33 criminal offense described in the following:  
34 [Affidavit of Duress: Illegal Tax Enforcement by De Facto Officers](#), Form #02.005  
35 <http://sedm.org/Forms/02-Affidavits/AffOfDuress-Tax.pdf>.

Signatures:
Executor #1: _____ <div style="text-align: right;">Date</div>

34 **12.11 Applicability of IRS Presumption Rules in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(3)**

35 IRS Presumption Rules found in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(b)(3) do NOT apply unless and until the government satisfies the  
36 burden of proving the following:

- 37 1. The owner of the property is a statutory “alien”, and therefore “individual” (26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)) and “person”  
38 (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1)). You cannot be a “payee” who has ANY duty a “withholding agent” to prove ANYTHING  
39 WITHOUT FIRST being a statutory “person” and therefore an “alien”.

40 [Title 26 > Chapter 1 > Subchapter A > Part 1 > Section 1.1441-1](#)  
41 [26 CFR 1.1441-1 - Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

42 [§ 1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

- 43 (b) General rules of withholding-
- 44 (2) Determination of payee and payee's status-
- 45 (i) In general.

[. . .] “a payee is the person to whom a payment is made, regardless of whether such person is the beneficial owner of the amount (as defined in paragraph (c)(6) of this section).”

---

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1 Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(i) Alien individual.

*The term alien individual means an individual who is not a citizen or a national of the United States. See Sec. 1.1-1(c).*

---

[26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1T Requirement for the deduction and withholding of tax on payments to foreign persons.](#)

**(c) Definitions**

**(3) Individual.**

(ii) Nonresident alien individual.

*The term nonresident alien individual means persons described in section 7701(b)(1)(B), alien individuals who are treated as nonresident aliens pursuant to § 301.7701(b)-7 of this chapter for purposes of computing their U.S. tax liability, or an alien individual who is a resident of Puerto Rico, Guam, the Commonwealth of Northern Mariana Islands, the U.S. Virgin Islands, or American Samoa as determined under § 301.7701(b)-1(d) of this chapter. An alien individual who has made an election under section 6013(g) or (h) to be treated as a resident of the United States is nevertheless treated as a nonresident alien individual for purposes of withholding under chapter 3 of the Code and the regulations thereunder.*

2. The property subject to tax was lawfully converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC ownership or control by satisfying the burden of proof identified below and in the Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025.

**SEDM Disclaimer**

**4. Meaning of Words**

The word "private" when it appears in front of other entity names such as "person", "individual", "business", "employee", "employer", etc. shall imply that the entity is:

1. In possession of absolute, exclusive ownership and control over their own labor, body, and all their property. In Roman Law this was called "dominium".
2. On an EQUAL rather than inferior relationship to government in court. This means that they have no obligations to any government OTHER than possibly the duty to serve on jury and vote upon voluntary acceptance of the obligations of the civil status of "citizen" (and the DOMICILE that creates it). Otherwise, they are entirely free and unregulated unless and until they INJURE the equal rights of another under the common law.
3. A "nonresident" in relation to the state and federal government.
4. Not a PUBLIC entity defined within any state or federal statutory law. This includes but is not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.
5. Not engaged in a public office or "trade or business" (per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)). Such offices include but are not limited to statutory "person", "individual", "taxpayer", "driver", "spouse" under any civil statute or franchise.
6. Not consenting to contract with or acquire any public status, public privilege, or public right under any state or federal franchise. For instance, the phrase "private employee" means a common law worker that is NOT the statutory "employee" defined within 26 U.S.C. §3401(c) or 26 C.F.R. §301.3401(c)-1 or any other federal or state law or statute.
7. Not sharing ownership or control of their body or property with anyone, and especially a government. In other words, ownership is not "qualified" but "absolute".
8. Not subject to civil enforcement or regulation of any kind, except AFTER an injury to the equal rights of others has occurred. Preventive rather than corrective regulation is an unlawful taking of property according to the Fifth Amendment takings clause.

1 Every attempt by anyone in government to alienate rights that the Declaration of Independence says are  
2 UNALIENABLE shall also be treated as "PRIVATE BUSINESS ACTIVITY" that cannot be protected by sovereign,  
3 official, or judicial immunity. So called "government" cannot make a profitable business or franchise out of  
4 alienating inalienable rights without ceasing to be a classical/de jure government and instead becoming in effect  
5 an economic terrorist and de facto government in violation of Article 4, Section 4.

6 "No servant [or government or biological person] can serve two masters; for either he will  
7 hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other.  
8 You cannot serve God and mammon [government]."  
9 [Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV]

10 [SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4: Meaning of Words; SOURCE: <http://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>]

- 11 3. The owner of the property was acting as a public officer on official business and therefore was subject to regulations  
12 and supervision. The reason for this is explained in:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 The above is consistent with the following holding by the U.S. Supreme Court, in referencing "congressionally created  
14 rights", meaning statutory privileges:

15 "The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our precedents.<sup>148</sup>  
16 Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter of public rights must at a  
17 minimum arise "between the government and others." *Ex parte Bakelite Corp.*, supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct. at 413.<sup>149</sup>  
18 In contrast, "the liability of one individual to another under the law as defined," *Crowell v. Benson*, supra, at 51,  
19 52 S.Ct. at 292, is a matter of private rights. Our precedents clearly establish that only controversies in the  
20 former category may be removed from Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or administrative  
21 agencies for their determination. See *Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n*, 430  
22 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); *Crowell v. Benson*, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-  
23 51, 52 S.Ct. at 292. See also Katz, *Federal Legislative Courts*, 43 *Harv.L.Rev.* 894, 917-918 (1930).FN24  
24 Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial power."

25 [ . . . ]

26 Although *Crowell* and *Raddatz* do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress and other rights,  
27 such a distinction underlies in part *Crowell's* and *Raddatz'* recognition of a critical difference between rights  
28 created by federal statute and rights recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us  
29 to be necessary in light of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected  
30 in Art. III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against "encroachment or  
31 aggrandizement" by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. *Buckley v. Valeo*, 424 U.S.,  
32 at 122, 96 S.Ct. at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" in this case, such as a "trade  
33 or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of  
34 proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before  
35 particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right.FN35 Such  
36 provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to  
37 define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being adjudicated  
38 is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have traditionally  
39 been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of Congress' power to  
40 define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial  
41 power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.  
42 [Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

<sup>148</sup> *Crowell v. Benson*, 285 U.S. 22, 52 S.Ct. 285, 76 L.Ed. 598 (1932), attempted to catalog some of the matters that fall within the public-rights doctrine:

"Familiar illustrations of administrative agencies created for the determination of such matters are found in connection with the exercise of the congressional power as to interstate and foreign commerce, taxation, immigration, the public lands, public health, the facilities of the post office, pensions and payments to veterans." *Id.*, at 51, 52 S.Ct. at 292 (footnote omitted).

<sup>149</sup> Congress cannot "withdraw from [Art. III] judicial cognizance any matter which, from its nature, is the subject of a suit at the common law, or in equity, or admiralty." *Murray's Lessee v. Hoboken Land & Improvement Co.*, 18 How. 272, 284 (1856) (emphasis added). It is thus clear that the presence of the United States as a proper party to the proceeding is a necessary but not sufficient means of distinguishing "private rights" from "public rights." And it is also clear that even with respect to matters that arguably fall within the scope of the "public rights" doctrine, the presumption is in favor of Art. III courts. See *Glidden Co. v. Zdanok*, 370 U.S., at 548-549, and n. 21, 82 S.Ct. at 1471-1472, and n. 21 (opinion of Harlan, J.). See also Currie, *The Federal Courts and the American Law Institute*, Part 1, 36 *U.Chi.L.Rev.* 1, 13-14, n. 67 (1968). Moreover, when Congress assigns these matters to administrative agencies, or to legislative courts, it has generally provided, and we have suggested that it may be required to provide, for Art. III judicial review. See *Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n*, 430 U.S., at 455, n. 13, 97 S.Ct. at 1269, n. 13.

1 For more on the IRS Presumption Rules, see:

*Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017, Section 7.1  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 **13. When this document does NOT apply**

3 It is a maxim of law that anything you consent to (and by implication stipulate to) cannot form the basis for an injury in court:

4 *“Voluntati non fit injuria.*  
5 *He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.*

6 *Consensus tollit errorem.*  
7 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.*

8 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo consentire.*  
9 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

10 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*  
11 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.”*  
12 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
13 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouvierMaxims.htm>]*

14 It ought to go without saying that this entire document concerns and limits itself ONLY with those who:

- 15 1. Consent to NOTHING in the context of government.  
16 2. Retain all of their constitutional and common law rights and protections and waive none. U.C.C. §1.308.  
17 3. Consent to NO civil statutory statuses, including but not limited to “person”, “citizen”, “resident”, “driver” (under the  
18 vehicle code), “taxpayer” (under the tax code), “spouse” (under the family code), etc. under any government CIVIL  
19 statute. This means:  
20 3.1. No “domicile” or “residence”.  
21 3.2. No contracts or applications for “benefits” or “civil services” that require adopting any civil status, such as a  
22 driver license application requesting to become a “driver”.  
23 4. Have exercised NO voluntary First Amendment acts of political association to acquire or retain any political status  
24 which might confer “membership” of any kind. See:  
*Political Jurisdiction*, Form #05.004  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
25 5. Are not PRIVILEGED or ENFRANCHISED in any way. See:  
*Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
26 6. Waive ANY and ALL civil statutory protections, “benefits”, or services, and especially while abroad or on federal  
27 territory, neither of which have constitutional protections. This is especially true when applying for a passport. See:  
*Getting a USA Passport as a “state national”*, Form #10.013  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
28 7. At all times identify as a STATUTORY “nonresident”, “stateless”, “transient foreigner”, and/or “non-resident non-  
29 person” as we define it later in section 0. See:  
*Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
30 8. Do NOT use forms that connect the applicant to a privileged or “resident” civil status, such as the IRS Form 1040.  
31 They instead use the IRS Form 1040NR to file returns, for instance. See:  
32 8.1. *Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course*, Form #12.023  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>  
33 8.2. *How to File Returns*, Form #09.074  
34 <https://sedm.org/product/filing-returns-form-09-074/>  
35

36 We warn our members of the consequences of violating any items on the above list on the opening page of our website:

37 *People of all races, genders, political beliefs, sexual orientations, and nearly all religions are welcome here. All*  
38 *are treated equally under REAL “law”. The only way to remain truly free and equal under the civil law is to*

1 avoid seeking government civil services, benefits, property, special or civil status, exemptions, privileges, or  
2 special treatment. All such pursuits of government services or property require individual and lawful consent to  
3 a franchise and the surrender of inalienable constitutional rights AND EQUALITY in the process, and should  
4 therefore be AVOIDED. The rights and equality given up are the "cost" of procuring the "benefit" or property  
5 from the government, in fact. Nothing in life is truly "free". Anyone who claims that such "benefits" or property  
6 should be free and cost them nothing is a thief who wants to use the government as a means to STEAL on his or  
7 her behalf. All just rights spring from responsibilities/obligations under the laws of a higher power. If that higher  
8 power is God, you can be truly and objectively free. If it is government, you are guaranteed to be a slave because  
9 they can lawfully set the cost of their property as high as they want as a Merchant under the U.C.C. If you want  
10 it really bad from people with a monopoly, then you will pay dearly for the privilege. There are NO constitutional  
11 limits on the price government can charge for their monopoly services or property. Those who want no  
12 responsibilities can have no real/PRIVATE rights, but only privileges dispensed to wards of the state which are  
13 disguised to LOOK like unalienable rights. Obligations and rights are two sides of the same coin, just like self-  
14 ownership and personal responsibility. For the biblical version of this paragraph, read 1 Sam. 8:10-22. For the  
15 reason God answered Samuel by telling him to allow the people to have a king, read Deut. 28:43-51, which is  
16 God's curse upon those who allow a king above them. Click Here for a detailed description of the legal, moral,  
17 and spiritual consequences of violating this paragraph.  
18 [*Family Guardian Website Opening Page; <http://famguardian.org>*]

19 The entire basis of the civil statutory law is the consent of the governed, as the Declaration of Independence requires. Any  
20 attempt to adopt a civil statutory status is an act of consent that has consequences that could result in becoming subject to  
21 regulation and taxation. Adopting a civil statutory status is a First Amendment act of political association, and it is treated  
22 by the courts as a request for "membership" of one kind or another. ALL types of such membership ALWAYS results in a  
23 loss of constitutional rights!:

24 "*When one becomes a member of society, he necessarily parts with some rights or privileges which, as an*  
25 *individual not affected by his relations to others, he might retain. HN4 "A body politic," as aptly defined in the*  
26 *preamble of the Constitution of Massachusetts, "is a social compact by which the whole people covenants with*  
27 *each citizen, and each citizen with the whole people, that all shall be governed by certain laws for the common*  
28 *good." This does not confer power upon the whole people to control rights which are purely and exclusively*  
29 *private, Thorpe v. R. & B. Railroad Co., 27 Vi. 143; but it does authorize the establishment of laws requiring*  
30 *each citizen to so conduct himself, and so use his own property, as not unnecessarily to injure another. This is*  
31 *the very essence of government, and has found expression in the maxim sic utere tuo ut alienum non loedas. From*  
32 *this source come the HN5 police powers, which, as was said by Mr. Chief Justice Taney in the License Cases, 5*  
33 *How. 583, "are nothing more or less than the powers of government inherent in every sovereignty. . . . that is to*  
34 *say, . . . the power to govern men and things." Under these powers the government regulates the conduct of its*  
35 *citizens one towards another, and the manner in which each shall use his own property, when such regulation*  
36 *becomes necessary for the public good."*  
37 [*Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)*]

38 In most cases, the government's reason for calling any argument "frivolous" is the existence of evidence in their possession  
39 that violates one of the above mechanisms for losing rights. This usually means that the person making the false argument  
40 has submitted a form associating themselves with a civil statutory status and the obligations attached to that status, and yet  
41 are arguing AGAINST such obligations, either by their words or their contradictory actions. Furthermore, when calling such  
42 arguments "frivolous", government often refuses to describe or define EXACTLY why or what evidence is the basis for such  
43 a charge. Even if they do try to define it, they will try to do so in a way that is NOT actionable and for which they have to  
44 assume NO responsibility. Thus, there is no real legally admissible evidence backing up their assertions. This is a violation  
45 of Constitutional requirement for due process, because it deprives those punished or penalized or prosecuted for BEING  
46 "frivolous" from knowing EXACTLY what they did wrong.<sup>150</sup> This unethical tactic is documented in:

Responding to "Frivolous" Penalties or Accusations, Form #05.027  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

47 All those accused of being "frivolous" for any argument appearing in this document should therefore insist on:

- 48 1. Any evidence in possession of the government defining what they mean by "frivolous".
- 49 2. Any evidence in the possession of the government that would contradict the civil status indicated or imputed by those  
50 making the argument.

<sup>150</sup> See: Requirement for Due Process of Law, Form #05.045; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 Just about EVERY argument in this document can be declared FRIVOLOUS if BOTH your ACTIONS and YOUR WORDS  
2 are not consistent with each other and with this document. And your ACTIONS are more important than your WORDS. If  
3 you claim to not be a “taxpayer” but act like one, the old adage applies:

4 *“If it walks like a duck, and quacks like a duck, then it’s a DUCK!”*

5 Everything in this document is as true as we can make it, but it could be made to APPEAR untrue or frivolous simply by not  
6 ACTING consistent with it. Readers therefore should avoid the conundrum of being called frivolous in the process of  
7 implementing the truths in the document using the following document on our site to ensure that the words they use in court  
8 or administratively that might be inconsistent with the forms they previously submitted:

[Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course, Form #12.023](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

9 The arguments in this document therefore do NOT apply to those who meet any of the following:

- 10 1. Represent their earnings as STATUTORY “wages” by voluntarily filing a W-4 absent duress. Doing so for all intents  
11 and purposes converted their earnings from PRIVATE (CONSTITUTIONAL) to PUBLIC (STATUTORY).
- 12 2. Do not rebut all information returns filed against them using Form #04.001.
- 13 3. Do not warn those they do business with that it is a crime to file information returns using Form #04.001.
- 14 4. Sign or submit any IRS tax form without the following attachment or at least complete our Path to Freedom, Form  
15 #09.015, Section 2 process to indicate that the form is attached to all FUTURE tax form submissions:

[Tax Form Attachment, Form #04.201](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 The reason for the above provisions were identified by the U.S. Supreme Court:

17 *“When one intends the facts to which the law attaches consequences, he must abide the consequences whether*  
18 *intended or not.*  
19 *[State of Texas v. Florida, 307 U.S. 398 (1939)]*

20 If you stipulate to a statutory civil status for your earnings such as “income” or “wages” then you implicitly consent to any  
21 obligations that might result from that stipulation. In that sense, adopting any civil status is an act of consent to be regulated  
22 and taxed. As a general rule, you should NEVER stipulate or consent to a domicile, or any civil status that is the result of  
23 such a domicile, including but not limited to “person”, “citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, etc.

24 § 29. Status

25 ***It may be laid down that the, status- or, as it is sometimes called, civil status, in contradistinction to political***  
26 ***status - of a person depends largely, although not universally, upon domicile.*** *The older jurists, whose opinions*  
27 *are fully collected by Story I and Burge, maintained, with few exceptions, the principle of the ubiquity of status,*  
28 *conferred by the lex domicilii with little qualification. Lord Westbury, in Udny v. Udny, thus states the doctrine*  
29 *broadly: “**The civil status is governed by one single principle, namely, that of domicile, which is the criterion***  
30 ***established by law for the purpose of determining civil status. For it is on this basis that the personal rights of***  
31 ***the party - that is to say, the law which determines his majority and minority, his marriage, succession, testacy,***  
32 ***or intestacy-must depend.”*** Gray, C. J., in the late Massachusetts case of Ross v. Ross, speaking with special  
33 reference to capacity to inherit, says: ***“It is a general principle that the status or condition of a person, the***  
34 ***relation in which he stands to another person, and by which he is qualified or made capable to take certain***  
35 ***rights in that other's property, is fixed by the law of the domicile; and that this status and capacity are to be***  
36 ***recognized and upheld in every other State, so far as they are not inconsistent with its own laws and policy.”***  
37 *[A Treatise on the Law of Domicil, National, Quasi-National, and Municipal, M.W. Jacobs, Little, Brown, and*  
38 *Company, 1887, p. 89]*

39 You should also never consent to assigning any civil statutory status to yourself or your PROPERTY either. God himself  
40 forbids it:

41 *“Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend*  
42 *[“citizen”, “resident”, “taxpayer”, “inhabitant”, or “subject” under a king or political ruler] of the world [or*  
43 *any man-made kingdom other than God’s Kingdom] makes himself an enemy of God. ”*  
44 *[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]*

1 For more on the subject of civil status, see:

*Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status*, Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 What is the SIMPLEST way to prevent adopting a civil status for you or your property? That answer is to put the following  
3 short warning on any and every government form you are compelled to sign or submit:

4 *“As a Merchant and not a Buyer in relation to the Recipient of this form, and as the creator of this form, I am the*  
5 *only one who can define the words on it and thereby define my intention in submitting it. All terms on this form*  
6 *shall be defined to EXCLUDE any term or status in a government statute or regulation and to mean or imply that*  
7 *the human or property it references are PRIVATE, and protected by the constitution and the common law. All*  
8 *rights reserved. Any use of terms on this form by the recipient to mean or imply the statutory or regulatory*  
9 *context shall constitute consent by the recipient to the following franchise agreement:*

10 *Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.”*

11 Why is this tactic legally defensible in court and sound? Because under the international laws of the Uniform Commercial  
12 Code, “the language of the offer and the language of the acceptance must be the same, and when they are not the same, the  
13 last correspondence with a different definition provided becomes a COUNTER-OFFER and flips your status from a Buyer  
14 to a Merchant. We cover this in the following:

- 15 1. *Avoiding Traps in Government Forms Course*, Form #12.023  
16 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 17 2. *Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5 through 5.8  
18 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 19 3. The following videos on our Forms/Pubs Opening Page (<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>):  
20 3.1. *This Form is Your Form*, Mark De Angelis (law professor)  
21 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>  
22 3.2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark De Angelis (law professor)  
23 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>  
24 3.3. *The Power of Paper*, Minivan Jack  
25 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/kEwxYhIal0>

## 26 **14. Questions for those who object to this Document**

27 Anyone in the government who wishes to argue against the content of this section is asked the following questions. A default  
28 answer is provided if they refuse to answer:

- 29 1. Do you claim that I have any contracts with you that might give rise to any civil obligation, including tax obligation?  
30 **DEFAULT ANSWER:** No
- 31 2. Do you claim that I am in receipt, custody, or control of any government property or status that might give rise to any  
32 constitutional authority to “make needful rules” respecting my conduct in Constitution Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2?  
33 (calling the 1040 “a return” implies that I am in custody of government property)  
34 **DEFAULT ANSWER:** No  
35 2.1. If the answer is YES, then please specifically identify the exact property that gives rise to authority to regulate my  
36 conduct using “needful rules”.  
37 **ANSWER:** \_\_\_\_\_  
38 2.2. If the answer to question 1 earlier is NO, then how can you impose civil obligations against me, a  
39 NONRESIDENT, absent either a CONTRACT or an INJURY without my express consent?  
40 **DEFAULT ANSWER:** We HAVE no authority. That would be an unconstitutional taking in violation of the  
41 Fifth Amendment and Involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment.
- 42 3. Which context applies for each of the following terms as they apply to the situation you impute or assume to me:  
43 PRIVATE (CONSTITUTIONAL) or PUBLIC (STATUTORY). You can’t choose both PRIVATE and PUBLIC.  
44 3.1. “United States citizens or residents”  
45 3.2. “income”  
46 3.3. “wages”  
47 3.4. “person”

3.5. "United States"

3.6. "State"

DEFAULT ANSWER: PUBLIC/STATUTORY ONLY. Excludes PRIVATE/CONSTITUTIONAL.

- 4. If it is PUBLIC/STATUTORY, by what authority were the earnings converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC without the express consent of the owner? See:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

DEFAULT ANSWER: There IS no authority. We are THIEVES to do so. The most we can do is make you look like someone domiciled or present on federal territory where there are no constitutional protections and where everything is a privilege or franchise. Thus, we have to institutionalize IDENTITY THEFT to protect our PROTECTION RACKET.

- 5. Isn't converting from PRIVATE/CONSTITUTIONAL to PUBLIC/STATUTORY without the express consent of the owner when accomplished within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state:

5.1. An act of eminent domain in a legislatively foreign jurisdiction.

5.2. An unconstitutional "taking" within the meaning of the Fifth Amendment?

DEFAULT ANSWER: Yes if accomplished within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state. But everyone in the Internal Revenue Code is PRESUMED to be domiciled and present on federal territory where the Constitution does not apply, other than possibly the Thirteenth Amendment. Claiming or invoking ANY civil status under the Internal Revenue Code is prima facie evidence that you domiciled or at least physically present on federal territory and thus a "taxpayer".

- 6. If you allege that the Constitution or the common law doesn't apply to the transaction, exactly when and how were the protections of either removed from either the owner or the property itself without the express consent of the owner? You took an oath to support and defend that Constitution. If you are going to violate it or remove the protections of the common law or the Constitution, aren't you at least required to prove when and how that happened as the moving party asserting a liability who has the burden of proof?

DEFAULT ANSWER:

*The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for decision. They are:*

[. . .]

6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed himself of its benefits. [FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527; Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.](#)

FOOTNOTES:

[FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.](#)

[\[Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 \(1936\)\]](#)

*"The words "privileges" and "immunities," like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places whereby a certain individual or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law. Privilege or immunity is conferred upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption."*

*[The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;*

SOURCE:

[http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)

1 FOOTNOTES:

2 See *Magill v. Browne*, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,  
3 "Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States," in *Columbia University Studies in History,*  
4 *Economics, and Public Law*, vol. 54, p. 31.

5 **15. Resources for Further Reading, Rebuttal, and Research**

6 A number of additional resources are available for those who wish to further investigate federal jurisdiction and taxation as  
7 discussed in this pamphlet:

- 8 1. *Frivolous Subjects*, Form #08.026 (OFFSITE LINK) -approaches that members cannot take  
9 <https://sedm.org/category/frivolous-subjects/>
- 10 2. *Rebutted False Statements About Sovereignty in the News*, Form #08.027 (OFFSITE LINK) -false statements about  
11 sovereignty in the news.  
12 <https://sedm.org/category/rebutted-false-statements-about-sovereignty-in-the-news/>
- 13 3. *Taxation Topic Page, Family Guardian Fellowship*. Thorough treatment of tax law  
14 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/taxes.htm>
- 15 4. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302,-Family Guardian Fellowship. Exhaustively analyzes the Income Tax Fraud.  
16 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 17 5. *Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property*, Form #04.404  
18 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 19 6. *Rebutted Version of the IRS pamphlet "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments"*, Form #08.005 -written by Family  
20 Guardian Fellowship  
21 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 22 7. *Rebutted Version of the Congressional Research Service Report 97-59A entitled "Frequently Asked Questions*  
23 *Concerning the Federal Income Tax"*, Form #08.006-written by Family Guardian Fellowship  
24 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 25 8. *Rebutted Version of Dan Evan's Tax Resister FAQ*, Form #08.007-Family Guardian Fellowship  
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 27 9. *Policy Document: UCC Redemption*, Form #08.002. Many of the false beliefs espoused by the redemption  
28 community and described in section 10.30 are also rebutted here.  
29 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 30 10. *Policy Document: Who's Who in the Freedom Community*, Form #08.009  
31 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 32 11. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.018  
33 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 34 12. *Federal Enforcement Authority Within States of the Union*, Form #05.032  
35 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 36 13. *Federal Jurisdiction*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
37 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/Articles/FedJurisdiction/FedJuris.htm>
- 38 14. *Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction*, Form #05.017  
39 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 40 15. *Family Guardian Forums, Forum 7.2, Federal Jurisdiction Topic*: Family Guardian Discussion Forums  
41 [http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/72-](http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/72-federal-jurisdiction/)  
42 [federal-jurisdiction/](http://famguardian.org/forums/forum/7-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/72-federal-jurisdiction/)
- 43 16. *Jurisdiction over Federal Areas within the States*, Form #11.203-- U.S. government report, 1954  
44 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>